

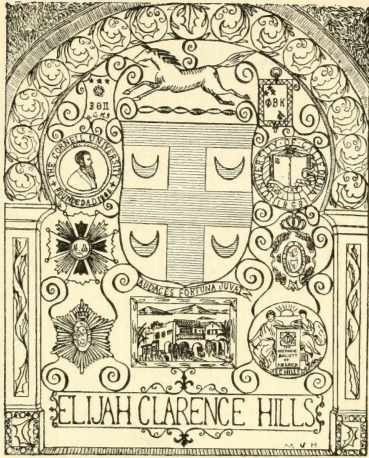
UC-NRLF



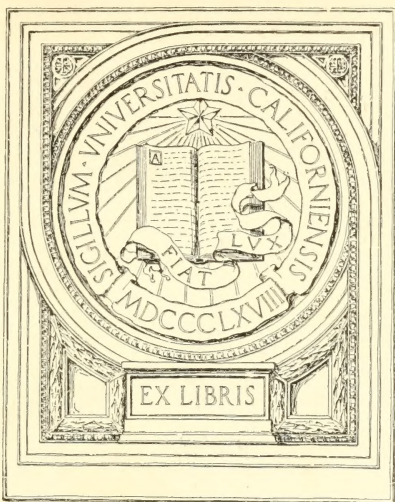
5B 734 677



3



ELIJAH CLARENCE HILLS • 1867-1932

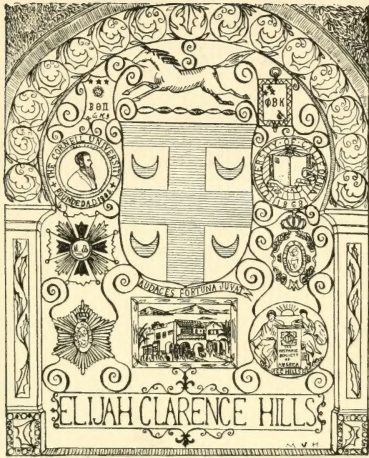


7596
C363
1882

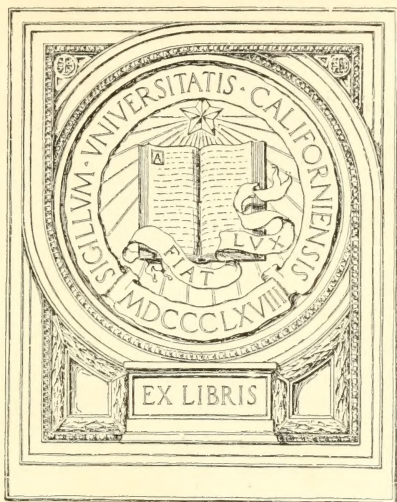
ELIJAH CLARENCE HILLS was, from 1922 till his death, first a Professor of Spanish and then Professor of Romance Philology at the University of California. A native of Illinois, reared in Florida, he graduated from Cornell in 1892 and studied in Paris; he was successively professor in Rollins College, in Colorado College, librarian of the Hispanic Society of America, and head for romance languages at Indiana University. For his distinguished achievements in Spanish philology, he was made Knight Commander of the Royal Order of Queen Isabel.

In Professor Hills were combined vast and precise learning with extraordinary humanity. Though a grammarian and philologist, his teaching implied the great world. He had a talent for friendship: capable of the seclusions of the scholar and editor and born to an inviolable personal dignity, he possessed also an uncommon social charm which exercised itself in widening circles. His charity showed as kindness, deference, tolerance, the sharing of the possessions his long labors had accumulated. He was a wise collector of books, and specialized in Spanish lexicons. Mrs. Hills presented to the University of California his collection of books, one of which is here inscribed to his memory.

3



ELIJAH CLARENCE HILLS • 1867-1932



ELIJAH CLARENCE HILLS was, from 1922 till his death, first a Professor of Spanish and then Professor of Romance Philology at the University of California. A native of Illinois, reared in Florida, he graduated from Cornell in 1892 and studied in Paris; he was successively professor in Rollins College, in Colorado College, librarian of the Hispanic Society of America, and head for romance languages at Indiana University. For his distinguished achievements in Spanish philology, he was made Knight Commander of the Royal Order of Queen Isabel.

In Professor Hills were combined vast and precise learning with extraordinary humanity. Though a grammarian and philologist, his teaching implied the great world. He had a talent for friendship: capable of the seclusions of the scholar and editor and born to an inviolable personal dignity, he possessed also an uncommon social charm which exercised itself in widening circles. His charity showed as kindness, deference, tolerance, the sharing of the possessions his long labors had accumulated. He was a wise collector of books, and specialized in Spanish lexicons. Mrs. Hills presented to the University of California his collection of books, one of which is here inscribed to his memory.



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2008 with funding from
Microsoft Corporation

Catholicon Anglicum,

an

English-Latin Wordbook,

DATED 1483.

EDITED,

FROM THE MS. No. 168 IN THE LIBRARY OF LORD MONSON,
COLLATED WITH THE ADDITIONAL MS. 15,562, BRITISH MUSEUM,

With Introduction and Notes,

BY

SIDNEY J. H. HERRTAGE,

Editor of the 'Gesta Romanorum'; 'Sir Ferunbras'; 'Tusser's Five Hundred Points,' etc.

WITH A PREFACE

BY

HENRY B. WHEATLEY, ESQ., F.S.A.



PRINTED FOR THE CAMDEN SOCIETY.

OXFORD:

BY E. PICKARD HALL, M.A., AND J. H. STACY,
PRINTERS TO THE UNIVERSITY.

HILLS

[NEW SERIES XXX.]

COUNCIL OF THE CAMDEN SOCIETY

FOR THE YEAR 1881-82.

President,

THE RIGHT HON. THE EARL OF VERULAM, F.R.G.S.

WILLIAM CHAPPELL, ESQ., F.S.A., *Treasurer.*

HENRY CHARLES COOTE, ESQ., F.S.A.

F. W. COSENS, ESQ., F.S.A.

JAMES E. DOYLE, ESQ.

THE REV. J. WOODFALL EBSWORTH, M.A., F.S.A.

JAMES GAIRDNER, ESQ.

SAMUEL RAWSON GARDINER, ESQ., *Director.*

ALFRED KINGSTON, ESQ., *Secretary.*

CHARLES A. J. MASON, ESQ.

STUART A. MOORE, ESQ., F.S.A.

FREDERIC OUVRY, ESQ., V.P.S.A.

THE RIGHT HON. THE EARL OF POWIS, LL.D.

THE REV. W. SPARROW SIMPSON, D.D., F.S.A.

WILLIAM JOHN THOMS, ESQ., F.S.A.

J. R. DANIEL-TYSSSEN, ESQ., F.S.A.

The COUNCIL of the CAMDEN SOCIETY desire it to be understood that they are not answerable for any opinions or observations that may appear in the Society's publications; the Editors of the several Works being alone responsible for the same.

PREFACE

BY

HENRY B. WHEATLEY, ESQ. F.S.A.

DE QUINCEY said of a certain book that it was 'the deadest thing in creation, even deader than a door nail,' but one might very naturally expect a mediæval linguistic Dictionary to be a still more dead thing. The object for which it was compiled has long ago been fulfilled, and it has been superseded for centuries. But, curiously enough, although useless for its original purpose, it has become a priceless record of the language. Old Dictionaries have long been used by commentators to illustrate the language of our national classics. Thus Douce frequently quotes from Huloet's *Abecdarium Anglico-Latinum* in his *Illustrations of Shakespeare*, but the late Mr. Albert Way was the first scholar to recognize the utility of an old Dictionary as a whole, and to devote years of labour to the illustration of the words in the oldest English-Latin Dictionary extant. His varied learning peculiarly fitted him for the task he had undertaken, and the tools with which he worked—a fine collection of Dictionaries—he bequeathed to the Society of Antiquaries. In 1843 the first part of his edition of the *Promptorium Parvulorum sive Clericorum* appeared, and twenty-two years afterwards the volume of 563 pages was completed. The *Promptorium* exists in several editions in MS. which date from about the year 1440. It was printed by Pynson in 1499, by Julian Notary in 1508, and by Wynkyn de Worde in 1510, 1512, 1516, and 1528. There is a greater variety of Latin-English Dictionaries, but this was apparently the only available English-Latin Dictionary, and in consequence it was frequently reproduced. All honour, therefore, is due to Geoffrey, the Norfolk Grammarian, who shut himself in his cell in order to compile a much needed work for the use of his countrymen. The difficulty of the undertaking must have been very great in those days when the facilities for compilation were comparatively few.

Among the works used by Mr. Way was a MS. belonging to Lord Monson, and entitled *Catholicon Anglicum*. It may be interesting to the reader to know how this work has at last got into print. In the Report of the Early English Text Society for 1865 it was announced that a series of old English Dictionaries would be issued, to commence with two of the earliest and most important printed ones, namely, Huloet's *Abcedarium* and Baret's *Alvearie*. When the preface to the *Promptorium Parvulorum* was published in 1865, my attention was drawn to the *Catholicon Anglicum* therein described. I wrote to Mr. Way respecting the MS., but he knew nothing about it since it had been lent to him by the late Lord Monson, and he had used it in his notes. I then communicated with Lord Monson, but he could not at first find the book. Before, however, the issue of a second edition of the Report his Lordship's MS. had come to hand, and he most kindly lent it to me for the purpose of being copied¹. This was done by Mr. Broek, who afterwards added the additional entries from another MS. In 1866 the new edition of Levin's *Manipulus Vocabulorum* appeared, and the *Catholicon Anglicum* was placed on the list of works to be done by the Early English Text Society. It was soon found that Huloet's and Baret's fine old volumes contained so much matter that it would be inexpedient to print them on account of the great cost. Another MS. of the *Catholicon* was found in the British Museum Library, and this was collated with Lord Monson's MS. I had intended to edit the work, but various circumstances prevented me from putting it in hand. Another editor proposed to relieve me of the labour, but he also was forced to relinquish his intention. At length Mr. Herrtage came forward and undertook to edit the Dictionary, and again Lord Monson most kindly lent us his valuable MS. for the purpose of verifying the proofs as the work was being printed. Thus this interesting book, which remained for so many years on the list of work to be done, is at length placed on the more satisfactory list of work accomplished. In a comparatively short period, considering the large amount of research required

¹ Mr. Herrtage has alluded in his 'Introduction' to the obligation we are all under to Lord Monson, but I wish specially to express my personal thanks for the generous manner in which his Lordship handed the MS. over to me without stipulations of any kind.

for the preparation of the notes, Mr. Herrtage has produced a volume worthy to stand by the side of Mr. Way's *Promptorium*, and higher praise than this could scarcely be given to the book. It is curious to compare the *Catholicon* with the *Promptorium*, and to see how thoroughly different the two Dictionaries are. The *Promptorium* is the fuller of the two, and contains, roughly, about 12,000 words, while the *Catholicon* has about 8000 words¹.

The *Catholicon* is specially valuable as a dated Dictionary. At the end of the book we read: 'Explicit *Catholicon* in lingua materna. Anno domini 1483;' but the fact that there is another MS. in the British Museum of a rather earlier date opens up a curious question as to the origin of these Dictionaries. Mr. Way suggests that Lord Monson's MS. may be the author's holograph, but this opinion is scarcely tenable, more particularly as he himself mentions the older MS. in the British Museum, to which Sir Frederic Madden had directed his attention. Although these are evidently the same Dictionary, certain differences, as indicated by Mr. Herrtage in his Introduction, show that there must have been a still earlier original from which both were taken, whether directly, or indirectly through intermediate copies we cannot now tell. Another point which we are unable to settle is this: Were all these MSS. called *Catholicon Anglicum*, or was this a name given specially to Lord Monson's manuscript? Any way, the author is quite unknown. We can hardly doubt but that there were other English-Latin Dictionaries besides the *Promptorium* and the *Catholicon*, which have been lost, and this opinion is the more probable, as both these appear to have been compiled in the Eastern Counties, and it seems hardly probable that other districts were behind their neighbours in the production of these most necessary books.

It would be a curious inquiry if we were able to learn how these Dictionaries were compiled. In the case of Latin-English Dictionaries there is no difficulty, as there were many sources from which the words could be drawn, but it is different with regard to those in which the English is first, as we do not know of the existence of any earlier list of English words than that found in the *Promptorium*.

¹ The letter *A* in *Promptorium* contains 423 words, the *Catholicon* only 212; with the additions from the Addit. MS. there are, however, 314 words.

The names attached to the old Dictionaries are curious and worthy of a passing notice here. They give a distinctive character to the several works, which the works would not possess if they were called by the general title of Dictionary. 'Promptuarium' is a more correct form than 'Promptorium,' and means a storehouse or repository. Wynkyn de Worde uses this word in his edition, but Pynson and one of the manuscripts have Promptorius. Johannes de Janua, or Januensis, a native of Genoa in the thirteenth century, appears to have been the first to use the word *Catholicon* as the title for a Dictionary. His work was very highly esteemed, and it was a very natural proceeding for the unknown English lexicographer to appropriate so well known a title. A *Catholicum Parcum*, the first printed Latin and French Vocabulary, was published at Geneva in 1487, and a few years afterwards appeared a *Catholicum Abbreriatum* at Paris, which was reprinted by Jean Lambert at the same place in 1506. The *Medulla Grammaticæ* or *Grammatices* is a Latin-English Dictionary existing in a large number of manuscripts. This is attributed to Geoffrey, the Dominican Friar who compiled the Promptorium; and if this really be so, this worthy must extort our admiration as the author both of the first Latin-English and the first English-Latin Dictionary. The first Latin-English Dictionary printed in England is the *Ortus Vocabulorum*, which is largely founded on the *Medulla*. Another interesting old Dictionary is the *Fulgaria* of William Horman. Mr. Herrtage mentions this in his Introduction as a work that would well repay reprinting, and I may remark here that the late Mr. Toulmin Smith undertook to edit this book for the Early English Text Society, and in the Second Annual Report, 1866, it is announced with his name in the list of future publications. The death of this excellent worker in the midst of his labour on the volume of *English Gilds*, however, caused this Dictionary to be dropt out of the list in future years. Peter Lexins adopted the title of *Manipulus Vocabulorum* for his interesting old rhyming Dictionary, and John Baret gives his reasons for calling his Dictionary *An Alvearie*. He set his scholars to work to extract passages from the classics, and to arrange them under heads: 'Thus within a yeare or two they had gathered togethir a great volume, which (for the apt simili-

tude betweene the good scholers and diligent bees in gathering their wax and hony into their hive) I called then their Alvearie, both for a memoriall by whom it was made, and also by this name to incourage other to the like diligence, for that they should not see their worthy prayse for the same, unworthily drowned in oblivion.' To come down to rather later times, it may be mentioned, in conclusion, that Thomas Willis, a school-master of Isleworth, named his Dictionary, 1651, *Festibulum*. Mr. Way has given a most full and careful account of the early Dictionaries in the Preface to his edition of the *Promptorium*, and I may, perhaps, be allowed to draw the attention of those interested in Lexicographical history to my 'Chronological Notices of the Dictionaries of the English Language'.

It is hardly necessary now to enlarge upon the value of these old Dictionaries, as that is very generally allowed, but I cannot resist giving an instance of how the *Promptorium* has settled satisfactorily the etymology of a difficult name. When Mr. Alderman Hanson, F.S.A., was investigating the history of various fruits, he was somewhat puzzled by the term 'Jordan almonds' applied to the best kind of sweet almonds, and he set to work to look up the authorities. He found a definite statement in Phillips's *New World of Words* (6th ed. by Kersey, 1706), to the effect that 'the tree grows chiefly in the Eastern countries, especially in the Holy Land near the river *Jordan*, whence the best of this fruit are called "Jordan almonds."' The same statement is made in Bailey's Dictionary in 1757 (the botanical portion of which was edited by no less a person than Philip Miller), and in many other books. In J. Smith's *Bible Plants* (1877) we read, 'the best so-called Jordan almonds come from Malaga, and none now come from the country of the Jordan.' The author might very well have added that they never did come from that place. The merchants of Malaga, who export the almonds, are equally at sea as to the derivation. One of them told Mr. Hanson that the general opinion was that a certain Frenchman, called Jourdain, early in this century, introduced an improved method of cultivation. This suggestion was easily negatived by reference to

¹ Philological Society Transactions, 1865, pp. 218-293.

the fact that Jordan almonds were mentioned in printed books at least as far back as 1607. At last Mr. Hanson found his clue in the *Promptorium*, where we read, 'Iardyne almaunde, *amigdalum jardinum*.' The difficulty was overcome, and the Jordan almond stood revealed as nothing more than a garden or cultivated kind of almond.

In contrasting Mr. Herrtage's edition of the *Catholicon* with Mr. Way's edition of the *Promptorium* a very interesting point must needs become apparent. Mr. Way annotated and explained the difficulties of his text with the most unwearied patience, but his authorities were to some extent limited. He himself helped to create the taste which has induced so many scholars to come forward and rescue the monuments of our language from destruction. Every one of Mr. Herrtage's pages bears evidence of the large amount of work which has been done since the Camden Society first issued the *Promptorium*. Publications of the Early English Text Society are quoted on every page, and Stratmann and Mätzner are put under frequent contribution. We thus see that the labours of late years have already brought forward a rich harvest of illustration, by means of which the difficulties of our beloved tongue are gradually being cleared up. Many words once in use are doubtless irrecoverably lost, but still much has been garnered up. Those who have not attempted to register words can hardly realise the difficulties in the way of the Dictionary maker. All honour, therefore, to those who have overcome the difficulties, and in this band of honest workers the anonymous compiler of the *Catholicon Anglicum* occupies a prominent place. The difficulties are truly great, but the lexicographer has his compensation, for there is a pleasure in the registration and illustration of words which he only knows who has set his mind to the work with earnestness and enthusiasm.

HENRY B. WHEATLEY.

LONDON, *July*, 1881.

INTRODUCTION.

Plan of the Work, § 1, p. xiii. — Description of the MSS: Lord Monson's, § 2, p. xiv; the Addit. MS. § 3, p. xvi. — Plan of Collation, § 4, p. xvi. — Quotations and Notes, § 5, p. xviii. — Words unexplained, § 6, p. xix. — Dialect of the MSS. § 7, p. xx. — The *Medulla Grammaticæ*, § 8, p. xxi. — Authorities quoted in the Notes, § 9, p. xxii. — Helpers in the Work, § 10, p. xxiv. — Conclusion, § 11, p. xxv.

So well known is the present work, now for the first time printed, from the extensive and admirable use made of it by the late Mr. Way in his edition of the 'Promptorium Parvulorum,' that it can require little or no introduction to the students of our language beyond that given by Mr. Wheatley in his Preface. I will, therefore, confine myself to an explanation of the plan and principles of this edition, with a very few remarks on the MSS. and their dialect and peculiarities.

§ 1. My intention throughout in preparing this volume was to make it a companion to the *Promptorium*, and this intention I have endeavoured to carry out by marking with an asterisk or a dagger respectively such words as were either annotated by Mr. Way, and did not therefore so much require any further annotation on my part, or such as were peculiar to the *Catholicon*. So far as it has been possible I have besides tried to give quotations and references, not to be found in Stratmann or any such standard work of reference. As a rule I have not given quotations from authors later than the sixteenth century, but this, of course, I have not been always able to manage. The *Wills & Inventories* published by the Surtees Society have been a perfect mine of wealth to me; unfortunately I had not the advantage of them at the beginning of my work, and I have therefore been obliged to give my quotations from them for the earlier letters in the additional notes. With regard to these latter, although I perfectly understand and appreciate the in-

convenience attending the existence of a double set of notes, and the risk which exists of additional notes being overlooked, I do not know that any apology for their presence is necessary¹. In any work of this class it is absolutely unavoidable that fresh, and in many cases better, illustrations of words will crop up after the sheets have been printed off. Extended reading has brought extended knowledge, and the value of these additions—and I believe that much of value will be found in them—will be, I think, the best apology for their existence.

I adopted Lord Monson's MS. as the basis of my text: first, because it was the fuller and more correct of the two, besides which it was ready copied out for me; and secondly, because it was perfect. The difference in date between the two MSS., if there is any difference, can be but a few years, and was not of itself of sufficient importance to counterbalance other considerations. The Addit. MS. has lost one leaf at the beginning and two at the end, besides three in the body of the work. It is, moreover, so full of palpable and gross errors both in the English and Latin, from which Lord Monson's MS. is free, that I had no hesitation in relegating it to a second place, to be used only for the purposes of collation and of filling up gaps. One most curious point about it is that while up to S it contains far fewer words than Lord Monson's MS., from that letter on it has more than double the entries. Why this is so it is, of course, impossible to say: the entries are here given in full.

§ 2. Lord Monson's MS. of the *Catholicon* is a thick paper volume measuring $8\frac{3}{4}$ inches by 6. It is perfect, and in almost as good condition as when it left the scriptorium. It consists of

¹ I have, at all events, done my best to prevent their being overlooked or forgotten, by inserting them before the text. As an example of the liability of such additional notes to be overlooked when not placed in some conspicuous part of the book, I may mention that on February 14th, 1880, I printed in *Notes and Queries* a short list of errors in Mr. Way's *Promptorium*, which I had come across while using the work for this edition of the *Catholicon*. To my great surprise I was informed by a note from a correspondent in that paper, that most of the slips pointed out by me had been discovered by Mr. Way, and were mentioned and corrected in a list printed at p. 560 of the *Promptorium*. And there I found them, but I am confident that not one in a hundred of those who use the volume is aware of the existence of the list.

16 quires or 192 leaves¹, 182 of which contain the text, followed by 6 blank. Then on leaf 189 comes the list of terms of relationship reprinted at the end of our text. This list is in a different hand from that in which the main body of the book has been written, and appears, to me at least, to be the same with that in which the corrections and additions have been made in the original scribe's work. These corrections are few in number, the copying having been on the whole very carefully done. Mr. Way was of opinion that it was probable that this MS. was the author's holograph², but this is very doubtful, and is contradicted by the fact that the corrections are in a different hand. In addition to this, in the next paragraph Mr. Way speaking of the Addit. MS. 15,562, assigns to it the date of 1450. But the handwritings are essentially different. Either, therefore, the date assigned to the Addit. MS. must be wrong, or Lord Monson's MS. can not be the author's holograph. But I do not believe that 1450 is the correct date of the Addit. MS. More probably it was compiled about 1475, the date assigned to it in the Museum Catalogue. The numberless, and frequently most extraordinary, mistakes in the Addit. MS. show clearly that it was a copy from an earlier MS., and probably written from dictation.

On the back of the last leaf of Lord Monson's MS. is the following: 'Liber Thome Flowre Succentor ecclesie Cathedralis beate Marie Lincoln. Anno domini M.ccccc.xx;' on which Mr. Way notes³ that he could not find the name of Thomas Flower, sub-chanter, in the Fasti of Lincoln, but that a John Flower occurs among the prebendaries of that church in 1571. He adds that the owner of Lord Monson's MS. may have been of Lincoln College, Oxford, since a Thomas Flower was one of the proctors of the University in 1519⁴. Immediately above this, in faded ink, is the following entry, unmentioned by Mr. Way: 'Anno domini millesimo cccc^{mo} lxxx^{mo} ix^o, Anno regni regis Henrici 7ⁱ, post conquestum quintodecimo,' which is interesting

¹ The quires are marked at the foot of the first page of each: *primus quaternus*, &c.

² *Prompt. Parv.* Introd. p. lxxv.

³ *Prompt. Parv.* Introd. p. lxxv. note a.

⁴ Le Neve, ed. Hardy, vol. iii. p. 686.

as an instance of the application of the term 'conquestus' to the accession of Henry VII.

The principal authorities cited in the work are, as Mr. Way says, Virgil, Ysidore, Papias, Brito, Hugutio, the *Catholicon*, the *Doctrinale*, and the *Gloss on the Liber Equivocorum* of John de Garlandia, but only Hugutio and the *Liber Equivocorum* occur at all frequently. A large number of hexameter verses occur, probably, as Mr. Way suggests, from some work of John de Garlandia. The meaning of some of them is not at all clear.

The compiler frequently distinguishes with great acumen between the various shades of meaning of the several Latin equivalents of some one English word.

§ 3. The *Addit. MS.* 15,562, is a small quarto volume on paper containing originally probably 145 leaves, of which one has been lost at the beginning, as already stated. It is also defective at the end, the last word in it being **Wrathe**, so that probably two leaves have been lost at the end. It is written in a small and, at times, rather cramped hand. Spaces are frequently left vacant in the letters for additions of words. It was purchased by the Museum at Newman's sale in 1845. Though not so correct as Lord Monson's MS. it has at times helped to an elucidation of some difficulties, and the correction of some errors in the latter. A considerable difference of opinion appears to have existed as to the date of the MS. as stated in § 2. Mr. Way assigned it to 1450, while Halliwell, who in the second volume of his *Archaic Dictionary*, frequently quotes from the *Addit. MS.*, refers to it sometimes as 'MS. Dictionary, dated 1540¹,' sometimes as 'MS. Dictionary, 1540²,' at other times as 'MS. Diet. c. 1500³,' and again as 'Cathol. Angl. MS.⁴'

§ 4. A few words will explain the method adopted in printing the collations of A. I have not thought it necessary to give every variation of spelling; the omissions, however, are very few in number, and only occur where the difference in spelling is very trifling. The order in which the words are arranged is not the same in the two MSS., nor are the Latin equivalents

¹ See, for instance, under *Rare*, p. 668; *Shack-fork*, p. 725; *Ruwet*, p. 700.

² See *Scrap*, p. 714.

³ See *Tallow*, *lafe*, p. 849; *Temples*, p. 857; *Taxage*, p. 854, &c.

⁴ See *Timmer*, p. 875.

given in the same succession. In the case of all words which are found *only* in A. and not in Lord Monson's MS. I have printed an A in brackets (A.) at the end of the word; as **Armyd**; *armatus* (A.). And when I have inserted various readings from A. in the text I have enclosed them in brackets and appended the letter (A.): thus the entry 'a **Cropure** (**Cruppure** A.); *postela* (*postellum* A.)' is intended to show that the reading of Lord Monson's MS. is 'a **Cropure**; *postela*;' and that of the Addit. MS. 'a **Cruppure**; *postellum*.'

After the first few pages I have, in order to economise space, omitted the inflexional endings of the genitive cases of nouns, and the feminine and neuter genders of adjectives. But no alteration has been made in the text without due notice in the notes¹. I have expanded the contractions, showing the expansions as usual by the use of italics: ꝥ and ꝷ I have treated as representing *lle* and *ne* respectively; but ū I have printed as it stands, it being doubtful what is the exact value of the mark of contraction. The author has throughout used *vbi* for 'see' or 'refer to,' and *participium* for our 'adjective.'

The method adopted in the compiling and arranging the numerous notes required for the work was as follows: I first went carefully through the whole of the MS., comparing each word with its representative in the Promptorium, and in cases where no such representative could be found marking the word with a dagger (†). Where I found that Mr. Way had already annotated the word I marked it with an asterisk (*). I am afraid instances will be found of words, to which I have attached a dagger, really occurring in the Promptorium, under a slightly different form, sufficiently different to escape my notice.

The reading of books for the purpose of getting together illustrative quotations was a long and heavy, but far from

¹ I have not even, except in very few cases, corrected the blunders in the scribe's latin. To do so throughout the work would completely alter its character, and would, in a great measure, destroy the interest which attaches even to this base latin. Like Mr. Way (see his *Introd.* p. vii), I could have made many more alterations in this particular, as also in rearranging the words in a perfect alphabetic order, but the objections to so doing, as explained by Mr. Way, appeared to me so strong that I have preferred to print the MS. exactly as it is. In the case of A. I have, of course, had to break the scribe's order of words, so as to bring the corresponding words of the two MSS. together.

disagreeable task. Most of the books written previously to the middle of the 15th century had, of course, been already read by Stratmann, Mätzner, and others, but all of a later date I had to read through myself, as well as all belonging to the earlier period which had been printed by the various Societies since the publication of those dictionaries.

§ 5. I have in every case been careful not to repeat any of Mr. Way's quotations or remarks on any word, except for some special reason. This will to a great extent account for the fact that after the letter P my notes become much more frequent and full. It is much to be regretted that Mr. Way was unable to annotate the third part of the Promptorium (from R to the end) as fully as he had the preceding letters. There are many, very many, words in this third part of the greatest interest and importance to the student and philologist, and well deserving of the same careful and learned treatment as was bestowed by the editor on the letters A—R. And not a few words, too, are difficult to understand, and perhaps almost unintelligible to the ordinary reader without a note.

It will be readily seen that the annotation of the two works has been carried out on very different lines. Mr. Way, from his apparently inexhaustible store of archæological lore, has enriched the Promptorium with notes and quotations bearing rather on the history of that which is represented by the word, than upon the history of the word itself as shown by its use in various authors, while my notes are almost entirely devoted to the latter object.

I have endeavoured to be especially careful about the correctness of the quotations and references, feeling that on this depends a great deal of their value. But in a work of this kind, in which so many hundreds of quotations are brought together, mistakes can not be entirely avoided, and I can only trust that their number is comparatively infinitesimal.

The experience which I have gained as Assistant-Editor of the Philological Society's new English Dictionary of the trouble, the vexation caused by, nay, even the almost absolute worthlessness of quotations the references to which are either imperfectly or incorrectly given, has taught me the extreme importance of correctness and fulness in this particular. Unfortunately my

experience came too late for me to carry into practice in every instance the fulness of reference which I should now wish to see. I have tried, therefore, to make up for this, as far as lay in my power, by giving as full and complete as possible a list of the authorities quoted from, with particulars as to the editions used, and the dates of the original works. The dates, although, of course, in many cases only approximate, will, as I know from experience, be found of great service, and should, in fact, be always given in works of this kind. The time which it will save to students, none but those who have had the trouble of hunting up authorities as to the date of a MS. can appreciate.

I much regret now that I did not from the beginning arrange the quotations according to their chronological order of composition. The point did not occur to me until I began to use Mätzner's *Wörterbuch*, when I at once recognised the mistake into which we had both fallen, and the great inconveniences arising from it, although these inconveniences, owing to the relatively small number of quotations given by me, will not, I think, be so much felt as in the case of the fuller work.

It was also suggested to me that I should re-arrange the words in their strict alphabetical order, but I do not see that the advantageousness of such an arrangement is so apparent as to call for the amount of time and labour involved in its preparation. As a rule, the words are in a very close approximation to the strict alphabetical order, and I have therefore contented myself with altering the position of such few words as were by some accident inserted in the MS. a long way from their proper position.

I have followed Mr. Way's lead in endeavouring rather to illustrate by contemporary or earlier quotations the words given in the *Catholicon*, than to enter on the difficult and dangerous ground of etymologies.

§ 6. There are a few words of which, notwithstanding all my exertions, I have been unable to obtain any satisfactory explanation. Such are 'to Bacon; *displodere*;' 'Bebybeke;' 'a Bychdoghter; *epialtes*;' 'Blossom, *colloquintida*;' 'to Blunder; *balandior*¹;' 'to Calle a hawke; *stupare*;' 'Common slaughter;

¹ Can this be the same as *Blondere* in the *Ayenbite*, p. 61?

dalitaria ; ' Fawthistelle ; *labrum Veneris* ;' ' Fox fire ; *glos* ;' ' a Martinett ; *irristiticus* ;' ' to Ouergett ; *equiparare* ;' ' to Pok ; *sinciare* ;' ' Severouse ;' ' a Skaunce ;' ' a Smytt ; *oblectamentum* ;' ' Splete ; *riqnum* ;' ' to Springe ; *euercare* ;' ' Talghe lafe ; *congiarum* ;' ' a Welpc ;' and a few others. As to any of these I shall be glad to receive suggestions.

§ 7. It is a difficult matter in the case of a work of this class, in which we have only isolated words on which to base an opinion, to decide exactly as to the birth-place or dialect of the author: and this difficulty is increased by the fact that of the copies which have come down to us neither in all probability is the autograph of the compiler, but the work of a scribe. We can, however, in the present instance assert with considerable confidence that the compiler was a native of one of the northern counties. Mr. Way was of opinion that the dialectical peculiarities of the MS. indicated that it was compiled in the north-eastern parts of England, and in this he was most probably correct. He pointed out that the names of Norwich, Lincoln, York, Richmond, Ripon, Durham and Carlisle occur in it, but we can hardly attribute much importance to this fact, inasmuch as we also find London, Salisbury, Bath, Oxford, Winchester, and Cambridge—and these are all names of places which would be likely to be familiar to a monk, and such I believe the compiler to have been, grounding my opinion on his intimate knowledge of ecclesiastical terms, as evidenced throughout the work, as well as on such slight, but, to my mind, significant entries as *didimus* for vn-Trowabylle. The mention of *Hekbets* or *Heckboats* is more to the purpose, as these appear to have been peculiar to the river Ouse in Yorkshire. So also with *Scurffe*, which appears to obtain principally on the Tees¹. So again, we have the curious expression *Gabrielle rache*, which still exists in Yorkshire. Further, the author speaks of the Wolds, which he renders by *Alpes*. On the whole it is probable that the work was compiled in the north portion of the East Riding of Yorkshire: more exactly than this it is now impossible to fix the locality. The reader will notice the large number of words occurring in our work, which are

¹ See notes, pp. 181, 326.

illustrated by quotations from the Wills and Inventories published by the Surtees Society, and from Henry Best's Farming and Account Book. Many of these, such as *Rekande*, *Spene*, *Bery*, *Scurffe*, *Ley*, *Staith*, *Mosserop*, and others, are peculiar to Yorkshire, or at least to the most northern counties.

The Addit. MS. appears to have been originally written in a purer northern dialect than Lord Monson's MS., but it has constantly been altered by the scribe. This is shown by the order in which we find the words. Thus *Spoyn* was no doubt originally written *Spune*, as is clear from its position. Again we have 'Scho' or 'Ho' in A., where Lord Monson's MS. reads 'Sche.'

The thorn letter þ is found not unfrequently throughout the work, but does not occur as the initial letter of a set of words: instead of it words beginning with *th* are given in the regular alphabetical order under T.

As in the Promptorium, the Scribe has not been consistent in his use of the thorn letter: frequently we find instead of it the *y* which not long after entirely superseded it. Occasionally we even meet with the two forms in the same line.

Sch is used for *sh*, and *sch* for *sh*, but not invariably.

§ 8. The MS. of the *Medulla Grammaticæ*, of which, by the kindness of the authorities of St. John's College, Cambridge, I have been enabled to make such free use, is that referred to by Mr. Way at p. liii of his Introduction. It is a 4to MS. belonging to St. John's College, Press Mark C. 22, on paper quires, with vellum covers to each quire. Thus the first two leaves are vellum, then come five leaves of paper, followed by two leaves of vellum, five of paper, and so on. At the end is the date, in the same handwriting as the body of the MS., 16th December, 1468. It is a Latin Dictionary, the explanation of the words being mainly in Latin¹. It was presented to the College by Thomas, Earl of Southampton, and is stated to have been purchased from William Crashawe, a brother of the poet, who was admitted fellow of St. John's in 1593. I have also at times consulted other MSS. of the *Medulla*, such as MSS. Harl. 1000, 1738, 2257, and 2270, but all the illustrations from the *Medulla*, which will be found in my notes, have

¹ Not altogether as stated in Mr. Way's *Introd.* p. liii.

been, unless it is expressly otherwise stated, taken from the St. John's MS.¹

I would especially draw attention to the very great similarity which we find in many words between the Catholicon and the Medulla, pointing clearly to the fact of a common origin.

§ 9. The authorities to which I have had recourse, and from which my notes and illustrations have been drawn are set out in the list at the end of this volume, but it may not be amiss here to refer more fully to such of them as I have found more especially useful. Amongst Dictionaries of the older English, Stratmann and Mätzner have been of the greatest value; of the latter, unfortunately, I had no opportunity of consulting a copy until after C had passed the press. Of the former I have made free use, although, at the same time, endeavouring to gather together illustrations and quotations not to be found there.

In Wright's Volume of Vocabularies, although it is far from satisfactorily free from faults and mistakes, I have found an almost endless source of illustrations of many words and of all dates².

For later English my chief helps have been Huloet's *Abecedarium*, Horman's *Vulgaria* (two most curious and interesting works, which would well repay reprinting), Baret's *Alvearie*, the *Ortus Vocabulorum*³, Levins' *Manipulus Vocabulorum*, Stanbridge *Vocabula*, Palsgrave, Cotgrave, and, in a lesser degree, Cockeram, Withals, Gouldman, and Jamieson.

For the names of plants and instances of botanical terms I have principally had recourse to Cockayne's *Leechdoms*, Lyte's translation of Dodoens, Turner's and Gerard's *Herbals*, and the several lists of plants in Wright's Volume of Vocabularies, already mentioned, besides numerous lists of plants in MSS.⁴ The Dictionary of English Plant-Names, compiled by Messrs. Britten &

¹ See Mr. Way's account of these and other MSS. of the Medulla, *Introd.* pp. 1-liv.

² A new edition, with large additions and corrections, and edited by Prof. Wülcker, is now in the press.

³ See Mr. Way's *Introd.* p. liv. I have used the edition of 1532.

⁴ Mr. Way gives a list of several, *Introd.* p. lxxvii, and many more might be mentioned. Why should not one of our Societies print a collection of some, at least, of the numerous glossaries still remaining in MS.? The light which they would help to throw on our language can not be over-estimated.

Holland, would have been of the greatest service to me had it appeared earlier.

The publications of the English Dialect Society have furnished me with abundant instances of dialectal forms and words occurring in the *Catholicon*, and still in use in our Northern Counties. More especially have I been indebted to the Glossaries of Mr. E. Peacock (Lincolnshire), Mr. C. C. Robinson (Mid-Yorkshire), Mr. Nodal (Lancashire), and Prof. Skeat's editions of Ray, &c.

Many of my illustrations, as well as hints and helps for many others are due to the publications of the late Mr. Riley for the Rolls Series. His editions of the *Liber Albus* and the *Liber Custumarum* are crammed with bits of archaeological lore, which have added vastly to the value of my notes, to which I have freely transferred them¹.

I have, of course, placed all the publications of the Early English Text Society under contribution, many of them, especially those most recently issued, I had to read through myself for the purpose, as they are not included in Stratmann. Of the publications of the Camden Society the most useful to me have been the *Thornton Romances*, the *Ancren Riwle*, and the *Bury Wills & Inventories*, the last containing a large number of valuable and interesting words and forms.

But the most valuable works to me have been the *Wills & Inventories*, the *Testamenta Eboracensia*, and other publications of the Surtees Society. It is impossible to speak too highly of the importance of these works to all students of our language and its history. Extending as they do over a period of more than 500 years, from 1085 to 1600, they afford an almost inexhaustible mine of material to the student, and the complete glossary and index which we are promised to them and the other issues of the Society will be one of the most valuable works in existence. Next in importance to the *Wills & Inventories* comes the *Farming & Account Books* of Henry Best, a Yorkshire farmer, who died in

¹ I deeply regret that by an oversight I have in two instances omitted accidentally to acknowledge the sources of my notes. A great part of those under Baynstikille and Baudstrot are from notes of Mr. Riley, in his Glossaries to the *Liber Albus* and *Liber Custumarum*. These are, I believe, the only instances in which I have omitted to give my authorities and the credit which is due to the original writer.

1645. A very slight glance will show to what a great extent this work has helped to throw light on many of the dialectal terms and forms in the *Catholicon*. For purposes of quotation, indeed, it has been a more satisfactory book than the *Wills & Inventories*, as the extracts in most cases help to explain themselves, instead of being a mere list of names. Several other publications of the same Society have also furnished a valuable and welcome quota of illustrations, more especially the *Townley Mysteries* and the *Early English Psalter*. Nor should I omit to mention the excellent reprints of Prof. Arber, as remarkable for their correctness as their cheapness.

Such have been my main resources for the earlier and dialectal illustrations of the words in the *Catholicon*: for more modern uses, Prof. Skeat's and Mr. Wedgwood's *Etymological Dictionaries* have been of the greatest service, while for Scotch words and forms I have used *Jamieson's Dictionary*.

§ 10. And now my task is done, with the exception of one pleasant duty, that of returning thanks to those gentlemen who have in various ways assisted me during the progress of the work. The chief thanks both of the Societies and of myself are of course due to Lord Monson for his great kindness in lending this valuable MS. freely and willingly, without any restriction as to time, for so many years.

Next our thanks are due to Prof. Mayor and the authorities of St. John's College, Cambridge, for the willingly-granted loan of their MS. of the *Medulla*, and to Mr. H. B. Wheatley for his very interesting Preface.

My own thanks are especially due to Mr. H. Hucks Gibbs, first, for kindly lending me his set of the publications of the *Surtees Society*, of which I have made so large a use in my notes; and secondly, for assistance in the explanation of several words, which had long puzzled others as well as myself. To Mr. Furnivall and Mr. J. H. Hessels I am similarly indebted, for help in my hunt after the origin and meaning of a large number of words; while from Prof. Skeat I have, as ever, always received a ready aid. In especial I am deeply indebted to Mr. Wedgwood, who has kindly found time to read over a large proportion of the work in proof, and by his suggestions and help has contributed not a little to its value.

§ 11. In the preceding pages I have endeavoured to explain clearly the plan on which I have carried out this work, and the sources on which I have drawn for the notes. That the work will be found in every way satisfactory is far beyond my expectations. That deficiencies and short-comings will most disagreeably make themselves evident in some places, and excess in others is, I fear, unavoidable in a work of this kind; and I can only lay it before the Societies with a confident hope that, despite its failings, it will be found of value for the number and variety of the illustrations collected together in it. The work was originally intended for the members of the Early English Text Society only, the Council of the Camden Society having some years ago determined not to follow up the joint publication of Levins' *Manipulus Vocabulorum*. When, however, about half of the *Catholicon* had passed the press, the proposal to join in its production was made to the Camden Society, and it is a source of very great gratification to me that the Council of the Society which printed the *Promptorium* has recognized the present volume as a worthy companion to Mr. Way's admirable work. It has occupied my leisure now for more than three years, and in parting with it I seem to part with an old friend, whose welfare and progress have so largely occupied my thoughts during that time. It would have been better for the Societies had Mr. Wheatley been able to find time in his busy life to write a longer introduction to this work, but as it is, I can only commend the book to the impartial judgment of the members of the two Societies, in the words of the original compiler himself: 'Si qua in ea reprehensione digna invenerint, aut corrigant, aut oculis clausis pertranseant, aut saltem humane ignorantie imputent.'

SIDNEY J. H. HERRTAGE.

MILL HILL, N.W.,

August, 1881.

NOTE BY THE DIRECTOR.

A Member of the Society having sent a list of *corrigenda*, they were submitted by me to Mr. Herrtage. A few, as he informs me, are justified by the MS. The remaining suggestions are as follows:—

P. 3, col. 1, l. 6, the comma placed after “nullus” should be after “petat.”

P. 5, col. 1, l. 5, for “tum” read “tamen.”

P. 7, col. 2, l. 9, for the lines 9-12 read—

“Totus comprehendit massam, sed dividit omnis;

Et quandoque tamen complectitur omnia cunctus.”

P. 7, col. 2, l. 15, the MS. A. has “id est” before “omnia.”

P. 38, col. 1, l. 21, “fultrum.” The MS. has this here, but “fulcrum” should be read.

P. 40, col. 1, l. 7, for “filiceus” read “flicensis.”

P. 41, col. 2, l. 8, for “fura” read “sura.”

P. 57, col. 2, l. 11, for “fultrum” read fulcrum.

P. 74, col. 2, l. 11, MS. A. has “qui,” not “quis.”

P. 76, col. 1, l. 13, the reading given spoils the metre. The MS. A. really has,

“Est seges atque seres sunt ac etiam sata messes.”

Line 17, “quum” is never found in MSS. of this date; it should be “quando,” which will make the line scan.

P. 76, col. 2, l. 1, MS. A. has

“Deque creando seres fertur quia res creat omnes.”

P. 90, col. 1, lines 2 and 3, the line should be,

“Est zizannia, sunt zizannia, plura nieque.

P. 99, col. 2, l. 29. For this line read,

“Scrobs scrobis est fovea, sed scobs scobis, unde fit illa.”

A. adds “scilicet fovea.”

P. 135, col. 1, l. 11, something is wanting in this line.

P. 138, col. 2, l. 6, for "fultrum," read "fulcrum."

P. 153, col. 2, l. 3, dele [? virum], which does not scan.

P. 189, col. 1, l. 9, "manus." I think this must be "mannus" (both for sense and metre's sake).

P. 189, col. 1, l. 11, "rede" seems to me quite right. "A carriage's drawers we call veredi."

P. 190, col. 2, l. 5. This must be the stock line,

"Tolle me-mu-mi-mis in variando domus" (not "mus").

P. 190, col. 2, l. 14. This line will not scan. Clearly, instead of foisting in "que," read "ac" for "at."

P. 194, col. 2, l. 8, "morum." I suppose this is "mor'," *i.e.* "more."

P. 265, col. 2, l. ult. for "fueri," read "fuere."

P. 275, col. 1, l. 9, A has quod construxerit.

P. 281, col. 2, l. 14. This line ought to be,

"Mingere fit proprie quoniam sic convenit esse."

P. 299, col. 1, l. 16, for "est," read "sit," which gives metre and grammar.

P. 306, col. 1, line 18, for "perpendicularumque," read "perpendicularum quod."

P. 307, col. 1, line 12, read "utroque" for "uterque."

P. 323, col. 1, line 3. This line is wrong.

P. 328, col. 1, l. 10. This line will neither scan nor construe. The first word is probably "post."

P. 335, col. 2. The last line does not seem sense.

P. 340, col. 2, l. 18, for "hominez," read "homines" or "hominem."

P. 340, col. 2, l. 25, for "sic quum," read "si quando"

P. 359, col. 1, l. 9, for

"Fercula nos faciant prelatos, fercula portant,"

read,

"Fercula nos satiant, prelatos fercula portant."

Mr. Herrtage adds that in the Additional Notes, p. xxxi., line 12, the words "In the note for Blodevren read Blodeyren" should be omitted, and he also sends the following corrections:—

Mr. J. H. Hessels, who is editing a new and revised edition of Du Cange for Mr. John Murray, has pointed out a mistake in the reading of the Addit. MS. under Defoulle, p. 94, col. 1, l. 15, *viz.*: *corpora*. It

stands in the MS. ' *cor A*,' which should, of course, have been printed as *correpta A*,' as in other cases throughout the volume. In some cases these notes of the compiler will be found to have been omitted when only occurring in the Addit. MS. This is due in a great measure to the fact that the Addit. MS was used mainly for purposes of collation and filling up gaps. In some cases, too, Latin words occurring in the Addit. MS. have been passed over. This was done sometimes intentionally, on the ground that the difference in spelling was very slight. Occasionally, however, both Mr. Brock and myself have no doubt missed some words which occur only in the Addit MS., and this is accounted for by the fact that the Latin equivalents in the two MSS. are not given in the same order, so that when many equivalents were given it was an easy matter to miss one or more, in spite of all our care. My business lay mainly with the English words, the Latin equivalents being of secondary importance, though they prove to be of great value to Mr. Hessels for his work. It is to be hoped that some Mediæval Latin Text Society or some German Editor will supplement my work by printing the Addit. MS. in full.

Introduction, pp. xv, xvi : my note as to *conquestus* is all wrong. The inscription simply means "in the fifteenth year of the seventh Henry after the Conquest." I was misled by the fact that there had been no Henrys before the Conquest.

List of Authorities. The date of La;amon is misprinted 1305, instead of 1205.

ADDITIONAL NOTES.

Page 17. **Badildore.** This undoubtedly here means the instrument used by washers to beat coarse clothes. In Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 269, we have '*Hoc feratorium, Hoc pecten*, a batyllore,' and Palsgrave has, 'Batyldore, *battorer a lessine*.' In the Invent. of Raffe Gower, of Richmond, taken in 1567, are included 'iiij *balle dowres*, a maille and a maille pyllone.' *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 197.

Bafynstylkyle. 'Sir, (said the Foxe) it is Lentren yee see,
And I can neither fish with huke nor net,
To take ane *Banstickle*, though we both should die.'

Henryson, *Moral Fables*, 1571, p. 65.

This is, no doubt, the same word as *beynstyllys*, which occurs in a burlesque poem in *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 86, and seems to have puzzled Mr. Halliwell:

'Then ther com masfatus in mortros alle soow,
Borhammys [flounders] and *beynstellys*, for thei myst not goo.'

18. **Bakke.** '*Hec resperitio*, a bake.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 220. 'More lounge derkenes than lyght, lyke unto a beest called a *bakke*.' Bp. Fisher, Works, p. 87. See also Douglas, *Encidos*, Bk. xiii. Prol. p. 449.

Baldestrot. '*Hic leno, -nis*, baustrott.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 216.

19. **Balyngar.** 'Ther wer lost ij carykkes and two *balyngers* with marchaundydes and other gooles, and alle the peple that were within.' *Caxton. Chronicle of England*, 1482, ch. cxxiv. p. 304. In the State Papers, Henry VIII, vol. ii. p. 76, is a complaint that 'oon Rychard Pepyr, of Caleys, hath of late robbed and dyspoyled twoo Brytton shippis upon the see, and hath brought with hym oon of their *balyngers*.'

'In Bote, in *Balyngar* and *Bargis* The twa Armyis on otheris chargis.'

Lyndesay, *Monarchie*, Bk. ii. l. 3101.

See the Ancient Scottish Prophecy, printed by Prof. Lumby in his edition of *Bernardus De Cura Rei Fam.* p. 21, l. 116—

'Fra farnelande to the fyrt h salbe a fayr sygh
O barges and *ballungerys*, and mony brod sayle.'

Balke. 'It is and ought to bee the care of shepheards . . . that, when their sheepe have had their will on the stubbles three weekes or a moneth, then to have an eye to the heades, *balke*s and divisions that lye betwixt two faughes, for that is usually a battle, sweete, moiste and (as wee say) a naturall grasse.' Best, *Farming, &c., Book*, p. 28. 'He that wylle stalke, Be brook or *balke*.' *Coventry Mysteries*, p. 343. 'My body on *balke* per bod in sweuen.' *Allit. Poems*, A. 62. The verb occurs in Gower, i. 296—

'So well halt no man the plough That he ne *balke*th other while.'

Bancour. 'For the array of the hall four *bankers*.' *English Gilds*, p. 233.

Bande of a dure. In the *Cursor Mundi*, 19306, we are told that when the angel delivered the Apostles from prison he

'pe prisun dors left als he fand, Noiþer he brak ne barr ne *band*.'

In the Invent. of Sir J. Birnauld, 1565, we find 'iiij bucket grithes, iiij iron *bandes* for a doore, j stancyon of iron and a barre.' *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 178: and in the Invent. of John Colan, of York, 1490, is an item, 'De ij veteribus *lez dure bandes*, ferri vjd.' *Testamentu Ebor.* iv. 59. See the curious burlesque poem printed in *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 86, where the writer speaks of '*Dore-bundy*s stalkyng one styltius, in ther hondus gret olms.'

20. **Bannock.** Turner in his *Herbal*, pt. ii. lf. 33, says of Lentil that 'it hath litle coddes somthyng flatt, wherein are conteyned in euery one about iij or iiij granes in figure flat lyke a halfpenny, but somthyng rysyng in bignes toward the middes, as a litle cake or *bannock* is which is hastily baked vpon y^e harth.'

Banworte. '*Sueige*, ban-wyrt.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 68. '*Osmund*, osmunde, bon-wurt.' *Ibid.* p. 141.

20. **Bane schawe.** Langham in his Garden of Health, 1633, p. 93, recommends 'For the *boneshawe* and gout, seeche the flowers [of Broome] with wine and oyle oliue, apply it.' In a long list of diseases printed in Jamieson from 'Montgomerie, Watson's Coll. iii. 13,' s. v. Cleik are mentioned 'Bock-blood and *Benshaw*, Spewen sprung in the Spald.' Grose, in his Glossary, gives '*Boneshave*, bony or horny excrescence or tumour growing out of his horses heels; perhaps so called from a distant resemblance to the substance of a bone spavin: also, the scratches. Exmore.'

21. **Barsepay.** In the translation of Vegetius on the Art of War, in Royal MS. S A xii. lf. 103, is an account of a berfry, which may be compared with the description of that in *Sir Ferunbras* given in my note: 'A somer castel or a rolling tour is a gyn of werre moche and large and of grete cost. hit is made squaar as a tour of stoon, of grete bemes and plancheres nayled and pyuned and framed to-gidre: and for it schole not be lictliche I-brend ne fyred wip enemyes, hit is heled wip-oute with rawe hyde and wete hayres and feltes. ¶ Pese towres after here heythes þei hauen here brede, some ben xxx^{ti}, some xl^{ti}, some fifty foote squaar of brede . . . he haþ many stages, in many manere wise he harmeþ and assaileþ. he haþ in þe neither flore I-heled his mynours to digge and myne þe wal. he haþ þere also þe gyn þat is cleped þe Ram wip strokes to stonye þe wal. ¶ In þe mydde stage [he] haþ a foldyngge briggge to let falle soleyynliche vpon þe top of þe walle, And so to renne into þe citee wip men of armes, and take þe citee at his wille. In þe ouer stage he haþ scheltes, casters, slyngeres, and alle manere diffence. þe whiche for þei ben ouer þe heeldes of hem þat ben on þe walles wip alle manere egge toole, nameliche wip grete stones, þei sleep or betep away from þe walles alle þat stondeþ vnder hem.' Compare P. Somyr Castell. In the *Allit. Poems*, B. 1187, we are told that when Nebuchadnezzar besieged Jerusalem there was 'at vch bruggge a *berfrye* on basteles wyse; and so when besieging Thebes Alexander

'and his folk alle, Myd *berfreyes*, with alle gyn.'

Faste assailed heore wallis *Alisaunder*, 2277.

See also R. de Brunne's *Chronicle*, ed. Furnivall, p. 36, l. 1031.

22. **Barnakylle.** In the 14th cent. glossary in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 180, '*frenum cum chamo*' is glossed by 'brydylle' and 'barnaculle,' and again, on the following page, we have '*camus*, barnaculle.' Trevisa in his trans. of Higden, i. 353, says of the Irish: 'þey dryueþ hir hors wip a chambre 3erde in þe ouer ende instede of *barnacles* and of bridels of reest [*cani vice*].' See also Wyclif, Proverbs xxvi. 3, Psalms xxxi. 9, &c. 'Barnacles or Burnacles to putte on a horses nose to make hym to stande. *Pastorius*.' Huloet. '*Brayes*. Barnacles for a horses nose.' Cotgrave.

23. **Barras.** 'The Cristen men chasede þam to þe *barres*,

And sloughe righte there fele folke and fresche.' *Sege off Melayne*, 1159.

See also l. 1279: 'þe owte *barres* hew þay down.'

Baslarde. In the Invent. of John de Scardeburgh, taken in 1395, we find mentioned, 'unum *baselard* ornatum, cum manubrio de murro, pret. vj^s. viij^d. vend. pro xi^s.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 3.

24. **Bature.** See the recipe 'for Freture' in the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 39:

'With egges and floure in *batere* pou make, Put berme þer to, I undertake, &c.'

Beabowteward. I ought to have explained that this means to try, attempt, as shown by the latin equivalents Chaucer in the *Knight's Tale*, 1146, has:

'Now thou woldest falsly *ben aboute* To love my lady.'

Compare the *Ancrens Riwle*, p. 234, "'Lo!" cweð ure Louerd, "Satan is 3eorne *abuten* worto ridlen þe ut of mine corne!"' and the *Sowdone of Babylone*, l. 839: '*Ferumbras was euer a-bowte* To fyghte withe Olyvere.'

'Syr Marrok, hys steward To do hys lady gyle.'

Was faste *abouteward*

Sir Triamour, 65.

Bealle. In *Genesis & Exodus*, after the departure of his brothers with the cup hidden in Benjamin's sack,

Josef haueð hem after sent.

And *bi-calleð* of harme and scaðe.'

ðis fonde hem ouertakeð raðe,

l. 2314.

'Memme, *bikalled* of tresoun, And has me put her in presoun.' *Ywaine & Gawaine*, l. 2133. In *Allit. Poems*, A. 913, the word is used in the simple meaning of call. '*Be calle* þam of tresoun.' Robert of Brunne, p. 257.

25. **Bedded.** '*Paraliticus, bedreda.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 89. John Baret by his Will, 1463, bequeathed 'as moche ferthyng white breed as comyth to iiij^s. ij^d. to be delyd . . . a part to *bedrefolke* and a part to the prisowneres and to the laserys.' *Bury Wills*, &c. p. 28; and John Coote in 1502 left 'vj^s. viij^d. to be delte in *bedred* men or women.' *Ibid.* p. 92. 'Seke I was and *bedred* lay.' Hampole, *Pricke of Cons.* 6198. See also *Early English Poems*, p. 134, l. 57; and Wyclif, Works, ed. Matthew, pp. 7 and 186.

Bedstocks. This is of frequent occurrence in 15th-17th century wills and inventories. Thus in 1567 Edward Parkinson had amongst his goods, 'one pare of cerved *bedstokes*, with bedding and hangings, ij^l. vi^s. viij^d. . . . two pare of *bedstokes*, with bedding, xxvi^s. viij^d.' *Wills & Invent.* i. 272; and in 1541, in the Invent. of Roger Pele, are mentioned 'ij parre of *bedstoks*, price xij^s.' *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 22; see also *ibid.* pp. 91, 133, 201, &c.

Bedstreyn. Tusser, *Five Hundred Points*, ch. xix. st. 40, uses *bedstraw* for clean straw: 'By thend of October, go gather vp sloes,
haue thou in a readines plentie of thoes,
And keepe them in *bedstraw*, or still on the bow,
to staie both the flixe of thyselpe and thy cow.'

26. **Behovefulle.** Best, in his *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 37 says. 'It is very *bhooorefull* to see that an haywaine bee well raked.'

'Good let oc ðu hem bi-se, Alswilc als hem *bi-huflik* bee.' *Genesis & Exodus*, 4108. See Shakespere, *Romeo and Juliet*, IV. iii. 8.

Beke handes. I have no doubt now that my note on this word is wrong, and that the true reading is 'to Beke waundes.' I was led astray by the latin equivalent, and the *Ortus*. The meaning is to heat unseasoned wood by the fire for the purpose of straightening it. Thus Neckam in his treatise *De Utensilibus*, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 111, says a farmer should have

'bastuns· peuz endurziz idem
justes et palos sepius in igne probatos vel exploratos;' and H. Best says, 'after that we have cutte our wilfes and saughs, and sorted them . . . wee sette our foreman and another to *beakinge* of them; and for this purpose they fetch a bottle of pease-strawe, or a bottle of barley-strawe, and then doe they take the stickes and sette them vp an ende slantinge against the hudde, and keepe a good fire under them.' *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 122. The verb is still common in the North: in *Ywaine & Gawin*, 1459, a knight is described as lying '*bekend* in his bed'; and Markham in his *Cowntrey Farme*, 1616, says: 'when you bring your grey-hound home at night, you shall bring him to a faire fire, and there let him *beake* and stretch himselfe, and doe you ticke him at the least an houre or more before you put him into his kennell.' In *Le Bone Florence*, 99, we have:

'He had more mystyr of a gode fyre To *beyke* hys boones by.'

Of bryght brondys brennyng schyre,

By this we may explain the entries in the Promptorium: '*Beykyng* or *streykyng* (strekyng J. N.). *Protencio, extencio;*' and '*Streykyng* or *spreddyng* owute (or *beykyng*, *supra*; *strekyng*, to *strikyng* oute P.). *Extencio, protencio.*' The more common form (still surviving in the provinces) is to *beath*, which is used by Tusser, ch. xxiii. st. 9:

'Yokes, forks, and such othir, let baillie spie out,

and gather the same as he walketh about.

And after at leasure let this be his hier,

to *beath* them and trim them at home by the fier;'

on which Tusser Redivivus (D. Hilman) notes: '*Bathing* at the Fire, as it is commonly called, when the wood is yet unseasoned, sets it to what purpose you think fit.' See also Douglas, *Aeneidos*, Bk. v. p. 131 and Bk. vii. p. 201.

27. **Belle man.** John Baret in his Will, 1463, directed that 'the ij *bellemen* haue ij gownys, and be ij of y^e fyve to holde torches, and ij^l. and here mete. and y^e Sexteyn of y^e chirche to haue brede and drynke and xij^d. for his rynggyng and his mete.' *Bury Wills*, &c. p. 17; and again, p. 28, he directs 'that the *belle meen* haue ij^l. to go yeerly abwte the town at my yeerday for my soule and for my faderis and my modrys.' On the other hand John Coote, in 1502, declares he will have 'neyther ryngyn nor *belman* goynge,' but all 'to be don in secrete maner.' *Ibid.* p. 92. The duty of these bellmen was to go round a town on the anniversary of the death of any person, calling on all who heard them to pray for the soul of the departed. In 1433 John Dene, Canon of Ripon, left in his Will to

'le *belman* iiij^d.' *Test. Ebor.* ii. 43. See also the account of the expenses incurred at the funeral of Thomas de Dalby in 1400, where we have an item, '*campanatori pro praconizatione obitus per civitatem* iiij^d.' *ibid.* iii. 19.

28. **Benes spelked.** Compare *Spelkyd benes*, p. 353. In the glossary in MS. Harl. 3376, of the 10th century is given '*Faba frisa*, gegrunden bean, *s. dicta quia molata est.*'

Benet. See notes to *Coniure*, p. 74, and *Ostils*, p. 262.

decon subdeacon benott *idem est.*

'*Diaconus, subdiaconus, exorcista, benedictus.*' *Liber Equus Cabullus*, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 182. '*Hic exorcista, A^{ce}. a benet.*' *ibid.* p. 263. The author of the *Fardle of Factions*, 1555, identifies the Acolyte with the Benet: 'The Acholite, whiche we calle *Benet* or Cholet, occupieth the roume of Candlebearer.' Pt. II. ch. xii. p. 267.

29. to **Bery.** We find this word frequently in North Country wills and inventories of the 15th-17th centuries. Thus in the Invent. of Jane Lawson, taken in 1557, we find an item, 'In *beryd* corn in the barne viij^d.' *Wills & Invents.* i. 158; and in 1570 E. Parkinson left in 'The Ry Barne. In rye not *buried* xx thraves liij^s. iiij^d.' *ibid.* p. 272. See also p. 331, and p. 341, where, in the Invent. of Bertram Anderson, in 1570, are mentioned, 'otes *buried* eight lode xx^s.—in *vberied* whete xiiij thraves xx^s.—in pease *vberied* iij quarters, xxxvi^s.' See also *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 42. H. Best in his *Farming, &c. Book*, 1641, p. 132, gives the particulars of the wages paid 'for *buryinge* of corne by quarter-taile, and again, p. 142, he says, 'to our thrashers, that *bury* by quarter-taile, wee have allwayes given heretofore 4^d. a quarter for otes.' Wyclif uses the word in the sense of trodden, beaten: 'Bi the *beryd* [comyuli vsid P. *tritum* V.] weye we shulen goon.' Numbers xx. 19; and again: 'tho that wenten in bi hem 3eden a wey bi streyt *beryd* paththis out of the weye.' Judges v. 6; see also Jeremiah xviii. 15. In the *Anceren Riwle*, p. 188, we have: 'Loke! douhter, loke! hu he hit schal abuggen, and þer 3e schulen iseon *bunsen* ham mit tes deoffes bettes,' where one MS. reads *berien*.

Besande. See Thynne's *Animadversions*, p. 31. In the quotation from Cotgrave in the note for 'worth a double duck at the peece,' read 'worth a double duckat the peece.'

31. A **Bygirdylle.** 'Jeremyas sigh his *brigirdel* yroted [*Unbare sunt putrefactum*].' Trevisa's Higden, iii. 85.

32. **Byrelawe.** See Jamieson, s. v. and Prof. Skeat, Etymol. Dict. s. v. *Bylaw*.

Byrke. 'He bete hur wyth a 3erde of *byrke*.' *Le Bone Florence*, 1518. In an inventory dated about 1480 are mentioned 'li shaffe [of arrows] *birk* and hesh of temer waire.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 253. '*Populus, byrc. Betulus, byrc. Betulentum, byrc-holt.*' Aelfric's Vocab. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 33.

Byrle. In Lazamon, 24164, Arthur addressing Beduer says: 'þu art min hexte *birle* her,' and again, 24604, 'An oðer half wes Beduer, þas kinges hæge *birle*,' where the meaning is cup-bearer as also in the *Ormulum*, in the account of the marriage at Cana where we read: 'Sannte Mar3e 3ede anan, & se33de to þe *birless*

Ðoþ þatt tatt he shall biddenn 3uw.' l. 14023.

'All forþi wass dæþess drinnch Till þatt Johan.'

Allheresst brohht & *birrledd*

Ibid. 15225.

See also Douglas, *Aeneados*, Bk. iii. p. 79, and Bk. viii. p. 247.

A **Birynge yrne.** '*Character, grece, stilus, figura, ferrum coloratum, quo note pcedibus inuuntur, mearcisem.*' Gloss. MS. Harl. 3376. See Best, *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 71.

33. **Blabery.** Turner, in his *Herbal*, pt. ii. lf. 61, says that 'many . . . haue erred . . . in takyng the *bleberries* or hurtel berries in the stede of the myrtle tre.'

Blabyrlyppyd. In the *Digby Mysteries*, p. 90, l. 927, the King of Marcyll addresses his subjects as '*brawlyng brelles, and blabyr-lyppyd bychys.*'

34. to be **Blerid.** 'For all ower besynes, *bleryd* is ower eye.' *Digby Myst.* p. 92, l. 985.

to **Blessum.** In the Early English Psalter (Surtees Soc. ed. Stevenson), Ps. lxxvii. 70 is thus rendered:

'He ches Davyd, hyne hisse

And up-bare him alle with blisse;

Of herdes of schepe þat be,

Of after-*blissmed*, him name he;

where the Vulgate reads *de post fatantes*, and the meaning is pregnant. The translator

evidently read the Vulgate version as *de post-factantes*. Purvey more correctly reads 'for bihynde scheep with lambren.' Fitzherbert in his *Boke of Husbandry*, fo. E 2 back, says 'that man, that hath the best shepe pasture for wynter, and some spryngynge in the begynnyng of the yere, he maye suffre his rammes to goo with his ewes all tymes of the yere, to *blyssomme* or ryde when they wyll.'

35. to **Blyndfeyld**. In the account of the conversion of St Paul in the *Cursor Mundi*, 19615, the writer says that '*blinfeld* he was als he sua lai,' where other MSS. read *blenfefeld*, *blindfeld*, and *blyndfælde*. In Caxton's *Charles the Grete*, p. 82, Oliver, after his capture by the Saracens, had 'hys eyen *blynfelde* and hys hondes straitly bounden;' and in *Sir Ferumbas*, 3011: 'Gy of Borgoyngre þer a foud. *g-blyndfalled*, and by-bounde.' In the quotation from Palsgrave for *Je vende* read *Je vende*.

a **Bluderyne**. In the note for **Blodevren** read **Blodeyren**. In the Invent. of John Stubbes, of York, barber, taken in 1451, we find the following entry: '*De blode greus* et launcettes in j case, ijs.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 118.

36. a **Bob of grapys**. Compare *Sir Gawayne*, 206, where the Green Knight is described as bearing 'in his on honde . . . a holyn *bobbe*.'

a **Bole of a tre**. 'This is the shadowe of the *bole of the tree*.' Fisher, Works, p. 315.

A **Bonet of a saille**. Douglas in his *Aeneados*, Bk. v. p. 156, has

'All mak thaim boun And fessyn *bonettis* beneath the mane sale doun,'
'Now me behouith my shippe vnto rest, Sailles, cordes, and *bonet* put don.'

Partenay, l. 6407.

38. A **Bottelle of hay**. H. Best, in his *Farming Book*, p. 61, says: 'If the strawe or stubble lye farre from the stackes, then there will bee employment for two folkes, viz. for one to drawe and make *bottles*, and for the other to carry and serve;' and at p. 74 he says, 'you may *bottle* it [hay] up, and carry it.'

'He shall tell a tale by my fey, Although it be not worth a *botel* hay.

Chaucer, Manciple's Prol. l. 14.

39. **Bowrdeworde**. In *Genesis & Exodus*, 2880, Moses tells the Israelites '*Godes bode-wurd* bringe ic.' 'I to dai fourtentiht tald

Hou sain Jon *bodword* broht bald.' *Metrical Homilies*, p. 44.

'Bryng *bodworde* to bot blyse to vus alle.' *Allit. Poems*, B. 473.

See also *Cursor Mundi*, 1195, 8556, &c.

a **Brachett**. '*Braches* bayed þerfore, & breme noyse maked.' *Sir Gawayne*, 1142; see also ll. 1563, 1603, &c.

40. to **Bray**. See the directions for making 'Furmente' in the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 7, where we are told to take wheat and '*bray* hit a lytelle.' Wyclif in his version of 1 Kings xxv. 18, speaks of 'fyue busshellis of *brayid* corn.' '*Brayé*. Brayed, pounded, bruised, braked as hempe. *Brayer*. To bray, poune, bruise.' Cotgrave.

'The gumme of fructifying pynes eke, And *bray* alle aswel as thou canst deuyse.'

Palladius On Husbandrie, p. 199, l. 347.

a **Brakan**. In the verse in text for *dicuntur* read *dic*. '*Feugere* (a brake, feryn).' W. de Biblesworth in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 156. '*Hic felix*, -cis, A^e brakyn.' *ibid.* p. 191. In the *Allit. Poems*, B. 1675, God condemns Nebuchadnezzar to live as 'a bat, byte on þe bent of *braken* and erbes.'

a **Brake**. '*Hec vibra*, A^e a brake.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 276. '*Brayé*. Braked as hemp.' Cotgrave. 'j *brake* ij^d.' is included in the Invent. of T. Vicars, 1451. *Test. Ebor.* iii. 119.

41. to **Brawde**. In note for Gardner read Gairdner. '*Hec palmaria*, a brawdster.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 216.

þe **Brawne of a man**. See the *Song of Roland*, l. 97, where the boar is described as tearing a man's arm 'clene from the *braun*, the flesche, & the lier.'

Brawne. In the *Sege off Melayne*, 1599, the provisions of the French army are said to have been 'brede, *brawne* and wyne.' See the Babeus Book, p. 53.

42. þe **Brede**. See the account of the Marriage at Cana, as told in the *Ormulum*, where, at l. 14040, we are told that the servants at the Lord's bidding

'3edenn till & didenn þatt he se33de

& filledenn upp till þe *breud* wiþþ water þe33re fettes.'

In *Lazamon*, 23322, we read of 'æne boet' filled 'from *breorde* to grunde.' In the *Allit. Poems*, B. 1474, we have the form *brurde*; see also l. 383: '*brurifful* to þe bonkes egge.'

'Hym thought that the fruyt was goode, And gadderd *bret-ful* hys hooode.'

Sevyn Sages, ed. Wright, 945.

Bret-ful also occurs in *Pierce the Ploughmans Crede*, 223, and in Wright's *Polit. Songs*, p. 33: '*bretful* a male off noht'; and Trevisa in his trans. of Higden, ii. 173, has 'Tantalus standeþ alway in a water vp anon to þe ouer *brerde* of þe neþer lippe.' See also *Destruct. of Troy*, ll. 1256 and 10254. *Brerd* is the English and *bret* the Scandinavian form.

43. a **Brese**. '*Hic brucus*, a *breas*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 223. '*Hoc crestrum*, A^{6c} a *brese*.' *ibid.* p. 255. In Palladius *On Husbandrie*, Bk. i. l. 654, the author recommends for peahens, 'Pluck away the feet and yeve hem *breses* [locustas]'; and again, for sitting hens, '*bresed* whete and *breses* longe.' l. 679. In the *Early English Psalter*, Ps. civ. 34 is rendered

'He saide, and gressop sone come þare, And *brese* [*brucus* V.] of whilk na tale na ware,
where Wyclif reads 'werte werm' and Purvey *bruk*. 'The *brese* upon her, like a cow in June.' *Shakspere*, *Ant. & Cleop.* III. x. 14.

a **Bretasyng**. '*Hoc signaculum*, a *bretys*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 236. '*Hoc propinaculum*, A^{6c} a *bretayge*.' *ibid.* p. 264. '*Propungnacula*, *brytegy's*.' *ibid.* p. 130.

'Trwe tulkkes in toures teneled wyth-inne,

In bigge *brutage* of borde, bulde on þe walles.' *Allit. Poems*, B. 1190. Wyclif, Works, ed. Arnold, i. 191, has 'the hijest part of þis toure is *brytegyng* of charite.' See also Song of Solomon, viii. 9, and Buttress in Skeat's *Etymol. Dict.*

44. to **Bryme**. In Palladius *On Husbandrie*, Bk. iii. l. 1051, we are told that in May 'bores gladly *brymmeth*;' and again, l. 1068—

'Thees if me spende, or mynt for them receyve, Forth pigges moo.'
The sonner wol they *brymme* ayeine and brynge

to **Bryse**. 'Bowe shal he *bris* and breke wapenes ma.' *E. E. Psalter*, Ps. xlv. 10. See also Ps. xxxvi. 17.

a **Broche** for garn. In the quotation from Douglas for 'daith mahyng' read 'claith makyng.'

a **Brokk**. Trevisa says of Beverley that it 'hatte Beverlay, and keep Brook his lay, for many *brokkes* were somtyme i-woned to come piðer out of þe hilles.' Higden. vi. 205.

Brokylle. 'Of *brokele* kende his that he deithe,

For hy ne moze nauzt dury.' Shoreham, p. 3.

Turner, in his *Herbal*, pt. ii. ff. 64, says of Freiche Spikenard that it 'hath many rootes clengyng together, full, and not *brukle* or easy to breke.' Huloet has 'Throw out rubbel, as mortar, stone, and such lyke *brokell* of olde buyldynges. *Erudero*. Brickle or easy to be broken. *Dissipalis*.' 'I heseche you what vessell may be more *bruckle* and frayle than is our body that dayly nedeth reparacyon?' Fisher, Works, p. 91. In the *Cursor Mundi*, 24044, we have the form *bræcl*, and in Chaucer, *Parson's Tale*, p. 626, l. 473 (6-Text ed.), *brotel*.

45. **Brostyn**. '*Hernia*, burstnesse.' Stanbridge, *Vocabula*. The first quotation is from Cooper. For 'broke-ballochyd' in the quotation from Wright's Vol. of Vocab. read 'broke-ballokyd,' and for 'p. 177' read 'p. 176.'

Browes. See *R. Cœur de Lion*, 3077: '[he] soupyd off the *brouwys* a sope.

46. a **Brusket**. '*Hoc petusculum*, a *bruskette*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 222.

a **Bucler plaer**. Cp. p^o Sworde and Buckler playing. See the burlesque stories in *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 83, 'owt of ther balys come iiij. and xx^{to}. oxon *playing at the sword and bokelar*.'

47. a **Bulas**. W. de Bibleworth in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 162, has '*Le creker que crekes* (bolaces) *porte*.' '*Hec pepulus*, a *bolys-tre*.' *ibid.* p. 228.

a **Bulhede**. '*Hic capito*, a *bulhede*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 222.

a **Bultyng cloth**. In the Invent. of R. Bishop, taken about 1500, are mentioned, 'xxix yerdes off *boctyng cloth* xld.' *Test. Ebor.* iv. 192. '*Hoc pollitridium*, A^{6c} *built-clathe*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 201. 'ij *bultyng-clothes*, iiij^d.' are included in the Invent. of W. Duffield, 1452. *Test. Ebor.* iii. 137. See Babes Book, p. 12.

47. a **Burde dermande**. In an Invent. printed in *Test. Ebor.* iv. 291 is an item 'de xviiij. pro iij *dormondes bordes cum tripote*.' In the Invent. of Thomas Morton, 1448, is an item 'de ij mensis vocatis *dormoundes*, cum ij longis formulis pro eisdem v.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 108.

48. a **Burdecloth**. 'De x^d. de ij *burdelothis*. De iiiij^d. de j *burdeloth* et j *sanappe*.' Invent. of H. Grantham, 1410. *Test. Ebor.* iii. 48. See *English Gilds*, p. 233, *Babees Book*, pp. 120, 146, &c. '*Hec mappa*, A^e. *borde-clathe*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 198.

49. a **Bur tre**. Turner, in his *Herbal*, pt. ii, lf. 59 says: 'The wod [of Tamarisk] is very holow lyke vnto cloder or *bouttre*;' and again, lf. 124, '*Sambucus* is called in English Elder or *Bouttree*.' '*Hec sambucus*, a bur-tree.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 228.

a **Buyste**. '*Hec pixis*, A^e. *boyst*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 193. In the *Aucren Riwle* the author says of the devil 'he haueð so monie *bustes* (*boistes* other MSS) ful of his letuaries.' See Chaucer, *Parson's Tale* (6-Text ed.), p. 671, l. 947.

a **Butewe**. In the Ordinances of the Guild of Cordwainers of Exeter, it is ordered that search be made for 'all wete lethere and drye botez, *botwez*, schoez, pynconz, galegez, &c.' *English Gilds*, p. 332. The author of the *Faville of Facionis* mentions amongst a bishop's dress, his *boatewes*, his *Amice*, an *Albe*, &c.' Pt. II. ch. xii. p. 269.

51. a **Cake**. In the note, for 'Daupliné' read 'Dauphiné.'

Cale. 'My master supps no *coyle* bot cold.' *Towneley Myst.*, p. 18. The author of the translation of Palladius *On Husbandrie*. Bk. ii. l. 223 has '*cool* also, Garlic, ulpike eke sowe hem now [January] bothe two.' '*Hoc magudere*, A^e. *calstok*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 190.

52. to **Calkylle**. The author of the *Complaynt of Scotland* says: 'Who can *calkil* the degreis of kyn and blude of the barrons of Scotland, thai vil conforme this samyn,' p. 167. Chaucer, *Astrolabe*, p. 3, speaks of '*subtil tables calculated* for a kawse.'

a **Calle trappe**. Turner, in his *Herbal*, pt. ii, lf. 157, speaks of 'an yron wyth four pykes called . . . a *calltrop*, that is also named *tribulus*, of the lykenes that it hath wyth the fruyt of *tribulus*.' Neckam, in his Treatise *De Utensilibus* (Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 111) mentions amongst the articles necessary to a farmer—

calketrap *idem* *pedica*

'*pedicam sive discipulam, qua lupi capiuntur*.'

Dugdale, in his MS. Glossary, Harl. MS. 1129, lf. 15, has the following entry: 'Edwardus willoughby tenet manerium de wollaton de Rege, et de honore Peverell per duas partes, i feodum militare, et j messuagium, et vj bovatas, tres in Carleton vt de manerio de Shelford, per servicium vnius *Catapulte* per annum pro omni servicio. Liber Schedul. de term^o. Michael. 14 Henry IV, Nott. fol. 210.'

a **Cambake**. '*Hoc pedum*, a cambok.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 202. '*Hec cambruca*, a cambok.' *ibid.* p. 232. In this latter instance it probably means a crooked beam on which to hang carcasses of animals. Stow mentions a game played with sticks with crooked ends called *cambok*: probably the same as our hockey. 'The juys of the *Cambrook* helpith ayenst blyrnydnesse of the eyen, and heelyth whelkes and pynples of the lypes, and sleeth the chypperynge of the tonge.' Glanvil, *De Prop. Rerum*. Bk. xvii. ch. cxxxiii. p. 695.

Candyl schers. '*Emunctoria*, candeltwist.' Gloss. MS. Harl. 3376.

54. a **Caralle**. 'Oure blisse is went into wop, oure *karoles* into zorze.' *Ayenbite*, p. 71. 'A caril, *canticum*.' Manip. Vocab.

'Knyf pleyng and ek syngyng, *Carolyng* and turneieyng.'

Robert of Gloucester, p. 53.

See also *Romaunt of the Rose*, 753, 759. Gower, ii. 232, &c.

a **Cardiakylle**. In the *Digby Mysteries*, p. 106, l. 1363, the Virgin is spoken of as

'*þe mvske a-þens þe hertes of vyolens,*

'*þe Ientyll Ielopher a þens þe cardyakylles wrech*.'

'*Cardiacus dicitur qui patitur laborem cordis, uel morbus cordis, heort-coþa, uel ece, modseocnes, uel unmiht*.' Gloss. MS. Harl. 3376.

Carsay. See the Invent. of Richard Gurnell, in 1555, in which we find mentioned: 'x yards of white *carsey*, x^s. Item, xiiij yards of *carsey*, xvi^s. iiiij^d. Item, iiiij^o. yards of white *carsey*, v^s. &c.' *Richmond. Wills*, &c. p. 86.

55. a **Carte sadille**. See the burlesque poem of the 15th cent. in *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 81: 'Ther wer wesels and waspes offeryng *cartesaduls*;' see also p. 85. In 1403 we find in the Invent. of John de Scarle, 'ij *cartesadles*, viij^d.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 24. '*Hoc dorsilollum*, A^c cart-saddylle.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 202.

56. a **Cawdille**. 'Jeff sche not 3ow *cowdel* to potage,
Whan 3e had don, to comforte 3our brayn.' *Coventry Myst.* p. 139. See the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 23, where are directions for the preparation of 'Chekyns in *Cawdel*,' and again 'For a *cawdel*,' p. 51. In the *Forme of Cury*, pp. 24 and 60 are also receipts for 'Chykens in *Cawdel*,' and '*Cawdel* of Muskels.'

57. a **Chafte**. See Douglas, *Encados*, Bk. iii. p. 76: 'with your *chafstis* to gnaw 3e sal be fane.'

Chaftmonde In the *Sege off Melayne*, l. 1307, a Saracen cut Turpin with his sword and 'A *schaftemonde* of his flesche he schiare.' In Copeland's ed. of *Kyng Arthur*, 1557, Bk. vii. ch. 22, we have: 'He smote hym with a foyne through the thycke of y^e thygh, that the same wounde was a *shaftmonbrode*, & had cutte atwo many vaynes and senewes.' Cotgrave gives '*Palme*. A hand-breadth, foure fingers, or three inches in measure; also a shaftment.'

58. a **Chape of a knyfe**. See *Songs and Poems on Costumes* (Percy Soc.), p. 50: 'My baselard hath a sylver *schape*,' where the meaning is said to be the guard by which the baselard was suspended to the girdle. So also in *Morte Arthure*, 2522:

'He bare sessenande in golde thre grayhondes of sable,
With *chapes* a cheynes of chalke whytte sylver.'

'Paid to Herry Cattey for makyng clene of a knyff of my Lordes, and for a *chape*, vj!.' *Howard Household Books*, p. 220. Here the meaning is probably a sheath. Compare Shakspeare, *All's Well*, IV. iii. 163. '*Bouterolle*. The chape of a sheath or scabbard.' Cotgrave.

to **Chalange**. Wyntoun in his *Chronicle* IX. xx. 101 gives Henry IVth's words as follows:

'I Hendry of Langcastell *chalangis* þis Realm,
And þe croun, wyth all þe membris and appertenans.'

Compare the *Digby Mysteries*, p. 105, l. 1318: 'He *chalgyngyd* to be Kyng of Jewys.'

59. **Charlewayn**. 'Starre called charles wayne. Loke in seven starres. Seven starres, a signe celestial, in Englyshe called charles wayne, *Hiads*, &c.' Huloet.

a **Chare**. This is probably the same word as in *Morte Arthure*, 1886:

'Sir Cador garte *chare* theym, and couere theme faire';

and in *Sir Gawayne*, 850: 'þe lorde hym *charred* to a chambre;' and again, l. 1143:

'Braches bayed þefore, & breme noyse maked,
& pay chastysed, & *charred*, on chasyng þat went.

In the note, for 'E. Eng. Homilies' read 'O. Eng. Homilies.'

60. a **Chawylle**. 'His *chaule* aforne that shal ete up the whete.' Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 159, l. 34.

to **Chatir**. Fisher in his Works, p. 424 used the word of the teeth: 'the coldnesse of the snow shal make their teeth for to gnashe, and *chytter* in theyr heades.'

62. to **Chepe**. Caxton, in his *Chronicle of England*, pt. vii. p. 135 (ed. 1520), says: 'So we had grete *chepe* of wyne in Englande that tyme, thankid be God almyghty.'

Chesse bolle. In Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 184, l. 134, under September, we are told; '*Chesbolle* nowe beth sowe in hooite and drie Allone or other seede with.' The word was evidently used also for an onion: thus in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 191 we have '*Hec sepula*, A^c chesbolle.'

a **Chesfatt**. In the Invent. of Gerrerd Salveyn, taken in 1570, are included 'xxiij *chesefats* iiij^s.' *Wills & Invents.* i. 349. '*Hoc maltrum*. A^c chesfat.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 202. '*Fiscella*, a little basket of twigges; a frayle; a cheesefate.' Cooper. '*Fiscella*, a pyesh [?pylsh], basket, or a cheesefat: *et est dñm. de fiscina* (*qua* = a cheesefat or a fysshle lepe). Ortus.

a **Cheslep**. '*Hec lactis*, -cis, A^c cheslyppe.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 202. In the quotation from Wright given in the note for 'Cheslepe, cheese lip' read '*Hec lactis*, a cheselepe.'

a **Chestan**. In Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 216, l. 253, we have the word used for the tree: 'Chaster wol uppe of plauntes that alone upgrowe;' and at l. 283 are directions for sowing the seeds:

'Pastyne it [the ground] deep a foote and half, or plowe
It by and by, and wel with douge it fede,
And therin do thi *chastens* forto growe.'

See also l. 300, where occurs the form *chasteynes*. In Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. xv. ch. xx. p. 496, we are told that 'in Asturia in Spayne is scarce of wyne, of whete, and of oyle: for the londe is colde: but there is passyng plente of myle and *checstns*.' '*Hec castania*, A^e chestan-tre.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 192. Maundeveile tells us, p. 307, that in the land of Prester John 'ben grete Forestes of *Chesteynes*.'

63. to **Childe**. 'Alsoo ine time þæt þe wyfman lyp a *childbedde* oþer nye uor to *childi*.' *Ayenbite*, p. 224. Maundeveile tells us that when Mary 'had *childed* undre a Palme Tree, sche had gret schame, that sche hadde a childe; and sche grette, and seyde, that sche wolde that sche hadde ben ded.' p. 133. See also *K. Alisaunder*, ll. 604, 610.

a **Chymney**. A very good instance of this word, showing its original meaning, is in the *Anturs of Arthur*, xxxv. 4, where we are told that in the tent was

'A *shimnay* of charcole to chaufen þe knyzte.'

George Sell ye, in 1568, in his Will bequeathed to his wife, 'Elizabeth the Selbe, my two yron *chimnies*, and my best almerye in my hall.' *Wills & Invents*, i. 292; and in 1567 we find in the Invent. of Edward Parkinson, 'one chist, one yron *chimney*, a litle presser with a chare, x^s. . . . ij flanders chists, an yron *chymney*, a chare & a litle boord, xx^s.' *ibid.* pp. 271-2. In the 'Kalendar of the Ordinances of Worcester,' 1467, rule 26 is, 'that no *chimneys* of tre. ner thached houses, be suffred w^{yn} the cyte, but that the owners make them of bryke or stone.' *English Gilds*, p. 372.

'His fete er like latoun bright Als in a *chymne* brynnand light.'

Hampole, *Pricke of Cons.* 4368.

The earliest instance of the modern use of the word is in the *Sowdone of Babylone*, l. 2351, where Mapyne the thief is represented as gaining access to Floripas' chamber 'by a *chemney*.' See note to *Sir Ferumbras*, l. 2232.

64. a **Chire**. 'The floure of lely hath wythin as it were smalle threde that conteynyth the sede, in the mydyl stondyth *chyres* of saffron.' Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. xvii. ch. xci. p. 659.

a **Chiterlynge**. 'A chyttering, *omasum*. A chitterling, *idem*.' Manip. Vocab.

Choller. Cf. Cleveland Gloss., Atkinson. 'Coul, to scrape or rake together; to pull towards one by the aid of a rake (coul-rake), curved stick, or other like instrument.'

65. **Clappe of a mylne**. In note, for 'Persones Tale, p. 406' read 'l. 406.'

þe **Cley of a beste**. '*Ungula*, hof, *vel* clau.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 87. 'The faucon hurtyth more his pray wyth reesying thereon with his breste than wyth his bylle other wyth his *clecs*.' Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. xii. c. xxi. p. 427.

66. a **Clennes**. 'For a speciall prerogative, Because of your virginite & *clennesse*.' *Digby Mysteries*, p. 191, l. 589. See also Wyclif, Works, ed. Matthew, p. 276.

67. a **Clewe**. '*Glomer*, *globellum*, cleowen.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 59.

þe **Clippys of y^e son and moyn**. Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. xvi. ch. xl. p. 566, speaks of a stone 'callyd Eliotropia, that is tornyng awaye of the sonne. for by the stone sette bytwene vs and the sonne, this is derked as though he were in *clypse* and derked.' 'Ye wote the clerkes the *clippes* it calle.' *Towneley Mysteries*, p. 256.

68. a **Cloke**. '*Arnulausa*, *genus collobii*, an^e a selauayn.' MS. O. 5. 4 Trinity Coll. Camb.

to **Cloyke**. 'Sely Capyll, oure hen, both to and fro, she kakyls,

Bot begyn she to crok, To groyne or to *clok*,

Wo is hym is of oure cok.' *Towneley Myst.* p. 99.

'She nowe behinde, and nowe she goth before,

And *clocketh* hem, but when she fynt a corne

She chicheth hem and leith it hem before.'

Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 25, l. 660.

'The capon fedyth chekens that ben not his owne, and ledyth theym abowte, and *clockyth* as an henne, and calleth chekens togyder, *clockynge* wyth an hoars voyce.' Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. xii. ch. xviii. p. 426.

to **Clotte**. See quotations under **Melle**, p. 233. Best, in his *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 107, says, 'When a floore is decayed, that there are holes worne, they usually leade as many coupe loades of redde clay, or else of *clottes* from the faugh field, as will serve, but they must leade their *clottes* from such places where the clay is not mixed with sande;' see also *ibid.* p. 138. Glanvil tells us that 'a *clotte* ordeyned of gadrynge of powder is a clustre. for erthe bounde and clongyd togiders is a *clotte*, and yf it is broken and departed it is powdre.' *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. xvi. ch. xlvi. p. 568. Tusser in his 'Januaries abstract' bids the farmer 'in stubbed plot fill hole with *clot*.' ch. xxxiii. st. 24.

'Of spotte3 perle3 þay beren þe creste, Al-þa3 oure corses in *clotte3* clynge.'

Allit. Poems, A. 857.

'Of clai þai kest at him þe *clote*.' *Cursor Mundi*, 24026. 'Ha! a! a! cleve asundyr 3e *cloudys* of clay.' *Coventry Myst.* p. 402. 'Eke diligently *clodde* it, pyke oute stones.' Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 62, l. 28.

69. a **Clowte of yrne**. In the Invent. of the Priory of Durham, in 1446, is included 'j carecta cum rotis, iij hopis et viij carteloutez, pret. viiijj.' *Wills & Invent.* i. 95. '*Hoc epuscium, An^o* a cart-clowte.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 278.

Clumysyd. 'He es outhr *clomsed*, or wode.' *Pricke of Cons.* 1651. Dr. Morris in his Glossary quotes from the Gospel of Nichodenus, in MS. Harl 4196, 'we er *clomsel* gret and smalle.' In the *Early Eng. Poems*, p. 123, we have 'to kepe hire from *clomesyng*,' and in the *Dijby Mysteries*, p. 157, l. 522, 'than farewele, consciens, he were *clumme*.'

70. a **Cod**. Best, in his *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 115, tells us that hired labourers were provided with 'a longe *codd* putte in a longe harden bagge, and a shorter *codde* done after the same manner in stead of a pillowe.' 'One bolster and iij *codds*, iij freschine *codds*' are mentioned in the Inventory of John Wykeelyf, in 1562. *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 161. Simon Merflet in his Will, in 1462, bequeaths to his sister 'xl yerds of herlen cloth, vj. *codds*, iij par shetes, j bolster, &c.' *Test. Ebor.* ii. 261.

a **Cogge**. '*Hoc striaballum*, a cog of a welle.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 233. Fitzherbert in his *Boke of Husbandry*, fo. xliiii^b, recommends farmers when thinning their plantations to sell 'the small ashes to cowpers for garches [garthes], and the greete ashes to whele wryghtes, and the meane ashes to plough wryghtes, and the crabbe trees to myllers to make *cogges* and tonges.' '*Scariaballum*, Kog.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 180.

71. a **Colke**. 'Y^e *coul* of an apple, *cor*.' Manip. Vocab.

72. to **Colke**. Cf. O. Swed. *kylla* = to clip hair. Prov. Swedish, *kuul* = to clip hair or wool. In the Cleveland Glossary we have '*Coul*, to clip or cut close.' I think that for **Colke** we should read **Colle**, *ll* and *lk* in MSS. are not easily distinguished. Compare the *Cursor Mundi*, 13,174:

'A sargant sent he to Jaiole, And iohan hefd comanded to *cole*.'

a **Collemase**. The reference to Lydgate should have been given. *Minor Poems*, 202. In the A. S. vocabulary, in MS. Cott. Cleopatra, A iii. lf. 76^b. (printed in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 281), we have '*Parra*, cum-mase. *Parula*, col-mase.' Boorde, in his *Dyetary*, ch. xv. p. 270, says that 'All maner of smale Byrdes be good and lyght of dygestyon, excepte sparowes, whiche be harde of dygestyon. Tytmoses, *colmoses*, and wrens, the whiche doth eate spyders and poyson, be not commendable.' '*Bardioriolus*, colmase.' Aelfric's Gloss. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 30.

a **Collokis**. 'A carr, *collecke*, and two pare of trusse wips' are mentioned in the Invent. of John Rouson in 1568. *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 226. 'j bassyn, a kneading tube, iij *collecks*, a wynnocke, ij stands, a churne, a flesche *collecke*, &c.' Invent. of M. Dixon, 1563, *ibid.* p. 169. In 1437 Thomas Dautree bequeathed 'unam peciam coopertam vocatam le *collok* ecclesie mee parochiali, ad inde faciendam unam coupam sive pixidem pro corpore Christi,' i. e. a corporas case. *Test. Ebor.* ii. 61; see also *ibid.* p. 101, where John Brompton by his Will, dated 1444, bequeathed 'j *collok* argenteum pond. viij. unc. ix^d.' *Test. Ebor.* ii. 101.

à Colrake. '*Hoc vocabulum, An^{te}. a colrake.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 276. '*Hec vertybra, a col-rak.*' *ibid.* p. 233. In the Invent. of Hugh Grantham, in 1410, is an item 'de j^d. de j colrake de ferro.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 49. '*Colrakus* and copstolus, one gret whyle-barrous.' *Reliq. Antig.* i. 86. 'In the kitching one Raking croke, one Iron pot, one pele, one iron *coulrake*, ij^s. viij^d.' Invent. of G. Salveyn, 1572, *Wills & Invents.* i. 349.

73. **Come.** '*Offendix, nodus quo liber ligatur, Angl. a knotte or clospe of a boke.*' Ortus.

74. a **Conynge.** In note, in the quotation from *Sir Degrevant*, for '*conynqus*' read '*conynqus*.'

75. a **Copbande.** Best in his *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 59 uses this word in a very different sense. He says: 'If wee chance to take over much compass for a stacke soe that wee finde that wee are like to wante pease wherewith to rigge it up, then are we glad sometimes to cutte of one of the endes of the stacke with an hey spade, takeinge of as much as wee thinke will serve our turne for toppinge up or rigginge of the same. That which is layd in the fillinge overnight to save the stacke from wettinge is called boll-roakinge of a stacke, and that which is cutte of the stacke ende is called (for the most parte) a *coupe-band*.'

76. a **Corparax.** In the Invent. of Thomas Morton, Canon of York, taken in 1448, is the following: 'De j *corporali* lineo, et j *corporali* case de panno auri, cum imaginibus intextis, iij^s. iij^d.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 110; and in 1506 Dame Catherine Hastings bequeathed 'to Askton church a *corpraæ* case and a kerchow for y^e sacrament. To Norton church a *corpraæ* case, a kerchowe to be halowed for y^e *corpraæ*, and a kerchowe for y^e sacrament.' *ibid.* iv. 257. Trevisa in his Higden, v. 11, says that Pope 'Sixtus ordeyned þat þe *corporas* schulde nou3t be of silk noþe sendel.' See additional note to *Ccllokis*, above. In 1522 Agas Herte of Bury bequeathed 'iij fyne elle kerchers to be vsyd for *corporas* clothes in the chyche of Seynt James.' *Bury Wills, &c.* p. 117.

77. a **Coyseyr of hors.** 'Foles with hande: to touche a *corser* weyveth.' Palladius *On Husbondrie*, p. 135, l. 846. '*Courser of hors; courtier de chevalux.*' Palsgrave.

a **Coste.** Maundevile tells us that 'the Superficialtee of the Erthe is departed in 7 parties, for the 7 Planetes; and tho parties ben clept *elymates*.' p. 186. See also Chaucer's *Astrolabe*, p. 59: 'Sett the point therof in þat same *cost* that the mone makij fode;' and p. 48: 'the longitude of a *elymat* ys a lyne ymagined fro est to west illike distant by-twene them alle.' See also Palladius *On Husbondrie*, p. 12, l. 295.

a **Costrelle.** In 1454 William Halifax of Nottingham bequeathed in his Will to Elizabeth Neteham 'a crosse trestell, a matras, a *costerell* for ale, a bordclothe, &c.' *Test. Ebor.* ii. 173.

78. to **Cowche.** Chaucer in his *Astrolabe*, p. 40 has the noun, *cowching*, and Fisher comparing the crucifix to a book says, 'when the booke is opened & spread, the leaves be *cowched* vpon the boordes.' Works, p. 394. Maundevile tells us of the Bedouin Arabs that 'thei have none Houses, but Tentes, that thei maken of Skynnes of Bestes, as of Camaylles and of othere Bestes . . . and there benethe thei *couchen* hem and dwellen.' p. 63.

79. a **Cowschote.** '*Hic palumbus, a cowscott.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 221. '*Palumbus, cuscote, wudu-culfire.*' *ibid.* p. 62. 'So hoot is noo doumge of foule as of the douve, a *quysht* outake.' Palladius *On Husbondrie*, p. 28, l. 758.

80. a **Crakan.** See quotation from the E. E. Psalter, under **Reke**, p. 302.

Crappes. '*Hec curialis, A^c crappys.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 201. '*Hec cruralis, craps.*' *ibid.* 233. L. Lat. *crappa*.

a **Credilbande.** '*Hec fascia, A^c credyl-bande.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 203. Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. vi. ch. ix. p. 195, says: 'the nouryce hindeth the chylde togyders with *cradylbondes* to kepe and saue the chylde that he be not wyth myscrekyd lymmes.'

a **Credille sange.** 'Nouryces vse lullynges and other *cradyl songes* to pleyse the wyttes of the chylde.' Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. vi. ch. iv. p. 191.

81. a **Cressett.** 'Ordeyn eche man on his party, *Cressetys*, lanternys, and torchys lyth.' *Cov. Myst.* p. 270. See also p. 283. 'One fryn panne, a *cresset*, one flesh axe, a brandreth, &c.' are mentioned in the Invent. of Francis Wandysforde in 1559. *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 134.

82. a **Crysmatory**. Glanvil says: 'with *Cryisma* chyldern ben *cremyd* and enoynted of a symple preeste on the molde.' *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. ix. ch. xxxi. p. 367. '*Hec crisma*, A^c. creme. *Hoc crismatorium*, A^c. crismator.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 193. 'Vr *crisum* clath ful son we fille.' *Cursor Mundi*, 25725.

83. a **Crofte**. Sir R. Barton in his Will, dated 1455, bequeathed to 'Jonett Richardson . . . terme of hire lyfe, tenement in Whenby w^t a garth and a *croft* next vicarage.' *Test. Ebor.* ii. 216. See also *Bury Wills*, &c. pp. 47, 48, 49.

a **Croppe**. 'This warre beganne noo creature but she,
ffor she is *croppe* and rote and euery dele.' *Generydes*, l. 4941.
'*Croppe* and tail To save in setting hem is thyne advail.'

Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 78, l. 496.

84. a **Crowde**. Lydgate in his *Pylgremage of the Sowle*, Bk. v. ch. viii. fol. 99 (ed. 1483) tells us that 'Dauid ordeyned plente of lusty instrumentes, bothe organs and harpes, Symbals and sawtryes, *kroudes* and tympanis, trompettes and tabours and many other.'

a **Crudde**. 'Quycke syluer *cruddeth* not by itself kynully wythout brymstone: but wyth brymstone, as wyth substance of lead, it is conglyed and fastnyd toggyders.' Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. xvi. ch. vii. p. 555.

'Alle fresshe the mylk is *crodded* now to chese
With *crudde* of kidde, or lambe, other of calf
Or floure of tasil wilde.' Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 154, l. 141-2.

87. a **Currou**. 'Get the a *currou* whare thou may.' *Sege off Melayne*, 1378.

89. **Daysardawe**. Best, in his *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 132, says: 'him alsoe wee employ as a seedesman in hauer seede time, when wee come to sowe olde *ardure*,' where the meaning is fallow. Compare Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 106, l. 68:
'Nowe cicera the blake is sowe in season, On *erthes* tweyne or oon sowe hem as peson.'

90. to **Dayse**. The verb occurs with an active meaning in the *Allit. Poems*, B. 1538:
'Such a *dasande* drede dusched to his hert.'

a **Daysyberd**. See Chester Plays, ii. 34.

to **Dawe**. See the *Song of Roland*, l. 389: 'or it *dawen* the day;' and *Allit. Poems*, B. 1755: '*daxel* neuer an-oper day þat ilk derk after.

91. **Dawnger**. See P. Plowman, B. xvi. 263.

92. **Dede**. The quotation should read as follows:

'To *dede* I drawe als ye mai se.' *Metrical Homilies*, p. 30.

93. to **Desden**. In the *Digby Mysteries*, p. 216, l. 1352 we have the adverb: 'to be scornyd most *dedenynglye*.'

to **Defye**. See the *Digby Mysteries*, p. 156, l. 511: 'I it *defye*;' and R. de Brunne's *Meditations*, l. 743:
'Y haue be skurged, scorned, *dyffyed*,
Wounded, angred, and crucyfied.'

'O slepy night, I the *defie*.' Gower, ii. 97.

94. to **Defy**. Gower, iii. 25 has:

'That is of him self so tough My stomach may it nought *defie*.'

'Moche mete and *ruddyfyd* feblith the pulse.' Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. iii. ch. xxiv. p. 74. See also Lydgate, *Minor Poems*, p. 131.

a **Deye**. '*Androgia, an^ce. a deye. Androchia, an^ce. a deye. Androchia qui curam gerit de lacticiuis.*' MS. O. 5. 4 Trin. Coll. Camb. Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. xx. ch. lxxiv. p. 904, tells us that 'chese hyghte caseus cadendo. fallynge. for it fallyth and passyth away soone, and slydeth oute betwene the fyngres of the *Deye wyffe*.'

99. to **Dike**. Amongst the debts of Francis Wandysforde, at his death in 1559, is an item 'to Robert Walker for xij rude of *dyke dyked*, xvij^d.' *Richmond. Wills*, &c. p. 138.

100. a **Dirsynge knyfe**. In the Invent. of W. Coltman, of York, 1481, we find 'j stule, j trow et j *drissynge-knyfe*, ij^d.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 261.

a **Dische berer**. '*Discifer, disc-þein*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 93.

a **Dische benke**. In the Invent. of R. Bishop, taken about 1500, is an item, 'j *dyschbenke* xij^d.' *Test. Ebor.* iv. 193.

101. to **Desseise**. See the *Lay-Folks Mass-book*, p. 35, l. 376: 'Pore, cxyld, *dysesud* if þai be,' where the word is wrongly explained in the glossary as disquieted, vexed.

104. a **Dorsur**. Wyclif, Works, ed. Matthew, p. 424, complains of the 'curiouse' of the clergy in 'hallis, boþe in making of þe housis, in *doseris*, bancurs, & cuzshens.' '*Dorsorium*, an^{ce}. a dorsere.' MS. O. 5. 4 Trin. Coll. Camb.

105. to **Dowe**. In the second quotation from Wyclif, p. 124, for 'þas' read 'þus.'

106. **Draf**. The Invent. of Katherine, Lady Hedworth, taken in 1568, includes 'one *draffe* tub iiiij^d.' *Wills & Invents*. i. 282. In Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 67, l. 162, we are told that as a compost for vines '*wyndraf* is goode comixt with dounge;' and again, p. 22, l. 580:

'yf thaire appetite
with *droff* of wyne be fedde, anon bareyne thei beth.'

'By hote water the fatnesse of oliues is departed the beter for the drastes: hulls and *draffe* flete aboute the water and ben craftly departed at laste.' Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. xvii. ch. cxii. p. 675.

108. **Dreggis**. '*Amureca* *ǝ. fex olci*, dersten.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 94.

Dressoure. In the Invent. of W. Duffield in 1452 are included 'cultelli pro le *dressour* iiiij^d.' *Test. Ebor*. iii. 136.

110. **Drovy**. See the *Bestiary* in *An Old Eng. Miscell.* l. 523:

'Ne mai it wunen ðer-inne, So *droui* is te sees grund;'

and *Early Eng. Psalter*, Ps. ix. 22. The translator of Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 201. l. 400, tells how 'A trouble wyne anon a man may pure;' and Wyclif has *trubli* in Joshua xiii. 3. In the *Cursor Mundi*, 24418, we are told that at the crucifixion

'Ouer al þe world ne was bot night, Al *droued* and wex dime.'

In the quotation from the *Allit. Poems* for 'i. 1016' read 'B. 1016.'

a **Dublar**. 'Item, ij. pudder *dublers*, x dysches, ij. sausers.' Invent. of John Baron De Mappleton in 1435, *Richmond. Wills*, &c. p. 12. Mathew Witham in 1545 bequeathed 'A calderon, a pan, vj. powder *dublers*.' *ibid.* p. 57.

113. **Eldfader**. John Heworth in 1571 bequeathed 'vnto Edward Stevenson my father in lawe my best horse, A whyte russett eott & a read russet cloke, & a wilde lether dublett and my best shert. Item I gyve vnto my *eldmother* his wyffe my wyffes froke, and a read petticote and a smoke.' *Wills & Invents*. i. 352. See the 13th cent. sermon in *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 130: 'nis nower non trowðe, for nis the gist siker of þe husebonde, ne noder of noder; *non suer* a *nuro*, ne þe *aldefader* of hi adem.' MS. B. 14. 52, Trin. Coll. Camb. See also *Cursor Mundi*, 5730. In the quotation from Lazamon the important word has most unaccountedly been omitted; read: 'He wes Mærwale's fader, Mildburge *aldeuader*.' '*Auus*, ealde-fæder. *Avia*, ealde-moder.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 51.

an **Ellyrtre**. The Invent. of R. Doddinge, in 1562, contains 'In ryvyn bords and *ellerbarks*, vj^s.' *Richmond. Wills*, &c. p. 106. 'The *Ellern* is a tree wyth longe bowes: ful sounde and sad wythout: and ful holowe wythin and full of certayn nesseshe pyth . . . and the *Ellern tree* hath vertue Duretica: to tempre and to nesseshe: to dystribute and to drawe and to pouрге flewre.' Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. xvii. ch. cxliv. p. 700.

114. an **Elsyn**. 'Item j dussan and a halfe *helsyn* hostes ij^d.' Invent. of R. Bisshop, 1500, *Test. Ebor*. iv. 193. In the curious burlesque poem in *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 86, we read: 'Ther com trynkettys and tournyng-stonyys, and *elson* bladys.' The word occurs in Scott's Heart of Mid-Lothian, ch. v: 'D'ye think I was born to sit here brogging an *elshin* through bend leather?'

þe **Emygrane**. 'Who that hath the heed ache callyd *Emigrana* felyth in his heed as it were betyng of hamers, and may not suffre *noyse*, nother woys, nother lyghte, nother shynyng.' Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. vii. ch. iii. p. 223.

115. **Eng**. In the Invent. of Dr. G. Nevill, taken in 1567, is included 'in the *ynge* one stacke of hay, xx^s.' *Richmond. Wills*, &c. p. 211.

Entyrlly. 'That his graciouse visage I may ons behold,
I pray yow *interlye*.' *Digby Myst.* p. 198, l. 818.

116. an **Erane**. Wyclif, in his version of Psalm xxxviii. 12, has: 'Thou madest to flowen awei as an *ireyne* [*greyne* P.] his soule;' and again, Isaiah lix. 5: 'The ciren of edderes thei to-breeken, and the webbis of an *atteroop* [*greyn* P.] thei wouen.' 'He saide

that suche array was like the *attercoppe* that makithe his nettes to take the flyes or thei be ware.' *Knight of La Tour Landry*, p. 63. '*Hec'irania, A^c erane.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 190. '*Aranea, addurcop.*' *ibid.* p. 177. '*Hec arena, a nerane.*' *ibid.* p. 223. In the *Saxon Leechdoms*, i. 92 is a remedy 'wiþ *attorcoppun* bite,' accompanied by drawings of two *attorcops*, like two horned locusts.

117. an **Erthe dyn.** In the *Cursor Mundi*, 20985, we are told how St. Paul escaped from prison 'thoru a *nerth-din* þat þer was;' see also l. 20429.

118. an **Essoyn.** In *Sir Ferumbas*, 2827, Guy when brought before the Sowdan instead of being terrified by his threats and questions 'answerede wiþ-oute *ensoygue*.'

Eve. Compare Wyclif, Genesis ii. 33 (Purvey): 'And Adam seide, This is now a boon of my boonyis, and fleisch of my fleisch: this schal be clepid *evrago*, for she is taken of man.'

120. **Fasyngis of lokis.** In the *Cursor Mundi*, 3569, amongst the signs of the approach of old age to a man we are told that

'þe freli *fax* to fal of him And þe sight to wax well dim;

and again, l. 7244, when Delilah had cut off Samson's hair he was easily bound

'for thoru his *fax* his force was tint.'

121. a **Faldyng.** Compare P. Roweloth, p. 437. '*Amphibulus, vestis equi villosa, an^{ce}.* a sclauayn or faldyng,' MS. O. 5. 4, Trin. Coll. Camb. In the Invent. of Henry Bowet, Archbishop of York, 1423, we find an item. 'de xij^s. receptis pro xij virginis de panno vocato *whetyng faldyng.*' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 71. In a Will, dated 1526, pr. in Lancashire Wills (Chetham Soc.), vol. i. p. 13, the testator bequeaths 'my best typett, my *faldyng* and my bok in the church.'

122. a **Fan.** Compare *Weddyr coke*, below.

a **Fayne of a schipe.** '*Cheruchus, an^{ce}.* a fane.' MS. O. 5. 4, Trin. Coll. Camb. Compare a **Stremour**, below.

A **Funtum.** Read A **Fantom.**

'This is no *fantum*, ne no *fabulle*

3e wote wele of the Rowun *tabulle*.'

Avowinge of K. Arther, ii.

'For-þi for *fantoum* & *fayryze* þe folk þere hit demed.' *Sir Gawayne*, 240.

123. a **Farantikyle.** '*Cesia, an^{ce}.* a þokke or frakene.' MS. O. 5. 4, Trin. Coll. Camb.

Fastyngange. Huloet has a rather strange entry: 'Shraftyde or feastyng dayes, called also *fastegong. Bacchanalia festa, carnispruium*.'

126. a **Felischippe.** In the *Digby Mysteries*, p. 202, l. 924, Mary Magdalene exclaims: 'Alese! *felishipe* her is noon!' where the meaning is company. In the *Song of Roland*, 601, we are told that Roland

'not for his own sak he soghed often,

but for his *fellichip* þat he most louyden.'

a **Felle.** Amongst other articles in the Invent. of John Casse, in 1576, are enumerated, 'ix sychells, a pare of woll cards, ij barrells, a ratton *fell*, ij^s. viij^d.' *Richmond. Wills*, &c. p. 260; and in that of John Colan, goldsmith, of York, in 1490, occurs: 'j raton discipula, Anglice a *fell*.' *Test. Ebor.* iv. 59.

129. a **Fettyr.** '*Boias, catenas, sweorcopsas, uel handcopsas.*' MS. Harl. 3376. '*Comps vel cippus, fot-cops. Bogia, ioc, oððe swur-cops. Manice, hand-cops.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 86.

130. þe **Figes.** Trevisa, in his trans. of Higden, vi. 357, tells us that 'þe evel þat hatte *figus* is a schrewed evel, for it semeþ þat his bom is oute þat haþ þat evel.'

132. a **Fiste.** See the curious 'Demaundes Joyous' reprinted from the original copy by Wynkyn de Worde in *Reliq. Antiq.* ii. 73. '*Hec lirida, a fyse.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 209. 'Fiesten, or let a fiest. *Pelo.*' Huloet. 'To fyest, *pedere.*' Manip. Vocab.

133. a **Flawe of fyre.** See the *Cursor Mundi*, 17370, where an angel is described as having

And his cher lik was *flaht* [misprinted *slaght*] o fire.'

a **Flaket**. In the Invent. of R. Best, taken in 1581. are mentioned, 'in ye meelke house 4 honey potts, 2 kits, 2 *flakets*, 4 mealke bowles, with other implements, 6s.' *Farming, &c. Book* of H. Best, p. 172. 'Yf the wombes ben smyten they sowne as a *flakette*, other a botell.' Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. vii. ch. lii. p. 266.

134. **Flekked**. Compare Varmid, below. In Trevisa's Higden, i. 159, we are told that 'Camelion is a *flekke* best, in colour liche to a lupard; and so is pardus, and pantera also, and som dele of pe kynde;' and Lydgate speaks of 'whylght *flekkyd* with the brown.' *Minor Poems* (Percy Soc.), p. 199. Compare the *Towneley Myst.* p. 311: 'his stefe must be *flekyt*.' Best, in his *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 50, uses the verb *flecken* = to change colour: 'Oates . . . when they once beginne to shoote, they will streitway after beginne to *flecken*, and bee ripe on a suddaine.' *Fleck* = a spot on the face, is still in use.

a **Fletcher**. Harrison, in his *Descript. of Eng.* i. 342, mentions amongst the trees of England, 'the aspe, whereof our *fletchers* make their arrowes.' See the *Destruction of Troy*, Introd. p. xlvi, where the following line is quoted from Lydgate:

'Bowers eke, ande fast by *fleggerers*.'

In the *Chester Plays*, i. 6 are mentioned: '*fletchers*, boweyers, cowpers, stringers and iremongers.' Turner, in his *Herbal*, p. 67, says that '*flechers* make prykke shaftes of byrche, because it is heavier than espe is.' 'Item the *flecher* that dwellyd in Thurton strete owyth hym ffor tymber, ix^s. vj^d.' *Manners and Household Exps. of Eng.* 1465, p. 179.

a **Fleke**. See Palladius *On Husbandrie*, Bk. iii. l. 881:

'Do feire stree uppon thaire *fleyke* hem under;'

and l. 987:

'In *fleykes* faire yf that men list hem sprede.'

135. a **Flesche cruke**. In the Invent. of Thomas de Dalby, Archdeacon of Richmond, dated 1400, we find 'pro j myour, j watercanne, iij laddeles, de auricalco, et j *fleshecroke*, j fryngpan, et iijj troves, simul vendit. iij^s. x^d.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 14. 'Pro j *flesch crok* de ferro.' Invent. of Archbishop Bowet 1423, *ibid.* p. 80.

a **Flyke of bacon**. We find this word frequently in the old wills and inventories. Thus in the Invent. of W. Clowdesye, in 1545, are included 'ij bus. of rye, iij *baken flykes*, a payre of new shoes, xv^s.' *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 54; and in that of John Calchby, in 1451, we have, 'Item ij *flickis de bacon*, iij^s. iij^d.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 99. But the term was not confined, as with us, to a bacon flitch, for we find in the Invent. of Gerard Salveyn, in 1570, an item of 'iij *beffe flickes* and ij *backen flickes*, xvj^s.' *Wills & Invent.* i. 348; and again, amongst the goods of John Casse, in 1576, are mentioned 'iij *bacon flickes*, vj *beff flickes*, xxiiij^s.' *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 260.

136. a **Fludezate**. In note, for 'on' read 'ou.'

137. to **Fodyr**. H. Best, in his *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 72, gives directions 'for *fotheringe* of sheepe . . . yow are allsee to have a care that yow beginne not to *fother* in wette weather; for they [sheep] will not fall 'reshly to their *fother* att the first, but treade it under foote and waste it.' See also *ibid.* p. 30.

a **Foyle**. '*Pullus*, cicen, oððe brid, oððe fola.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 77.

a **Forbott**. In the *Sege off Melayne*, 406, Roland exclaims:

'Goddis *forbode* & þ^o holy Trynytec And lese oure crysten lawe?'

þat euer fraunce hethen were for mee

138. a **Forgetyll**. In the *Early Eng. Psalter*, Ps. ix. 19 is rendered:

'For *for-getelnes* in ende nocht bes of pouer whare he wende;'

the A. S. version reading 'forðon na les in ende *ofer-geotulnis* bið ðearfena. See also Gower, ii. 19. Robert of Brunne uses *forgetilschip* in the sense of an oversight:

'Bot for a *forgetilschip* Richard & he boþe les.' p. 176;

and Lydgate, *Chronicle of Troy*, Bk. iv. ch. 3, has:

'I were *foryetell*, reckles, To remember the infinite outrages.'

139. a **Forster**. We frequently find the form *foster*, as in *Sir Degreant*, 430: '3iffe y dey in the sloyne, That my *fosteres* hath sloyne,' and in *Polit., Rel. and Love Poems*, p. 11, l. 28, 'Mawgre the wachie of *fosters* and parkerrys.' See also *Sir Triamour*, 1063. '*Hic lucarius*, A^{nce}. a foster.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 278.

141. a **Frale**. 'A multitude of reysons puld they take

And into risshy *frayels* rare hem gete.'

Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 204, l. 494.

143. a **Froske**. Dame Juliana Barnes, in her Treatise of *Fysshynge wth an Angle*, p. 19, gives as one way of taking the pike: 'Take a *frosske* & put it on your hoke at the necke bytwene the skynne, & the body on y^e baekē halfe, and put on a flote a 3erde therfro: & caste it where the pyke hauntyth and ye shall haue hym.' See the account of the plagues of Egypt in the *Cursor Mundi*, where we are told, l. 5928, there 'was *frosse* þat na tung mought tell,' where the other MSS. read *froskes*, and *frygys*. 'Hec rana, a frosche.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 223.

144. to **Frote**. 'Frote it wol with larde fatte and decoete.' Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 16, l. 433. See also p. 25, l. 683. In the first quotation, for 'beest' read 'brest.'

a **Frugon**. In the Invent. of John Cadeby, ab. 1450, we find, 'item, j colrake et j *frugon ferri*, iiij^d.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 100; and again, in that of T. Morton, in 1448, 'ij *frugons* arg. pond. j unc. di. quart. v^s. ij^d. ob.' *ibid.* p. 113.

Fruteurs. See W. de Worde's *Boke of Keruing*, p. 273.

145. **Full but**. 'He smote Darel with so goode will
In middes of the sheld *ful butt*,
That Darel fell down with that putt.'

Sir Generydes (Roxb. Club), 4587.

a **Fulemerd**. 'þe fox and þe *foumerte* in als sall be tane.' *Ancient Scot. Prophecy*, in Bernardus *De Cura Rei Famul.* p. 19, l. 33. 'þe fox and þe *foumerte* þai ar botht fals.' *ibid.* l. 74. See the burlesque poem in *Reliq. Antig.* i. 85: 'A fox and a *foumerte* had .xv. fette.' 'Hic *fetruncus*, Hic *peoides*, a fulmard' [mis-printed *sulmard*]. Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 251.

146. a **Furre**. H. Best, *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 44, tells us that 'amongst shearers [reapers] the one of the *furres* is called the *fore-furre*, and the other the *hinder-furre*; sometimes they make the one the *fore-furre*, and sometimes the other, but the *furre* on your left hande is the best for the *fore-furre* . . . you should allwayes putte the weaker and worst shearers into the *fore-furre*.'

149. a **Galte**. In the first quotation, for 'grylyche' read 'grylsyche.'

150. a **Garwyndelle**. In the Invent. of R. Bishop, taken about 1500, are included 'j spynyn-weyll, j roke, and j reyll, j *garwyn-dyll* foytt and the blaytters, viij^d.' *Test. Ebor.* iv. 193; and in that of Robert Doddinge, in 1562, 'iiij wheills, ij pare of *garne weyndills*, xvij^d.' *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 156. 'Windles or blades to wind yarn ou. *Alabrum, rhombus*.' Gouldman.

to **Garse**. In Copland's trans. of Guydon's *Questyonary of Cyrurgyens*, 1541, we have: 'yf it blede nat wel rub the place with the mouth of the ventose, or gyue it small fyllyps with your nayle, and *garse* it a-newe, that it may blede well.' 'It is good to *garse* the legges byneth that the humours, fumosyte and spyrytes that ben cause of the heed ache, may be drawe from the heed downwarde to the nether parties.' Glauvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. vii. ch. iii. p. 224.

151. to **Garsumme**. In the Will of 'John Bancks, Laboringe Man,' in 1542, the following occurs: 'my lamdes lord Richard Hodgeson and I is at a co'dic'on for the close called ov'kaimer dikes, yt is to say that I or my assigne to haue the sayd close from saynt euthtē day in lent next after the makynge herof vnto the end and terme of xvth yers next cnsweing the wryting herof and I or myne executor to paye eu' yere duringe the said terme yerly xx^s. sterlinge to ferme and to paye at the entrie herof for a *gryssom* xiiij^s. iiij^d. and he to cause the Indentures therof to be maid, of the whiche *gryssom* I haue paid vnto the said Richard handes vj^s. viij^d. and the residue to be paid at the making of the said Indentures.' *Wills & Invents.* i. 119. 'The said Prince should haue the Isle of Anglesey in Fee-farme of the King, to him, and to the lawfull issue of his body in general taile, for five thousand Markes ready money, for *gryssom*, or a fine in hand payd, & the yearely rent of a thousand Markes.' Speed, *Hist. Great Britain*, Bk. ix. ch. x.

a **Garthe**. See the quotation from the *Testamenta Ebor.* ii. 216, in the additional note to *Crofte*, above, p. xxiv.

'Thi garth, in springing tyme to be sowe, The footes depe may nowe pastyned be.'

Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 184, l. 141.

See also p. 29, ll. 783, 791.

to **Garthe wesselle**. See quotation from Fitzherbert, in the additional note to **Cogge**, above, p. xxii.

152. a **Gavelle**. Compare P. Cornel, and *Bury Wills*, &c., p. 22, where, in the Will of J. Baret, 1463, we find a direction, 'the owener of my placke to haue my *cornell hois* in the Cokrowe.'

a **Gaveloke**. I am inclined to think that the meaning here is a crow-bar. In the Invent. of Thomas Vicars, in 1451, we find, 'j lyng-hak, cum j *gavelok ferri vj*^d. *Test. Ebor.* iii. 119; and in that of Christopher Thomson, in 1544, 'a *gaveloke xij*^d. Item a frienge panne, iijj^d. *Richmond. Wills*, &c. p. 53. So also in the Invent. of Richard Best, in 1581, are mentioned 'one recon, one *gavelocke*, one fier shole, one pare of tanges.' *Farming, &c. Book* of H. Best, p. 172. The connection in which the word occurs in these quotations is against the idea of its being a weapon of any sort. 'iij iron wedges, a *gavelocke*, one axe, a pair of cob irons, and a bill, vi^s. viij^d.^s Invent. of R. Butcher, 1579, *Richmond. Wills*, &c., p. 248.

153. **Gerarchy**. See Gower, *Conf. Amant.* iii. 145: 'Which stant under his *gerarchie*.' Caxton, in his *Golden Legende*, fo. 24, speaks of the 'booke of *gerarchie* of holy angellis;' and Fabyan, *Chronicle*, pt. I. c. xxvii. p. 19, addresses the Virgin:

'Most virgynall flour, of al most excellēt,	Above y* nombre & glorious company
Percyng of Angells y ^o hiest <i>Gerarchy</i> ,	Of his blessid seÿts. w ^t moste hye dignite;
Joye and be glad, for God Omnipotent	Next after hym most honoured to be.'
Hath the lyft vp, & set moste worthely	

154. a **Gesarne**. 'The fysrte mete of the fowles is receyuyd and kepte in the crophe to the seconde dygestyon, that shall be made in the *gisarn* or mawe.' Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. v. ch. xliv. p. 161.

155. to **Giffe stede**. Cf. the account in the *Cursor Mundi*, l. 2499, of the battle between the four kings and the five, where we are told

'þe five *gaue* back to wine away.'

Compare also Caxton's *Charles the Grete*, p. 193: 'they made so grete bruyt, that the moost hardyest of the paynyns *gaf* them *waye*.'

a **Gilefatte**. The reference to the quotation from the *Test. Ebor.* is wrong: it should be, 'i. 2.' 'A mashefatt, a brandereth, and a wortston xl^d. Item a *gyelfatt*, vj.' Invent. of Thomas Walker, 1542, *Richmond. Wills*, &c. p. 30.

157. to **Giste**. H. Best, in his *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 119, tells us that 'such beasts as are taken into any pasture to bee kept, are (hersaboutes) called *geasters*, i. e. *gistes*, and their gates soe many severall *geastes*.' 'Mrs. Salweyn her gates on the Greets are allwayes att at a rate, viz. 5^s. 4^d. a *cowe-geast*. her nowtheards wage is 20^s. in money, the milke of a cowe, and a *cowe-geast*.'

Gladyn. '*Gladiolum*, þat is glædene.' Earle's *Plant-Names*, p. 5. '*Gladiolum*, glædene.' Aelfric's Gloss, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 30. '*Scilla*, glædene.' Cott. MS. Cloop. A. iii. ff. 76.

Glaysre. Glanvil says that 'the Grape is compownyd of the hulle of *glaria* and of axillis. *Glaria* is the juys and fatte humour of the grape and axilli ben the smalle greynes that ben in the grape.' *De Propr. Rerum* Bk. xvii. c. clxxxi. p. 722. See also Palladius, Bk. iv. l. 497, and Chaucer, *Canon's Yeoman's Tale*, Pream. 806.

158. a **Glede**. In *Roland & Otuel*, the Saracen mocking Naymes bids him stop at home 'to kepe pareche walles fro schame, þat no *glades* neghe þam nere.' l. 285.

to **Glee**. '*Strabo*, seelg-egede.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 75. A curious proof that Halliwell's definition is wrong occurs in *Hampole's Prose Treatises*, p. 29, where we are told that 'Lya was frwtefull, bvt scho was *sare eghede*.'

160. **Gluterus**. See the Epigram on the Degeneracy of the Times in *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 58; we have 'Play is vileney, and holyday is *glotery*.'

161. a **Goke**. 'I ga gowlende a-bowte, al so dos a *goke*.' *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 291.

a **Gome**. In 1566 Dame Prieres bequeathed, 'to my *commother* Crosby one fyne kyrehyffe.' *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 192.

163. a **Grape**. In the Invent. of the Priory of Durham, 1446, are mentioned 'ij rastra, ij yoke wymbils, j rest wymbyll, ij *grapez*, j shole, ligat, cum ferro.' *Wills & Invent.* i. 95; 'iiij *grapez*, ij sholez, vj harpincaē.' *ibid.* p. 96; 'one mvck hacke, a *grape* & iij forkes, viij^d.' Invent. of B. Anderson, 1570, *ibid.* p. 342.

to **Graue**. 'Loke þat his licame

Vndir erþe not be *graue*

But taken wilde bestes to haue.' *Cursor Mundi* (Trin. MS.), 17325.

'Here now is he *gravid*, & her lyes hee.' *Digby Myst.* p. 200, l. 853.

See also Palladius, Bk. vi. l. 45, and Chaucer, *Wife's Tale*, l. 209:

'I nolde for al the metal ne for the ore, That under erthe is *grave*, or lith above;'

and the *Cook's Tale of Gamelyn*, l. 69:

'Anon as he was deed and under gras *i-grave*.'

'At the leist *graiſe* me in sepulture.' G. Douglas, *Æneados*, Bk. vi. p. 176.

164. a **Grece**. 'Steppe or grice. *Scammum*.' Huloet. In his Will, dated 1463, John Baret desires that 'a deseueraunce be maad of stoon wal ovir the entre, to parte the litil botrie vndir the *gresys*, to longe to the parlour wiche is redy maad.' *Bury Wills, &c.* p. 20. In Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 18, l. 463, *grece* is used as a plural: 'thre *grece* or iiiii is up therto to goo;' and in the Paston Letters, iii. 286, we have *gresnygges*.

a **Gresse**. In *Roland & Otuel*, 993, we have the plural form:

'to hym *commes* þat lady dere & *greses* broghte þat fre;'

where the meaning is herbs. See Paston Letters, iii. 7.

'þe dri cald erth þat lauerd kyng, and bad it *gress* and frut forth bring.'

Cursor Mundi, l. 384.

a **Grossope**. '*Locusta*, gærs-stapa.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 78.

165. to **Grinde corn or egelome**. Best uses *loom* in the sense of tool: 'An outligger carryeth but onely one *loome* to the field, and that is a rake.' *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 49. The translator of Palladius *On Husbandrie* uses it in the sense of vessel: 'bette is kepte in pitched *loomes* smale.' p. 204, l. 478.

a **Gripe**. The following description of this bird is given in the A.S. Glossary printed in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 78: '*Griffus*. fiðer-fote fugel, leone gelic on wasme, and earne gelic on heafde and on fiðerum: se is swa mycel þæt he gewyrt hors and men.'

167. a **Grunde**. See also *Cursor Mundi*, l. 126:

'For-þi þat na were may stand Wit-ouren *grundwall* to be lastand.'

'*Fundamentum*, grund-wal.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 92. '*Fundamentum*, grund-weal.' *ibid.* p. 81. See *Allit. Poems*, A. 395.

168. þe **Gulsoghte**. In note, the reference to Wright's Vol. of Vocab. should be 'p. 224.'

a **Gutter**. Cf. *Destruct. of Troy*, 1607:

'The water by wisshyng went vnder houses

Gosshet through *Godardys* and other grete vantes.'

See also *Allit. Poems*, C. 310. Palladius, *On Husbandrie*, p. 151, l. 60, says that in May is the time,

'Nowe as the treen beth gladde in thaire astate,

For *gutteryng* to howe it and to hent.'

170. an **Haire**. In the Invent. of W. Knyvett, 1557, we find mentioned, 'one newe stepyngne fatte and an old, with old kelne *hayres*, xvj^s. viij^d.' *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 101.

an **Hak**. 'He lened him a-pan his *hak*.' *Cursor Mundi*, l. 1241.

171. an **Haly water clerke**. '*Hic aquarius*, a haly-water clerke.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 262. I should have mentioned that I am indebted for a great portion of the note to correspondents of Notes and Queries.

an **Halle**. William Paston, writing in 1492, speaks of 'hors, harnessse, tents, *halys*, gardyryans, cartes, and othyr thynges.' Paston Letters, iii. 376.

172. an **Hallynge**. In the Invent. of Thomas Morton, Canon of York, taken in 1448, amongst the contents of the Hall are mentioned 'j *hallynge* cum ij costers de viridi et rubio say, palyd, cum armis archiepiscopi Ebor. Bowett, pret. xij^s. iij^d. De j *hallynge* veteri de rubio say, cum armis Beati Petri in medio, &c.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 107-8; and in 1479 John Caudell bequeathed 'to Cristian Forman, my servaunt, a *halling* of white stevend with vij warkes of mercy,' *ibid.* p. 246. In the Invent. of Thomas Walker, in 1542, we find, 'Item a banker, v. qweischyngs, and a *hardyng*, ij^s.' *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 31; and in that of R. Butcher, in 1579: 'a *hawlinge*, a bynker of wannes, and ij fox skynnes.' *ibid.* p. 248.

173. an **Hank**. 'viiij *hankes* of lynning yearne, vj^s. viij^d.' are included in the Invent. of Mrs. Jane Fullthropp, in 1566. *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 183; and in that of J. Wilken-son, in 1571, we have 'xxvj *hannkes* of medle wyer ij^s. xij^s.—vj *hannks* of great wyer xvij^s.—vj *hannks* of small wyer xvij^s. *Wills & Invent.* i. 364. Best tells us that eight things are necessary for putting up hurdles, the eighth of which 'is fold-*hankes* or *hankinges*, as they call them, which is as thicke againe as plough-string, being a loose kinde of two plettes, which is usually sold for 3 half-pence and sometimes for 2d. a knotte; there should bee in everie knotte 18 fathames; and yow are to make your *hankes* 3 quarters of a yarde in length, and to putte to everie severall barre you sende to field a *hank*, and to the four corner barres two *hankes* a peece, and that because they want stakes.' *Farming, &c. Book,* p. 16. In Lazamon, 25872, we have '*ihanked* and golden,' and in the *Cursor Mundi*, 16044, the word is used in the sense of to bind:

'iesus þat in prisoun lei, ful herd þai did *hanc*.'

an **Haras of horse**. 'But rathest be thaire bolc and wombes large,
This crafte in gentil *haras* is to charge.'

Palladius On Husbondrie, p. 134, l. 820.

175. **Hardes**. '*Harlin* clothe iijj score and vj yerds' and 'lining yarne & *harlin* at the webster xx^s.' are mentioned in the Invent. of John Bayles in 1568, *Wills & Invents.* i. 293-4; and in that of Roger Pele, in 1541, we find 'one table cloth of *harden*. price iij^d.' *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 22. 'Item vij. score of lyn garne, and iij score of *hardyng* garne vij^s. viij^d.' Invent. of Thomas Walker, 1542, *ibid.* p. 31. Simon Merflet, in 1462, bequeathed to his sist^r 'xl yerds of lyncloth, xl yerds of *herden* cloth, vj coatts, iij par shetes, &c.' *Test. Ebor.* ii. 261. See *Allit Poems*, B. 1209:

'*Hard* hattes þay hent & on hors lepes,'

and compare *King Alexander*, p. 102:

'Sum arais thaim in ringes and sum in sow brenys,

With *hard* hattes on thaire hedis hied to thaire horsis.'

'*Herde* with pix liquide herto eche.' *Palladius On Husbondrie*, p. 41, l. 1122. See the *Legends of the Holy Root*, p. 81, l. 681, and Wyclif, *Judges* xvi. 9. In *Palladius*, Bk. viii. 135, *hardes* is used for the outer skin of squills.

Harife. In note, in quotation from MS. Harl. 3383, for 'heyrene' read 'heyreue.'

an **Harlott**. See the *Digby Mysteries*, p. 59, l. 127:

'yff þer be ony *harlettes* þat a-gens me make replycaeyon;'

and p. 56. l. 27. See *Allit. Poems*, B. 39, 860, 1584, and Glossary.

176. **Harn panne**. See the *Cursor Mundi*, 7277, where, when Samson pulled down the gates at Gaza, we are told, 'His *hern pan* he brak wit chance; where the other MSS. read *herne panne*, *harn panne*, and *horn panne*. See also l. 21445.

an **Harre of a dore**. In the complaint of a monk on the difficulty of learning singing, pr. in *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 292, he declares,

'I horle at the notes, and heve hem al of *herre*.'

Wyclif says that 'as þe pope is wundirful so cardenals ben an *herre* to þe fendis hous.' Works, ed. Matthew, p. 472. '*Hic cardo*, -nis, penultima corrupta [read *correpta*], a har of a dore.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 237. A. S. *heor*, which is used as the gloss to *cardo* in the Corpus Glossary.

177. **Hase**. 'The rough voys is *hose* and sparplyd by sualle and dyuers brethinge.' Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. xix, ch. cxxxi. p. 942.

178. **Havyr.** 'Wee ledde constantly 6 loades of *haver* with a waine . . . Doghill flatte had in it (this year) fifteene good loades of *haver*.' Best, *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 52. See also *ibid.* p. 143.

179. to **Hawnte.** Best, in his *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 35, speaks of the harm done to meadows by 'hennes and such like fowles that *hawnte* a close;' and again, p. 72, he says, 'our shepheard lyeth his sleepe . . . howsoever beyond the Spellowe, because they shoulde not gette *haunt* of the wheat and rye.' Wyclif frequently uses the word, see his Works, ed. Matthew, pp. 23, 73, 146, &c.

an **Hefte.** Robert Gray in his Will, dated 1437, bequeathed to his son Richard, 'unum gladium cum peltro, unum dagar *ballokhefted* cum argento ornatum.' *Test. Ebor.* ii. 63.

180. þe **Hede warke.** '*Cephalia, i. dolor capitis uel cephalurgia*, heaford-wærce, *uel* ece.' Gloss. MS. Harl. 3376. Compare the remedy given in *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 51 'for euel and *uerke* in bladder.'

181. an **Hekylle.** In the Invent. of William Coltman, in 1481, are included 'ij *hekilis* et uno repplyng karne iij^d.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 261.

183. an **Heppe.** '*Butunus, heope.*' Aelfric's Gloss. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 30. '*Rubus, heop-brymel.*' *ibid.* p. 33. See Thynne's *Animadversions*, p. 40, where he says: 'The "Hyppe" is not "simplye the redde berye one the Bryer," vnlest you adde this epitheton and saye "the redde Berrye one the swete Bryer (which is the Eggletyne) to distinguysh y^t from the comone Bryer or Bramble, beringe the blacke Berye.'" See also Turner's *Herbal*, pt. ii. lf. 118^b: 'Of the Brere bushe or *Hep tre* or Brere tre;' and 119^b, where he tells us that 'the tartes made onely of *Hepes* serue well to be eaten of them that vomit to much, or haue any flixe, whether it be the bloody flixe or the common flixe.'

Herbe ion. In a MS. recipe 'for a man that sal begyn to travayle,' we are recommended to 'tak mugworte, and carry hit with the, and thu sal nocht fele na verynesse, and whare thou dos it in houses na elves na na evyll thynges may com therein, ne qware *herbe Ion* comes noyther.' *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 53.

an **Herber.** See *Digby Mysteries*, p. 76.

184. **Herns.** 'Lang and side pair brues wern
And hinged all a-bout pair *hern*.' *Cursor Mundi*, 8079.

185. an **Hespe.** See *Allit. Poems*, B. 419, where the Ark is described as drifting about without
'Kable, oþer capstan to clyppe to her ankres,
Hurrok, oþer hand-helme *hasped* on roþer.'

See also C. 189.

to make **Hevy.** 'Which of these soo euer hit be, hit *hevyth* me.' Paston Letters, iii. 184.

187. an **Holyn.** '*Clitoriola, þat is cneow holen.*' Earle, *Eng. Plant-Names*, p. 4. '*Sinpatus, cneowhole.*' Aelfric's Gloss. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 30. '*Acrifolius, holen.*' *ibid.* p. 33. '*Ruscus, cneo-holen, fyres.*' *ibid.* p. 285. '*Hec ussis, A^c-olyn-tre.*' *ibid.* p. 192.

an **Holleke.** '*Duricorium, hol-leac.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 286.

188. to **Hope.** 'Quen he right dipe had doluen þare
I *hope* tuenti fote or mare.' *Cursor Mundi*, 21532.

an **Hopper.** H. Best, in his *Farming Book*, p. 11, uses *hopper* for a common basket: he recommends weak lambs to be laid 'in an *hopper* or baskett upon a little sweete bay;' and again, p. 137, he speaks of the '*hopping tree*' of a 'waine.' The author of the trans. of Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 180, l. 43, recommends the '*hoppe-cloth*' to be of 'hienes skynne.' 'iij mawnds and a *hopper* iij^d.' are mentioned in the Inventory of John Wyclif, of Richmond, in 1562. *Richmond, Wills, &c.* p. 163.

an **Horlege**. Maundevile tells us that on the 'Grete Chanes' table were 'summe oriloges of gold, mad ful nobely and richely wroughte.' p. 234. Pecoock, in his *Repressor*, pt. I. ch. xx. p. 118, speaks of '*orologis*, schewing the houris of the daie bi schadow maad bi the Sunne in a cercle.' See also Chaucer, *Nun's Priest's Tale*, C. T. 4044.

190. an **Host**. Turner, *Herbal*, pt. ii. lf. 33^b, tells us that 'Mastick is good to be dronken of them that spit blood and for an old *host* or cough.'

191. an **Hukster**. 'Wee buy our molten tallowe att Malton of the *hucksters* and tripewives.' H. Best, *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 29.

192. an **Hundeflee**. '*Hic bumbio*, a 'hund-flye.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 223. Glanvil, *De Propri. Rerum*, Bk. xii. ch. xiii. p. 423, gives the following description of this insect: 'Cynomia, a *hound's flye* is the werste kynde of flyes wyth gretter body and broder wombes than other flyes and lesse flyghte, but they ben full tendre and cleue faste in the membres of bestes on the whyche they smyte, in wulle, heere and bristles of beestes, and namely in houndes.'

Hunde fenkylle. In note, for 'Fenelle or Fenhelle' read 'Fenelle or Fenkelle.'

193. an **Hustylmentt**. 'Impris, a old awmerye, a chayre, a chyst, a table, with other wood *hustilment* in the howsse, vs.' Invent. of W. Clowdeslye, 1545, *Richmond*. *Wills, &c.* p. 54.

194. **Iawnes**. Turner, in his *Herbal*, pt. i. p. 81, has an intermediate form *Janondies*, '*Hec icetaria*, the jandis.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 224.

195. **Inglamus**. In Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 26, l. 692, we are warned when fattening up geese to take care that

'noon offes white *Englayme* upon the rootes of her tonng.

See the *Allit. Poems*, C. 269: 'He glydes in by þe giies, þurȝ *glaymawde glette*;' and Best, *Farming Book*, p. 72: 'Yow are not to beginne to marke [sheep] soe longe as the markinge stuffe is anythinge *clamme*, or cleaueth and ropeth aboute the burne and botte.' In the *Play of the Sacrament*, l. 708, we have:

'I stoppe thys ovyn wythowtyn dowte, w^t Clay I *elome* yt vppe ryght fast.'

Glanvil, *De Propri. Rerum*, Bk. vi. ch. i. p. 186, says that 'the fyrste chyldhode wythout teeth is yet ful tender, and nesses, and gnawy and *claymy*;' and again Bk. v. ch. lxvi. p. 185, he speaks of '*clenyng* of humour.'

196. to **In**. See the directions given by Will. Paston, in 1477: 'Se the fermour in his croppe, and after seale doris and distrayne.' Paston Letters, iii. 205.

In quarte. Best frequently uses the phrases 'in hearte,' or 'out of hearte' to express good or bad condition of ground: thus he says, p. 51: 'Lande that is well manured and *in hearte* will bring come farre faster forward than that which is bare and *out of hearte*.' See also p. 143, where he speaks of barley being *hearty*.

198. a **Ionkett for fysche**. See Caxton's *Charles the Grete*, p. 200, where the crown of thorns is also said to have been made of 'thornes and of *Ionques* of the see.'

a **Iselle**. '*Ysels* myxt with litel water.' Palladius *On Husbandrie*, Bk. ix. l. 185.

199. an **Iven**. '*Hec edera*, A^c iwyn.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 191.

200. a **Ka**. See *Roland & Otuel*, 286: '*Coo* ne pye that there come none.'

to **Kaykylle**. See the burlesque poem in *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 86:

'The goos *gagult* ever more, the gam was better to here.'

to **Kele**. 'ij *keling* tubbes' are mentioned in the Invent. of Francys Wandysforde, in 1559. *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 132. 'This drynke of a trouth comforteth moche to slake and *kele* the hete of vnlawful desyre.' Fisher, Works, p. 158.

'Devovt Josephe, I se hym here, our cares forto *keyle*.' *Digby Myst.* p. 174, l. 76.

201. a **Kelynge**. 'Riht als sturioun etes merling
And *lobbekeling* etes sperling.' *Metrical Homilies*, p. 135.

202. a **Kemster**. 'This felowe chattereth lyke a kemster, ce *gallant cacquette comme une piegnresse de layne*.' Palsgrave.

a **Kidde**. In the Invent. of Henry Bowet, Archbishop of York, taken in 1423, we find an item, 'de vijl. receptis pro octo m. de *kyddes*. Et de xl^s. receptis pro duobus m^l. de ascelwod.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 81; and in that of Thomas Savage, also Archbishop of York, 1507, we have 'Item Harry Thomlinson had as many *kiddes*, alias *figottes*, as amounteth to the some of xx^d. iiij^s.' *ibid.* iv. 315. Fitzherbert recommends farmers when thinning plantations 'yf it be smal wod to *kydde* it and sell it by the hundreds or by the thousandes.' *Boke of Husbandry*, fo. xliiib. 'Kydders or carriers of corne' are mentioned in the Act 5 Eliz. c. iii.

203. a **Kylpe**. This word is of frequent occurrence in 15th and 16th century inventories. I give a few references: *Test. Ebor.* iii. 138, 178, 184, 202, &c.; iv. 57, 193, 291, &c. The earliest instance I have found is in the Will of John Brompton, in 1444, in which of one '*olla ennea cum kilp summa*.' *ibid.* ii. 103.

a **Kymnelle**. *Annula* is probably for *aevola*. Best says, 'our *kimblinge* is a just bushell.' *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 105; and in the Invent. of Richard Best, 1581, we find, 'In ye bowtinge house one *kynling*, one bowting tube. &c.' *ibid.* p. 172. 'j *kynlyn* iiij^d.' is also mentioned in the Invent. of William Coltman, 1481, *Test. Ebor.* iii. 261; and in that of W. Duffield, 1452, 'j *kynlyn* x^d.' *ibid.* p. 137. See also *Richmond. Wills*, pp. 179, 184, *Test. Ebor.* iv. 289, 292, &c.

a **Kynredynge**. 'Duke Naymes was paire fere, & Gayryn of *kyredyn* heghe.' *Roland & Otuel*, 693.

204. to **Kytyle**. See H. Best, *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 80.

206. a **Lace**. In the Invent. of Richard Bishop, a tradesman of York, 1500, are included 'a desan galow *lasys* vj^d. A groys of qwyth *lasys*, vj^d. Item iiij groys of threyd *lasys* xx^d. &c.' *Test. Ebor.* iv. 192.

208. to **Lappe**. We find this word used as late as 1641 in Best's *Farming Book*, p. 22, where he tells us that 'in *lappinge* up of a fleece, they allwayes putte the inne side of the fleece outwards.' See also p. 23, and Paston Letters, iii. 338.

a **Lappe of y^e ere**. See *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 84, where one of the signs by which we may judge 'yf a seke man sal lyve or dy' is that if 'his *ere-lappes* waxes lethy forsothe witte thou well he sal nocht leve thre dayes.'

209. a **Lase**. 'Fortune in wordes worshepe me doth *lace*.' *Digby Myst.* p. 159. l. 580. See also the stage-direction, *ibid.* p. 140, where 'entrench Anima as a mayde in a whight cloth of gold with a riche chapetelet *lasyd* behynde.'

a **Latte**. 'Item *latts* and spelks, iiij^s. iiij^d.' Invent. of Edwarde Pykerynge, 1542, *Richmond. Wills*, &c. p. 35; see also *ibid.* p. 93.

a **Lathe**. 'Item in whett and rye in the *laythe*, xxvj^s. viiiij^d. Item warre corne in the *laythe* xxvj^s. viiiij^d.' Invent. of Matthew Whitham, 1545. *Richmond. Wills*, &c. p. 57. 'Corne in the *laythes*. In the west *laythe* bye estimacion xxxij quarters of rye, xvj^d.' Invent. of W. Knyvett, 1557, *ibid.* p. 101; see also *ibid.* pp. 57, 88, 93, &c.

210. **Laton**. Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. xvi. ch. v. p. 554, gives the following: '*laton* is hard as bras or copre. for by medlyng of copre and of tynn and of auripigment and wyth other metall it is brought in to the fire to colour of golde *Laton* hight Auricalcum and hath that name: for though it be bras of Messelyng: yet it shyneth as golde wythout.'

a **Lawnder**. 'And in certayne she was a *lavendere*.' *Generydes*, l. 4354.

211. a **Leche**. In the Invent. of T. Morton, 1449, is an item, 'de ij cultellis, vocatis *lecheyny-knyves* iiij^d.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 112.

212. **Leg harness**. See G. Douglas, *Aeneas*, Bk. xii. p. 425, l. 11.

213. **Lepe**. See *Cursor Mundi*, 19719, where we are told how Paul escaped from the Jews, because

'in a *lep* men lete him dun Vte ouer þe walles o þe tun'

and again, 20983: 'in *lepe* ouer walles was laten down.' Best says: 'wee provide allsoe against this tyme two *leapes* one of the *leapes* is to lye the doore upon, there on to lye and winde the fleeces; and the other *leape* is to putte the worst lockes of wooll into.' *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 23. 'iiij *leapes*, xij^d.' are mentioned in the Invent. of Margaret Cotton, in 1564, *Wills & Invents.* i. 224.

214. a **Leske**. John Percy, of Harum, in his Will, 1471, bequeathed 'Johanni Belby iij^s. iij^d. et j vaccam with a whyte leske.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 188.

215. A **Lybber**. See quotation from Bellendene, s. v. **Styyrke**, p. 365.

217. a **Lyne fynche**. '*Carduelis*, linetuige.' *Corpus Glossary*.

218. a **Lyste**. '*Lembun*, listan.' *Corpus Glossary*. Margaret Blakburn, in her Will, dated 1433, bequeathed '*unum tuellam de twill cum nigris lesty3 . . . et duas tuellas cum planis egges*.' *Test. Ebor.* ii. 49. Compare also the Will of John Brompton, of Beverley, in 1444, in which is mentioned 'j coverlet de blodio cum capitibus damacum *viridibus*, cum alio coopertoris rubco habente in lystyng voluces et albas ollas.' *ibid.* p. 99. See also quotation from Glanvil in additional note to **Meteburde**.

Lithwayke. 'Bytwene the tree and his frute is a stryngge other a stalke, and that stalke is fyrste feble and lethy.' *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. xvii. ch. ii. p. 604.

220. a **Loppe**. In Chaucer's *Astrolabe*, pp. 4, 11, *loppe* is used in the sense of a spider. A. S. *loppe*.

a **Lopster**. 'hwæt feht þu on see
Quid capis in mari
 hæringas and leaxas and lopystran and fela swylces
allices et isicios . . . et polipodes et similia.'

Aelfric's Colloquy in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 6.

'*Polipos*, loppestre.' *ibid.* p. 77.

221. to **Love**. See the *Digby Mysteries*, p. 216, l. 1616 :

'To laude & prayse hym, let vs be abowt;
 To loue hym & lofe hym & lawly hym lowt.'

a **Lowe of fyre**. In the *Cursor Mundi*, 5739, the burning bush is said to have appeared to Moses 'als it wit *lou* war al vm-laid.'

223. a **Luke cruke**. In the Invent. of John Eden, in 1588, are included 'v *lucke crokes* 4^d, xxiii waine whele speakes 2^s.' *Wills & Invent.* ii. 329. '*Runcina*, locor.' *Gloss. MS. Cott. Cleop. A. iii. lf. 76*, in Wright's Vocab. p. 287.

to **Lulle**. 'Nouryces vse *lullynges* and other cradyl songes to pleyse the wyttes of the chyld.' Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. vi. ch. iv. p. 191.

224. a **Lurdane**. See *Digby Mysteries*, pp. 83, l. 741 and 61; l. 189.

225. a **Madyn**. In the *Digby Mysteries*, p. 191, l. 589, the Virgin addressing St. John says 'He admyttid you frendly for to reste For a speciall prerogatif
& slepe on his holye godly breste Because of your *virginite* & clennesse.'
 and see also the Apostrophe to Saint John in the *Cursor Mundi*, p. 1412, where, at l. 24677, we read—

'þar-til þe worthiest he madd Quat fanding þat þai fele.
 Wit mekenes and wit *maidenhed*, Hee þat in *maiden-hede* es less,
 For-þi es þam ful wele, He ledis lijf lik til angels,
 Man or womman, queþer it be, For *uirgins* all ar þai.'

to **Mayn**. See the quotation from Lydgate in *Destruction of Troy*, Introd. p. xlvi. where are mentioned 'dartes, daggers for to *mayne* and wounde.' In Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 203, we have the curious forms '*Mutulare*, to mamere. *Hec mutulatio*, A^c mameryng.'

229. a **Masyndewe**. In the Will of William Clederhow, in 1554, the testator directs 'that the *Massynde* at Beverley yats have iij^s. iij^d. and ylk a *Massynde* in the towne aftyr, xij^d.' *Test. Ebor.* ii. 171. In 1429 Roger Thornton, by his Will, bequeathed 'to ye *mesondieu* of sint kateryne . . . for yair eno^rment xx^l. . . . Item to ye reparacion of yose tenementes yat I haue gyun to ye foresaid *mesondieu* and to ye said chantry, xl^l.' *Wills & Invents.* i. 78-9. By the Act 39 Eliz. c. v. power is given for the erection of 'hospitals, *measons de dieu*, abiding place, or houses of correction.'

230. **Mastiljon**. Compare '*Erarius*, mæstling-smip.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 88, and '*Auricalcum*, gold-maseline.' *ibid.* p. 85. '*Auricalcos*, grene ar, mastline.' *Gloss. MS. Cott. Cleop. A. iii. lf. 76*. See the quotation from Glanvil in addit. note to **Laton**.

232. *pe Mawmoder.* Huloet explains *Molucrum* as 'swellynge of a maydens or womans bodye, when she hath bene at a mans labour.'

Mawnde. 'ijj mawnds and a hopper, iij*d.*' are included in the Invent. of John Wyclif, in 1562, *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 163; and in that of Hugo Grantham, in 1440, we find 'le weghbalk et maundes pro lina.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 48.

a *Mawndrelle.* William Wynter, of York, Founderer, in 1493 bequeathed to William Richardson the lathe that he tornys in, and all my hukes and my *mawndrellis*, and ij hak hammers.' *Test. Ebor.* iv. 88.

Medefulle. See Wyclif, Works, ed. Matthew, pp. 8, 83, and 178.

Meese. Fitzherbert, in his *Boke of Surveying, &c.* fo. v*b*, tells us that 'Commen appendaunt is where a lorde of olde tyme hath graunted to a man a *mesoplace*, and certayne landes, medowes, and pastures with their appurtenaunces to holde of hym.' In 1480, John Smyth, in his Will, speaks of his '*meses*, londes, and tenementes.' *Bury Wills, &c.* p. 57. See the complaint of John Paston, in 1484, where he speaks of 'one *meuse* wyth a pece of londre lyenge in a croffte to the same *meuse* alyonyng.' Paston Letters, iii. 310.

233. to *Meke.* 'þenke we hou a man wole *meke* him to a worldly lord for trespasse don to hym.' Wyclif, Works, ed. Matthew, p. 338.

236. *Merketbeter.* See Wright' *Political Poems*, i. 330, where in 'The Complaint of the Ploughman,' about 1400, the author complains that the priests are 'Market-beaters, and medlyng make Hoppen and houten with heve and hale.' See other instances in Wyclif, Works, pp. 152, 166, 168, and 511.

237. a *Mese.* 'Noper durst þay drinc ne ete,
Ne brek þair brede ne tast þair *mes*
Til he war cummen til þair des.' *Cursor Mundi*, 12559.

a *Meselle.* In the *Cursor Mundi*, 8169, we have *mesel* = a leper:
"þoru þe," he said, "sal þis *mesele* Be sauf and sund of al vn-hele."

238. a *Meteburde.* In 1485, we find in the Invent. of John Carter, of York, Tailor, 'j *mete-burde* w*t* ij par of trystylls.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 300; and in that of Thomas Walker, in 1542, 'a counter and a *meyt bowrd*, iij*s.* iij*d.*' *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 31. Glanvil tells us that 'a *meete burde* is areyrd and sette ypon fete, and compassed wyth a lyste abowte.' *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. xvii. ch. clxii. p. 709.

a *Mette.* In the Invent. of H. Grantham, in 1410, are mentioned 'ij scotells. iijj buschels et j *met* ac j roll.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 49; and in that of John Colan, in 1490, 'j lez *mett* of collys, iij*d.*' *ibid.* iv. 58; and again, in 1570, in that of C. Hodgkinson, we find 'one hundredth *metts* of malt, x*li*.' *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 228. See quotation from G. Douglas under to *Multe*, p. 246. 'In summer wee sende but a *mette*.' H. Best, *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 104.

Medylle erthe. 'Bituix þe *midel erth* and þe lift.' *Cursor Mundi*, 8003.

239. a *Middyng.* See the *Complaynt of Scotland*, p. 12: 'ane hen that seikis hyr *meyt* in the *mydding* may sraipe sa lang among the fylht, quhil sche sraip furth sum ald knyfe that hes been tynt, the quhilk knyfe cutts hyr throt eftiruart.' See also Palladius *On Husbandrie*, pp. 17, l. 458, and 28, l. 765.

to *Mye brede.* In the Invent. of Thomas de Dalby, in 1400, we find 'r. pro j *myour*. j watercanne, iij laddeles de aircalco . . . et iij trowes simul venditis, iij*s.* x*d.*' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 14; and again, *ibid.* p. 99, in that of John Cadeby, c. 1450, is mentioned 'j *miour*, ij*d.*'

þe *Mygrane.* '*Emigraneus, i. uermis capitis, emigraneum i. dolor timporum, þunwonga sar.*' MS. Harl. 3376.

240. a *Mire drombylle.* See Wyclif, Zephaniah ii. 14.

242. a *Mytane.* 'Bootes, coucurs, *myttens*, mot we were.' Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 43, l. 1167.

a *Molwarppe.* Palladius advises us, 'ffor *moldewarpes* cattes to kepe.' p. 109, l. 156; see also p. 34, l. 924.

CATHOLICON ANGLICUM.

CORRECTIONS.

Mr. J. H. Hessels, who is editing a new and revised edition of Du Cange for Mr. John Murray, has pointed out a mistake in the reading of the Addit. MS. under Defouille, p. 94, col. 1, l. 15, viz: *corpora*. It stands in the MS. '*cor A*,' which should, of course, have been printed as '*correpta A*,' as in other cases throughout the volume. In some cases these notes of the compiler will be found to have been omitted when only occurring in the Addit. MS. This is due in a great measure to the fact that the Addit. MS. was used mainly for purposes of collation and filling up gaps. In some cases, too, Latin words occurring in the Addit. MS. have been passed over. This was done sometimes intentionally, on the ground that the difference in spelling was very slight. Occasionally, however, both Mr. Brock and myself have no doubt missed some words which occur only in the Addit. MS., and this is accounted for by the fact that the Latin equivalents in the two MSS. are not given in the same order, so that when many equivalents were given it was an easy matter to miss one or more, in spite of all our care. My business lay mainly with the English words, the Latin equivalents being of secondary importance, though they prove to be of great value to Mr. Hessels for his work. It is to be hoped that some Medieval Latin Text Society or some German Editor will supplement my work by printing the Addit. MS. in full.

Introduction, pp. xv, xvi: my note as to *conquestus* is all wrong. The inscription simply means 'in the fifteenth year of the seventh Henry after the Conquest.' I was misled by the fact that there had been no Henrys before the Conquest.

List of Authorities. The date of Layamon is misprinted 1305, instead of 1205.

SIDNEY J. HERRTAGE.

November, 1881.

'*labor omnia vincit improbus*,' which he renders 'importunate labour overcommeth all things.'

265. an **Oxe bowe**. Compare **Schakylle**, below, p. 332.

an **Oxgange of lande**. 'My wyll ys that Jonett, my wyfe, have my chefe maner place and iiij^{or} *oxgange* of land langing therto.' Will of Walter Gower, 1443, *Test. Ebor.* ii. 89.

a **Paddokstole**. In Isaak Walton's *Complete Angler*, p. 151, we are told that
. . . *the Paddokstole* is taken to be venemous: and so is the

CATHOLICON ANGLICUM.

All words which do *not* occur in the Promptorium are marked with a dagger (†); those which are annotated by Mr. Way are marked with an asterisk (*).

Words and readings to which the letter A has been appended are from MS. Addit. 15, 562. References to the Promptorium in the Notes are marked P.

After **Acorne**, the *hic, hec, hoc* that mark the gender in the MS. are left out in the print, as are also the genitival inflections of nouns.

A

I H S

Capitulum primum, A.

AAEYA, SODES, Amabo, meum
cor¹.

¶ A ante B.

To **Abate**; *mitigare, & cetera, vbi*²
to lessyn.

†**Abbacuk**³; *proprium nomen viri.*

†**An Abbacy**; *hec Abbacia e.*

Abbay; *hec Abbathia e, Monasteri-*
um, & cetera; vbi A Mynstre.

†**Abbaymān**; *hic hec Scenobita*⁴ e.

Abbott; *hic Abbas tis.*

†**Abdias**⁵; *nomen viri.*

Abbas; *hec Abbatissa e.*

†**Abab**⁶; *nomen viri.*

†**Abey**⁷; *hoc Alphabetum i, hoc*
Abcedarium ij.

Abbett⁸; *hic habitus tus.*

to **A - byde**; *Expectare, prestolari,*
operiri, perseuerare, constare,
manere, per[manere], re[manere],
persistere.

†**Abidyng**⁹; *Improbus a um, hic*

¹ Interjections of frequent occurrence in the Latin Comic Writers. Cooper, Thesaurus, 1584, gives 'Eia. Eigh, well goe too! Sodes. In good felowshyp; I pray thee. Amabo. Of felowshippe; of al loues; I pray thee; as euer thou wilt doe me good turne.' 'Cor meum. My sweetheart. Plautus.' Riddle's Lat. Dictionary.

² vbi = see, refer to.

³ Habakkuk. See *King Solomon's Book of Wisdom*, p. 89, l. 245: 'A man þere was þat hiſtte Abacue.'

⁴ Read *Cenobita*: *scenobita* is a tight-rope dancer.

⁵ Obadiah. Thus in the *Cursor Mundi*, p. 528, l. 9167, we find the names of

'Ysaías, Joel, Osee, Abdias, Amos, Jonas, and Micheas.'

'Abdias, one of the xij. prophetes.' Cooper.

⁶ Ahab (?).

⁷ 'Abcee, an Abcee, the crosse-rowe, an alphabet, or orderly list of all the letters.' Cotgrave. 'Abce for children to learne their crosrow, *Abcedarium*.' Baret's *Alvearie*, 1580. In the account of the 119th Psalm given in *The Myrroure of Our Lady*, p. 139, we are told that 'as there is xxii. letters in the *Abcee* of hebrew, so there is xxii. tymes eyght verses in this psalme.'

⁸ Used in both senses of our word *habit* (i. e. *custom* and *dress*). (See P. 97, 'Cowle or monkes *abyte*,' and 179, 'Frogge or froke, munkys *abyte*.')

'And chanones gode he dede therinne

Unther the *abbyt* of seynte Austynne.'

St. Patrick's Purgatory, ed. Wright, p. 66.

⁹ Cooper in his Thesaurus, 1584, under *improbus* gives the well-known Latin sentence '*labor omnia vincit improbus*,' which he renders 'importunate labour overcommeth all things.'

hec hoc perseuerans tis, hic hec hoc pertinax cis, Improbulus a um, expectans, prestolans.
Abylle¹; hic hec Abilis & hoc le, Aptus a um, conueniens, congruus a um, consonus a um, Idoneus a um, hic hec vtensilis & hoc le.
 an **Abydyng**e; expectacio, prestolacio, hec jmprobitas, hec perseuerancia, in bono, hec pertinacia e, in malo.
 †**Abylyte**; Abilitis; conueniencia, congruitas.
 †**Abylle** to speke; vbi Speakeable.
 †**Abylle** to yoke; vbi to yoke.
 †**Ablatyve**; Ablatiuus a um.
 †**Abortyve**; Abortiuus a um, Abortus.
A-bove; Iper, grece, Super, supra.
A-bowte; Circum, circa, circiter, *Amphi*, grece, *peri*, grece.
 an **Absence**; Hec Absencia e.
Absentt; hic hec hoc Absens tis.
 [to be] **Absent**; Abesse, Deesse.
 to **Absent**; Abdicare, Abducere, Absentare, Elongare.
 to **Abstene**; A[b]stinere.

an **Abstenyng**e or abstyne[n]ce; hec Abstinentia e.
 to **Abownd**; Abundare, exuberare, exundare, superhabundare, inualere, luxuriare, superare, suppetere, vberare; abundat vnda, superfluit omnis humor; superfluere.
Abundance; vbi plenty. **Abundyng**e participium.
 †**Abundyngly**; Abundanter, exubere².
 A ante C.
 †**Accent**; hic Accentus, hec prosodia e, hic tenor oris, productio o³.
 †**Acceptabylle**; Acceptus a um, hic hec Acceptabilis & hoc le.
 †**Accept**; gratus a um, Acceptus a um.
 †vn **Acceptabylle**; jn-gratus a um, non Acceptabilis.
Accolit⁴; hic accolitus, grece, cereferarius, latine.
 to **Acorde**; vbi to make frende.
 to **Accorde**; Alludere, consonare, concordare, conuenire, congruere, conpetere, continuare, personare, docere.

¹ Chaucer, Prologue to Cant. Tales, 167, describes the monk as 'A manly man, to ben an abbot able.' Cotgrave gives 'Habile. Able, sufficient, fit for, handsome in, apt unto any thing he undertakes, or is put unto.' In 'The Lytyle Childrenes Lytil Boke,' pr. in the Babees Boke, p. 267, l. 44, we are told not to

'spitte ouer the tabylle,
 Ne therupon, for that is no thing abyllle.'

In Lonelich's *History of the Holy Grail*, xxx. 382, a description is given of Solomon's sword, to which, we are told, his wife insisted on attaching hangings

'so fowl . . . and so spyttable,

That to so Ryal a thing ne weren not able.'

'Aptus. Habely.' Medulla. 'Tille oure soule be somewhat clensid from gret outewarde synnes and abiled to gostely werke.' Hampole, *Prose Treatises*, p. 20.

² MS. *erupere*.

³ That is, the *o* in the oblique cases is long.

⁴ See also *Serge-berer*. The duties of the Accolite are thus defined in the Pontifical of Christopher Bainbridge, Archbishop of York, (1508-1514), edited for Surtees Society by Dr. Henderson, 1875, p. 11: 'Acolythum oportet cereferarium ferre, et luminaria ecclesiae accendere, vinum et aquam ad eucharistiam ministrare.' See also the ordination of Acolytes, Maskell, *Monumenta Ritualia*, iii. 171. Thorpe, *Ancient Laws*, ii. 348, gives the following from the Canons of Ælfric: 'xiv. *Acolitus* is gecweden sepe candelc oððe tapor býrd to Godes þenungum þonne mann godspell ræt. oððe þonne man halgað þ husl æt þam weofode.' Wyclif speaks of 'Onesimus the *acolit*.' Prol. to *Colossians*.

'De accollitis.

The ordre fer the *acolylt* hys
 To bere tapres about wjzt rijtte,

Wanne me schel rede the gospel
 Other offry to oure Dryte.
 Poems of William de Shorehan, p. 49.

Acordynge; *Aptus a um, conformis, conueniens, congruus a um, personans, personus a um, competens, concors, continuus a um, vnanimis, indifferus a um, vt, vbi ignorantem quem portum petat nullus, ventus est secundus & conueniens.*

An **Acordynge**; *concordia, conueniencia, consonancia, congruencia e.*

†vn**Acordynge**; *incompetens & cetera; vbi discordynge.*

†to gedder **Accorns**; *glandere.*

*an **Acorne**; *hec glans dis, hec glandicula, glandiciosus a um.*

to **Acusee**; *Arguere, argutare, calumpniari, reprehendere, deffere, excipere, Accusare pares vel minores, incusare pociores.*

†an **Accuser**; *Accusator, calumpniator, reprehensor, delator.*

an **Accusynge**; *Accusacio, delacio, delatura.*

†an **Acetyfe lyfe**¹; *vita actiua, Martha, Iya, Actiuus, vita contemplatiua, Maria, Rachele.*

A ante D.

Adam; *nomen proprium viri.*

*An **Adamand**²; *Adamans; Adamantinus.*

†to **Adylle**³; *commereri, promereri, mereri, adipisci, adquirere.*

†an **Adyllynge**; *meritum, gracia.*

A ante Ff.

an **Affodylle**⁴; *Affodillus, herba est.*

to **Afferme**; *Astruere, affirmare testimonio, confirmare officio, asseue-*

¹ The division of life into the two classes of *active life* or *bodily* service of God, and *contemplative life* or *spiritual* service, is common in mediæval theological writers. It occurs frequently in William of Nassyngton's 'Mirror of Life,' and in Hampole's Prose Treatises, see Mr. Perry's Preface, p. xi, and p. 19 of text; at p. 29 we are told that 'Iya es als mekill at say as trauihouse, and betakyns actyfe lyffe. Rachele hyghte of begynnynge, pat es godd, and betakyns lyffe contemplatyfe.' Langland in P. Plowman, B. Text, Passus vi. 251, says:—'Contemplatyf lyf or actyf lyf cryst wolde men wrouzte:' see also B. x. 230, A. xi. So, C. xvi. 194, and Prof. Skeat's notes. In the 'Reply of Frier Dan Topias,' pr. in Political Poems, ed. Wright, ii. 63, we find:—

'Jack, in James pistles
al religioun is groundid,
Ffor there is made mencion
of two perfit lyfes,
That actif and contemplatif
comounli ben callid
Ffulli figurid by Marie
and Martha hir sister,
By Peter and bi Joon,
by Rachel and by Iya (Leah).'

The distinction seems to have been founded upon the last verse of the 1st chapter of the Epistle of St. James. Wiclif (Works, i. 384) says:—'This is clepid actif liij, whanne men travailen for worldli goodis, and kepen hem in rightwinesse.'

² 'Aimant, the Adamant, or Load-stone.' Cotgrave. Cooper says, 'Adamas. A diamonde, wherof there be diuers kindes, as in Plin. and other it appereth. It's vertues are, to resist poison, and witchcraft: to put away feare; to geue victory in contention; to healpe them that be lunatike or phrantike: I haue proued that a Diamonde layed by a nedell causeth that the loode stone can not draw the needel. No fire can hurte it, no violence breake it, onles it be moisted in the warme bludde of a goote.'

³ Tusser in his *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry*, p. 51, stanza 6, says:—
'Where ivy embraseth the tree very sore, Kill ivy, or tree else will adille no more.'
and in 'Richard of Dalton Dale' we read:—'I adille my ninencepe every day.' The Manip. Vocab. gives 'to addill, demerere; to adille, lucrari, mereri.' Icel. ödliäk = to win, gain. Cleasby's Icel. Dict. See note by Prof. Skeat in E. Dialect. Soc.'s edition of Ray's Glossary, p. xxi. 'Hemm addlenn swa þe maste wa Patt anij; mann ma33; addlenn.' *Ormulum*, 16102. See also *ibid.* 6235, and *Towneley Myst.* p. 218.

⁴ We are told in Lyte's *Dodoens*, p. 649, amongst other virtues of this plant, that 'the ashes of the burned roote doo cure and heale scabbes and noughtie sores of the head, and doo restore agayne vnto the pilde head the heare fallen away being layde therevnto.' 'Aphrodille. The Affrodill, or Asfrodill flower.' Cotgrave. Andrew Boorde in his *Dyetary*, ed. Furnivall, p. 102, recommends for a Sawce-flewme face 'Burre rotes and Affodyl rotes, of eyther iij. unces,' &c.

rare, assentire, asserere, assertire, annuere, assensum prebere, Autorizare, concedere, adjuvare, ascribere.

an **Affermynge**; assensus, assencio, assencia; Assentaneus.

an **Affenite**; Affinitas.

After; vbi at; postquam, ut, secundum.

†**Aftyr pat**; dein, inde, deinde, exinde.

†**Aftyr þe thyrd day**; post-triduum, postridie.

†**To Affrayn**¹; Affrenare.

†**Affabyl**; Affabilis.

A ante G.

Agayn²; retro.

Agayns; Aduersus, aduersum, erga, contra, e contra, e conuerso, Anti grece, obuie, obuiam, exopposito, obuus; vnde versus:

¶*Aduersus menti sed contra subde loquenti
Sic exopposito iungito rit[e]
loco.*

Agas; nomen proprium, agatha vel agathes.

Age; vbi elde.

Aghte; octo, occies, octauus, octauarius, octoplus.

†**Aghte folde** (to make Aght falde A.); octuplare.

Aghten; decemocto, duodeuiginta, octodecimus, octodecim, octodecies, octodenus, octodenarius.

†**Aghte halpenis**; octussis.

Aghty; octoginta; octogesimus, octogies, octogenus, octogenarius.

Aght hundrith; octingenti³; octingentesimus, octingentesies, octingentenus, octingentenarius.

An **Agnaylle**⁴ (A.).

An **Anguice** (Aguce A.)⁵; jndula.
A ante I.

†**Aimer or Ailmer** (Aynar or Aylmar A.); nomen proprium viri adamarius.

†**þe Air**; Aer, aererus, aura, ether, ethera, ethereus, & cetera; vbi heuene.

†**Aylastyng**; eternus, coeternus, sine principio & sine fine vt deus, eternalis, incessans sempiternus vt mundus, perpetuus ut anime, perpes, perhennis.

†**A[y]lastyngly**; perpetim; versus:
¶*Eternus deus, Sempiternus mundus, parhennis res tibi sunt, anime perpetue:
Eternum vere sine principio, sine fine,
Perpetuum cui principium sed fine carebit.*

¹ Used here apparently in the sense of 'to bridle, restrain,' but in Early English to *Affrayn* was to *question*; A. S. *offreinen*, pt. t. *offragn*.

² It is curious that the common meaning of this word (*iterum*) should not be given.

³ MS. *octo, octogenti*.

⁴ A sore either on the foot or hand. Palsgrave has 'an *agnayle* upon one's too,' and Baret, 'an *agnaille* or little corn growing upon the toes, *gemursa, pterigium*.' Minsheu describes it as a 'sore between the finger and the nail. . . *Agassin*. A corne or agnele in the feet or toes. *Frouelle*. An *agnell*, pinne, or warnell in the toe.' 1611. Cotgrave. '*Agnayle: pterigium*.' Manip. Vocab. According to Wedgwood 'the real origin is Ital. *anguinaglia* (Latin *inquem*), the groin, also a botch or blain in that place; Fr. *angonailles*. Botches, (pockie) bumps, or sores, Cotgrave.' Halliwell, s. v. quotes from the Med. MS. Lincoln, leaf 300, a receipt 'for *agnayls* oue mans fete or womans.' Lyte in his edition of Dodoens, 1578, p. 279, speaking of 'Git, or Nigella,' says:—'The same steeped in olde wine, or stale pisse (as Plinie saith) causeth the Cornes and *Agnayles* to fall off from the feete, if they be first scarified and scotched rounde aboute.' '*Gemursa*. A corn or lyke grieffe vnder the little toe.' Cooper.

⁵ This word occurs in H. More's *Philosoph. Poems*, p. 7:

'The glory of the court, their fashions
And brave *agguize*, with all their princely state.'

Spenser uses it as a verb: thus, *Faery Queen*, II. i. 21, we read, 'to do her service well *aguisd*.' See also stanza 31, and vi. 7. *Indula* is a contracted form of '*inducula*, a little garment.' Cooper.

*hoc animam; dicas dicas que
perhenne per annos,
Et quodcumque velis sempiter-
num benedicis.
Et tum eternum sempiternum-
que simul sunt.*

***Ay**; *Semper*, & cetera; *vbi* alway.

†**Aiselle**¹; *acetum*, *Acetulum* *diminuti-
vum*.

†an **Aisselle** *vesselle*; *acetabulum*,
acetarium.

A ante K.

an **Ake**; *quarcus*, *quarculus*, *ilex*,
quarcinus, *quercus*, *quernus*; *ili-
cetum*, *quercetum*, *querretum* *sunt*
loca vbi crescunt quarcus.

an **Ake** *apylle*²; *galla*.

an **Akyr** of lande; *acra*, *jugus*, *juger*,
jugum.

To **Ake**³; *Noceo*, & cetera; *vbi* to
hurt (A.).

†An **Aking**; *Nocumentum* (A.).

A ante L.

an **Alablafter** (*Alabauster* A.)⁴;
Alablastrum.

Alas (*Allays* A.); *heu*, *prodolor*.

†**Alas** (*Allays* A.) for sorow⁵; *pro-
dolor*, *pronephas*.

†**Alas** (*Allays* A.) for schame; *pro-
pudor*.

Albane; *proprium nomen*, *Albanus*
(A.).

Albane⁶; *albania*, *scocia*.

¹ In the XI Pains of Hell, pr. in *An Old Eng. Miscellany*, p. 219, l. 280, our Lord is represented as saying—'Of *aysel* and gal þe ʒeuen me drenkyn;' and in the *Romant of the Rose*, l. 217, we read—

'That lad her life onely by brede, Kneden with *eisell* strong and egre.'

In the *Forme of Curry*, p. 56, is mentioned '*Aysell* other alegar.' Roquefort gives '*aisil*, vinegar.' In the Manip. Vocab. the name is spelt '*Azel*,' and in the Reg. MS. 17, c. xvii, '*aysyl*.' In Mire's *Instructions to Parish Priests*, p. 58, l. 1884 we find, 'Loke þy wyn be not *eysel*.' A. S. *eisele*, *aisil*.

² Lyte in his edition of Dodoens, 1578, p. 746, says of Oak-Apples:—'The Oke-Apples or greater galles, being broken in sonder, about the time of withering do forshewe the sequell of the yeare, as the expert husbandmen of Kent haue observed by the liuing things that are founde within them: as if they finde an Ante, they iudge plentie of grayne: if a white worme lyke a gentill, moireyne of beast: if a spider, they presage pestilence, or some other lyke sicknesse to folowe amongst men. Whiche thing also the learned haue noted, for Matthiolus vpon Dioscorides saith, that before they be holed or pearsed they conteyne eyther a Flye, a Spider, or a Worme: if a Flye be founde it is a pronostication of warre to folowe: if a creeping worme, the scarcitie of victual: if a running Spider, the Pestilente sicknesse.'

³ '*Doloir*. To grieve, sorrow: to ake, warch, paine, smart.' Cotgrave. Baret points out the distinction in the spelling of the verb and noun: '*Ake* is the Verbe of this substantive *Ache*, *Ch* being turned into *K*.' Cooper in his *Thesaurus*, 1584, preserves the same distinction. Thus he says—'*Dolor capitis*, a headache: *dolct caput*, my head akes.' The *pt. t.* appears as *oke* in P. Plowman, B. xvii. 194; in Lonelich's *Hist. of the Holy Grail*, ed. Furnivall, and in Robert of Gloucester, 68, 18. A. S. *acan*.

⁴ '*Alablastrites*. Alabaster, founde especially aboute Thebes in Egipte.' Cooper.

⁵ '*Pronephas*. Alas for velany.' Medulla.

⁶ The following account of the origin of the name of *Albania* is given by Holinshed, Chronicles, i. leaf 39b, ed. 1577:—'The third and last part of the Island he [Brutus] allotted vnto Albanactus hys youngest sonne This latter parcel at the first toke the name of Albanactus, who called it Albania. But now a small portion onely of the Region (beyng vnder the regiment of a Duke) reteyneth the sayd denomination, the rest beyng called Scotlande, of certayne Scottes that came ouer from Ireland to inhaleite in those quarters. It is diuided from Lhoegres also by the Humber, so that Albania, as Brute left it, conteyned all the north part of the Island that is to be found beyond the aforesayd streame, vnto the point of Cathenesse.' Cooper in his *Thesaurus* gives, '*Scotia*, Scotlande: the part of *Britannia* from the ryuer of Tweede to Catanes.'

an Albe ¹ ; <i>alba, aphollinea str[i]cta, poderis.</i>	<i>pristinus, vetustus, senex, veteranus geronceus, gerontecus.</i>
an Alblaster (Ablauster A.) ² ; <i>ablister, balea, alblastrum, balearis.</i>	†to make Alde ; <i>Antiquare, veterare, vetustare.</i>
an Alblasterer ; <i>arblastator, balearius, balistarius, baliator, arcubilus.</i>	†to be Alde ; <i>Seneo, Senescere.</i>
+ Alburne ³ ; <i>viburnum.</i>	†to wex Alde ; <i>inueterare, inueterascere.</i>
* Alcanamy ⁴ ; <i>corinthium (Elixer A.).</i>	†an Alde man ; <i>gerion; ubi alde; geronta, silicernus</i> ⁵ .
Alkanamyer (A.).	† Aldesyne ⁶ ; <i>zima vetus, vetus peccatum.</i>
Alde ; <i>priscus qui fuerunt priores; antiquus, qui fuerunt ante nos; annosus, iuueteratus, decrepitus, vetulus o. g a multitudine annorum emeritus, senilis, longeuus,</i>	†jn Alde tyme ; <i>Antiquitus, aduerbium.</i>
	†an Alde wyfe ; <i>Anus, Anicula, vetula.</i>
	†þe Alde testament ; <i>heptaticus</i> ⁷ .
	Ale ; <i>cervisia, celia, sorbus.</i>

¹ See P. Awbe. Cooper explains *Poderis* by 'A longe garmente down to the feete, without plaite or wrinkle, whiche souldiours vsed in warre.' *Aphot* is of course the Jewish Ephod, of which the same writer says there were 'two sortes, one of white linnen, like an albe,' &c. Lydgate tells us that the typical meaning of

'The large *awbe*, by record of scripture,
Ys rightwisnesse perpetually to endure.' MS. Hatton, 73, leaf 3.

See Ducange, s. v. *Alba*.

² '*Balista*. A crossebowe; a brake or greate engine, wherewith a stone or arrow is shotte. It may be vsed for a gunne.' Cooper. See the *Destruction of Troy*, ll. 4743, 5707. In Barbour's *Bruce*, xvii. 236, Bruce is said to have had with him 'Bot burgess and *ablasteris*.' In the Romance of *Sir Ferumbas* we read how the Saracens

'Hure engyns þanne þay arayde,
& stones þar-wiþ þay caste.
And made a ful sterne brayde,
wiþ bowes & *arbelaste*'.

'*Balestro*. To shotyn with alblast *Balista*. An alblast; *quoddam tormentum*.' Medulla.

³ '*Alburn-tree*, the wild vine, *viburnum*.' Wright's Prov. Dict. In the Harl. MS. 1002 we find '*Awberne, viburnum*.' See note in P. s. v. Awbel, p. 17. Cotgrave gives '*Aubour*, a kind of tree tearmed in Latine *Alburnus*, (it beares long yellow blossomes, which no Bee will touch),' evidently the *Laburnum*.

⁴ Gower, *C. A.*, ii. 88 has—

'Thilke elixir which men calle
Alconomy as is befalle
To hem that whilom were wise;'

and Langland, *P. Plowman*, B. x. 212, warns all who desire to Do-wel to beware of practising 'Experimentz of *alcanamy*, þe poeple to deceyue.' With the meaning of *latten* or *white-metal* the term is found in Andrew Boorde's 'Introduction of Knowledge,' ed. Furnivall, p. 163, where we are told that 'in Denmark their mony is gold and *alkemy* and bras In *alkemy* and bras they haue Dan-k whyten.' Jamieson gives '*Alcomye s. Latten*, a kind of mixed metal, still used for spoons.' '*Ellieir*. *Materie off alcanamyne*.' Medulla.

⁵ Cooper in his *Thesaurus*, 1584, gives '*Silicernium*. A certayne puddynge eaten onely at funeralles. Some take it for a feast made at a funerall. In Terence, an olde creple at the pittes brinke, that is ready to have such a dinner made for him.' Baret too has 'an old creple at the pittes brinke, *silicernium*,' and again, 'verie old, at the pits brinke, at death's doore, *decrepitus, silicernium*.'

⁶ '*Zymc*. Leauen.' Cooper. The reference evidently is to 1 Corinthians, v. 7, 8.

⁷ Properly only the first seven Books of the Old Testament.

to Alege; *allegare*.

†Algarism (Algram A.)¹; *algarismus, abacus*.

*Algatis; *omnimodo (simodo A.)*.

†Alice; *nomen proprium, Alicia*.

*an Aly²; *deambulatorium, ambulatorium*.

An Alye; *affinis*.

an Alians; *Affinitas*.

an Alyane³; *advena, Alienigena, aduenticius, proselitus*.

†to Alyene; *Alienare, priuare, de-, subtrahere, remouere*.

†Alienora⁴; *proprium nomen mulieris (helena A.)*.

Alle; *uniuersus, uniuersalis, cunctus, singulus quibus quisque unusquisque, totalis, pan grece, sesqui, Totus ad magnitudinem pertinet: ut totum corpus, tota terra; cuncti qui vbiq; sunt; uniuersi qui in loco, omnis qui in diuersis sunt locis; omnis ad multitudinem &*

numerum pertinet, ut omnis homo & omnes homines, omnis distribuit inter partes subiectiuas, ut omnis homo currit ergo iste & iste, & cetera. Sed totus distribuit inter partes integrales, ut totus homo est intus, ergo quelibet pars hominis est intus; unde versus:

¶Totum comprehendit massam⁵
sed diuidit omne (omnis A.)

Et quoque tum complectitur omnia cunctus: cunctus comprehendit hoc quod omnis, unde deus dicitur cunctipotens omnia potens.

†Alle abowte; *circumquaque, vndique*.

Allone; *solus, solitarius, solitudinarius*.

†Allonely⁶; *duntaxat, tantum, tantummodo, solum, solummodo*.

Alschynande (A.).

†Allemaner; *omnigenus, omnimodus*.

¹ 'Algorisme, m. The Art, or Use of Cyphers, or of numbring by Cyphers: Arithmetick, or a curious kinde thereof.' Cotgrave. In *Richard the Reddes*, iv. 53, we read—

'Than sattu summe as siphre doth in *augrym*,
That noteth a place, and no thing availith.'

Chaucer, describing the chamber of the clerk 'hende Nicholas,' mentions amongst its contents—

'His Almageste, and bookes grete and small,
His Astrelabie longynge for his art,
His *Augrym stones* layen faire a-part
On shelues couched at his beddes head.' *Millers Tale*, 3208.

Gower, *C. A.*, iii. 89 says—

'Whan that the wise man acompteth
Aftir the formal proprete
Of *algorismes* a be ce.'

In the *Ancren Riwe*, p. 214, the covetous man is described as the Devil's ash-gatherer, who rakes and pokes about in the ashes, and 'makeð perinne figures of *augrym* ase þeos rikenares doð þat habbeð mochel uorto rikenen.'

² 'Ambulatio. A walkinge place; a galery; an alley.' Cooper. '*Allée*, f. An alley, gallery, walke, walking place, path or passage.' Cotgrave.

³ 'With osten of *alynes* fulle horrebille to schewe.'

Morte Arthure, 461.

'An alyane, *alienus, extraneus*.' Manip. Vocab. '*Alieno*. To alienate: to put away: to aliene or alter possession.' Cooper.

⁴ In the Paston Letters, i. 144, are mentioned 'Lord Moleyns, and *Alianore*, his wyff.'

⁵ MS. *missam*; corrected from A.

⁶ Compare 'Broder by the moder syde onely (*alonly* by moder P.)' in P. p. 54. In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 49, Agape, the King of France, having asked Cordelia, Lear's youngest daughter, in marriage, her father replies that, having divided his kingdom between his other two daughters, he has nothing to give her. 'When Agape herde this answeare, he sente agayne to Leyre, and seide, he asked no thinge with here, but *alonly* here bodie and here clothing.' See also the *Lay-Folks Mass-Book*, B. 210.

*an **Almary**¹; *scrinium, Aula, & cetera; vbi arke.*

Almaste; *fere, pene, ferme, paulominus.*

an **Almetre**; *alnus, vlnus, vlmus, alnetum*², *locus vbi crescunt.*

Almyghty; *Astripotens, cunctipotens, omnipotens.*

an **Almond**; *Amigdalum.*

an **Almond tre**; *amigdalus.*

an **Almos**³; *Agapa vel agapes, elemosina, roga.*

an **Almus doer**; *elemosinarius.*

an **Almos howse**; *elemosinarium.*

Alome⁴; *Alumen.*

†**Als it were**; *quasi esset (A.).*

†**Als longe**; *tamdiu (A.).*

†**Alsmekylle**⁵; *tantum, tantumdem, tantisper, tantus.*

†**Also**; *similiter, eciam, item, itemtidem, sic, quoque, ita.*

†**Als ofte**; *Tociens.*

Alway; *Continuus, sempiternus, continue, semper, omnino, incessanter, indies, imperpetuum, eternaliter, eterne, & cetera; vbi aylastyng.*

A ante M.

†to **Amble** (*Ambule A.*)⁶; *Ambulare.*

an **Ambler** (*Ambuler A.*); *gradarius.*

Ambros; *Ambrosius, nomen proprium.*

to **Amende**; *emendare, corrigere, deuiciare, corripere.*

¹ See Wedgwood, Etymol. Dict. s. v. Aumbry, and Parker's Glossary of Gothic Architecture. Dame Eliz. Browne in her Will, Paston Letters, iii. 465, bequeaths 'vij grete cofers, v chestis, ij *almaryes* like a chayer, and a blak cofer bounden with iron.' 'An *Ambry*, or like place where any thing is kept. It seemeth to be deriued of this Frenche word *Aumosniere*, which is a little purse, wherein was put single money for the poore, and at length was vsed for any hutch or close place to keepe meate left after meales, what at the beginning of Christianitie was euer distributed among the poore people, and we for shortnesse of speache doe call it an *Ambry*; *repositorium, scrinium.*' Baret. Cooper renders *Scrinium* by 'A coffer or other lyke place wherein jewels or secreate thynges are kept, as evidences, &c. *Scrinolum*, a basket or forcet: a gardiuiance.'

² MS. *alnetam*; corrected by A. *Alnus* is properly an elder-tree, and there is no such word as *ulnus*. Danish *olm*, an elm.

³ Hampole, *Pricke of Conscience*, 3609, amongst the four kinds of help which will assist souls in purgatory, mentions '*Almus* þat men to the pure gyves.' And again, l. 3660, he speaks of the benefit of 'help of prayer and *almuslede*.' See also the *Lay-Folks Mass-Book*, p. 157. A. S. *almesse, almes*.

⁴ Harrison, in his *Description of England*, ii. 67, mentions amongst the minerals of England, 'the finest *alume* . . . of no le-se force against fire, if it were used in our parietings than that of Lipara, which onlie was in use somtime amongst the Asians & Romans, & wherof Sylla had such trial that when he meant to haue burned a tower of wood erected by Archelaus the lieutenant of Mithridates he could by no means set it on fire in a long time, bicause it was washed ouer with *alume*, as were also the gates of the temple of Jerusalem with like effect, and perceiued when Titus commanded fire to be put vnto the same.'

⁵ '*Eousque*. In *alsmekyl*.' Medulla.

⁶ 'An ambling horse, *hacquenée*.' Palsgrave. Baret says, 'Amble, a word deriued of *ambulo*: an ambling horse, *tolutarius, gradarius equus*: to amble, *tolutum incedere*.' In Pecoock's Repressor, Rolls Series, p. 525, we have the form 'Ambuler.' 'An ambling horse gelding, or mare; *Haquenée, Cheral qui va les ambles, ou l'amble; hobin*.' Sherwood. '*Gradarii equi*. Aumblyng horses.' Cooper. In the following quotation we have *amblere* meaning a trot:

'Duc Oliver him rideþ out of þat plas;
in a softe *amblere*,

Ne made he non oþer pas;
til þey vern met y-fere.'
Sir Ferumbras, l. 344.

Compare also,

'His steede was al dappel, gray,
It gooth an *ambel* in the way

Ful softly and rounde
In londe.'

Rime of Sir Thopas, 2074.

†an **Amendes**¹; *emenda, emendacio, correccio.*

†an **Amender**; *correptor, corrector*², *emendator.*

to **Amende**; *convalescere, convalescere, ut de infirmitate.*

*an **Amyce** (*Amyte A.*)³; *Amictus, Amictorium.*

A ante N.

And; *et, que, Atque, ac, at, ast, necnon.*
an **Ande**⁴; *Anelitus.*

to **Ande**; *Afflare, aspirare, Spirare, alare, Anelare.*

†**Andrew**; *Andreas, nomen proprium.*

Ane; *vnus, primus, semel, singulus, primarius, primatiuus, simplex, simplus, vnicus, monos, grece.*

Anys; *Semel.*

Anehed; *vnitas, conformitas, congruitas.*

†an **Anelepe man**⁵; *solutus, Agamus.*

¹ In the Romance of *Sir Ferumbras*, Charlemagne orders Alorys to go down on his knees to Duke Rayner, 'and his *amendes* make,' i.e. make an apology to him. Alorys accordingly, we are told,

'þe *amendes* a profrede him for to make
At heȝ and low what he wold take,
And so thay acorded ther.' l. 2112.

See also P. Plowman, B. iv. 88.

² MS. *correptor.*

³

'Upon his heed the *amyte* first he leith,
Which is a thing, a token and figure
Outwardly shewing and grounded in the feith.'

Lydgate, MS. Hatton 73, leaf 3.

Ducange gives *Amictus*. Primum ex sex indumentis episcopo et presbyteris communibus (sunt autem illa *amictus, alba, cingulum, stola, manipulus, et plancta*, ut est apud Innocent III. P. P. *De Myster. Missa*); *amict*. Cotgrave has '*Amict*. An Amict, or Amice; part of a massing priest's habit.' In Old Eng. Homilies, ii. 163, it is called *heued-line*, i.e. head-linen.

⁴ See P. Onde. In *Sir Ferumbras*, p. 74, l. 2237, we find 'So harde leid he þar on is *onde*;' that is, he blew so hard on the brand; and in Barbour's *Bruce*, xi. 615, we are told that

'Sic ane stew rais owth thame then
Of *aynding*, bath of hors and men.'

See also ll. iv. 199, x. 610. *Ayndless*, out of breath, breathless, occurs in x. 609. In the *Cursor Mundi*, p. 38, the author, after telling us that Adam was made of the four elements, says, l. 539:—

'þe ouer fir gis man his sight,
þat ouer air of hering might;

þis vnder wynd him gis his *aand*,
þe erth, þe tast, to fele and faand.'

See also p. 212, where, amongst the signs of approaching death, we are told that the teeth begin to rot, 'þe *aand* at stinc.' l. 3574. 'Myn *and* is short, I want wynde.' *Townley Teeth*, p. 154. See also *R. C. de Lion*, 4843, *Ywaine & Gawain*, 3554. 'To Aynd, Ainde, Eand. To draw in and throw out the air by the lungs.' Jamieson. *Icel. önd, ondi*, breath; cf. Lat. *anima*. '*Aspiro*: To ondyn.' Medulla.

⁵ In Religious Pieces in Prose and Verse from the Thornton MS., p. 13, l. 22, we are told that fornication is 'a fleschle synne betwene an *anelepy* man and an *anelepy* woman;' and in the Cambridge University Library MS. Ff. v. 48, leaf 86, we read—

'Wele more synne it is
Then with an *anelepe*, i-wis.'

To synne with a weddid wife,

In *Havelok*, l. 2106, we have—

'He stod, and totede in at a bord,
Ner he spak *anilepi* word.'

where the word has its original meaning of one, a single; and also in the following:—

'A, quod the vox, ich wille the telle, *On alpi* word ich lie nelle.' *Reliq. Antiq.* ii. 275. A. S. *anelepiz*, single, sole. 'Hi true in God, fader halmichttende . . . and in Ihesu Krist, is *ane lepi* sone hure lavernd.' Creed, MS. Cott. Cleop. B. vi. Y 201^b, ab. 1250. *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 22. Wyclif has 'an *oonlypi* sone of his modir.' Luke vii. 12. 'þer beo an *alpi* holl þat an mon mei crepan in.' *O. E. Homilies*, i. 23. See also *Lazamon*, ii. 92, iii. 264, *Ayenbite*, p. 21, *Ancren Riwele*, pp. 116, 296, &c.

†an **Anelepny woman**; *soluta*.

*an **Anfenere**¹; *Antiphonarium*.

an **Angelle**; *Angelus, spiritus, baiulus, celigena, missus, nuncius*.

†**Angelle fude**; *manna*.

†**Angell setis**²; *dindima*.

an **Anger**; *Angor oris, prod[ucitur] o, & cetera; vbi noe*.

†to **Anger**³; *vbi to grewe*.

†**Angyrlly**; *vbi bilose*⁴.

Angry; *bilosus*⁵

Anguyse; *vbi noe*.

Any; *Aliquis, vllus*.

Anyhyngge; *quicquam*.

***Anys**; *herba est vel semen, Anetum vel anisum*.

an **Ankylle**; *cauilla*.

an **Ankyr** or a **recluse**⁶; *anacorita; anachoritalis*.

an **Ankyr of a schyppe**; *ancora*.

to **Ankyr**; *Ancorare*.

†to **Anorme** (**Anowre A.**)⁷; *vbi fare (to make fayre A.)*.

¹ See note to **Antiphonare**.

² The following is from Ducange:—‘*Dindimum* vel potius *Dindymum*, Mysterium. Templum. Vita S. Friderici Episc. Tom. 4, Julij. pag. 461: *Ineptas, fabulas decitans, seniores non increpans, minores non contemnens, habens fidei Dindimum in conscientia bona*. Allusio est ad haec Apostoli verba 1 Timoth. 3. 8: “*Habentes mysterium fidei in conscientia bona*.” Angelomus Praefat. in Genesim apud Bern. Pez. tom. i. anecdot. col. 46:

“*Hic Patriarcharum clarissima gesta leguntur, Mystica quae nimium gravidis typicisque figuris Signantur Christi nostraeque et dona salutis. Hic sacra nam sacrae cernuntur Dyndima legis Atque evangelica salpinx typica intonat orbi.*”

Papias: “*Dindyma, mous est Phrygiae, sacra mysteria, pluraliter declinatur.*” Notus est mons Phrygiae Cibelae sacer *Dindyma* nuncupatus; unde Virgilius. “*O vere Phrygiae, neque enim Phryges, ite per alta Dindyma.*” See also **Sete of Angellis**.

³ The word *anger* or *angre* in Early English did not bear the meaning of our *anger*, but rather meant *care, pain, or trouble*. Thus in P. Plowman, B. xii. 11, we find the warning:

‘Amende þe while þow hast ben warned ofte,

With pousteles of pestilences, with pouerte and with *angres,*’

and in the *Pricke of Conscience*, 6039, we are told of the apostles, that for the love of Christ, ‘þay þoled *angre* and wa.’ O. Icel. *angr*.

⁴ MS. *vilose*.

⁵ MS. *vilosus*.

⁶ In *Sir Degrevant* (Thornton Romances, ed. Halliwell), p. 179, l. 63, we read,

‘As an *anker* in a stone He lyved evere trewe.’

The same expression occurs in the Metrical Life of St. Alexius, p. 39, l. 420. ‘As *aneres* and heremites þat holden hem in here selles.’ P. Plowman, B. Prol. 38. The term is applied to a *nun* in Reliq. Antiq. ii. 1. Palsgrave has ‘*Anere*, a religious man: *anchres*, a religious woman.’ A. S. *ancor*. ‘*Hec anacorita*, a *ankrys*.’ Wright’s Vol. of Vocab. p. 216.

⁷ ‘His cote . . . enourned vpon veluet vertuus stone.’ *Sir Gawaine*, 2026. Wyclif has the subst. *enourmyng* in Esther ii. 9 to render the V. *mundum*; and again he speaks of ‘Onychen stoonis and gemmes to *anourn* ephoth.’ Exodus xxv. 7. ‘Thanne alle the virginis rysen vp, and *anourneden* her laumpis.’ Matth. xxv. 7. ‘Whan a woman is *anourned* with rich apparayle it setteth out her beauty double as much as it is.’ Palsgrave. ‘I am tormentide with this blew fyre on my hede, for my lecherouse *anouernment* of myne heere.’ *Gesta Roman*. p. 384. ‘With gude ryghte thay *anourene* the for thaire fairenes.’ Lincoln MS. p. 199. In Lonelich’s *History of the Holy Grail*, xxxi. 151, we read

‘þit was that schipe in other degre

Anoured with diuers Jowellis certeinle;’

and Rauf Coilzear, when he enters the Hall of Charlemagne, exclaims

‘Heir is Ryaltie . . . aneuch for the nanis,

With all nobilnes *anournit*, and that is na nay.’ l. 690.

See also the *Lay-Folks Mass-Book*, ed. Canon Simmons, Bidding Prayers, p. 65, l. 4, p. 71, l. 20, &c., *Allit. Poems*, B. 1290, and *Cursor Mundi*, l. 3922. ‘*Anorne*, to adorn.’ Jamieson. O. Fr. *awerner, aourner*; Latin *adornare*. The form *anorme* is used by Quarles, *Shepherd’s Eclogues*, 3, and *enourmyd* in the *Babees Book*, p. 1.

†to **Appropyre**¹; *Appropriare, propriare.*

†to **Approwe**; *Approare, sicut domini se faciunt de vastis. (?)*

Apprylle; *aprilis, mensis anni.*

A ante R.

†**Araby**; *Arabia, arabicus participium.*

to **Aray**; *accurare, ornare, & cetera; ubi to make fare.*

†to vn **Aray**; *exornare, & cetera; [ubi] to dysaray.*

an **Aray**; *apparatus, paratus, accuratus, ornatus, habitus.*

an **Archangelle**; *archangelus; archangelicus participium.*

an **Archebyschop**; *archiepiscopus; archiepiscopalis participium.*

an **Arche**; *Arcus, fornix.*

an **Archedekyn**; *Archidiaconus.*

†an **Archedekynry**; *Archidiaconatus.*

†an **Arcystere**; *arcista.*

an **Archer**; *Archetinens, arquites, sagittarius, sagittator, arcipotens.*

†**Are**; *prior & prius, predium, primitus, pristinus, priusquam, ante, antequam, antiquitus.*

†to make **Ayre** (**Are A.**); *heredare, hereditare.*

an **Ayre**; *heres, gafandus, gaifan grece, hereditarius.*

†**Ayrelomes**²; *primagenita.*

an **Are**; *remus, amplustrum, trudes.*

Arely; *mane, tempestiue, & cetera; ubi tymely.*

†to **Areson**³; *conuenire, alloqui, compellere, jnterpellare, afferri, concionari, obire.*

†**Aresonere**; *Alloquitur vel -trix, concionator vel -trix.*

***Arghe**⁴; *pusillanimitis. nota.*

†**Arghnes**; *pusillanimitas.*

†an **Arguynge**; *argumentacio; arguens participium.*

†to **Argue**; *arguere, argumentari.*

an **Argument**; *argumentum; argumentosus participium.*

¹ Hampole, *Pricke of Conscience*, 9346, says, that in addition to the general joys of heaven each man will have

‘His awen ioyes, les and mare,

þat til hym-self sal be *appropried* þare.’

‘þes ypoeritis þat han rentes & worldly lordschipes & parische chirchis *appropriid* to hem.’ Wyclif, *English Works*, ed. Matthew, p. 190; see also pp. 42, 125, &c. See also to make *Awe*, below.

² See *Are-lumes* in *Glossarium Northymblicum*, and Ray’s *Gloss. of North Country Words*. ‘*Primigenia*. The title of the ealdest childe in inheritance.’ Cooper.

³ O. Fr. *areisnier, aragnier*, to interrogate, whence our word *arraign*. See *Kyng Alysandre*, 6751; *Ycaine and Gawayne*, 1094; *Rom. of the Rose*, 6220. ‘*Arraisonner*. To reason, confer, talke, discourse, &c.’ Cotgrave. Hampole tells us how at the Day of Judgment ‘Of alle þir thynges men sal *aresoned* be.’ *P. of Conscience*, 5997. And again, l. 2460, that each man shall

‘be *aresoned*, als right es

Of alle his mysdedys mare and les.’

⁴ This word occurs in the *Destruction of Troy*, l. 2540, and the verb *arghe* = to wax timid, to be afraid (from A. S. *cargian*) at ll. 1976, 3121, and (with the active meaning) 5148; and *Allit. Poems*, B. 572:

‘þe anger of his ire þat *arzed* monye.’

See also P. *Plowman*, C. iv. 237; *Ayenbite*, p. 31; *O. E. Miscell.*, p. 117, &c.

‘þenne *arzed* Abraham, & alle his mod chaunged.’ *Allit. Poems*, B. 713.

‘He calde boþe *arwe* men and kene,

Knithes and sergan; swiþe sleie.’ *Havelok*, l. 2115.

See also *Str Percival*, l. 69, where we are told that the death of one knight ‘*Arghede* alle that ware there.’ ‘*Arghness*, reluctance. To *Argh*. To hesitate.’ Jamieson. A. S. *cargh, earh*; O. Icel. *argr*.

†to **Aritte**¹; *Ascribere, deputare, imputare.*

†an **Arke**; *archa, techa, cista, Scriinium, capsula, capsella, achatus grece, aula.*

†an **Arkemaker** or **keper**; *archarius.*
to **Arme**; *Armare, accingere.*

†an **Armorere**; *Armator, Armarius (A.).*

an **Arme**; *brachium, thorus, vlna, vlnu[l]a; vlnalis, vlnarius participia.*

an **Armehole**; *ascella, ala, subhircus.*

Armour; *Armamentum, armatura, armabilis, arma.*

†**Armour** for **Armys**; *brachialia.*

†**Armour** for **leggis**; *tebialia.*

†**Armour** for **theghys**; *crurialia.*

†**Armyd**; *Armatus (A.).*

†**Arnolde**; *Arnaldus, nomen proprium.*

an **Arrowe**; *pilum, hasta, hastula, hastile, cathapulta, sagitta, saggitela, missile, telum, armido, spiculum, gesa, sarissa, iaculum, & dicitur omne quod iacitur ut vulneret.*

†an **Arowhede**; *barbellum, catella.*

†an **Arreage** (**Arreage A.**)²; *erregagia.*

an **Arse**; *anus, culus.*

†**Arsnike**³; *arsenicum.*

an **Arsewyspe**⁴; *Anitergium, memperium.*

Arte; *artes, dialectica; dialecticus.*

A ante S.

Ascape⁵; *vbi to scape.*

***Asethe**⁶; *satisfaccio.*

¹ 'In Chaucer, *Knights Tale*, 1871, we have—

'It nas aretted him no vyleinye,
Ther may no man clepe it no cowardye.'

According to Cowell a person is *aretted*, 'that is covenanted before a judge, and charged with a crime.' In an Antiphon given for the 'Tuesday Seruyce,' in *The Myrroure of Our Lady*, p. 203, we read:—'*Omnem potestatem.* O mekest of maydens, we arete to thy hie soune, al power, and all vertew, whiche settyth vp kynges, &c.' Low Lat. *arationare.* See *Sir Ferumbas*, 5174; Hampole, *Prose Treatises*, p. 31, &c.

² 'Arrierages is a french woorde, and signifieth money behinde yet vnpayde, *reliqua*.' Baret. *Arriyages* occurs in Liber Albus, p. 427, and frequently in the Paston Letters.

'I drede many in arerages mon falle

And til perpetuele prison gang.' Hampole, *P. of Conscience*, 5913.

'*Arriyage*. An arriage: the rest, or the remainder of a payment: that which was unpaid or behind.' Cotgrave. 'God that wolle the arerages for-3eve.' Shoreham, p. 96.

³ Compare P. Assenel.

⁴ In John Russell's 'Boke of Nurture,' pr. in the *Babees Booke*, ed. Furnivall, p. 65, we find amongst the duties of the Chamberlain—

'Se þe privehouse for esement be fayre, soote and clene

'Looke þer be blanket, cotyn, or lynyn, to wipe þe nepur ende;'

on which Mr. Furnivall remarks,—'From a passage in William of Malmesbury's *Autograph, De Gestis Pontificum Anglorum*, it would seem that water was the earlier cleanser.' 'An Arse-wispe, *penicillum, anitergiuvu*.' Withals.

⁵ In the story of the Enchanted Garden, *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 118, the hero having passed safely through all the dangers, the Emperor, we are told, 'when he sawe him, he yaf to him his dowter to wyfe, be-cause that he had so wysely *ascaptd* the peril of the gardin.' See also P. Plovman, C. iv. 61.

⁶ Amongst the kinds of help which may be rendered to souls in purgatory, Hampole mentions 'assethe making.' *P. of Conscience*, 3610, and again, l. 3747, he says—

'A man may here with his hande
Make *ascthe* for another lyfande.'

In the *Romaunt of the Rose* we find *ascthe*, the original French being *assec*: other forms found are *assyth*, *syth*, *sithe*. Jamieson has 'to *assyth*, *syth*, or *sithe*, to compensate; *assyth*, *syth*, *assythment*, compensation.' 'Icel. *sedja*, to satiate; Gothic *saths*, full; which accounts for the *th*. And this *th*, by Grimm's law, answers to the *t* in Latin *satis*, and shews that *ascthe* is not derived from *satis*, but cognate with it. From the Low

to make *Asethe*; *satisfacere*.

to *Aske*; *postulare, exposcere suppliciter & submisse, petere, aliquid pro merito, expetere humiliter cum precibus vel creditum, appetere, rogare precibus, con-, exflagitare, imprecari mala, precari bona, deflagitare, exigere, contari, per-, interogare, querere, investigare, exqu[ir]ere, queritari, stipulari, con-, flagitare cum clamore & pertinacia, petere, scitari, scicitari, interpellare, & cetera; vbi to pray.*

*to *Aske wrangwysly* (wrangusly A.); *exigere*.

an *Asker*; *petitor, questionarius*.

†an *Asker wrangwysly*; *extractor*.

an *Askyng*; *peticio, postulacio, peti-circumcula, postulamen, questio, questiuncula, stipulacio*.

†an *Askyng wrangwysly* (wrongusly A.); *exaccio*.

**Askes*¹; *ciner vel -nis, cinisculus diminutivum, cineres defunctorum, cinis in foco*.

†*Asky*; *cinerulentus, cinereus, cinericeus*.

to *Assay*; *pprobare, temptare*.

to *Assayle*; *aggredi, arripere, assilire, grassare, impetere, inuadere, insultare, insurgere, adoriri, irruere*.

an *Asse*; *asinus, onager, asellus; asininus, asinarius, asinalis, participia*.

an *Assehird*²; *agaso*.

†an *Asse mengyd with mans kynde*³; *onocentaurus*.

to *Assent*; *assentire, con-, quiere, quiescere, & cetera; vbi to afferme*.

†*Assentande*; *assentaneus, con-, & cetera; vbi affermyng*.

to *Assigne*; *vbi lymytt*.

†an *Assyse*⁴; *sessio, assisa*.

German root *sath-* we get the Mid. Eng. *aseth*, and from the cognate Latin root *sat-* we have the French *assez*.⁷ Prof. Skeat, note on P. Plowman, xx. 203. In Dan John Gaytryge's Sermon, pr. in Relig. Pieces in Prose and Verse, from the Thornton MS. p. 6, l. 22, we are told that if we break the tenth commandment, 'we may noghte be assoylede of þe trespase bot if we make *assethe* in þat þat we may to þam þat we harmede.' and again, leaf 179, 'It was likyng to þow, Fadire, for to sende me into this werlde that I sulde make *asethe* for mans trespas that he did to us.' See also *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 84.

¹ In *Havelok*, l. 2840, we read that Godrich—

'Hwan þe doin was demd and sayd

Sket was . . . on þe asse leyd,

And led vn-til þat ilke grene.

And brend til *asken* al bidene;'

and in *An Old Eng. Miscell.*, p. 78, l. 203, we are told that when the body is laid in the earth, worms shall find it and 'to *axe* heo hlyne gryndeþ.'

'Thynk man, he says, *askes* ertow now,

And into *askes* agayn turn saltow.'

MS. Cotton; Galba, E. ix. leaf 75.

And warp es vt til heuene-ward.'

Genesis & Exodus, 3824.

See also Lazamon, 25989; *Ormulum*, 1001; *Sir Gawayne*, 2, &c. Lyte in his edition of Dodoens, 1577, p. 271, tells us that Dill 'made into *arsen* doth restrayne, close vp and heale moyste vlcers.' See also P. Plowman, C. iv. 125, 'blewe *askes*.' A.S. *asce, æsce, axe*. O. Icel. *aska*.

² 'An asseherd, *asinarius*.' Manip. Vocab. '*Hic asinarius, a nas-herd*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 213.

³ MS. *kyng*. '*Onocentaurus, a beaste halfe a man and halfe an asse*.' Cooper,

⁴ See Glossary to Liber Custumarum, ed. Riley, s. v. Assise. 'Assises or sessions, *conuentus iuridici*; dayes of assise, or pleadable dayes, in which iudges did sit, as in the terme, *fasti dies*.' Baret.

to Astony¹; *attonare, stupifacere.*

Astonyd; *attonitus, stupefactus.*

†to be Astonyd; *consternari, stupie-*
fieri.

an Astrolabi (Astroby A.)²; *astro-*
labium.

Astronomy; *astronomia, astronomi-*
tus.

an Astronomyour; *astrologus, as-*
tronomus; astrologus partici-pium.

Asure; *Asura.*

A ante T.

†At p^e leste; *saltem.*

At p^e laste; *tandem, denique, novis-*
sime, demum.

an Athe; *juramentum, jusiurandum.*

†Atynse (Athenis A.); *athene.*

*Atyre of p^e hede (The Athye of
the heyde A.); *tiana.*

to Atire; *vbi* aray or make fare.

to Attache; *Attachiare.*

†At my wille; *vti, vtinam, osi, qua-*
tinus, vt si.

A ante V.

*Avance³; *auancia (Herba est. A.).*

†to Awawnce⁴; *promouere, prove-*
here, extollere.

Awawnced; *promotus, provec-tus.*

August; *Augustus, nomen mensis*
vel viri.

to Awyse⁵; *deliberare, excogitare,*
providere.

Awysyd; *deliberatus, provisus.*

vn Awisyd; *judeliberatus, jnpro-*
visus.

an Awysment; *deliberacio, prou-*
dencia.

Aumbry (Avmybr A.)⁶; *ambra.*

an Awowterer⁷; *adulter, adulterator;*
adulterius, adulteratorius.

1

‘This sodeyn cas this man *astoned* so,
That reed he wex, abayst, and al quaking
He stood.’ Chaucer, *Clerkes Tale*, 316.

‘*Estonner.* To astonish, amaze, daunt, appall; make agast; also to stonnie, benumme, or dull the senses of.’ Cotgrave. ‘*Attono.* To make astonied, amased, or abashed. *Attonitus.* He that is benumbed, or hath loste the sense, and mouyng of his members or limmes.’ Cooper. Probably connected with the root which is seen in A. S. *stunian*, to *stun*.

2

‘His almagest, and bookes gret and smale,
His *astrylabe* longyng for his arte,
His augrym stoones, leyen faire apart
On schelues couched at his beddes heed.’ Cant. Tales, 3208.

See a woodcut of one in Prof. Skeat’s ed. of Chaucer’s *Astrolabe*.

3 MS. *avande*; corrected from A.

4 A word which occurs very frequently in the *Gesta Romanorum*: thus p. 48, in the version of the tale of Lear and his daughters we read that when his eldest daughter declared that she loved him, ‘more pan I do my selfe,’ ‘Perfore, quod he, pou shalt be hily *avawnced* ;’ and he mariede her to a riche and myghti kyng.’ So also p. 122, the Emperor makes a proclamation that whoever can outstrip his daughter in running ‘shulde wedde hir, and be hiliche *avawncyd*.’ See also Barbour’s *Bruce*, xv. 522. ‘*Avancer*, to advance, prefer, promote.’ Cotgrave.

5 A word of frequent occurrence in the old Romances in the sense of ‘consider, reflect, inform, teach.’ Thus in the ‘Pilgrimage of the Lyf of the Manhode,’ Roxburgh Club, ed. Wright, p. 4, we find ‘I *avisede* me,’ i. e. I reflected, considered. So in Chaucer, *Clerkes Tale*, 238: ‘Vpon hir chere he wolde him ofte *awyse*.’ See Barbour’s *Bruce*, ii. 297, vi. 271, &c. ‘*Aviser*. To marke, heed, see, looke to, attend unto, regard with circumspection, to consider, advise of, take advice on; to thinke, imagine, judge; also to advise, counsel, warne, tell, informe, doe to wit, give to understand.’ Cotgrave.

6 ‘*Ambra.* Amber gryse: hotte in the second degree, and drie in the firste.’ Cooper. ‘*Ambre, m.* Amber.’ Cotgrave. See *Destruction of Troy*, ll. 1666 and 6203. Harrison, *Descript. of England*, ed. 1580, p. 43, says that in the Islands off the west of Scotland ‘is greate plentie of Amber,’ which he concludes to be a kind of ‘geat’ (jet), and ‘produced by the working of the sea upon those coasts.’

7 ‘*Adulter.* That hath committed auoutrye with one. *Adultero.* To committe auoutrye. *Adulterium.* Aduouterie.’ Cooper. See *Gesta Romanorum*, pp. 12, 14, &c.

Capitulum 2^m B.

B ante A.

a b ab; *vbi* a chylde.

*a Babyllē¹; *pigma*.

A Baby; *Infans*, & *cetera*; *vbi* barne uel childe.

†Babilon; *babilonia*, *babilonius* participium.

a Bachelor²; *bacalarius* vel *bacularius*.

a Basyn (Bacen A.); *timile*, *peluis*.

Bacon; *lardum*, *petaso*, (*perna* A.)

†to Bacon³; *dissplodere*.

†Bacond; *displous*.

*A Backe; *vesperitilio*, & *cetera*; *vbi* bakke. (A.)

Bacbrede; *vbi* bakebrede. (A.)

*a Badildore⁴ (Batildure A.); *pecteñ*.

Bayde⁵;

A Bayge; *Sacculus*. (A.)

a Bagpype; *panduca*.

a Bagpyper; *panducarius*.

Bay⁵; *badius*.

a Bay; *bacca*, est *fructus lauri & oliue*.

†A Bay; *Aque*. (A.)

†a Bafynstykylle (Baynstikille A.)⁶; *gamerus*, *asparagus*.

†a Bakbone; *spondile*, *spina*. (*Versus: me pungit spina, pars est in corpore spina* A.)

to Bakbyte⁷; *blasfemare*, *detrahere*, *blaterare*, *derogare*, *detractare*, *detretractare*, *obloqui*, *susurrare*.

a Bakbyter; *blas*, *blasfemus*, *detractor*, *detrector*, *delator*, *susurro*.

¹ Cotgrave s. v. *Fol* has 'give the foole his bable, or what's a foole without his bable.' 'A bable or trifle, *niquet*.' *ibid*. 'A bable *pegma*;' Manip. Vocab. 'He schalle neuer y-thryve, þefore take to hym a *babulle*.' John Russell's Boke of Nurture, in the Babees Boke, ed. Furnivall, p. 1, l. 12. In the Ancren Riwe, p. 388, when a certain king made efforts to gain the love of a lady, he 'sende hir *beaubelet* boðe ueole and feire,' where other MSS. read '*beawbelez*' and '*beawbelez*.'

² A *Bachelor* signified a *novice*, either in arms or in the church. Thus in P. Plowman, ProL. 87, we find 'Bisshopes and *bachelers*,' and in Chaucer, Squieres Tale, 24, Cambuscan is described as—

'Yong, fresh, strong, and in armes desirous,

As any *bachelor* of al his hous.'

Brachet, Etymol. Dict., has traced the word from L. Lat. *baccalarius*, a boy attending a *baccalaria* or dairy-farm, from L. Lat. *bacca*, Lat. *vacca*, a cow. See also Wedgwood, &c. 'Bachiler, or one vnmarried, or hauyng no wife. *Agamus*.' Huloet.

³ Probably the same as *batten*, to beat out, flatten: see Halliwell, s. v.

⁴ In Northamptonshire a *batildore* means a thatching instrument.

⁵ 'Of bay colour, *bayarde*, *badius*.' Baret. Compare P. Bayyd, as a horse.

⁶ The *stickleback*. In the *Ortus Vocab*. we find '*Asperagus* (*quaedam piscis*), a *banstykylle*.' Huloet has '*Banstickle*, the *stickleback*;' and Baret gives 'a *banstickle*, *trachydra*.' Cotgrave renders '*espinoche*' (identical with the *spinaticus* or *ripillio* of the middle ages) by 'a sharpling, shaftling, *stickling*, *banstickle*, or *stickleback*.' In Neckam *De Utensilibus* (Wright's Vol. of Vocab., p. 98) we find '*stanstikel*;' and in the Suffolk dialect, the fish is still known as the '*tantickle*.' In Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 189, the word '*stytyng*' is given as the equivalent of *scorpio*, a kind of fish, which the editor identifies with the '*stickleback*' of the present day: and at p. 222, the word *gamerus* is rendered a '*stykylynge*,' and in the Prompt. the '*stykylynge*' is identified with the *silurus*. Jamieson gives '*Banstickle*, *Bantickle*. The three-spined *stickle-back*, *Gasterosteus aculeatus*, Linn.' Cooper renders *Gammarius* by 'a *creuis* of the sea.'

⁷ '*Bacbitares*,' we read in the Ancren Riwe, p. 86, 'þe biteð oðre men bihinden, beoð of two maneres þe uorne cumeð al openliche, and seið vuel bi anoder, and spoweð ut his atter Ac þe latere cumeð forð al on oðer wise, and is wurse ueond þen þe oðer: auh under vrcondes huckel.' In An Old Eng. Miscellany, E. E. Text Soc., ed. Morris, p. 187, we are told that 'Alle *bachytars* heo wendeþ to helle.' Chaucer, Piers's Tale (Six Text Edition, p. 628) divides backbiters into five classes.

a Bakbytynge; *blasfemia, delatura, derogacio, detractacio, susurrium.*
 †a Bakbrede¹; *rotabulum, & cetera; vbi a muldyngborde.*
 to Bake; *panificare, pistrine, informare, pinsera.*
 a Bakehows; *pistrinum, cerealium, panific[i]um, pistrina, panificina.*
 a Bakke; *dorsum, dorsiculum, tergum hominum, tergus animalium, spina, (os dorsi A.) spondile.*
 a Bak of a knyfe; *ebiculum*².

*a Bakke³; *blata, vespertilio.*
 a Bakster⁴; *artocopus, pistor, cerealius, furnarius, paneta, panificus, panificia, panifex, pistrino, pistris.*
 Bakwarde; *retrorsum, seorsum.*
 a Ballañ (Balans A.); *belluga, statera, examen, bilanx, libra, lanx, trutrina, trutinella, librarius participium.*
 Balde; *Audax, & cetera; vbi hardy.*
 †a Baldestrot (A Baldystott A.)⁵;

¹ Mr. Nodal, in his Lancashire Glossary, E. D. Society, says 'Bak-brede, a broad thin board, with a handle, used in riddling out the dough of oatcakes before they are put on the spittle, and turned down on the bak-stone.' See also Wright's Prov. Dict. s. v. Back-board. Jamieson gives 'Bawbrek, Bawbrick, a kneading-trough, or a board used for the same purpose in baking bread.' A. S. *bacan*, to bake, and *brad*, a board. According to Ducange *Rotabulum* is a baker's peel.

² From *hebes*, blunt; the blunt side of the knife. 'Blunt man. *Hebes*.' Huloet.

³ 'Blatta, a littel wourme or flie, of the kynde of mothes, and hurteth bothe cloth and bookes.' Cooper. '*Chauvesouris*, a batte; a Flittermouse; a Reeremouse.' Cotgrave. Jamieson gives 'Bak, Baek, Baki-bird. s. The bat or rearmouse.' Compare Dan. *aftenbakke*, lit. evening-bat. See Wyclif, *Levit.* xi. 19. In the Poem on the Truce of 1444, printed in Wright's Political Poems, ii. 216, we read:

'No bakke of kynde may looke ageyn the sunne,
 Of frowardnesse yit wyl he fleen be nyght,
 And quenche laumpys, though they brenne bright.'

And again, p. 218:

'The owgly bakke wyl gladly fleen be nyght,
 Dirk cressetys and laumpys that been lyght.'

In the Alliterative 'Alexander & Dindimus,' E. E. Text Society, ed. Skeat, l. 123, we find:

'Minerua men worschipe, in oþur maner alse
 & bringen heere a niht-brid, a bakke or an oule.'

See also *Baekke*. '*Vespertilio*. A bakke.' Medulla. See Halliwell, s. v.

⁴ Properly a female baker. A. S. *baccistre*. In P. Plowman, Prol. 217, we read:

'I seiþ in this assemble, as þe shul here after,
Bawsteres and brewsteres, and bocheres manye;'

And again, Passus iii. 79,

'Brewsteres and bakesteres, bocheres and cokes.'

⁵ *Pronuba*, which in Classical Latin signified a 'bridesmaid,' in Low Latin degenerated to the meaning of a 'procuress,' in which sense it occurs several times in the Liber Albus (see, for instance, p. 454, '*De pena contra meretrices, pronubas, presbyteros adulteros, &c.*' and, p. 608, a record of a sentence to the pillory of a woman '*quia communis Meretric et Pronuba*'). In Wright's Volume of Vocabularies, p. 217, we find it given, as here, as the Latin equivalent of 'bawdstrott' (i. e. 'an old woman who runs about on bawds' errands'), and again in the French Royal MSS. 521 and 7692 it is translated by 'bawdestrot' and 'bawdetrot.' In the Pictorial Vocabulary of the 15th Century, printed in the same volume, p. 269, this is corrupted, evidently from the scribe's ignorance of the meaning of the word, into 'bawstrop' and in the Medulla into 'bauds strok.' A 'trot' was a common expression of contempt applied to old women in Early English; thus in De Deguileville's Pilgrimage of the Life of the Manhode, MS. of St. John's College, Cambridge, ff. 71, the Pilgrim addresses Idleness as 'þou alde stynkande *tratte* . . . and than the olde *tratt* answerde me,' &c.; and again, ff. 73, 'When this alde *tratte* hadde thus spoken.' Cf. 'This lere I learned of a beldame *trote*.' Affectionate Shepherd, 1594. See Jamieson, s. v. *Trat*. '*Paranympa: pronuba que viro nympham iungit. Paranympus: dicitur qui nubentibus preest, vel eis assistit: vel amicus sponsalis qui eos coniungit: vel nuncius intermedius.*' Ortus Vocab. See Ducange, s. v. *Paranympus*.

pronubus, pronuba, jnterduca, paranimpha, paranimphus, (vir huius A.)

*a Baly; *balliuus, villicus; villicare est tale officium exercere.*

†Balery; *Balina.*

†a Balyngar¹; *celo.*

*a Balke of howse; *trabs, trabes, trabis & trabus, trabricula.*

*a Balke betwyx (betwise A.) twa furris²; *creb[r]o, porca.*

a Balle; *pila, alipatus qui iaculatur pilam.*

†a Balle of þe hand or of fote; *cal-lus.*

†a Balloke stone³; *testiculus, testiculatus participium.*

†a Ballokecod; *piga, imembrana.*

Balme; *balsamum, colobalsamum, filobalsamum, opobalsamum.*

a Balme tre; *balsamus.*

*a Bancour; *bancorium.*

a Bande; *ligamen, ligatura, vinculum.*

†a Bande of a dure; *vertebra⁴.*

†a Bande of luffe; *fedus, pignus.*

†a Bande of a howse⁵; *lacunar, lacunarium, laquear, laquearium, loramentum.*

†a Bande of a carte or of a coppe⁶; *crusta, crustola.*

¹ Harrison in his Description of England, ed. 1587, p. 79a, says, 'From hence [Milford] about foure miles is Saluach creeke, otherwise called Sauerach, whither some fresh water resorteth; the mouth also thereof is a good rescue for *balingers* as it (I meane the register) saith.' '*Cloax*. A brigantine, or barke.' Cooper. Jamieson gives 'Ballingar, Ballingere. s. A kind of ship.' In the Paston Letters, ed. Gairdner, i. 84. there is a letter giving an account of the capture of certain French ships, amongst which are enumerated 'the grete shyp of Brast [Brest], the grete schyp of the Morleys, the grete schyp of Vaung, with other viij. schyppis, bargys, and *balyngers*, to the number of iij. m^{ll} men.' The term also occurs in the Verse Life of Joseph of Arimathea (ed. Skeat), l. 425, where the writer addresses Joseph as 'Hayle, myghty *balynger*, charged with plenty.' '*Balingaria*. Bellicæ species navis.' Ducange. '*Balinger* or Balangha. A kind of small sloop or barge; small vessels of war formerly without forecastles.' Smyth, *Sailor's Word-Book*, 1867. See also Way's note in Prompt. s. v. Hulke, p. 252. In the version of Vegetius, Reg. MS. 18 A. xii. are mentioned 'small and light vessels, as galeies, barges, fluynnes and *ballyngers*.' lib. iv. cap. 39. Walsingham relates that in the engagement between the Duke of Bedford and the French, in 1416. the former '*cepit tres caricas, et unam hulkam, et quatuor balingarias*.' Camden, 394. See also Lyndesay, *Monarchie*, Bk. ii. l. 3101.

² 'Balke, a ridge of land betwene two furrowes, *lyra*.' 'A balke, or banke of earth rayed or standing vp betwene two furrowes: a foote stole or step to go vp, *scammum*.' 'A balke in the cornefelde, *grumus*: to make *balkes imporcare*.' Baret. '*Porca*. A ridge, or a lande lynge betwene two furroes wheron the corne groweth: sometime a furrow cast to drayne water from corne: also a place in a garden with sundrie beddes.' Cooper. '*Assilloner*. To baulke, or plow up in baulkes.' Cotgrave. See also Tusser, ed. Herrtage, p. 141, stanza 2, and P. Plowman, B. vi. 109. 'The *balke*, that thai calle unered lande.' Palladius on Husbandrie, E. E. Text Soc., ed. Lodge, p. 44, l. 15.

³ '*Hic testiculus, a balok-ston; hic piga, a balok-kod*.' Nominale MS. 15th cent. '*Couille, a cod, bollock, or testicle*.' Cotgrave. It appears from Palsgrave's *Acolastus*, 1540, that *balloke-stones* was a term of endearment.

⁴ MS. *rectebra*. The hinge. In Mr. Peacock's Glossary of Manley and Cottingham (E. Dial. Soc.) is given '*Band*'; the iron-work on a door to which the hinges or sockets are fastened. *Bands*; the iron-work of hinges which projects beyond the edge of the door; frequently used for the hinge itself.' Cooper gives '*Vertebra, a joynte in the bodie, where the bones so meete that they may turne, as in the backe or chine*.' '*Bands of a door; its hinges*.' Jamieson. See quotation from Ducange in note s. v. *Brandyth to set byggyng on*. '*Vertebra. A dorre barre*.' Medulla. 'And the gates of the palace ware of evour, wondir whitt, and the *bandes* of thame, and the legges of ebene.' Life of Alexander the Great, Thornton MS. ff. 25.

⁵ Florio has '*Bandelle, side corners in a house*.' It seems here to be a joist. Cooper gives '*laquear, a beame in a house*. Compare P. Lacc of a Howserofe. *Laquearium*.'

⁶ '*Crusta. Bullions or ornamentes of plate that may be taken off*.' Cooper. See *Copbande* and *Carteband*.

*a Bane doge¹; *molosus*.
 a Bane; *os, ossiculum, ossillum*; *osseus participium*.
 †a Banefyre; *ignisossium*².
 †from Bane to bane; *ossim*.
 a Bane (Bayn A.) of a play³; *preludium, pro ludium*.
 a Baner; *ve xillum, signum, tessera*.
 a Banerer; *ve xillifer, hastifer, hastiger, draconarius, antesignarius, primicerius, ferentarius, primitus*.
 *^{pe} Bane schawe (Baynshawe A.); *ossed*.
 a Banke; *ripa fluminis est, litus maris est, margo fontis est: verus*:
Fontis margo, maris litus, sed ripa fluentis.
riparia, ripula, crepido est concavitas ripe; litoreus, marginalis, margineus.

to Banne⁴; *Anmathematizare, deuotere, deuotare, derogare, detestari, contumeliare, execrari, maledicere, imprecari, & cetera; vbi to curse*.
 †A Banner; *deuotator, derogator, detestator, execrator, jmprecator, maledicus*.
 a Bannynge; *detestacio, detestamen, execramen, maledictum, maledicicio*.
 †a Bannok⁵; *focacius, panis subcinericius*.
 *a Banqwer (Bankewere A.); *banarium, dorsorium*.
 †Banworte⁶; *consolidum*.
 *^{pe} Baptim; *baptismus, baptisma*.
 to Baptyse; *baptizare*.
 a Baptyzer; *baptista*.
 Barane; *effetus, sterilis*.
 *a Barbycane⁷; *Antemurale*.
 a Barbelle; *barbellus, piscis est*.

¹ 'Mastive, Bandog, *Molossus*.' Baret. 'The tie-dog or band-dog, so called because manie of them are tied up in chaines and strong bonds, in the daie time, for dooing hurt abroad, which is a huge dog, stubborne, ouglie, eager, burthenous of bodie (and therefore but of little swiftnesse), terrible and fearful to behold, and oftentimes more fierce and fell than anie Archadian or Corsican cur. . . . They take also their name of the word 'mase' and 'theefe' (or 'master theefe' if you will), because they often stound and put such persons to their shifts in townes and villages, and are the principall causes of their apprehension and taking.'—Harrison, *Descrip. of England*, part i. pp. 44-5. 'We han great *Bandogs* will tear their skins.'—Spenser, *Shep. Cal. September*. See also Tusser's *Five Hundred Points, &c.*, E. Dial. Soc., ed. Hertridge, ch. 10, st. 19. '*Latrator molossus*. A barkynge bandogge.' Cooper. Wyclif, *Eng. Works*, ed. Matthew, p. 252, speaks of 'tey dogges.'

² A very literal translation of the English *bonfire*.

³ See the Chester Plays, i. 1, from which it appears that the proclamations of the old mysteries were called *Banes*. '*Ban*. A proclamation with voice, or by sound of trumpet.' Cotgrave. '*Preludium*. A proheme; in Musicke a voluntary before the Song; a flourish; a preamble or entrance to a mattier, and as ye would say, signes and profers.' Cooper. Compare the phrase 'the *banns* of marriage.' A. S. *ban*.

⁴ 'Him wol i blame and *bann*, but he my bales amende.' William of Palerne, ed. Skeat, 476; see also l. 1644. In the *Anturs of Arthur*, ed. Robson, VII. xi, we read 'I *banne* þe birde þat me bar.' A. S. *bannan*, O. Icel. *banna*.

⁵ '*Bannock*, an oat-cake kneaded with water only, and baked in the embers.' Ray's Gloss.; and see Jamieson, s. v. Gaelic *bonnack*.

⁶ 'Brysewort, or bonwort, or daysye, *consolida minor*, good to breke bocches.' Reg. MS. 18 A. vi. leaf 72b. 'In battill gyres burgionys the *banwart* wild.' Gawin Douglas, *Prologue to Book xi. of Æneid*, l. 115. A. S. *banwyr*. Kennett's Glossary, Lansdowne MS. 1033 explains it as the violet. According to Cooper, *bellis* is 'the whyte daysy, called of some the margarite, in the North *banweort*.' Bosworth says 'perhaps the small knapweed.' 'Daysie is an herbe þat sum men called nembrisworte oþer *banewort*.' Gl. Douce, 290. Cockayne, *Leechdoms &c.*, vol. ii. 371, and, iii. 313, defines it as the *wall-flower*.

⁷ Cotgrave has '*Barbacane* f. a casemate; or a hole (in a parrapet, or towne wall) to shoot out at; some hold it also to be a Scentrie, Scout-house, or hole; and thereupon our Chaucer useth the word *Barbican* for a watch-tower, which in the Saxon tongue was called, a Bourough-kenning.'

a Barbur; *barbitonsor*, (*rasor*, *ton-sor* A.)

a Bare¹; *aper*, *aperculus*, *aprinus*, *apprugnus* participium, *maidis*, *castratus*, *verres*; *versus*:

Verres testiculos habet atque domi refouetur,

Est aper in siluis, nefrendis in ede tenetur;

Idem maidis castratus uterque videtur.

Bare; *ubi* nakyd: to bare, *ubi* to nakydun, (*nake* A.)

†a Barespere²; *excipulum*.

†a Barsepay³ (*Barfray* A.); *fustibulum*.

†Barfute (*Barfotte* A.); *nudipes*.

†Barlege; *incaligatus*. (A.)

a Barelle; *cadus*, *emicadium*.

Barely (*Bayrly* A.); *ubi* nakydly.

a Bargañ; *pactum* (& cetera; *ubi* conande A.)

to Bargan; *pacisci*, *pangere*: *versus*:

'Pango, cano, pango, iungo, pango, paciscor,

Dat pactum, pepigi, cano, panxi, iungere, pegi.'

*a Bargham⁴ (*Barwam* A.); *epiphium*.

¹ 'Nefrens, a weaned pigge: *maidis*, barrow hogges: *verres*, a tame bore.' Cooper.

² A spear for boar-hunting. Cooper gives '*Venabulo excipere aprum*; to kill a boare with an hunting staffe.' '*Excipulum*, i.e. *venabulum*. A spere to slee a bore with.' *Ortus Vocab.*

³ The Addit. MS. is here undoubtedly correct. The word is the O. Fr. *berfroï*, from which, through the L. Lat. *belfredus*, comes our *belfry*. It was a movable tower, often of several stories high, used by besiegers for purposes of attack and defence. The following quotation from Ducange will sufficiently explain the construction of the machine, as well as the stages by which the name came to be applied in the modern sense. '*Belfredus*. Machina bellica lignea in modum excelsioris turris exstructa, variis tabulatis, coenaculis seu stationibus constans, rotisque quatuor vecta: tantae proceritatis ut fastigium oppidorum et castrorum obsessorum muros aequaret. In coenaculis autem collocabantur milites qui in hostes tela continuo vibrabant, aut sagittas emittebant: infra vero viri robore praestantes magnis impulsibus muris machinam admovebant. Gallicè, *berfroï*. *Belfredi* nomen a similitudine ejusmodi machinae bellicae postea inditum altioribus turribus quae in uribus aut castris eriguntur, in quarum fastigio excubant vigiles qui eminus adventantes hostes, pulsata quae in eum finem assensa est campana, cives admonent quo sint ad arma parati. Nec in eum tantum finem statutae in *belfredi* campanae, ut adventantes nuntient hostes, sed etiam ad convocandos cives et ad alios usus prout reipublicae curatoribus visum fuerit. Unde *campana bannalis* dicitur, quod, cum pulsatur, quicumque intra *bannum* seu districtum urbis commorantur ad conventus publicos ire teneantur. Denique *belfredum* appellant ligneam fabricam in campanariis, in quibus pendent campanae. *Fustibalus*. Machinae bellicae species: *engin de guerre, espèce de fronde*.' In the Romance of Sir Ferumbras, E. E. Text Soc. ed. Herrtage, l. 3171, when Balan is besieging the French knights in the Tower of Aigremont, King Sortybran advises him to make use of his

'Castel of tre þat hit brysour . . .
And pote þer-on vj hundred men, þat kunne boþe launce and caste.'

The tower is accordingly brought up, and is described as follows, ll. 3255-3270.

'In þat same tre castel weren maked stages thre:

þe hezeste hit mangurel; the middle hit launcepre;

þe nybemest was callid hagefray; a quynte þyng to se . . .

þan þe hejest stage of al fulde he with men of armes

To schelde hem by-nyþe wel fram stones and othere harmes. . . .

And on þat oþer stage amidde ordeynt he gunnes grete,

And oþer engyns y-hidde, wilde fyr to caste and schete.

Pyder þanne he putte y-nowe, and tauzte hem hure labour,

Wilde fyr to schete and þrowe aȝen þe heȝe tour,

In þe nybemest stage þanne schup he him-selue to hove,

To ordeyne hure fyr þar-inne, and send hit to hem above.'

⁴ Capt. Harland in his Glossary of Swaledale (E. D. Soc.) gives 'Earfam, or Braffam, a horse-collar,' as still in use. It is also used in the forms *hamborve* and *hamborough*, and means a protection against the hames. '*Hec epicia; Anglice, a berhom*.' Wright's Vol. of

Bares¹; *barri*: versus:

*Barri barrorum dantur ludi
puerorum.*

a Barke²; *cortex, liber, codex.*

to Barke; *frunire, effrunire.*

to Barke as a dog; *latrare, de-
baulare.*

a Barkynge; *latratus, latramen.*

†a Bar[k]howse; *frunitorium, cer-
donarium.*

a Barkar; *cerdo, frunitor, gallari-
us, -ij, & gallarius a um, gallita-
rius, -ij, & gallitarius a um.*

†Barke duste or wose; *frunium,
ptipsana.*

a Barkar dog; *ibercisticus.*

†Barkefatte; *ptipsanarium.*

Barly; *ordeum, ordeolum, ordeacius
participium.*

Barlycaffé. (A.)

*A Barne³; *gremium, & cetera; vbi
a skyrtt.*

*a Barneclathe⁴; *limus, limas,
pannus gremialis, vel corium
gremiale.*

*Barne⁵; *spuma, & cetera; vbi
3est.*

*a Barnakylle⁶; *camus.*

*a Barnakylle⁷; *Auis est.*

†A Barne⁸; *infans, infantulus, in-
fantuosus.*

†Barnely; *infantuose, pueriliter.*

A Barne; *oreum, & cetera; vbi
lathe. (A.)*

a Baroñ; *baro, baroniculus, baricu-
lus, heres, grece, hero.*

a Barones; *baronissa.*

a Baronry (Barony A.); *baronia.*

*a Barrow⁹; *cenovectorium vel sce-
novectorium.*

Vocab. p. 278. See Wedgwood, s. v. Hames, and Barkhaam in Brockett's Glossary. Jamieson, s. v. Brechame. A. S. *beorgan*, to protect, and Eng. *hames*. And see also *Hame* of an horse.

¹ The game of prisoners'-base. In the Metrical Life of Pope Gregory (MS. Cott. Cleopatra, D ix. ff. 156, bk.), we read—

'He wende in a day to plawe

pe children ournen at þe bars.'

In the margin of the Metrical Vocab. printed in Wright's Vol. of Vocab., p. 176, is written '*Barri, -orum sine singulari, sunt ludi, Anglice, base,*' and in Myrc's Instructions for Parish Priests, E. E. Text Society, ed. Peacock, p. 11. l. 336, directions are given that games or secular business are not to be permitted in a churchyard:—

'Bal and bares and suche play,

Courte holdyng and suche maner chost,

Out of chyrcheorde put away;

Out of seyntwary put þou most.'

Cotgrave gives '*Barres*, the martial sport called Barriers; also the play at Base, or Prison Bars.' In 'How the Good Wife Taught her Daughter,' printed in the 3rd part of Barbour's Bruce, ed. Skeat, p. 528, l. 114, children are cautioned not

'Oppinly in the rew to syng,

Na ryn at bares in the way.'

See 'Base, or Prison-base, or Prison-bars,' in Nares' Glossary.

² According to the Medulla, *cortex* is the outer, *liber* the middle, and *suber* the innermost bark of a tree:—'*Pars prior est cortex, liber altera, tercia suber.*'

³ '*Gremium*. A barne, or a lappe.' Medulla.

⁴ '*Limus*. A garment from the nauell downe to the feet.' Cooper. In De Deguileville's Pilgrimage of the Lyf of the Manhode, MS. John's Coll. Camb., leaf 121, we read 'The skynne of whiche I make my *barneloth* es schame and confusioun.' See also Napron. '*Limas*. A naprone or a barne clothe.' Medulla.

⁵ 'Barne, or yeaste. *Flos vel spuma ceruisiae.*' Baret.

⁶ 'Barnacles, an instrument set on the nose of vnruy horses, *pastomis*.' Baret. '*Camus*; a bitte, a snaffle.' Cooper. '*Chamus*. A barnag for a hors.' Medulla. The Medulla further explains *Chamus* as '*genus freni, i. capistrum, et pars freni* Moleyne. '*Camus*. A byt or a snaffle.' Elyot. See *Byrnacle* and *Molane* of a brydelle.

⁷ '*Ciconia*. A bernag or a botore.' Medulla. 'Barnacle byrdes. *Chenalopeces*.' Huloet.

⁸ 'Mercy on's, a Barne? A very pretty barne; a boy, or a childe I wonder?' Shakspeare, *Winter's Tale*, III, iii. 70-1. 'I am beggered, and all my barnes.' Harrison, ed. Furnivall, i. 108.

⁹ '*Vecticularius*. A barwe maker.' Medulla.

†a **Barrowemaker**; *vecticularius*,
(*scenouectorarius* A.)

†a **Barras**¹; *antemurale, vallum*.

a **Barre**; *clatrus, pessulum, pessellum, obex, repagulum, vectis*.

*a **Barrewarde**²; *archophilax*.

*a **Baskyt**; *Aristor, prod[ucitur] a, cartallum, calathus, sephinus, (cophinus A.) corbis, qualus, quaxillum, sporta, sportula*.

a **Basenet**³; *cassis, galea*.

*a **Baslarde**⁴; *sica*.

a **Base** (**Bays** A.); *basis*.

*a **Bastarde**; *bastardus, faomij, nothus ex nobili patre, spurius ex nobile matre, pelignus, & dicunt[ur] spurij quasi extra puritatem geniti; tales plerumque matrem potius quam patrem moribus sequu[n]tur. (Manzerinus, manzerus, hebreum potius quam grecum A.)*

†a **Bastardrye**; *bastardia*.

a **Bataile**; *acies, ala, bellum indicitur populorum, bellulum diminutivum; bellaticus bellicus, bellico-*

sus participia; bellax, belliger, Auellum est inter ciues dictum, quod auelluntur populi in duas partes; certamen loco virtutis po[nit]ur: civile bellum ex civibus constat & auellum ut supra; conflictus, congressus, domesticum ex domesticis, duellum ex duobus est, intestinum ex parentibus; guerra, rebellio, mars, obsidio, pugna fit inter duos & inter plures; vnus contra vnum procinctus ti, procinctus tus; pallas dea belli, prelium geritur, preliolum diminutivum, a pre & lite vel a pre & luendo, proprie est primus congressus vel conflictus, bellum ipsa guerra: unde dictum, romani victi sunt in prelio sed nunquam in bello, quia sepe in congressibus vincebantur vel in ipsis conflictibus sed nunquam in guerra; vel prelium de prope, bellum de longe.

a **Bate**⁵; *simba, facelus, & cetera; ubi a schype.*

¹ Halliwell quotes from the Romance of Sir Degrevant, lf. 131:—

‘At the *barresse* he habade,
‘The folk that assalþeand wer
At mary þet, to-hewyn had

And bawndonly downe lyghte.’
The *barras*, and a fyre had maid
At the draw-brig, and brynt it doune.’
Barbour’s Bruce, ed. Skeat, xvii. 754.
And at þe *barress* he hym sette.’

‘Enfachoun ys to þe þeate y-come,

And haueþ þat mayl an honde y-nome,

‘Barrace, Barras, Barres, Barrowis (1) A barrier, an outwork at the gate of a castle, (2) An enclosure made of felled trees for the defence of armed men.’ Jamieson. O. Fr. *barres*, pl. of *barre*, a stake. ‘*Vallum*. A bulwarke or rampyre.’ Cooper.

² See also *Berewardre*. For *archophilax* read *arcophylax*. The term is generally applied to the constellation Böotes, or Charles’ Wain. See *Charelwayn*.

³ A light helmet worn sometimes with a movable front. See Strutt, ii. 60. It did not originally cover any part of the face, but it was afterwards supplied with visors. See Meyrick, *Antient Armour*.

⁴ The baselard was of two kinds, straight and curved. By Statute 12 Ric. II, cap. 6, it was provided that ‘null servant de husbandrie ou laborer, ne servant de artifice, ne de vitailleur porte desore enavant *bastard*, dagger, nespee (nor sword) sur forfaiture dicelle.’ In the Ploughman’s Tale, printed in Wright’s Polit. Poems, i. 331, we read that even priests were in the habit of wearing these arms, though against the law:—

‘Bucklers brode and sweardes long,

Baudrike, with *baselardes* kene,

Soche toles about her necke they honged
With Antichrist soche priestes bene.’

In Fairholt’s Satirical Songs on Costume, Percy Society, p. 50, is a song of the 15th century beginning ‘Prenegard, prenegard, thus bere I myn *baselard*.’ ‘*Baselarde: ensis gladiolus*.’ Manip. Vocab. ‘*Sica*. A short swerde.’ Medulla. See also *Liber Albus*, pp. 335, 554, and 555, and Prof. Skeat’s Notes to P. Plowman, iv. 461-7. ‘*Sica*. A short swoorde or dagger.’ Cooper.

⁵ ‘*Phaselus*. A little shippe called a galeon.’ Cooper.

Bathe; *jn plurali numero, ambo.*

†Bathe¹; *ciuitas; bathonia, bathoniensis participium.*

†to Bath or bathe; *balneare.*

a Bath; *balneum, balneolum, terme.*

Bature²; *batura, similago.*

to Bawme³; (*Balniare A.*); *vbi to balme.*

*a Bawson⁴; *vbi A broke.*

Bebybeke⁵; *avis. (A.) B ante E.*

to Be; *conscistere, constare, esse, existere, extare, manere, permanere, sistere, restare.*

to Beabowteward⁶; *Analare, Asspirare, conari, eniti, niti, perniti, inniti, moliri, fatagare.*

†a Bee⁷; *armilla, brachiale, dextrale, dextrariolum.*

a Bee; *apes, apis, apecula.*

†to Becalle⁸; *prouocare.*

a Bechetre; *fagus.*

a Bedde (Bede A.); *Accubitus, cubiculum, cubatorium, cumbatorium, dormitorium, grabatum, programmatum, lectus, stratum, thorus, tereuma, lectisternium, clinus grece; clinosus, lecticulis, reclinatorium.*

A Bede; *precula.*

a Bedelle; *bedellus, preco.*

†a Bedfelawe⁹; *hic hec concuba.*

†a Bedfute¹⁰; *fultrum.*

¹ Alexander Neckam in his work *De Naturis Rerum*, Rolls Series, ed. Wright, p. 457, thus speaks of Bath:— *Balnea Bathoniae fermentia tempore quouis aegris festina saepe medentur ope.*

² *Similago*; fyne meale of corne, floure.' Cooper. Still in common use as in 'batter-pudding.'

³ This line is repeated in the MS.

⁴ *Grisard.* m. A Badger, Boason, Brocke or Gray. *Taisson.* m. A Gray, Brock, Badger, Bauson.' Cotgrave. See also *Brokk.*

⁵ I have not been able to identify this bird, but it has been suggested that the name is probably one given in imitation of the noise made by some bird of the curlew kind.

⁶ 'Thou art abouteward, y undurstonde, And wyne my doghtyr shene.'
To wyne alle Artas of myn honde, Sir Eglamour, l. 658.

⁷ In the fable of the Cat and the Mice, Prologue to P. Plowman, l. 161, the old rat tells his hearers that in London he has seen people walking about wearing '*Bizes ful brizte* abouten her nekkes.' In Wyclif's version of Genesis xxxviii. 18, we find '*Judas seide, What wilt thou that be zonen to thee for a wed? Sche answerde, thi ring and thi bye* of the aarm, and the staffe whiche thou holdist in thin hond.' The word also occurs in *Legends of the Holy Rood*, pp. 28, 29, l. 134, and in the Story of Genesis and Exodus. (E. E. Text Society, ed. Morris), i. 1390. A. S. *beaz, beah, O. Icel. baugr*, a bracelet, a collar. Dame Eliz. Browne in her Will, Paston Letters, iii. 464, bequeaths '*A bee* with a grete pearl. A dyamond, an emerauwe . . . a nother *bee* with a grete perle, with an emerauwe and a saphire, weighing ij unces, iij quarters.' In Sir Degrevant, Thornton Romances, ed. Halliwell, p. 200, l. 556, we find '*broche ne bye.*'

⁸ In the *Anturs of Arthur*, Camden Society, ed. Robson, xxxii. 7, the knight addressing the king says,

'Quethir thou be Cayselle or Kyng, here I the *be-calle*,
For to fynde me a freke to feste on my fille.'

⁹ It was not an unusual custom for men, even of the highest rank, to sleep together; and the term *bed-fellow* implied great intimacy. Dr. Forman, in his MS. Autobiography, mentions one Gird as having been his *bed-fellow*. MS. Ashmol. 208. See also Paston Letters, iii. 235, where, in a letter from Sir John Paston to John Paston, we read 'Sir Robert Chamberleyn hath eentryd the maner of Scolton upon your *bedfelawe* Converse.' It was considered a matter of courtesy to offer your bedfellow his choice of the side of the bed. Thus in the *Boke of Curtasye*, printed in the *Babees Boke*, ed. Furnivall, p. 185, we are told:—

'In bedde yf pou falle herberet to be pou schalt enquere be curtasye
With felawe, maystur, or her degre, In what part of þe bedde he wylle lye.'

¹⁰ '*Fultrum lecti.* A bedstede.' Cooper. '*Fultrum est pes lecti: sponda est ceterior pars lecti.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab., p. 242.

a Bedgate ¹; *conticinium*, *concupium*.

†a Bedhede; *cubitale*.

*Bederyn (Bedredyn A.) ²; *clanicus*.

a Bedstede; *cubatorium*, *cumbatorium*.

a Bedstoke ³; *sponda*, *fultrum*, *lectica*, *pluteus*.

†a Bedstrey ⁴; *stratum*, *stratorium*, *lectisternium*.

†Bedtyme ⁵; *ubi* bedgate.

†to Befalle; *accidere*, *contingere*, *pertinerē*, *referre*.

Befe (Beffe A.); *bosor*, *carnes bouine*.

Before; *Ante* signat locum, *Antea* signat tempus, *pre*, *coram*, *palam*.

to Beg; *mendicare*.

a Begger; *mendicus*, *mendiculus* *diminutivum*.

to Begyle ⁶; *caluire*, *caluere*, *cauil-*

lare, *circulare*, *circumuenire*, *depriuarē*, *colludere*, *decipere*, *eludere*, *fallere*, *refraudare*, *frustrare*, *illaqueare*, *illectare*, *illucere*, *imponere*, *pellucere*, *priuare*, *seducere*, *supplantare*, *seuocare*, *sophismatizare*, *subducere*, *temptare*, *tergiuersari*, *calumpniari*, *preuaricari*, *colludere*; *tergiuersari* est in totum deserere non inpetreta abolecione, *calumpniari* est falsum intendere, *preuaricari* est verum crimen scien-ter (*abscondere* A.), *colludere* est quum aliquis desistit ab accusacione, *accepta pecunia*: versus—

Decipitur facto, solet & quis fallere verbo,

Dicto uel facto socium circumuenit ille.

¹ *Bedgate*, bed-time, going to bed: see Introduction to Gest Historiale of the Destruct. of Troy (E. E. Text Society, ed. Panton and Donaldson), p. xx, where the mistake in Halliwell's Dict. is corrected. '*Conticinium*. Bedde time, or the first parte of the night, when men prepare to take rest, and all thinges be in silence. After Erasmus it semeth to be the time between the first cockecrowyng after midnight, and the breake of the day. *Concupium*. The stille and deepest parte of the night.' Cooper. See *Bedtyme*.

² 'Bedred, one so sicke he cannot rise, *clanicus*.' Baret. In the Babees Boke (E. E. Text Society, ed. Furnivall), p. 37, l. 19, we are enjoined 'Pe poore & þe beedered loke þou not loþe.' And in the Complaint of Jack Upland, printed in Wright's Political Poems, ii. 22, in his attack on the friars, he says:—

'Why say not 3e the gospel As ye do in rich mens,
In houses of *bedred* men, That mowe goe to church and heare the gospel.'

'*Clanicus*. A bedlawere.' Medulla. See Stow's Survey, ed. Strype, I. bk. ii. p. 23.

³ 'Bedstocks, bedstead.' Whitby Glossary. Still in common use in the North. Mr. Peacock's Gloss. of Manley, &c., gives 'Bedstockes, the woollen frame of a bed.' 'Three *bedstoks* are mentioned in the Inventory of Robert Abraham, of Kirton-in-Lindsey, 1519.' Gent. Mag. 1864, i. 501. '*Sponda*. Exterior pars lecti.' Medulla. See *Bedfute*, above.

⁴ A certain quantity of litter (rushes or straw) was always included in the yearly allowance to the chief officers of an establishment. Thus in the Boke of Curtasye, printed in the Babees Book, ed. Furnivall, amongst the duties of the Grooms of the Chamber we find they are to

'make litere,
ix fote on lengthe without diswere;
vij fote y-wys hit shalle be brode,
Wele watered, I-wrythen, be craft y-trode,
Wyses drawn out at fete and syde,
Wele wrethen and turnyd agayne þat tyde:
On legh onsonken hit shalle be made,
To þo gurdylstode hegh on lengthe and brade, &c.'

In the Household Book of Edward II (Chaucer Society, ed. Furnivall), p. 14, we are told that the King's Confessor is to have '*litere* for his bede all the 3ere.' '*Hoc stramentum*; Iyttere.' Wright's Vocab., p. 260. 'Y schal moiste my *bedstre* with my teeris.' Wyclif, Psalms vii. 7. See also *Lyster*.

⁵ 'Bedde tyme, or the fyrste parte of the nyghte. *Contisinium*.' 1552. Huloet.

⁶ '*Caullor*. To iest: to mocke: to caull: to reason subtilly and ouerthwartly upon woordes. *Caullator*. A mocker: a bourder: a caulliar, or subtyll wrestler.' Cooper.

Begylinge; *deceptio, decipula, dolus, fraus, pellicio, frustratio, impostura, tergiuersacio, & cetera*; *vbi* falshede. (A.)

†**Begylows**; *vbi* false. (A.)

†**a Begyler**; *deceptor, frustrator, fraudator, supplantator, inpositor, seductor, seuocator, illusor, tergiuersor*.

†**Begylyd**; *deceptus, frustratus, fraudatus, supplantatus, seductus, seuocatus, illusus*.

to **Begȳr**; *incipiare, cepio, cepi, inire, encenniare, exordiri, inceperere, inchoare*.

a Begynnyng; *caput, elementum, exordium, origo nature, inicium rei, primordium, principium operis, incepcio, inchoacio*; *inchoatiuus, originalis, primordialis participia*.

a Begynner; *exordiarius, inceptor*.

†**Begunne**; *excorsus, inceptus, initus*.

to **Behalde**; *aspicere casu, aspectare vel ri voluntate, circumspicere, conspiciari, contemplari, conspiciere, considerare, inspicere, iudicando intueri, cum causa contueri, intueri, suspicere que supra vel retro sunt, respicere que retro sunt, despiciere inferius, per-*

spicere, prospicere que longe sunt, videre natura, mirari, perspicari, speculari, prospectare, specere, spectare.

a Behaldynge; *aspectus, obtutus*.

***a Beheste**; *pollicitacio, promissum, promissio, votum*.

*to **Beheste**¹; *destinare, vouere, deuouere, promittere, ultropromittere, repromittere, spondere, de-, dis-, pollicitare, polliceri roganti: versus:*

*ultra promitto quid polliceor-
que roganti.*

a Behyve; *Apiarium*.

†**a Beehyrd**; *Apiaster*.

to **Behoue**; *oportet, conuenit*.

†**Behouefulle**²; *oportunus, tempestiuus, tempestus, utilis*.

Behouefully; *auspicato, nessessarie, oportune, utiliter*.

†to **Beke handes**³; *explorare*.

to **Bekyñ**⁴; *Annuerere, nuere, innuere, nutum facere, nutare*.

a Bekenynge; *numen, nutus, nutacio*.

a Bekyn or **a standard**⁵; *statela*.

***a Bek**⁶; *torrens, riuius, riuus*.

†**A Beke**⁷; *Rostrum, & cetera*; *vbi* nebe. (A.)

Belde (or **Balde A.**)⁸; *caluus, caluaster, caluillus, glabellus, glaber*.

¹ 'Polliceor. To behestyn.' Medulla. See P. Hotyn.

² 'Forasmuche as . . . the king . . . hath he stured by summe from his leryng, and spoken to of diuere matters not behouefull.' Paston Letters, ed. Gairdner, i. 34. See also Pecock's Repressor, ed. Babington, p. 47. 'Behouefble. Oportunus.' Huloet.

³ MS. to Beke wandes. The Ortus Vocab. gives 'explorare: to spye, or to seke, or open, or trase, or to becke handes.'

⁴ 'Anno. To agree with a becke to will one to doe a thing. Nuto. To becken, or shake the heade.' Cooper. 'Becken wyth the finger or heade. Abnno, Abnuto.' Huloet.

⁵ 'A Beacon, specula, specularium, pharus.' Baret. See The Destruction of Troy, ed. Donaldson and Pantou, l. 6037. 'Bekin, a beacon; a signal.' Jamieson. A. S. *beacn*.

⁶ In the Cursor Mundi (E. E. Text Society, ed. Morris, Gottingen MS.), p. 515, l. 8946, we read—

'pai drow it [a tree] þedir and made a brig,
Ouer a littel becc to lig;'

and in Harrison's Description of England, 1587, p. 50a, the river 'Weie or Waie' is described as running towards 'Godalming, and then toward Shiford, but yer it come there it crosseth Craulie becke, which riseth somewhere about the edge of Sussex shorte of Ridgeweie,' &c. 'Hic riuius, a bek.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab., p. 239.

⁷ Harrison, speaking of the fashions of wearing the hair in his time, says:—'if [a man] be wesel bekked, then muche heare left on the cheekes will make the owner looke big like a bowlded hen, and so grim as a goose,' ed. Furnivall, i. 169.

⁸ 'Glaber, smooth without heare; pilde.' Cooper. 'Beld, *adj.* bald, without hair on the head. Beldness, Belthness, *s.* baldness.' Jamieson.

- *a Beldame; *Auia*.
 †to make Belde (Bellyde A.); *decaluere, decapillare, recaluere*.
 †Belde (Bellyde A.) be hynde; *recalluus, recaluaster, recaluat*.
 a Bel[d]nes; *caluicies, caluicium*.
 †a Belhouse; *campanile*.
 to Belche (Belke or Bolke A.)¹; *ructare, ructuare, ructari*.
 a Bely; *venter, & cetera; vbi a wombe*.
 a Belle; *campana, campanila, campanella, -nola, cimbalum, tintinabulum, tonabilum*.
 a Belle in þ^e water²; *bullā, tumor laticis*.
 *a Belle maker; *campanarius*.
 †a Belle man³; *polector*.
 a Bellowe (Belowys or belice A.); *follis, folliculus*.
 a Bellsyre⁴; *Auus*.
 †A Belstringe. (A.)
 a Belte; *balteus, cinctorium, cingulum, stropheum, zona, zonuba, zonella, semyncium*.
 †a Belte maker; *zonarius*.
 †a Belte of lechery⁵; *cestus*. (*Incestus* A.)
 †to Belte; *cingere, ac-, circum-, circumscribere, precingere*.
 †to vn Belte; *discingere, incingere*.
 †Belyd; *singulatus, zonatus, cinctus, Ac-, pre-*.
 a Beme (Beym A.) of þ^e soñ; *radius*.
 a Beme of a webster⁶ (weffere A.); *iugum, licitorium*.
 A Beym of y^e plwgh; *Buris, & cetera; vbi plwgh beme*. (A.)
 a Bend⁷; *vieta, emiculum*.
 to Bend; *Arcuare, extendere, tendere, & cetera; vbi to bowe*.
 †to vn Bend; *lazare, relaxare*.
 a Bene; *faba, fabella diminutiuum*.

¹ See also to Ryfte. 'To bealke, or breake winde vpward, *ructo*; a bealking, *ructus*; to belke, *ructo*; a belche, *ructus*.' Baret. In P. Plowman, B. v. 397, *Accidia* (Sloth) we are told,

And roxed and rored, and rutte atte last;

and in the Towneley Mysteries, p. 314:—

'In slewthe then thai syn, Goddes workes thai not wyrke,
 To *belke* thai begyn, and spew that is irke.'

'*Ructor*, to rospyn: *ructuus*, a zyskyng.' Medulla.

² See Burbylle in the water, and P. Burbulle. '*Bulla*, a bubble of water when it reyneth, or a potte seetheth.' Cooper. 'A bubble of water, *bullā*.' Baret. '*Bulla*. A burbyl, *tumor laticis*: *bullio*, Bolnyng of watere. *Scaleo*. To brekyn vp or burbelyn.' Medulla. '*Bulla*. A bubble rysing in the water when it rayneth.' Withals.

³ A watchman. Cf. 'the bellman's drowsy charm.' Milton, *Il Penseroso*, 83.

⁴ In the Satirical Poem on Bishop Boothe, printed in Wright's Political Poems, ii. 229, we read

'Bridelle yow bysshoppe and be not to bolde,
 And biddeth youre *beawperes* se to the same:
 Cast away covetyse now be ye bolde,
 This is alle earnest that ye call game:
 The *beelesire* ye be the more is youre blame.'

See also P. Plowman, C. xi. 233, and compare Beldam in P.

⁵ Ducange gives '*Ceston*. *Zona Veneris* . . . Latini dixerunt *Cestus*. *Cesta*. Vinculum, Ligamen . . . *Græce κερτός* muliebres cingulum est. præcipue illa zona, qua nova nupta nuptiarum die præcingebatur a sponso solvenda.' Cooper renders *Cestus* by 'a mariage gyrdle ful of studdes, wherwith the husbände gyrded his wyfe at hir fyrst weddyng.' '*Cestus*. A gyrdyl off lechery.' Medulla.

⁶ '*Licitorium*, a weaver's shittell, or a silke woman's tassell, whercon silke or threde wouden is cast through the loome.' Cooper. '*Licitorium*. A thrumme or a warpe.' Medulla. 'Weavers beame, whereon they turne their webbe at hande. *Iugum*.' Huloet.

⁷ A fillet or band for the hair. The Medulla renders *Amiculum* by 'A bende or a kerche,' and Withals by 'A neckercher or a partlet.' The Ortus says, '*Amiculum dicitur fascia capitis: scilicet peplum*, a bende or a fyllet; *id est mitra virginalis*. *Amiculum*. A bende or a kercher; and the same explanation is given by Baret.

†~~a~~ Benes spelked¹; *fabefrese.*

*a Benet²; *exorcista.*

Benet; nomen proprium, *benedictus.*

a Benefys; *beneficium.*

a Benke³ (or A stole A.); *scamnum,*
& cetera; *ubi a stole (stuyllē A.),*
& *bancus regis dicitur.*

†Bent as a bowe; *extensus.*

†Bent⁴; *harba est.*

†vn Bent; *laxus, relaxus.*

†Berande⁵; *baiulus.*

a Berde; *barba, barbula, genorbo-*
dum⁶ cati est; barbatus, barba-
tulus participia.

†Berdeles⁷; *depubis, jmpubis, in-*
vestis, inverbis.

†to Berde; *puberare, pubertare.*

†to Bere; *baiulare, de-, portare,*
de-, vehere, de-, con-, ad-,
ferre, con-, de-, aliena gerere, nos-
tra gestare, gestitare, asportare,

subleuare, sustentare, veclare, vec-
titare, suffarcinare est latenter
aliquid sub vestibus ferre vt, 'iste
suffarcinat libros.'

Beer⁸; *quidam potus est & dicitur*
lepiletum secundum quosdam.

a Beer; *vsus, vrsa, vrsinus, arch[t]os,*
grece.

A Beare⁹; *baccallum, caperulus,*
quod capit corpus gestorium, ges-
tatorium, feretrum, libitina, lo-
culus, locellus, sandapula.

to Bereaway; *assportare, absentare,*
aufferre, deportare, remouere, a-
mouere, auhere.

to Bereagayn; *referre, reportare.*

†to Bere a dede mañ; *efferre.*

to Bere jn; *importare, inferre, in-*
vehere.

†to Bere vp; *excipere, efferre, susci-*
pere, sustentare, subigere, subvehere.

¹ 'Fressa faba, Plin. A beane broken or brused.' Cooper, 1586. 'Faba fresa. Groundyn benys.' Medulla. Pegge gives 'Spelch, to bruise as in a mortar, to split, as spelched peas, beans,' &c. 'Beane cake. Fabacia. Beane meale. Lomentum.' Huloet.

² From a passage in the Paston Letters, iii. 239, this term would seem to have been in common use. William Pykenham writing to Margaret Paston, says, 'Your son Watre ys nott tonsewryd, in molre tunge callyd Benett.' 'Exorcista. A benet, coniuator. Exorcismus. A coniuuration ajens pe deuyll.' Medulla.

³ A. S. *bene*, O. Icel. *bekkr*, a bench. 'Benche. Cathedra, Planca, Scamnum.' Huloet.

⁴ 'Bent, gramen.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab., p. 191. Any coarse wiry grass such as grows on a bent, a common or other neglected ground. Under this name are included *Arundo arenaria, agrostis vulgaris, triticum junceum*, &c. By 15 and 16 George II. c. 33, plucking up or carrying away Starr or Bent within 5 miles of the Lancashire coast 'sand-hills' was punishable by fine, imprisonment, and whipping. Ger. *bintz, bins*, a rush. See Moor's Gloss. of Suffolk Words.

⁵ 'Baiulus. A porter or cariar of bourdens.' Cooper. 'Baiulus. A portoure.' Medulla. See also a Berer. 'Beare. Baiulo, Fero, Gero.' Huloet.

⁶ 'Genorbodum. A berde.' Medulla. P. reads 'genobardum,' and Ortus, 'genobradum.'

⁷ 'Impubes. A man childe before the age of xiiiij, and a woman before the age of xij yeres.' Cooper. 'Puber. A chyld lytyl skoryd. Pubero. To gynne to heeryn. Pubes. A chyldys skore, a chyldys age.' Medulla. The Medulla curiously renders *impubes* by 'unsong,' and *impubco* by 'vuznyngyn.' 'Beardles, or hauing no bearde. Galbris.' Huloet.

⁸ Baret says 'Beer or rather Bere; ab Italice Bere, i. e. bibere quod Gallicè, Boire De la biere.' See Mr. Riley's admirable note in Glossary to Liber Custumarum, s. v. *Cerveise*, where he points out the fact that hops (*hoppys*) are frequently mentioned in the Northumberland Household Book, 1512, as being used for brewing, some ten years before the alleged date of their introduction according to Stowe. Cogan, in his Haven of Health, 1612, p. 220, tells us that beer was 'invented by that worthy Prince Gambrinius; Anno 1786, yeares before the incarnation of our Lord Jesus Christ, as Languette writeth in his Chronicle.' On p. 217 he gives a hint how to know where the best ale is to be found—'If you come as a stranger to any Towne, and would faine know where the best Ale is, you neede do no more but marke where the greatest noise is of good fellowes, as they call them, and the greatest repaire of Beggars.'

⁹ 'Libitina. Deeth or the beere whereon dead bodics weare caried.' Cooper. See note in P. s. v. Feertyr. 'Beare to cary a dead corps to burial. Capulum.' Huloet.

to Bere wytnes; *testari, at-, & cetera*; *vbi* to wyttnes.

†A Berer of wytnes; *testis, & cetera*; *vbi* a wytnes.

†a Berer¹; *baiulus, gerulus, portator, vector*.

†a Berer of wod; *calignarius, calo*.

Bery; *bacca, cuiuslibet fructus siluestris*.

to Bery²; *triturare, & cetera*; *vbi* to thresche.

†to Bery³; *bustare, componere, funerare, humare, sepelire, tumulare*.

*a Berylle stone; *berillus*.

†Berynge; *ferax, vt, 'istud solum est ferax frugum; jsta aqua est ferax nauium;'* *feraculus, gestarius*.

†Berynge corne; *frugifer*.

a Berynge; *vectura*.

*a Bereward⁴; *vrsarius*.

a Besande⁵; *bezancius, aureus, dragma, mna, talentum*.

†to Beseke; *supplicare, & cetera*; *vbi* to pray.

Besy; *argumentosus, anxius, assiduus, attentus, procliuius, procliuis, diligens, frequen[s], instans, intentus, jndustris, jugis, sollicitus, sollicitudinarius⁶, studiosus, solers, efficac, vigilans, ardens, perseuerans, occupatus, officiosus, sedulus⁷, susspensus*.

†to be Besy; *assidere, assiduare, indulgere*.

†to make Besy; *solicitare*.

¹ See also Berande. 'Bearer. Lator, Portitor.' 1592. Huloet. *Abcedarium*.

² 'Berry, v. To thresh, i.e. to beat out the berry or grain of the corn. Hence a *berrier*, a thresher; and the *berrying-stead*, the threshing-floor.' Ray's Glossary of North Country Words, 1691. See also Jamieson, s. v. Icel. *berja*.

³ 'Busto. To beryn or gravyn.' Medulla.

⁴ See also Barwardde. Harrison, in his Description of England, ed. Furnivall. i. 220, classes *bearewards* amongst the rogues of the time, for he says, 'From among which companie [rogues and idle persons] our *bearewards* are not excepted, and iust cause: for I have read that they haue either voluntarilie, or from want of power to master their sauage beasts, beene occasion of the death and deuoration of manie children in sundrie countries. . . . And for that cause there is and haue beene manie sharpe lawes made for *bearewards* in Germanie, wherof you may read in other.' By the Act 39 Eliz. cap. iv, entitled 'An Act for punishment of Rogues, Vagabonds and Sturdy Beggars,' § II, 'All Fencers, *Bearewards*, Common Players of Enterludes and Minstrels wandering abroad . . . all Iuglers, Tinkers, Pedlers, &c. . . . shall be adjudged and deemed Rogues, Vagabonds, and Sturdy Beggars.' See also Shakspeare, 2 Henry VI, i. 2 and v. 1; Much Ado about Nothing, ii. 1: and 2 Henry IV, i. 2. In the Satirical Poem on the Ministers of Richard II, printed in Wright's Political Poems, i. 364, we read:—

'A *bereward* [the Earl of Warwick] fond a rag;

Of the rag he made a bag;

He dude in gode euent.

Thorwe the bag the *berewarde* is taken;

Alle his beres han hym forsaken;

Thus is the *berewarde* schent.'

⁵ 'A *besant* was an auncient piece of golden coyne, worth 15 pounds, 13 whereof the French kings were accustomed to offer at the Masse of their coronation in Rheims: to which end Henry II caused the same number of them to be made, and called them *Bysantias*, but they were not worth a double duck at the peece.' Cotgrave. See Gloss. to Liber Custumarum, s. v. *Besantus*. 'Bruchez and *besauntez*, and other bryghte stonys.' Morte Arthure, ed. Broek, 3256. In P. Plowman, B. vi. 241, a reference is made to the parable of the Slothful Servant, who

'had a nam [mina] and for he wolde nouzte chaffare,

He had maugre of his maistre for euermore after.'

where in the Laud MS. *nam* is glossed by 'a besaunt,' and in the Vernon MS. by *talentum*. Wyclif's version of the parable has *besaunt*; Luke xix. 16. See also Ormulum, ed. White, ii. 390, and the History of the Holy Grail, E. E. Text Society, ed. Furnivall, xv. 237. In the Cursor Mundi, p. 246, l. 4193, we read that Joseph was sold to the Ishmaelites 'for twenti *besands* tan & tald.'

⁶ MS. *Sillicitus, sillicitudinarius*.

⁷ MS. *Sedulus*.

Besyly; *assidue, vsque, curiose, vigilantanter, magnopere, summopere, & cetera a nominibus.*

†Besyde; *iuxta, para grece, secus.*

a Besynes¹; *assiduitas, cura, diligencia, anxietas, industria, solertia, studium, opera, sedulitas, conatus, conamen, nisus, instantia, occupacio, sollicitudo.*

Best; *optimus, primus.*

A Beste; *animal, bestia, bestiola, fera, belua marina, jumentum, pecus-oris, pecus-dis, versus:*

Est pecus hoc quod erat pecus hec quod non iuga seruat. Animalis, bestialis, bestiarius, jumentarius, pecorosus, pecorius, participia.

†A Beste of dyuerse kyndis²; *burdo, bigena.*

*a Bestynge³; *colustrum.*

a Besumme; *scopa, verriculum, scoba. *Betan⁴; harba; betonica.*

A bete of lyne⁵; *linatorium.*

to Bete; *baculare, cedere, flagellare, fustigare, gladiare, percutere, verberare, con-, de-, e-, re-, mul-tare, vexare.*

to be Bette; *rapulare.*

†A Beter; *verbero, verberator, gladiator, baculator.*

jt Betides (Betydis or happyns A.); *accidit, contingit, evenit.*

a Betylle; *porticulus, occa⁶, feritorium.*

A Betynge; *verber, verberacio, verberamen, verberans.*

†Betyn⁷ gold; *braccea, braceuse, braceola, (crisea grece A.)*

to Betray; *prodere, tradere, traducere, & cetera; ubi to begyle.*

†a Betraynge⁸; *delatura, prodicio, tradicio.*

¹ In the Boke of Curtasye, printed in Babees Boke, ed. Furnivall, p. 187, l. 331, we are told

‘Whil any man spekes with grete besenes,

Herken his wordis with-outen distresse,’

and in the Destruction of Troy, ed. Donaldson and Pantou, l. 10336, we read

‘To pull hym of prese paynit hym fast

With all besenes aboute and his brest naked;’

and Chaucer says of the Parson that

‘To drawe folk to heven by fairnesse

By good ensample, this was his busynesse.’ C. T., Prologue, 519.

A. S. *biseq, bisq; bisequng, bisqung*, occupation, employment; Fr. *besoigne*.

² ‘Burdo; a mulette.’ Cooper, 1584. ‘A mule indigred between a horse and a shee asse, *hinnus, burdo*.’ Baret.

³ ‘Colustrum. The first milke that commeth in teates after the byrth of yonge, be it in woman or beast; Beestynges.’ Cooper. The word is not uncommon. Cotgrave gives ‘Beton. m. Beest; the first milke a female gives after the birth of her young one. *Le lait nouveau*. Beest or Beestings.’ Originally applied to the milk of women, it is now in common use in the Northern and Eastern counties for the first milk of a cow or other animal. See Peacock’s Glossary of Manley, &c. ‘Colostrum: *primum lac post partum vituli*.’ Medulla.

⁴ Of Betony Neckam, in his work *De Naturis Rerum* (Rolls Series, ed. Wright), p. 472, says,

‘*Betonice vires summatim tangere dignum*

Duxi, subsidium dat cephalaca tibi.

Auribus et spleni confert, oculisque medetur,

Et stomachum laxat, hydropicosque juvat.

Lymphatici sanat morsum canis, atque trementi

Quem male vexat, lux tertia præbat opem.’

⁵ A sheaf or bundle of flax as prepared ready for the mill. ‘To beet lint. To tie up flax in sheaves. *Betinband*. The strap which binds a bundle of flax.’ Jamieson. At the top of the page, in a later hand, is written ‘A bete as of hempe or lyne; *fascis*.’

⁶ *Occa* is properly a harrow. In the Medulla it is explained as ‘A cleybetel’ (? cleybetel). See to Clotte. ‘Betle or malle for calkens. *Malleus stuparius*.’ Huloet.

⁷ MS. *betynge*. Corrected from A. ‘*Braccea*. Gold foyle; thinne leaues or rayes of golde, siluer or other metall.’ Cooper. ‘*Braccea*. A plate.’ Medulla.

⁸ ‘*Prodicto*. A trayment. *Trado*. To trayen.’ Medulla.

†to Better; *meliorare*.

†to be Better; *pristare, preualere*.

Better (Bettyrer A.); *melior, excipiu-
us, precipuus, meliusculus dimi-
nutium, pocior & pocius, prestan-
cior & -cius, excellencior & -vs.*

Betwene; *jnter, jnterpositiuus, jn-
terscalaris*¹.

*Beverage (Berrage A.); *bibera,
bibium*.

A Bewetye²; *euprepia*.

B ante I.

By; *per, tenuis*.

to By³; *emo*.

†Byabyll; *empticius*.

†to By and selle; *auccionari, mer-
cari, mundinare*.

A Bybylle; *biblia, bibliotheca*.

to By Agayñ; *redimere, luere*.

†pe Bychdoghter⁴ (Bychdowghter
A.); *epialtis, epialta, noxa*.

A Bych; *licista*.

to Bydde; *admonere, monere, perci-
pere, & cetera; vbi to commande*.

to Byde⁵; *expectare, prestolari, &
cetera; vbi to a-byde*.

A Byddyng; *preceptum, manda-
tum, & cetera; vbi a commawn-
ment*.

†A Bydyng; *expectacio, perseueran-
cia, & cetera; vbi abidyng*.

to Bye halydayes⁶; *judicare*.

†to Byd to mete; *juvitate*.

to Bye; *emere, ademere, comparare,
luere, redimere, parare, tollere*.

*A Bygirdylle⁷; *marsupium, re-
nale*.

*to Byge⁸; *Fundare, condere, edi-
ficare, struere, con-, ex-, statuere,
constituere*.

†to Bygge agayn; *reedif[ic]are*.

A Bygyng; *construccio, structura,
emporiacus*.

†Bygyng vnder erthe; *subterra-
neus*.

a Byynge; *emaculus, empcio*.

Bihynge; *deorsum, pone, pessum*.

†Bi lytylle and lytylle; *sensim,
paulatim*.

a Bille of a byrde; *rostrum*.

a Bille (A Byll or A pycoss A.)⁹;
fossorium, ligo.

¹ 'Interscalaris. Betwyn styles.' Medulla.

² In a later hand, at the top of the page.

³ See also to Bye.

⁴ The nightmare. *Ephialtes* is the Greek ἐφάλητης, the nightmare (Lat. *incubus*), lit. leaping upon, from ἐφάλλαμαι, to leap. Halliwell gives 'Bitch-daughter. The nightmare. Yorkshire,' but I have been unable to find the word in any Glossary. '*Epiantes*. The nyth mare.' Medulla. *Noxa* is also given hereafter as the Latin rendering of þe Falland euylle, q. v. Cooper renders *Ephialtes* by 'the disease called the maare, proceeding of grosse and tough fleume in the mouth of the stomache, through continuall surffletyng and cruditie, which casteth vp cold vapours to the head, stoppyng the hinder celles of the brayne, when the bodie lieth vpright, and so letteth the passage of the spirit and vertue animal to the inferior partes of the bodie, wherby the party thinketh he hath a great weyght vpon him stopping his breath.' See Eoorde, E. E. T. Soc. ed. Furnivall, pp. 78-9.

⁵ The MS. reads to A-byde, plainly an error. A. reads correctly to Byde.

⁶ To announce by proclamation. '*Fertis indicere*, Livy. To proclaime an holy day to be kept.' Cooper. The MS. reads to Bydde alle days, and has been corrected as above in accordance with A.

⁷ This word occurs in the A.S. version of Matt. x. 9: 'Næbbe ge gold, ne seolfer, ne feoh on eowrum *biggyrdlum*,' have not gold, nor silver, nor money in your purses. Compare Chaucer, C. T., Prologue, 358, where we read that the 'gipser (or purse) hung at or by the giralle.' See also Anceren Riwle, p. 124. The word also occurs in P. Plowman, B. viii. 87: 'þe bagges and þe *bigurdeles*, he hath to-broken hem alle.' See also Breke Belte.

⁸ To *bigg* = to build, is still in use in the North. A. S. *byggan*; O. Icel. *byggja*.

'The Fawkonn fleyth, & hath no rest,
Tille he witte where to *bigge* his nest.'

Wright's Political Poems, ii. 223.

⁹ Our modern pick-axe is a corruption from the O. Fr. form *picois*. '*Fossorium*. A byl or a pykeys.' Medulla. '*Picquois, m.* A Pickax.' Cotgrave. In the Paston Letters, ed.

†A Bylle¹; *hoc Breue, & cetera; vbi letter (A.)*

to Bynde; *alligare, col-, re-, laqueare, illaqueare, perligare, obnectere, an-, nexare, ancorare, anere, cathenare, firmare, vincire, de-, re-, nodare, per-, jn-, an-, occupare, vt, 'occupat ora loris,' i. e. ligat, stringere, as-, con-.*

†Bynder; *autor, ligator.*

†Byndande; *ligans, laqueans, alligans.*

A Byrde; *atiger, ales, auis, auicula, prepes, volucris, volatile.*

a Byrdyn; *sercina, sercinula, pondus, clitella, fassis, fassiculus, globus, aceruus, moles, pondus, onus, onusculum, ponderisitas.*

†A Byrelawe²; *agraria, plebiscitum.*

Byrke³; *lentiscus, lenticinus participium.*

†to Byrle⁴; *propinare, miscere.*

*A Byrnacle⁵; *canus.*

*A Byrnakille; *Auis (A.)*

to Byrne; *adolere, ardere, ardescere, ex[ar]descere, re[ar]descere, bustare, cremare, vrere, comburere, perurere, ad-, ex-, in-, flagrare, con-, flammare, -escere, ignire, ignescere, jncendere.*

†to Birne with yrne; *cauteriare, incauteriare.*

†A Birnyng yrne⁶ (Byrneyren A.); *cara[c]ter, cauterium, cauteriolum diminutium.*

Gairdner, i. 106, we find mentioned 'long cromes to drawe downe howsis, ladders, pikoyes.' Robert of Brunne, in *Handlyng Synne*, ed. Furnivall, l. 940, says—

'Mattok is a *pykeys*

Or a pyke, as sum men says.'

¹ A *Bille* generally meant a petition, and to 'put up a bille' was the regular phrase for presenting a petition. See P. Plowman, c. v. 45, Paston Letters, i. 151, 153, &c. With the meaning of a letter it occurs in Paston Letters, i. 21, 'closed [enclosed] in this *bille* I send yow a copie of un frendly lettre,' &c. 'Byll of complaynte. *Postulacio.*' Huloet.

² Coles' Dict., 1676, gives 'Bylaw, Burlaw or Byrlaw, laws determined by persons elected by common consent of neighbours,' and Burrill says, 'Birlaw, a law made by husbandmen respecting rural affairs.' O. Icel. *byar-toy*, Dan. *bylove*. According to Mr. Robinson (Gloss. of Mid. Yorkshire) the term is still used there for a 'Parish-meeting.' Jamieson gives 'Burlaw, Byrlaw, *Byrlaw* court, a court of neighbours, residing in the country, which determines as to local concerns.' '*Plebiscitum: statutum populi; anglice a byrelawe.*' Ortus. See instances in the *Athenæum*, Aug. 1879.

³ *Birk*, still in use in Lancashire for a birch-tree. A. S. *birce*, Icel. *björk*.

'Than *byrkis* on aythir syde the way

That young and thik wes growand her

He knyt togidder.'

Barbour's Bruce, ed. Skeat, xvi. 394.

Off *byrke* and of okke.

'He fande the rede knyght lyggand,

Slayne of Percyvle hande,

Besyde a fyre brynnande

Ther brent of *birke* and of ake

Gret brandes and blake.'

Sir Perceval, Thornton Romances, ed. Halliwell, p. 30.

⁴ This word is still in use in Lancashire. See Nodal's Glossary (E. Dial. Soc.). In the account of the marriage at Cana, given in Eng. Metrical Homilies, ed. Small, p. 120, l. 18, we are told that

'Seruans wur at this bridale,

That *birled* win in cuppe and schal,

and in the Avowyng of King Arthur, Camden Soc., ed. Robson, xlvi. 14, at Arthur's feast, 'In bollas *birlutie* thay the wine.' Manip. Vocab. gives 'to birle, *promere, haurire.*' The word also occurs in the Ancien Riwle, pp. 114 and 226, and in Wyclif, Jeremiah xxv. 15, 17, and Amos ii. 12. Icel. *byrta*, A. S. *byrlian*, to give to drink.

⁵ '*Canus.* A bitte; a snaffle.' Cooper. See also *Barnakylle*.

⁶ '*Cauterium*, a markyng yron; a searyng yren; a painters instrument.' Cooper. 'Burn-aim. An iron instrument used, red-hot, to impress letters, or other marks, on the horns of sheep.' Jamieson. '*Cauterium: ferrum quo latro signatur. Quo latro signatur dic cauterium fere ferrum.*' Medulla. 'Burning yron. *Cauteria.*' Huloet.

a **Birnynge**; *incendium, vstura, ar-sura.*

a **Byrth**; *fetus terre est, natus, par-tus hominum, ortus, origo, natiuitas, natalis, principium, natalicius*: versus:—

¶ 'Natalis vel -le cum quis terris moriatur,

*Transitus a mundo natalicium reputatur*¹.

† **Birthfulle**; *fetusus.*

† **A Birtyle**² (*Byrtyltre A.*); *malomellum.*

† a **Birtyle tre**; *malomellus.*

a **Bischope**; *antestes, episcopus; episcopalis participium; presul, pontifex, pontificalis.*

† a **Byschope sete**; *orchestra.*

† **A Byschope hede**; *an[ti]sticium, presulatus, pontificatus.*

a **Bischoperyke**; *episcopatus.*

† **Bischope schoyn**; *sandula.*

to be a **Bischope**; *pontificari.*

to **Bite**; *modere, de-, re-, dentibus scindere vel comprimere, morsare, morsitare.*

† **Biteabylle**; *morsalis.*

Bytynge; *mordens, mordax.*

Bitter; *acer, acerbus, acidus, amarus, amaricosus, amarulentus, fellitus, salebrosus, mirratus.*

† to be made **Bitter** (to be or make **Byttir A.**); *amarere; passiuè amarescere; amaricare.*

a **Bitternes**; *acerbitas, acritas, amaritudo, thamer.*

a **Bittyrswete**; *amarimellum.*

Bittyrswetre; *amarimellus.*

Bizonde; *ultra, & comparatur.*

B ante L.

Bla³; *lividus, & cetera; ubi pale.*

† to be **Bla**; *liuire, liuescere.*

† a **Blabery**⁴.

to **Blabyr**⁵; *blaterare.*

† **Blabyrlyppyd**⁶; *broccus, labrosus.*

a **Blade**; *sindola.*

¹ See Ducange, s. v. *Natalis.*

² 'Birtle. A summer apple. Yorkshire.' Halliwell. '*Malomellum.* Genus pomi melliflui et dulcis.' Ducange. Cooper also gives '*Melimellum.* A kinde of sweete apples; pome paradise.' '*Malomellon*: est genus dulcis pomi. *anglicè, a brytyl. Malomellus*: a brytyl tre.' *Ortus Vocab.* They are mentioned in Pliny. Cotgrave, s. v. *Paradis*, says, '*Pomme de Paradis.* An excellent sweet apple that comes of a Pearmayn grafted on the stocke of a Quince; some also call so our Honnymeale, or S. John's apple.' '*Malomellum: genus dulcis pomi.*' Medulla. *Lat. mel, honey, and malus, apple.* '*Malomellus.* The Sweet-apple or Sweeting-tree.' Gouldman.

³ *Hampole, Pricke of Conscience, 5260,* tells us that our Lord 'hinged on þe rode tre Alle *bla* and body;'
and in the Romance of Sir Isumbras, l. 311, we are told how the Saracens seized the knight, 'And bett hym tille his rybbis braste, And made his flesche full *blaa*.' The Manip. Vocab. gives 'Blo, blackblew, *lividus*,' and Baret translates '*lividus*' by 'he that hath his flesche well beaten and made blacke and blewe.' '*Livor.* Blohede.' Medulla. See Jamieson, s. v. *Bla.* O. H. Ger. *blao, blaw, blue,* O. Fris. *bla, blö, Icel. blár.* Palsgrave gives 'Blo, blewe and grene coloured as ones bodie is after a drie stroke. *jaunastre.*' '*Livor.* The colour appearyng after strokes, commonly called blacke and blue, a leadie colour. *Livro.* To be black and blewe.' Cooper. 'Beaten blacke and bloo, *sug-gilatus.*' Huloet. See *Bloo* in P.

⁴ Probably a bilberry. Still called in the North a *blaeberry* from the colour. But the word here may perhaps be connected with the following verb.

⁵ Cotgrave gives '*Baboyer.* To blabber with the lips; to famble: to falter,' and the Medulla, '*blatero.* To stotyn, *stulte et sine causa loqui.*' '*Prestit . . . blabien* out matyns and massis.' Wyclif, English Works, E. E. Text Soc., ed. Matthew, p. 168, l. 6. '*Blatero,* to bable in vayne; to clatter out of measure; to make a noyse lyke a cammel. *Blatero, m.* a babler; a iangler; a pratler.' Cooper. Jamieson gives 'To Blether, Blather. To talk indistinctly; to stammer, &c.' 'And so I *blaberde* on my beodes,' P. Plowman, A. v. S. '*Balbus, qui vult loqui et non potest, wlips uel swetwerda. Bal-butus, stomer.*' M. S. Harl. 3376.

⁶ In P. Plowman, B. v. 190, 'Covetyse' is described as

'bitelbrowed and habertipped also, With two bleded eyghen, as a blynde hagge.'
See Florio, s. v. *Chiloue*, and Ducange, s. v. *Balbus.* Huloet translates blabber-lipped by

a **Blayne** ¹; *pustula, marisca.*
to make **Blak**; *nigrare, de-, e-, nig[r]escere, de-, e-, incandere, -descere.*

to make **Blak**; *fuscare, & cetera;*
vbi to blek.

* **Blak**; *Aquileus, Ater, subater, Abhominabilis coloris est qui dicitur funereus, fuscus, neque album neque nigrum sed medij coloris est, niger est albo contrarium, nigellus, teter, pullus, & cetera;* *vbi myrke.*

A **Blame**; *crimen, culpa, culpamen, increpamen, reprehensio, vituperium.*

to **Blame**; *Accusare, culpare, culpitate, criminare, increpare, impropere, inhonorare, redarguere, reprehendere, probare, vituperare.*

† **Blameles**; *jnculpabilis.*

* a **Blankyt** ²; *lodix.*

a **Blast of wynd**; *flabrum, flatus, flamen;* *f[l]atilis participium.*

† **Blawemanger** ³; *peponus.* (A.)

to **Blawe**; *flare, suf-, cornare est cornu flare.*

† to **Blawe** belows; *follere, follescere.*

to **Blawe** owte; *efflare.*

to **Blede**; *cruentare, sanguinare.*

a **Bleddy**; *vesica, vesicula diminutivum.*

to **Blek**; *atramentare, cacabare, fuliginare, fuscare, ob-, in-, gersare* ⁴, *in-, nigrare, de-*.

* **Blek**; *atramen, atramentum, gersa, blacta.*

† a **Blek potte** ⁵; *atramentorium.*

† to **Blend**; *miscere, con-*.

* to **Blere**; (*lippire, lippiscere.* A.)

to be **Blerid** ⁶; (*lippire, lippescere.*

Blere eede (**Blered A.**); *lippus.*

a **Blerednes**; (*leppitudo, apifora.*

† to **Blessum** ⁷; (*Arietare, luere, silire activum.*

Achilles, and *Baret* has 'blaber-lipped, *dimissis labiis homo, labco.*' 'No man shulde rebuke and scorne a blereyed man or gogleyed or tongetyed . . . or fumbler or blaberlypped (*chilonem*) or bounche backed.' *Horman*. See also *P. Plowman*. B. xvii. 324. 'Blabber-lipped, *lippu.*' *Sherwood*. *Cooper* renders *Brochus* by one 'that hath the nether iawe longer than the other, with teethe blendynge oute; tutte-mouthed.' '*Labrosus. Babyrlypped.*' *Medulla*.

¹ A. S. *blēgen*, Dan. *blēgn*. See *Wyclif*, *Exodus* ix. 9. '*Pustula. A lytyl bleyne. Marisca. A bleyne.*' *Medulla*. '*Blayne or whealke. papula.*' *Huloet*.

² *Lodix*, according to *Cooper*, is a *sheet*. See *Glossary to Liber Custumarum, Rolls Series*, s. v. *Blacket*. '*Blanckettes. Lodices, Plage.*' *Huloet*.

³ '*Blamanger* is a Capon roast or boile, minced small, planched (*sic*) almonds beaten to paste, cream, eggs, grated bread, sugar and spices boiled to a pap.' *Randle Holme*. See '*Blanmanger to Potage.*' p. 430, of *Household Ordinances*; '*Blawmangere.*' p. 455; *Blonc Manger, Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 9, and *Blanc Maungere of fyssh*, p. 19. See also *Babees Boke*, ed. *Furnivall*, p. 49. '*Peponus, blowmanger.*' *Ortus*.

⁴ '*Gerso: fucare faciem.*' *Medulla*.

⁵ '*Atramentarium.* An inke horne.' *Cooper*. In the *Medulla* it is explained as '*An ynkhorne, or a blekpot.*' '*Atramentorium. Blacche-pot. Atramenta. Blacche.*' *Wright's Vol. of Vocab.*, p. 181.

⁶ '*Lippio*, to be pore-blind, sande-blind, or dimme of sight. *Lippitudo*, blerednesse of the eyes. *Lippus*, bleare eyed: hauing dropping eies.' *Cooper*. '*Lippitudo. Blerynes off the eye. Lippio. To wateryn with the eye.*' *Medulla*. In the *Poem* of *Richard the Redeles* (*E. E. Text Soc.*, ed. *Skeat*), ii. 164, we have *blernyed* = bleare-eyed. To blere one's eye is a common expression in early English for to deceive one; thus *Palsgrave* gives '*I bleare, I begyle by dissimulacyon;*' and the *Manip. Vocab.* has '*to blirre, fallere.*' For instances of this use of the word see *Wright's Sevyn Sages*, pp. 48, 77, and 100; the *Romaunt of the Rose*, l. 3912, &c.; *Ly Beaus Disconus* (in *Weber's Met. Rom.*, vol. ii.) l. 1432; *Wright's Political Poems*, ii. 172; *Sir Ferumbras*, ed. *Herrtage*, l. 391. &c.

⁷ '*Arieto. To blesmyn.*' *Medulla*. *Icel. blasma*, to be *maris appetens* from *blar*, a *ram*. See also *Turre*, below. '*To blissom or tup, as a ram doth the ewe. Coco, inco.*' *Littleton*. '*To blissome as a ram doth the ewe. Comprimo. To go a blissomng, or to desire the rau. Catulio.*' *Gouldman*.

to Blete (Bleyte A.); *balare, balascere.*

†a Blyndman; *palpo.*

Blynde; *cecus, orbis*: versus:—

¶ ‘*Lumine priuatus violenter dicitur orbis,*

Cecus inuoliter gerit instrumenta videndi’¹.

a Byndnes; *cecitas.*

to make or wax Blynde; *caligare, pro-, cecare, ex-, ob-, obscurare, obtenebrare, occultare, cecutare, obliterare ut in libris.*

to Blyndfeyld² (Blyndfelle A.); *velare.*

†a Blynde worme; *cecula.*

to Blysse; *beare, beatificare, benedicere.*

Blyssyd; *beatus, beatificatus, beatulus, faustus, fortunatus, felix, gloriosus.*

to make Blyssyd; *beare, beatificare, felicitare, felicere, fortunare, gloriare.*

†to make vn Blyssyd; *infortunare, infortunare.*

Blyth; *vbi glad.*

†a Blossom³; *colloquintida, quinticie.*

Blude; *cruur, sanguis, est mas*: versus:—

¶ ‘*Sanguis alit corpus, cruor est A (de A.) corpore fusus.*’

a Blude hunde; *molosus.*

a Bluderyne⁴ (Blodeyreñ A.); *fleubotomum, lanciola.*

†a Blude lattyng⁵; *fleubotomia, minucio sanguinis.*

to latt Blude; *fleubotomare, minuerere sanguinem.*

Bludy; *cruentatus, cruentus, sanguinole[n]tus.*

a Blome; *flos.*

to Blume; *florare, florescere.*

†to Blundir⁶; *balandior.* (To Blundyr; *Blandior* A.)

to make Blunte; *ebetare, obtundere, re-.*

Blunte; *ebes.*

to be Blunt; *hebere, hebescere, hebetare, hebetescere.* (A.)

a Bluntnes; *ebitudo.*

Blew⁷ (Blowe A.); *blodius.*

¹ A different version of the second of these two lines is given by Withals in his Dictionary, where it runs ‘*Dicitur orbatus cecatus, vel viduatus.*’

² In the Ancren Riwle, p. 100, we read that our Lord ‘*folede al puldeliche þet me hine blindfellede, hwon his eien weren þus ine schendlac i-blindfelled, vor to giuen þe ancre brihte sihðe of heouene.*’ ‘*Velo.* To hyllyn or blyndfellyn.’ Medulla. ‘Of þaim that er blynfelde and er as blynde þou schalle wit þat thay er fulisch folke that leues but in þer kynne . . . the folkes makes þam blyndfelde, &c.’ De Deguileville’s Pilgrimage, MS. John’s Coll. Camb., leaf 117. ‘I blyndefelde one, I cover his syght. *Je vende les yeulx.*’ Palsgrave.

³ Ducange gives ‘*Colloquintida. Colocynthis; coloquinthe.*’ and Cotgrave renders ‘*Coloquinthe*’ by ‘the wilde and flegme-purging Citrull *Coloquintida.*’ Cooper has ‘*Colocynthis.* A kynde of wyld gourdes purgeyng fleume, called *Coloquintida.*’ ‘*Colloquintida: genus herbe amarissime, i. e. oucurbita. Quintecie, Blossmes.*’ Medulla.

⁴ ‘*Phlebotomon.* The instrument to let blood; a fleume.’ Cooper. ‘*Fleubotomo; sanguinem minuire. Fleubotomium: instrumentum cum quo sanguis miruitur.*’ Medulla.

⁵ Omitted in A.: the Latin equivalents being given to Blodeyren. ‘*Vnderstondeð, hwuc was his diete þet dei, iðen ilke blodletunge.*’ Ancren Riwle, pp. 112, 114. See also *ibid.*, p. 260.

⁶ The Latin equivalent would lead us to consider this word to be the same as ‘*Blander*’ in Jamieson, which he explains by ‘to babble, to diffuse any report, such especially as tends to injure the character of another.’ Halliwell says that ‘To blunder water, to stir or puddle, to make it thick and muddy,’ is given as a Yorkshire word in the Kennett MS. Lansdown, 1033, and the word does appear with that meaning in Mr. C. C. Robinson’s Whitby Glossary. On the other hand, the word occurs twice in the Man of Lawe’s Tale, ll. 670 and 1414, with apparently much the same meaning as the modern *blunder*. In either case, however, the word is evidently connected with A. S. *blendan*, to mix, confuse, *blend*; *blond, bland*, mixture, confusion. ‘I blonder, *je perturbe.*’ Palsgrave.

⁷ Ducange says ‘*Blodeus. Color sanguineus, a Saxonico blod, sanguis; intelligunt alii colorem cœruleum.*’

B ante O.

- †a Bob of *grapys*¹; *botrus*, *bubas-*
tus, *vua*.
a Bockelere; *pelta*, *antele*, & cetera :
versus:—
¶ ‘*Dic parmas, clepios, antele*
vel egida, scutum,
Pelta; rotundata clepei pars
umbo vocatur.’
†a Bock[el]ere maker; *peltarius*.
†a Bode²; *pola*.
†to Bodo; *portendere*, *preostendere*,
pronosticare; *pronosticatiuus*.
a Body; *corpus*, *corpuseculum*, *cor-*
poralis, *corporeus*.
Bodyly; *corporaliter*, *corporee*.
a Boke; *carta*, *cartula*, *codex*, *co-*

- dicillus*, *liber*, *libellus*, *volumen*,
pagina, *pagella*, *sceda*.
a Boke bynder or seller; *bibliopola*³,
bibliator.
†a Bole of a tre⁴; *cadea*, & cetera;
vbi a stolke. (Stoکه A.)
A Bolle⁵; *scafa*.
*to Bolne⁶; *gliscere*, *inflare*, *tu-*
mere, *ob-*, *con-*, *per-*, *tumescere*,
con-, *turgere*, *con-*, *de-*, *ob-*.
a Bolnynge; *tumor*, *inflacio*.
Bolnyd; *tumidus*, *tumidulus*.
a Bolster⁷; *cervical*, *cubitale*, *pulu-*
inar, *puluillus*.
a Bolte⁸; *petilium*.
†a Bolte hede; *capitellum*.
†to Bolt up; *emergere*.
Bonde⁹; *natiuus*, *servilis*.
A Bonet of a saille¹⁰; *superus*.

¹ ‘A bobbe of leaues, *frondetum*; A bob of flowers, *floretum*.’ Manip. Vocab. ‘They saw also thare vynes growe with wondere grete *bolbis* of grapes, for a mane my3t unnethe3 here ane of thame.’ Thornton MS., leaf 42. ‘A bob of cheris.’ Towneley Mysteries, p. 118. See Jamieson, s. v. Bob. ‘*Botrus*. A cluster of grapes.’ Cooper. ‘*Botrus*, *clystra*.’ MS. Harl. 3376.

² Ducange gives ‘*Polā; pertica, vel alius modus agri*.’ This is of course our *perch*. The word *bode* is derived by Diez from a radical *bod*, which is still found in the Eng. *bound*. Diez rejects a derivation from the Celtic, but Webster, s. v. *Bound*, refers *inter alia* to O. Fr. *boude*, *bodue*, L. Lat. *bodina*, and says, ‘cf. Arm. *boun*, boundary, limit, and *bóden*, *ból*, a tuft or cluster of trees by which a boundary could be well marked.’ Compare also O. Icel. *butr*, a limit. Cooper renders *Limes* by ‘a bounde or *buttyng* in fields.’ In Huloet we find ‘*Butte* of a lande. *Jugus, eris*.’ and in the Manip. Vocab. ‘*Butte* of land. *Jugerum*.’ evidently the same word; cf. to *abut*. Compare P., *But*.

³ MS. *bibliappa*, corrected by A.

⁴ ‘Bole of a tree, *corpus, stemma*.’ Manip. Vocab. Hence we have ‘a *bolting*. A tree from which the branches have been cut, a pollard.’ The compound *boleax* occurs in the Romance of Octavian, 1039, and *bulaxe* in Ormulum, 9281.

⁵ Defined by Halliwell as ‘a small boat able to endure a rough sea.’ Evidently connected with the preceding. ‘*Scapha*. A shippe boate: a boate made of an wholle tree.’ Cooper. ‘*Scapha*. A bolle.’ Medulla. Cf. the nursery rhyme—

‘Three wise men of Gotham Went to sea in a *bowl*,’ &c.

⁶ In P. Plowman, B Text, v. 118, Envy says:—

‘pus I lyue lonelees, lyke a luther dogge,
That al my body *bolneth* for bitter of my galle.’

Lord Surry in his Translation of the *Aeneid*, ii. 615, speaks of

‘the adder with venomous herbes fed,

Whom cold winter all *bolne* hid under ground.’

‘*Boulne, tumere, turgescere*.’ Manip. Vocab. Danish *bolne*, O. Icel. *bolgna*. ‘*Tumeo*. To *bolnyn*.’ Medulla.

⁷ William Paston in his Will, dated August 18, 1479, bequeaths to Master Robert Hollere, ‘*unum pulvinar vocatum le bolstar*.’ ‘*Puluillus*. A bolstere.’ Medulla. ‘Bolster of a helde, *Cervical*. Bolsters whyche bearers of burdens, as porters, &c. do weare for freatyng. *Thonices*.’ Huloet. A. S. *bolster*.

⁸ A. inserts ‘A *betilium*’ after *Bole of a tre*.

⁹ The status of a bondman (Low Lat. *bondemannus*) was that of serfdom, but the name is not properly rendered by *natiuus*, which means a serf by birth.

¹⁰ ‘Bonnet (*bonnette*, Fr.), an additional part made to fasten with lachings to the foot of

Borago¹; *harba, borago*: versus:—

¶ ‘*Dicit borago gaudia semper
Ago.*’

†**Borace**; *Borax* (A.).

a **Bordylle house**²; *crepido, crissatorium, ephedianimale, fornix, corus, genetheca, lupanar, prestibulum, proscnta, teges, lustrum, stupratorium, teatrum*; *tetralis, teatricus participium.*

to **Bore**³; *cabiare, perforare, forare, terabrare, con-*.

a **Bore**; *foramen, & cetera*; *vbi a hole.*

†a **Borer**; *forator, perforator.*

*a **Borgh**; *fideiussor, vas, pres, sponsor, obses.*

*to be **Borgh**e; *Fideiubere, Spondere.*

Borñ; *natus, ortus, oriundus & construitur cum genitio, vt, ‘sum oriundus parcium tuarum.’*
to be **Borne**; *nasci, de vtero oriri, exoriri, renasci, enasci de terra vel aqua, renasci sicut jñ baptismo.*

†**Borne** in *wedlayke*; *legittimus.*

Borne be-fore þ^e *tyme*; *abortivus.*

†**Borne** after *hys fader dede*⁴; *posthumus, opiter, -ris vel opitiris in genitio casu.*

Borne *vp*; *apportus.*

to **Borowe**; *mutuari.*

a **Borowyng**e; *mutuacio.*

a **Bose** (*Boste* A.) of a *buclere*⁵; *umbo.*

a **Boste**; *ampulla, iactancia, pompa, magnificencia*; *ampullosus participium.*

the sails of small vessels with one mast, in moderate winds. It is exactly similar to the foot of the sail it is intended for. They are commonly one-third of the depth of the sails they belong to.’ Falconer’s Marine Dict., ed. Burney. In the *Morte Arthure*, E. E. Text Soc., ed. Brock, l. 3656, the sailors in getting ready for sea ‘*Bet bonette; one brede, bettrede hatches.*’ *Superitas, Superna.* A bonet of a seyle or a shete. *Supera velox periturus colligit awas.* Medulla. ‘*Bonnette*, f. the bonnet of a sail. *Bonnette traineresse*, a drabler, a piece added unto the bonnet when there is need of more saile.’ Cotgrave. In Richard the Redeles, E. E. Text Soc., ed. Skeat, iv. 72, we read—

‘And somme were so ffers at þe first come,

þat they bente on a *bonet*, and bare a topte saile.’

See also Lonelich’s *History of the Holy Grail*, ed. Furnivall, xlii. 119. ‘*Bonet of a sayle, bonette dung tref.*’ Palsgrave.

¹ The Prompt. gives the complete couplet, of which only the last line is found here—

‘*Stultis leprosis, scabidis, tumidis, furiosis,*

Dicit borago, gaudia semper ago.’

‘*Bourage, herbe, borache*; *Burrage, herbe, boorache.*’ Palsgrave. ‘*Baurage or buglosse.*’ Baret.

² ‘*Bordel.* A brothel.’ Jamieson. ‘*Bordell house, bovrdeav.*’ Palsgrave. ‘*Hec fornix, a bordyl-hows.*’ Wright’s Vol. of Vocab., 235. ‘*Bordeau*, a brothell, or bawdie house; the Stewes. *Bordelage*, brothelling wenching, whore-hunting. *Bordelier*, m. a wench, whore-monger, whore-hunter, haunter of bawdy-houses.’ Cotgrave. It seems most curious that *crepido* should be inserted as the equivalent of *bordylle* house; *crepido* is a brim or border; according to the Medulla, ‘the heyte off an Roff, or off an hyl, or beggares hous;’ whether the compiler of the dictionary fell into the mistake from the similarity of *bordylle* and *border*, I do not know, but it seems so. In Wynkyn de Worde’s ed. of the *Gesta Romanorum* (reprinted in my ed. for the E. E. Text Society), Tale No. 37, it is told of one of the sons of an emperor that ‘*agaynst his faders will, he had wedded hymselfe, to a comune woman of the bordell.*’ See also Early English Poems, ed. Furnivall, p. 104, l. 92, and Wyclif, Levit. xix. 29.

³ ‘*Cabiare.* Cavare, fodere; *creuser, fouiller.*’ Ducange.

⁴ Cooper explains ‘*Opiter*’ as ‘one whose father died before his graundefather.’ A. adds

‘*Versus*:— Postumus est natus post exequias genitoris.’

⁵ ‘*Umbo*: *medius scuti.*’ Medulla. ‘*Umbo.* The bosse of a buckler or shilde.’ Cooper. Chaucer, describing Alison in the Miller’s Tale, says—

‘A broch sche bar upon hir loue coleer

As brod as is the *bos* of a bocler.’

C. T. I. 3265.

to Boste¹; *ampullare, ascribere, iactare, iactitare.*
 a Boster; *ampullator, iactarius, pompator, iactator.*
 a Bosum; *gremium, sinus.*
 Bot; *nisi, sed, quin*: versus:—
 ‘*Si nisi non esset perfectus quilibet esset.*’
 †Bot if (Botyffe A.); *Sin autem, sed si.*
 a Bottelle; *obba, & cetera*; *vbi a flakett.*
 *a Bottelle of hay².
 a Bothome; *fundus, fundulus.*
 *a Bothome of threde³; *filarium.*
 †Bothomles; *pertusus, et saccus pertusus.*
 a Bowe; *archus, arculus diminutivum.*
 †a Bowe of a bryge⁴; *vbi a wawte. (Volte A.)*
 †a Bowe of a chare; *fultrum.*
 to Bowe; *flectere, de-, plectere, humiliare, curuare, clinare, de-*

†Bowabylle; *vbi pliabylle.*
 to Bowe doune; *Acclinare, de-, Clinare, jn-, cl[in]ere, procumbere. (A.)*
 †Bowed; *clinatus, deuevus, declinatus, & cetera.*
 a Bowelle; *intestinum, viscus, & cetera*; *vbi a tharme.*
 †to drawe oute Bowells⁵; *deuiscerare, euiscerare, exenterare.*
 a Bower; *arcuarius.*
 †a Bowge⁶; *gibbus, struma, gibbositas, strumositas; gibbosus, strumosus participia.*
 †Bowynge; *accliuus, accliuus, cliuus, clinatus, obstipus, deuevus.*
 †a Bowynge; *jnclinacio, enclisis.*
 a Bowkyng⁷; *liciuarium.*
 a Bowkynstoke (Bowkynstole A.); *liciuatorium, boxinarium.*
 *a Bowrde⁸; *iocus.*
 *to Bowrde; *iocari.*
 *a Bowrder; *mimilarius, mimilogus,*

¹ Compare Horace, ‘*Projicit ampullas et sesquipedalia verba.*’ *Ars Poet.* 97.

² ‘A bottle of hay, *manipullus.*’ *Manip. Vocab.* Fr. *botte*, a bundle, bunch; dimin. *botel, bateau*, a wisp, small bundle; Gael. *boiteal, botteau*, a bundle of straw or hay. Harrison tells us that Cranmer, from having been a student at a Hall (also called a Hostel) at Oxford, was popularly supposed to have been an ostler, ‘and therefore in despite, diuerse hanged up bottles of haie at his gate.’ *Descript. of England*, ed. Furnivall, i. 87. ‘*Boteler.* To botle or bundle up, to make into botles or bundles.’ *Cotgrave.* ‘*Manipulus.* A gavel.’ *Medulla.*

³ ‘Botom of yarne, *glomus.*’ *Manip. Vocab.* See also Clewe, below.

⁴ ‘Bow, s. (1) An arch, a gateway. (2) The arch of a bridge. Bow-brig, s. An arched bridge; as distinguished from one formed of planks, or of long stones laid across the water.’ *Jamieson.* A. S. *boga.* Compare Brace of a bryge, &c., below.

⁵ ‘*Euiszero.* To bowellyn. *Exentero.* To bowaylyn.’ *Medulla.*

⁶ ‘*Gibbus.* A greate bunche or dwelling. *Struma.* A swellynge in the throte, the king’s euill; a bunche on the backe. *Strumosus.* That hath the impostume in the throte, or the king’s euill.’ *Cooper.* Baret has ‘A great bunch or swelling, *gibbus.* He that hathe a crooked backe, or a bunch in any place of the bodie; that hath the rounde figure of a thing embossed, *gibbus.*’ ‘*Gibber.* That hath a bunch on his brest. *Gibbusus.* Wennely. *Gibbus.* A broke bak. *In dorso gibbus, in pectore gibber habetur.* *Struma: genus pectoris, or bolnyng of the brest.*’ *Medulla.*

⁷ In *Piers Plowman*, B-Text, xiv. 19, we read ‘Dobet shal beten it and bouken it;’ on which see Prof. Skeat’s note, in which are cited the following: ‘I bucke lynen clothes to scoure off their fylthe and make them whyte, *je buc.*’ *Palsgrave.* ‘*Buandière*, f. a laundresse or buck-washer.’ *Cotgrave.* In the *Unton Inventories*, p. 28, is mentioned a *Bouckfutt*, or washing tub.’ In the *St. John’s College, Cambridge*, MS. of *De Deguileville’s Pilgrimage of the Life of the Manhode*, leaf 21 back, we find, ‘Of thaim I make a *bowkyng* for to putte in and *bowke* and wasche alle fylthes.’ See also *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 103. ‘*Liciuium.* Lye made of ashes.’ *Cooper.* See *Wedgwood and Jamieson.*

⁸ ‘*Bourde, scomma.*’ *Manip. Vocab.* ‘To bourde, and jest on some bodie, to tell merry jests.’ *Baret.* ‘*Bourde*, or sport.’ *Huloet.* ‘*Iocar.* To speake in jest or bourde.’ *Cooper.* ‘*Bourde*, a ieast, fib: tale of a tub.’ *Cotgrave.* See Prof. Skeat’s *Etym. Dict.* s. v.

lusor, ioculator, & cetera; ubi a harlotte.

*a Bowrdeworde¹ (Bowdword A.); *dicerium, dictorium.*

a Bowre² (Bowe A.); *conclaua, conclavis, conclave.*

a Bowestrynge; *cordicula, funiculus.*

a Box³; *pixis, lechitus olei est.*

a Box tre; *buxus, buxum; buxeus participium.*

B ante R.

†a Bra⁴; *ripa, & cetera; ubi a banke.*

A Brace⁵; *defensorium, brachiale. (A.)*

†a Brace of a bryge or of a wate⁶ (Vawte A.); *sinus, arcus.*

a Brachett⁷ (Brache A.); *oderensicus vel oderinsiquus.*

Bracere⁸.

Brade; *latus, amplius.*

*a Brade arrowe⁹; *catapulta, scorpio.*

a Brade axe; *dolabrum.*

†to make Brade; *ampliare, amplificare, & cetera; ubi to sprede owte.*

¹ In Rauf Coilyear, E. E. Text Soc., ed. Murray, l. 905, Magog in warning Rauf of the approach of the Saracens, says—

‘We sall spuilze 30w dispittously at the next springis,
Mak 30u biggingis full bair, *bodword* haue I brocht.’

In the Cursor Mundi, ed. Morris, p. 634, l. 11047, Elizabeth, addressing the Virgin Mary, says— ‘Blised be þou þat mistrud noght þe hali *bodword* þat þe was broght.’ See also p. 76, l. 1192, Ormulum ll. 7 and 11495, Destruction of Troy, ll. 6262, 8315, &c. A. S. *bod*, a message, *beoden*, to bode, offer; Icel. *bodord*, a command, message.

² ‘Boure, *conclave*.’ Manip. Vocab. ‘*Conclavis*. A prey chamber.’ Medulla. ‘Bowre, *salle*.’ Palsgrave. ‘*Conclave*. An inner parlour for chamber; a bankettyng house.’ Cooper. A. S. *búr*.

³ ‘*Lecythus*. A potte of earth that serued only for oyle; an oyle glasse; a viole.’ Cooper. ‘*Lecithus: ampulla olei*.’ Medulla.

⁴ ‘Bra, Brae, Bray, s. The side of a hill, an acclivity. The bank of a river.’ Jamieson.

⁵ ‘*Brachialium*. Propugnaculum; *bracie* unde *fausse-bracie*.’ Ducange. ‘*Bracats*, Brasses, or Vambresses; armour for the arms.’ Cotgrave. See also Brassure.

⁶ See **Bowe of a bryge**, above.

⁷ ‘*Odorincus*. A spanyel.’ Medulla. ‘*Catellus*, a very littell hounde, or *brache*, a whelp.’ Elyot. ‘*Odoresceus*, canus venaticus, qui odore feras sequitur: *chien de chasse*.’ Ducange. See also *ibid.*, s. v. *Bracco*. ‘There are in England and Scotland two kinds of hunting dogs, and no where else in the world: the first kind is called *ane rache* (Scotch), and this is a foot-scenting creature, both of wild beasts, birds, and fishes also, which lie hid among the rocks: the female thereof in England is called a *brache*. A *brach* is a mannerly name for all hound-bitches.’ Gentleman’s Recreation, p. 27. A. S. *ræcc*, M. H. G. *bracke*. ‘There be many maner of dogges or houndes to hawke and hunt, as grayhoundes, *braches*, spanyellis, or suche other, to hunt hert and hynde & other bestes of chace and venery &c. and suche be named gentyll houndes.’ Laurens Andrewes, The Noble Lyfe, chap. xxiii, ‘of the dogge,’ quoted in *Babees Book*, ed. Furnivall, p. 109. *Brache* occurs several times in Shakespeare; see King Lear, i. 4. 108 and iii. 6. 72; 1 Henry IV, iii. 1. 240, &c. ‘A *brache, canicula*.’ Manip. Vocab. Palsgrave gives ‘Brache, a kynde of hounde, *brachet*,’ and Baret has ‘A *brache* or *biche, canicula*,’ while Huloet mentions ‘a *brache* or *lytle hounde*.’ ‘*Bracca*, a *brache*, or a *bitch*, or a *beagle*.’ Florio. ‘*Brachet*, m. a kind of little hound. *Brague*, m. a kind of short-tayled setting dog; ordinarily spotted, or partie-coloured.’ Cotgrave. ‘*Brachell*, s. a dog; properly, one employed to discover or pursue game by the scent.’ Jamieson. See Sir Gawayne and the Green Knight, ed. Morris, 1142. On the derivation see Prof. Skeat’s Etym. Dict., and cf. Gabriell *rache* below.

⁸ See **Brassure and Brace**.

⁹ Judging from the Latin equivalents given for this word the meaning seems to be a catapult or engine of war for shooting stones or arrows. Cooper renders *catapulta* by ‘An ingenne of warre to shoote dartes and quarels: a kynde of slyng,’ and *scorpio* by ‘an instrument of warre like a scorpion that shooteth small arrows or quareiles.’ ‘*Catapulta*. An hokyd harwe. *Scorptis*. A venym arwe.’ Medulla. ‘*Hec catapulta*. A brodarw.’ Wright’s Vol. of Vocab., p. 278.

*Bragott¹; *jdromellum*.

*to Bray²; *pilare, cum pila tundere vel terere, & cetera; vbi to stampe.*

a Brayn; *cerebrum, cerebellum vel cerebulum.*

*a Brakan³; *filix; filiceus parti i-pium: versus:—*

¶ 'Ardentes filices homines dicuntur esse felices.'

*a Brakanbuske; *filicarium, felicitum.*

a Brake⁴; *pinsella, vibra, rastellum.*

a Brandryth⁵; *tripos.*

†a Brandryth to set begynnyge (bygyng A.) on⁶; *loramentum.*

a Brande; *fax, facula, ticio, teda, torris.*

*Bran; *cantabrum, furfur.*

¹ In the Miller's Tale, Chaucer describing Alison says—

'His mouth was sweete as *bragat* is or heth,

Or hoord of apples, layd in hay or nette.'

C. T. 326r.

'*Idromellum*. Mede.' Medulla. 'A Bragget, drink, *promulsis*.' Manip. Vocab. The following recipe for making Bragget is given in Cogan's Haven of Health, p. 230: 'Take three or foure gallons of good ale, or more, as you please, two daies or three after it is cleansed, and put it in a pottle by it selfe, then draw forth a pottel thereof, and put to it a quart of good English Hony, and set them ouer the fire in a v-sell, and let them boyle fair and softly, and alwaies as any froth ariseth, scumme it away and so clarifie it; and when it is well clarified, take it off the fire, and let it coole, and put thereto of Pepper a peny-worth, Cloves, Mace, Ginger, Nutmegs, Cinamon, of each two penny worth beaten to powder, stir them well together, and set them ouer the fire to boyle againe a while, then being Milke-warme, put it to the rest, and stirre all together, & let it stand two or three daies, and put barme upon it, and drinke it at your pleasure.' In Lancashire Bragget is drunk on Mid-Lent Sunday, which is hence called *Braggat Sunday*.

'Spised cakes and wafurs worthily Withe *bragot* and methe.'

John Russell's Boke of Nurture, in the Babees Book, ed. Furnivall, p. 55, l. 816.

Another recipe for Bragget is as follows: 'Take to x galons of ale, iij potell of fine wort, and iij quartis of hony, and putt thereto canell 3, iiij, peper schort or longe 3, iiij, galin-gale 3, j, and clowys 3, j, and gingiver 3, ij.' MS. 14th Century. Taylor, in Drink and Welcome, 1637, A 3, back, says of Braggot, 'This drinke is of a most hot nature, as being compos'd of Spices, and if it once scale the sence, and enter within the circumclusion of the *Perricarianion*, it doth much accelerate nature, by whose forcible attraction and operation, the drinker (by way of distribution) is easily enabled to afford blowes to his brother.'

² In Trevisas's version of Glanville, De Propriet. Rerum, lib. xviii, c. 97. Flax, we are told, after being steeped and dried, is 'bounde in praty nyches and boundels, and afterward knocked, beaten, and *brayed*, and carfed, rodded and gnodded, ribbed and hekled, and at the laste sponne.' O. Fr. *breier, brehier*.

³ 'Brake or Brachen appears to have been used for many purposes, for Tusser says—

'Get home with the *brake*, to brue with and bake, To lie vnder cow, to rot vnder mow,
To couer the shed drie ouer head, To serue to burne, for many a turne.'

Five Hundred Points, E. Dial. Society, ed. Herrtage, p. 33, st. 33.

See also *ibid.*, p. 42, st. 33. '*Filix*. A brak.' Medulla. A. S. *bracce*, pl. *braccan*.

⁴ Palsgrave gives 'Brake, an instrument, *braye*,' and Huloet has 'Brake, for to worke dough or past, *macra*.' The Manip. Vocab. and Baret also give 'Brake, *frangibulum, macra*.' In Jamieson we find 'Braik, break. An instrument used in dressing hemp or flax, for loosening it from the core.' Cf. Dutch *brack*, a brake; *elusbraak*, a flax-dresser's brake, and A. S. *brécan*. '*Brioche*. A brake for heme. *Braquer de chamere*. To brake heme.' Cotgrave.

⁵ In the Inventory of Thomas Robynson of Appleby, 1542, quoted in Mr. Peacock's Gloss. of Manley & Coningham, we find 'One brass pott. iij pannes, *brandryt*, cressyt, iiij s;,' and in the Linc. Med. MS., leaf 283, is a recipe quoted by Halliwell, in which we are told to 'Take grene *zardis* of esche, and laye thame over a *brandrelthe*, and make a fire under thame &c.' 'Brandiron, *andena*.' Manip. Vocab. 'A brandiron or posnet, *chytra*.' Baret. In the list of articles taken by the Duke of Suffolk from John Paston in 1465 we find 'ij rakks of yron, ij *brandlettes*, a almary to kepe in mete,' &c. Paston Letters, iii. 435. See *Brandeled* in P.

⁶ Ducange renders *Lo. amentum* by 'Concatenatio lignorum que solti fieri in fundamentis

†to Branych¹; *crispare, vibrare, librare.*
 †Branit (Brante A.)²; *abrugatus.*
 Brasen; *eneus.*
 Brasse; *es; ereus, participium.*
 a Brasse pot; *aenum.*
 †a Brassure³; *braciale vel brachiale.*
 to Brawde⁴; *epigrammare.*
 †a Brawdesterre; *epigramator, epigramatrix.*

†to Brawneche; *Frondere, -descere, frondare.*
 a Brawneche; *antes, frons, frondicula, propago, ramus, surculus; frondeus, frondosus, ramalis participia.*
 †a Brawneche gederer; *frondator.*
 *pe Brawne of a man⁵; *musculus, fura.*
 *Brawne⁶; *aprina, pulpa; aprinus, pulposus.*

ædificiorum; assemblage de bois en usage pour maintenir les matériaux dans les fondement d'un édifice. The description seems to answer to our word *piles*. Halliwell gives 'Brandrith. A fence of wattles or boards, &c.' We have already had *loramentum* as the Latin equivalent of a Bande of a howse. The *Catholicon* explains *loramentum* to mean boarding or frame-work compacted together. '*Loramentum* (concatenatio lignorum). gruntestunge. gruntuest von holtz geschlagen.' Dief. Compare Key, or knyttyng of ij wallys & Pyle in P.

¹ Apparently an error for Brandych: I know of no instance of the spelling Branych; but the *Medulla* has '*vibro*. To braunchyn, or shakyn.' Cf. also P. Brawdenschyn (*braunchyn* as man K).

² 'Brent. High, straight, upright, smooth, not wrinkled.' It most frequently occurs in one peculiar application, in connection with *brow*, as denoting a high forehead, as distinguished from one that is flat.' Jamieson. In this sense it is used by Burns in 'John Anderson, my Jo,' where we find 'Your bonnie brow was *brent*.' A. S. *brant*, O. Icel *brattr*. See Halliwell, s. v. *Brant*.

³ Armour for the arms. In Ascham's, *Toxophilus* (Arber's reprint, pp. 107, 108), we find the following passage: 'Pii. Which be instrumentes [of shotynge]? Tox. *Bracer*, shotynge-glove, strynge, bowe and shafte . . . A *bracer* serueth for two causes, one to saue his arm from the stryfe of the strynge, and his doublet from wearynge, and the other is, that the strynge glydyng sharpelye and quicklye of the *bracer* may make the sharper shoote.' Chaucer, *Prologue to Cant. Tales*, III, describing the Yeoman, says—

'Upon his arm he bar a gay *bracer*,

And by his side a swerd and a bokeler.'

In the *Morte Arthure* (E. E. Text Soc., ed. Brock), l. 1859, in the fight with the king of Syria, we are told that '*Brasers* burnyste briste; in sondyre;' see also l. 4247. Baret gives 'a *bracer*, *brachiale*,' and in the *Manip. Vocab.* we find 'a *bracher*, *brachiale*.' '*Brachale*. A varbras.' *Medulla*. '*Brasselet*, a bracelet, wristband, or *bracer*.' Cotgrave. See also Florio, s. v. *Bracciale*. '*Brachiale*. Torques in brachio, dextrale; *bracelet*.' Ducange. '*Brachiale*. A *bracelle*; also a *bracer*.' Cooper. See also *Brace*, above, and P. Warbrace.

⁴ 'Alle his clothes *brouded* up and down.' Chaucer, *Menke's Tale*, 3659. In the Inventory of Sir J. Fastolf's goods, amongst the cloths and dress occurs 'j pece of rede satyne, *braunden* with the *faint fere*.' Paston Letters, ed. Gardner, i. 477. 'Browdyn. Embroidered. Broudster. An embroiderer.' Jamieson. See also *Brothester*. In Cotgrave we find '*Broder*. To imbroyder. *Brodé*. Imbroyered.' See also Barbour's *Eruce*, ed. Skeat, xi. 464. A. S. *bregdan*, to braid, pp. *brogden*, *broden*.

⁵ '*Musculus*. A muscle or fleashie parte of the bodie compacte of fleash, veines, sinewes and arteries, seruyng especially to the motion of some parte of the bodie by means of the sinewes in it. *Musculosus*. Harde and stiffe with many muscles or brawnes of harde and compacte fleash.' Cooper. Chaucer, in the *Prologue to the Canterbury Tales*, 546, tells us that

'The Mellere was a stout carl for the nones,

Ful big he was of *brawn*, and eek of boones.'

and in the *Legende of Goode Women*, *Dido*, l. 145, *Eneas* is described as of

'a noble visage for the noones,

And formed wel of *brawnes* and of boones.'

⁶ Cooper gives '*Pulpa*. The woodde of all trees that may be seperated or clefted by the grayne of it, and is the same in timber that *musculus* is in a mans bodie. A muscle or

***Brede**; *artocopus, artocria, artocasius, libum, panis, pastellus, paniculus, placenta, simila, similago, siligo*, Sed hec tria per metonomiam.

***Breke**¹; *bracce, femorale, perizoma, saraballa; braccatus participium*.

***Breke of women**; *feminalia*.

†**a Breke belte**²; *brachiale, braccate, braccarium, lumbare, lumbatorium*.

to **Breke**; *frangere, collidere, confringere, jn-, per-, ef-, findere, con-, dif-, de-, contundere, frustrare,*

frustellare, quassare, runipere, cor-, ab-, pro-, terere, con-, secare, dis-, ruptare, ruptitare.

to **Breke or tryspas**; *jnfringere, preuvaricari, transgredi.*

†**a Breker or tryspaser**; *preuvaricator, transgressor.*

†to **Breke garth**³; *desepire.*

†to **Breke as a man brekis his fast**; *dissoluere.*

a Brekyng; *fraccio, fractura, fragmen, ruptura.*

a Breme⁴; *bremus.*

†**þe Brede**⁵ (**Berde A.**) of a wessille; *labrum, abses, absidia, ripa.*

fleashie parte in the bodie of man or beaste. A peece of fleash.' '*Pulpa*. Brawne.' Medulla. O. Fr. *braon*.

¹ '*Perizoma*. A breeche: a codpeece.' Cooper. '*Feminalis, -le*. A womanis brech.' Medulla.

² See **Bygirdle**, above, and **Pawncherde**, below. In the Romance of Sir Ferumbras, ed. Herrtage, l. 2448, Guy of Burgundy cuts down Maubyn the thief, so that

'þorw is heued, chyn & berd And into þe breggurdel him gerd,
þat swerd adounward fledge, þan ful he adoun and bledde;'

and again, l. 3008, Roland cleaves King Conyfer, and

'At ys breggurdle þat swerd a-stod.'

Brechgerdel occurs in the Ayenbite of Inwytt, ed. Morris, 205, and Sir J. Maundeville tells us in his Voiage and Travaile 'that balsam (bawme) comethe out on smale trees, that ben non hyere than a mannes breek-girdille.' '*Perizonia*. A brekegyrdyl. *Renale*. A breke gyrdyl or a paunce. *Bracco*. To brekyn. *Saraballa: crura, bracce*.' Medulla. See Mr. Way's note, s. v. Brygyrdyll.

³ Compare Tusser, p. 53, st. 36—

'Keep safe thy fence, Scare breakhedge thence.'

See **Garthe**, below.

⁴ Chaucer, Prologue to Cant. Tales, 352, tells us of the Frankeleyn, that

'Ful many a fat patrich had he in mewe,
And many a brem and many a luce in stewe.'

Neckham, De Naturis Rerum, Rolls Series, ed. Wright, says, p. 148, '*Brenna vero hostis declinans insidias, ad loca cenosa fugit aquarum limpidadem quas a tergo habet perturbans, sicque delusa tyranni spe, ad alios pisces se transfert.*'

⁵ In the Anceren Riwele, p. 324, we are told that 'He þat napped upon helle brende, he topleð ofte al in er he lest wene.' Compare P. 'Berde, or brynke of a vesselle. *Margo*.' Cotgrave has '*Aile*, a wing; also the brimme or brerwoode of a hat.' Carr gives *Breward* as still in use in the same sense. 'The cornys croppis and the beris new brend.' Gawin Douglas, Prol. Æneid xi, l. 77. '*Breird*. The surface, the uppermost part. the top of anything, as of liquids.' Jamieson. In Chaucer's description of the Pardoner, Cant. Tales, Prologue, 687, we are told that—

'His walet lay byforn him in his lappe, *Bret-ful* of pardoun come from Rome al hoot;'
And in the Knight's Tale, 1305, 'Emetreus, the kyng of Ynde,' is described as having

'A mantelet upon his schuldre hangynge,
Brent-ful of rubies reede, as fir sparkynge.'

So also Hous of Fame, 1032, '*Bretful* of leseyns,' and in P. Plowman, C, Passus I, 42, we read, 'Hure bagge and hure bely were *bretful* y-crammyd.' Compare Swed. *bräddful*, brimfull. See also Ormulum, 14529, Seven Sages, ed. Wright, p. 33, l. 945, and Wright's Political Poems, i. 69. A.S. *breird*, brim, top. '*Crepidol*, breird vel ofer.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab., p. 54.

a Brere¹ (Breyr A.); *carduus, tribulus, vepres, veprecula.*
 †a Brerecruke²; *falcastrum.*
 *a Brese³; *atelabus, brucus vel locusta.*
 a Breste; *pectus, torax, pectusculum; pectoralis.*
 a Breste plate; *torax.*
 *a Bretasyng⁴; *propugnaculum.*
 a Breth; *ubi ande.*
 to Brethe; *susspirare, spirare, spiritum trahere, & cetera; ubi to Ande.*
 a Brethyng; *spiraculum, spiramen.*
 to Brew; *pandoxor.*
 a Brewer; *pandoxator -trix, brasia-tor -trix.*

†a Brewhowse; *pandoxatorium.*
 *a Bribur; *circumforanus, lustrò, sicefanta.*
 a Bridalle⁵; *nupcie.*
 a Bride; *sponsa, sponsus vir eius.*
 a Bridylle; *lorum, aurea, aurea, aurias, frenum, ora, baiulum, lupinum est frenum Acutissimum.*
 to Brydelle; *frenare, infrenare.*
 †with owtyn Bridylle; *effrenis, effrenus, infrenis, infrenus.*
 †a Bridylle rene; *habena, habenula, lorum.*
 a Bryge⁶; *pons, ponticulus; ponticus participium.*

¹ 'Carduus. A brymbyl.' Medulla. A. S. brér. 'Now in the croppe, now down in the breres.' Chaucer, Knight's Tale, 674.

² The *falcastrum* was a sickle at the end of a long pole used for cutting brushwood. Soldiers armed with weapons resembling it (see Chaucer, Legend of Good Women, Cleopatra, l. 68, 'He rent the sayle with hokes like a sithe') were called in Old French *bidaux* (Roquefort). Tusser, in his list of tools, &c. necessary for a farmer, mentions a 'Brush sithe,' which is the same instrument.

³ 'A Brizze or Gadbee. *Tahon, taon, mouche aux bœufs.*' Sherwood. Cotgrave gives 'Tahon. m. A brizze, Brimsee, Gadbee, Dunflie, Oxeflie. *Tahon marin.* The sea brizze; a kind of worm found about some fishes. *Tavan de mer.* The sea Brizze: resembles a big Cheslop, and hath sixteene feet, each whereof is armed with a hook, or crooked naile: This vermin lodging himselfe under the finnes of the Dolphin, and Tunny &c. afflicts them as much as the land Brizze doth an ox. *Bezer.* A cow to runne up and downe holding up her taile when the brizze doth sting her. *Bezot. Aller à Sainct Bezot.* To trot, gad, runne, or wander up and downe, like one that hath a brizze in his taile. *Oestre Iunonique.* A gad-bee, horse-flie, dunfly, brimsey, brizze.' Halliwell (who has the word misspelt *Briefe*) gives a quotation from Elyot. Cooper has '*Bruchus.* A grasse worne or locuste that hurteth corne, *Species est locuste parvum nota.*' *Asilus*, which is given in the Prompt. as the Latin equivalent, is rendered by Cooper, 'A greate flie bityng beastes; an horse-flie or breese.' In the Reply of Friar Daw Topias (Wright's Political Poems, ii. 54) we read—

'Whan the first angel blew,
 Ther was a pit opend,
 Ther rose smotheryng smoke,
 And brese therinne,

Alle thei weren lich horses
 Araied into bataile,
 Thei stongen as scorioun,
 And hadden mannis face

Tothed as a lioun.'

'*Brucus.* A short worm or a brese. *Locusta.* A brese, or a sukyl.' Medulla.

⁴ '*Bretesque.* A port, or portall of defence, in the rampire, or wall of a towne.' Cotgrave. It properly means wooden towers or castles as appears from Ducange, s. v. *Bretachie.*

'And þe brytasqes on þe tour an heze

Dulfully a-down wer caste.' Sir Ferumbras, ed. Herrtage, 3315.

⁵ Originally a *bride-ale* or wedding feast. An *ale* is simply a feast of any kind: thus we find leet-ales, scot-ales, church-ales, &c. See Brand's Popular Antiquities, ed. Hazlitt, ii. 89-99.

⁶ 'þai drou it þen and mad a brig
 Ou'er a litel burn to lig,—

þe burn of Syloe, and said,
 Quen þai þis brig þar-ouer laid,' &c.
 Cursor Mundi, ed. Morris, p. 514, l. 8945.

A. S. *brygg.* 'Pons. A brygge.' Medulla.

†a Bryge of a nese; *interfinium*.
 Bryght; *vbi clere*.
 †to Bryme¹; *subare*.
 Bryne; *salsugo*; *sulsuginosus participium*.
 to Brynge in or to; *aduehere, afferre, inferre, annunciare, adducere ad rem turpem, apportare, in-, deferre, jmittere, ducere, con-, in-, jntroducere, re-, perducere ad studia, adducere ad honorem, illuminare, jngerere, irrogare, indere, redigere, scribere, subducere naues ad terram, deducere a terra*.
 to Bryngfurth; *producere, proferre*.
 *Brysille²; *fragilis, fisilis, fracticius, fractilis, frangibilis*.
 *to Bryse³; *quater, quassare*.

Brysed; *quassatus, quassans*.
 to Briste; *crepare, crepere, crepitare, rumpere*.
 †to Bryst vp; *erumpere, irrumpere*.
 †to Brystylle; *vstillare*.
 *a Broche; *veru*.
 a Broche for garn⁴ (gerne A.); *fussillus*.
 to Broche; *verudare*.
 †to Brod⁵; *stimulare, stigare, instigare*.
 a Brod⁶; *archus (Acus A.), aculeus, aporia, stimulus, stiga*.
 *a Brokk⁷; *castor, beuer, feber, melota, taxus; taxinus, castoreus*.
 †Brokylle⁸; *vbi brysille*.
 Brokyn; *ruptus, ab-, fractus, fresus*.
 †Brokyn mete; *fragmentum, fragillum*.

¹ Still in common use. A sow is said to 'go to brimme,' when she is sent to the boar. See Ray's Glossary. Cooper gives '*Subo*. To grunte as the sowe doth, desyring to haue the boare to doo their kynde. *Subatio*. The appetite or steeryng to generation in swyne.' '*Subo*. To brymmyn as a boore,' Medulla. 'A brymming as a bore or a sowe doth, *en rouyr*.' Palsgrave.

² See note to Brokylle.

³ Jamieson gives 'To birse, birze, brize. To bruise: to push or drive: to press, to squeeze.' '*Briser*. To burst, break, bray in pieces; also to plucke, rend, or teare off, or up; also to crush or bruise extreamely.' Cotgrave. The MS. has *quarsare*.

⁴ '*Fusus*. A spindell.' Cooper. '*Broche*. A wooden pin on which the yarn is wound.' Jamieson. '*Fascellus*. A lytyl spyndyl.' Medulla. See note to Fire yrene below.

'Hir womanly handis nowthir rok of tre, Quhilk in the craft of daith mahyng
 Ne spyndil vsis, nor *brochis* of Minerve, dois serve.'

See also *ibid.*, p. 293, Bk. ix. l. 40.

Gawin Douglas, *Encados*, vii. l. 1872.

⁵ '*Brod*, to prick or poke.' Peacock's Glossary of Manly and Conyngnam (E. D. Soc.). Compare our *prod*. Florio, p. 68, ed. 1611, mentions a kind of nail so called, now known as *brads*. See also Jamieson, s. v. Icel. *broddr*, a spike; cf. Swed. *brodd*, a frost-nail.

⁶ '*Brod*. A goad used to drive oxen forward.' Jamieson.

⁷ In P. Plowman, B. vi, 31, Piers complains of the 'Bores and *brockes* þat breketh adown mynne hegges.' The name seems to have been also applied to a *beaver*, as in the Medulla we find it rendered by *Castor*. Baret gives '*Broche*, a grail, a banson, or badger; *melis*,' and Hulot '*Broche* or badger, or graye beast, *taxo*.' In the Reliq. Antiq. i. 7, *taxus* is translated *brokke*. In the Morte Arthure, ed. Brock, l. 1095, we find the expression *Brokbrestede*, having a breast variegated, spotted, or streaked with black and white like a badger. Compare *Brock-faced* in Brockett. '*Taxus*. A gray; a badger; a broche.' Cooper. Icel. *brokk*, a badger; Welsh *brech, brych*, brindled, freckled.

⁸ In the English Metrical Homilies, ed. Small, on p. 120, l. 5, and again on p. 154, l. 12, we have the word *brokel*, and in each case the Cambridge MS. reads *brussell*. The Ancien Rituel, p. 164, says, '*Pis bruchete* uetles, þet is wumme vleschs. Of þisse *bruchete* uetles þe apostle seið: "Habemus thesaurum in istis vasis fictilibus." . . . þis *bruchete* uetles is *bruchelare* þene heo eni gles,' &c. Harrison, in his Description of England (New Shakspeare Society, ed. Furnivall), i. 340-1, says that 'of all oke growing in England, the parke oke is the softest, and far more spalt and *brickle* than the hedge oke.' Elyot, s. v. Aloe, gives '*brokle*, brittle,' and Hulot has '*Brokell*, rubbish.' In the Manip. Vocab. we find '*Brickle, fragilis*,' and this form still survives in the north. Te Medulla gives '*Fructiceus*. Brekyl. *Fragilis*. Freel, or brekyl.' See Jamieson, s. v. Brukyl, Brickle.

†*Brokyn lendis*¹ (Broken lendyde A.); *lumbifRACTUS*; *lumbifragium est fraccio lumborum.*

*Brostyñ*²; *herniosus.*

A *Brostynes*; *hernia.*

a *Broth*; *brodium, muria est piscium.*

†a *Brothester*³ (*Broudster* A.); *anaglafarius, anaglafaria.*

a *Browe*; *cilium, supercilium, jntercilium est spacium jnter cilia.*

**Browes*⁴; *Adipatum*; *Adipatus participium.*

Browyn; *fuscus, & cetera*; *vbi blake.*

*a *Broche*; *firmaculum, monile, piarium, spinter, spinterculum*; *versus* :—

¶ *Pectoris est spinter proprie, pariter que monile,*

Ornatus colli sit torques, & auris inauris,

Torques corpus habet, humeros armilla, monile

Colla, perichilides brachia, gemma manus,

*Anulus in digito splendet, sed inauris in aure*⁵.

a *Broder*; *frater ex eodem patre sed ex diuersis matribus*; *fraternus, germanus ex eadem matre, vterinus, conterinus ex vno vtero.*

a *Broder in law* (*Broder elawe* A.); *leuir.*

a *Broder soñ*; *fratruus.*

†a *Broderdoghter*; *fratria.*

†to *folow Broder in maneris*; *fratrisare.*

†a *Broderslaer*; *fratricida.*

†a *Brodir hede*; *fraternitas.*

†a *Broder wyfe*; *fratrisa, glos, fratria.*

to *Brue*⁶; *pandoxari.*

a *Bruer*; *pandoxator, pandoxatrix.*

†a *Bruhows*; *pandoxatorium.*

to *Brule*⁷; *assare.*

*Brume*⁸; *genesta, merica, trama-rica.*

to *Brunne*; *ardere, cremare, adolere, ardescere, ignire.*

¹ *LumbifRACTUS.* Brokyn in the [1]endys.' Medulla. See Lende. For *fraccio* the MS. has *spacio*.

² *Herniosus.* He that is burste or hath his bowells fallen to his coddles. *Hernia.* The disease called bursting.' Lyte, in his edition of Dodoens, 1578, tells us, p. 87, that 'the Decoction of the leaves and roote [of the Common Mouse eare] dronken, doth cure and heale all woundes both inward and outward, and also *Hernies, Ruptures, or burstings*;' and again, p. 707, that 'the barke [of Pomegranate] is good to be put into the playsters that are made against *burstinges*, that come by the falling downe of the guttes.' *Hernia.* Bolnyng of the bowaylles. *Herniosus.* Brostyn.' Medulla. Cotgrave mentions a plant '*Boutouner. Rupture-wort, Burst-wort.*' '*Hernia, broke-ballochyd.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab., p. 177.

³ Jamieson gives '*Broudster, an embroiderer; Browdyn, embroidered.*' See also *Brawdester.*

⁴ Baret has '*Brewis, bruisse, or soppes; ossule adipate; soupe.*' See Richard Cœur de Lion. l. 3077, and Havelok, ed. Skeat, 924. *Bruys* occurs in the Liber Cure Cocorum, ed. Morris, p. 19. See also Jamieson, s. v. *Brose.*

⁵ The following explanations of the various ornaments here mentioned are from Cooper: '*Spinter.* A taeke; a bouckle; a claspe. *Monile.* A colar or iewell that women vsed to weare about their neckes; an ouche. *Torques.* A colar, or chayne, be it of golde or siluer, to weare about one's necke. *Inauris.* A rynge or other lyke thinge hangyng in the eare. *Armill.* A bracelette. *Anulus.* A ringe.' The Medulla renders them as follows: '*Spinter.* A pyn or a broche. *Torques.* A gylt colere. *Inauris.* þe Aryng in the ere. *Perichelis: ornamentum mulieris circa brachia et crura.*'

⁶ 'Suilk as þai *brue* now ha þai dronken.' Cursor Mundi, ed. Morris, p. 170, l. 2848. See also to *Brewe*, above.

⁷ Chaucer, in describing the Cook, says 'He cowde roste, and sethe, and *broille*, and *frie.*' Prologue, C. T. 383. O. Fr. *bruiller.*

⁸ Lyte, Dodoens, p. 666, tells us that the juice of the broom 'taken in quantitie of a ciat or litle glasse ful fasting is good against the Squinsie [quinsey] a kind of swelling with heate and payne in the throte, putting the sicke bo ly in danger of choking; also it is good against the sciatica.' See Wyclif, Jeremiah xvii. 6. A. S. *bróm.*

a Brunstone¹; *sulfur*; *sulferosus*.
 †a Brusket²; *pectusculum*.
 a Brusck for paynterys; *celeps*.
 a Brustylle; *seta*, *setula* diminuti-
 um; *setosus*.

B ante V.

a Bucher; *carnifer*, & cetera; *vbi*
 a fleschour (fleschener A).
 †a Buchery³; *carnificium*.
 a Buclere; *antile*, *clepius*, *egida*,
egis, *parma*, *pelta*, *umbo*, & cetera;
vbi a buclere.
 †a Bucler plaer⁴; *gladiator*.
 †a Bucler playnge; *gladiatoria*.

a Bufet⁵; *Alapa*, *Aporia*, *colaphus*,
ictus, *icchio*, *percussio*.
 to Buffet; *Alapare*, *Alapizare*, *colaphizare*.
 a Bufferter; *Alapus*, *versus*:—
 ¶ 'Qui dat qui recipit alapas
alapus vocitatur.'
 a Buke; *liber*, & cetera; *vbi* a
 boke.
 *a Bugylle (Bogyll A.)⁶; *bubalus*,
Animal est.
 †Bugille⁷; *buglossa*, *lingua bouis*,
herba est.
 a Buk; *dama*, *damula*.

¹ In the Pricke of Conscience we are told that at the destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah 'It rayned fire fra heven and *branstane*.' l. 4853. And in the Cursor Mundi account, ed. Morris, p. 170, l. 2841—

'Our lauerd rained o þam o-nan Dun o lift, fire and *brinstan*.'

Cf. Icel. *brenni-stein*, sulphur, from *brenna*, to burn, and *steinn*, a stone.

² 'Brichet. The brisquet, or breast-pe. ce.' Cotgrave. 'Brisquet, the breast.' Jamieson.

³ A slaughter-house, shambles. In the Pilgrimage of the Lyf of the Manhode, ed. Aldis Wright, p. 129, Wrath says, 'neure mastyf ne bicche in *bocherye* so gladliche wolde ete raw flesh and I ete it.' 'Macellum. A bochery. *Maceria*. A bochery off [or] fflesshstall.' Medulla. '*Boucherie*. A butcher's shamble, stall or shop.' Cotgrave. Amongst the officers of the Larder in the Household Ordinances of Ed. II. are mentioned 'two valletes de mestier, porters for the lardere, who shal receve the flesh in the *butchery* of the achatour, &c.' Chaucer Soc. ed. Furnivall, p. 34. 'Bocherye or bochers shambles, where fleshe is solde. *Carnarium*, *Macellum*.' Huloet. 'Bochery, *boucherie*.' Palsgrave.

⁴ 'Gladiator. One playnye with a swoorde. *Gladiatores*. Swoorde players in Rome set together in matches to fight before the people in common games thereby to accustom them not to be afrayde of killynge in warre.' Cooper. '*Gladiatoria*. A bokeler pleyng.' Medulla. Fencing with the buckler, or buckler-play, is alluded to in the Liber Custumarum, ed. Riley, pp. 282-3. For an account of this play, see Gentleman's Magazine, December, 1858, p. 560, and Brand's Pop. Antiq. ed. Hazlitt, ii. 299.

'Upon the morn after, if I suth say,
 A mery man, sir Robard out of Morlay,
 A half eb in the Swin soght he the way;
 Thare lered men the Normandes at *bukler to play*.'

Song on King Edward's Wars, printed in Wright's Political Poems, i. 70.

⁵ Compare *Nekherynge*, below, and P. Bobet.

⁶ 'Bewgle, or bugle, a bull, Hants.' Grose. 'The *bugill* drawer by his hornis great.' The King's Quhair, ed. Chalmers, p. 87. 'Bufte, bugle or wyld ox, *bubalis*.' Huloet. 'A bugle, *bubalus*.' Manip. Vocab. In Dunbar, The Thissil and the Rois, we read

'And lat no *bugle* with his busteous hornis The meik pluck-ox oppress.' St. xvi. l. 5.

'Bugles or buffes, *Vris*.' Withals. O. Fr. *bugle*, Lat. *buculus*. See also Jamieson, s. v. Bowgle. Andrew Boorde, in his account of Bohemia, says 'In the wods be many wyld beastes; amonges al other beastes there be *Bugles*, that be as bigge as an ox: and there is a beast called a Bouy, lyke a *Bugle*, whyche is a vengeable beast.' Introduction of Knowledge, ed. Furnivall, pp. 166, 167. In his note on this passage Mr. Furnivall quotes a passage from Topesell's History of Four-footed Beasts: 'Of the Vulgar *Bugil*. A Bugil is called in Latine, *Bubalus*, and *Buffalus*; in French, *Buffle*; in Spanish, *Bufano*; in German, *Buffel*; &c. See Maundeville, p. 259, and Holinshed, Hist. Scotland, p. 17.

⁷ Of this plant Neckham (De Naturis Rerum) says, p. 477—

'*Lingua bovis purgat choleram rubeamque nigramque,*
Et vix cardiaco gratior herba datur.
Vim juvat occipitis quotiens sibi tradita differt,
Solvere cum fidei desinit esse bonæ.'

See Oxetonge, below.

a Buket; *situla, eustrum, hauritorium, sitella.*
 a Bukylle; *buccula, pluscula.*
 a Bukylle maker; *plusculus, plusculator, -tria.*
 †to Bokylle; *plusculo; plusculans, plusculatus.*
 *A Bulas¹; *pepulum.*
 *a Bulas tre; *pepulus.*
 to Bule; *bulire, & cetera; vbi to sethen.*
 a Bulynge; *bullor, bullio.*
 †a Bulhede²; *bulbus, capito, piscis est.*

a Bulle; *taurus; taurinus participium.*
 a Bulle (Bwille A.) of lede; *bulia.*
 †a Bulle (Bwylle A.) of a dore³; *grapa.*
 to Bulte; *polentriduare.*
 †a Bultyng cloth (Bult clothe A.)⁴; *polentriduum; polentridualis.*
 a Bune; *precaria, postulacio, & cetera; vbi a askyng.*
 a Buntynge; *pratellus.*
 *a Burbylle in y^e water⁵; *bulia.*
 †a Burde dermande (dormande A.)⁶; *Assidella.*

¹ *Bullace*, a small black and tartish plum.' Halliwell. They are mentioned in Tusser's Five Hundred Points, chap. 34. 4. Bullace plums are in Cambridgeshire called *cricksis*. 'Bolaces and blacke-beries þat on breres grown.' William of Palerne, ed. Skeat, 1809. See also Romaunt of the Rose, 1377. Irish *bulos*, a prune; Breton *polos*, a bullace; Gael. *bulaitear*, a sloe. 'Bellocier. A bullace-tree or wilde plum-tree.' Cotgrave. 'A bullace, frute. *Prunolum.*' Manip. Vocab.

² 'Bullhead, the fish, Miller's thumb.' Cotgrave gives 'Asne, m. an asse; also a little fish with a great head, called a Bull-head, or Miller's thumbe.' According to Cooper *Capito* is a 'coddefishe.' The term is still in common use in the North for a *tod-pole*, in which sense it also occurs in Cotgrave: '*Curesot*. A Pole-head, or Bull-head; the little vermine, whereof toads and frogs do come.' See also *ibid.*, s. v. *Testard*. '*Iic multus, Ase*, a bulhyd.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab., p. 253.

³ Apparently this means either the *handle* or a *stud* of a door. In Mr. Nodal's Glossary of Lancashire, E. Dialect Society, is given '*Bule*. The handle of a pot, pan, or other utensil. At Lancaster the flat wooden handle of an osier market-basket.' Halliwell also has '*Bolls*. The ornamental knobs on a bedstead. See Howell, sect. 12.' A. S. *bolta*. See note to *Burdun* of a *Buke*, below. The *Medulla* explains '*Grappa*' by '*foramen*,' but *grapa* in the present instance appears to be a made-up word, suggested by the knob-like or grape-like form of the thing meant.

⁴ In the Treatise of Walter de Bibleworth (13th century), Wright's Volume of Vocabularies, p. 155, is mentioned 'a *bolenge*' or *bolting-clot*, the glossary continuing—

'Per *bolenger* (*boltingge*) est ceveré La flur e le furfre (of bren) demoré.'

And in Kennett's Antiquities of Ambrosden, a '*bulter-cloth*.' The mediæval Latin name for the implement was '*tarantara*' (see Ælfric's A. S. Glossary), from the peculiar noise made by it when at work; a word borrowed from Ennius, as signifying the sound of a trumpet, in Priscian, bk. viii. A portable *bolter* was called a 'tiffany.' *Baltellus* occurs in the Liber Custumarum, p. 106. '*Bolting Cloth*, a cloth used for sifting meal in mills. In 1534, the Guild of the Blessed Virgin Mary of Boston possessed 'a *bultyng* pipe covered with a yearde of canvess,' and also 'ij *bultyng* clothes.' Peacock, English Church Furniture, p. 189, quoted in Peacock's Glossary of Manby &c., E. D. Soc. In the *Union Inventories*, p. 29, occurs, 'in the *Boultyng* house, one dough trough, ij *bolting wittches*' (hutches), i. e. vessels into which meal is sifted. '*Boltings*, the coarse meal separated from the flour.' Peacock's Glossary. See also Paston Letters, iii. 419. The word came to be used metaphorically as in the phrase 'to bolt out the truth,' i. e. to sift the matter thoroughly and ascertain the truth. Thus in Tusser, Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandrie (E. Dial. Soc., ed. Herrtage, p. 152)—

'If truth were truly bolted out, As touching thrift, I stand in doubt

If men were best to wiué.'

'Boultyng clothe or bulter, *bltear*. Boultyng tubbe, *husche a bluter*.' Palsgrave. 'Pistores habent servos qui politruquant farinam grossam cum polentridio delicato . . . Politrudant, id est *bulent*, et dicitur a pollem quod est farina et trudo. Politrudium Gallice dicitur *butlet* (*buttel*).' Dictionarius of John de Garlande, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab., p. 127.

⁵ '*Bulla*. A burbyl. *Seateo*. To brekyn vp, or burbelyn.' *Medulla*. See also *Belle in the Water*.

⁶ In Chaucer's Prologue to the Canterbury Tales, we are told of the Frankelyn that

a Burde; *Abacus, discus, mensa, tabule, thorus; mensalis, commensalis*: versus:—

¶ 'Rex sedet in disco tendens
sua brachia disco,
In disco disco discens mea
dogmata disco¹.'

a Burdecloth²; *discus, gausipe, mappa, mantile, manitergium, mensale, mappula.*

a Burdun of a buke³; *clavillus.*

†Burdus (Burdeus A.); *ciuitas est, burdigallus.*

†a Burghe; *burgus.*

†a Burges; *burgensis, ciuis.*

†Burgon; *burgundia.*

*to Burion⁴; *frondere, germinare; frondens & germinans.*

a Buryonyge; *germen, genimen.*

to Burle clothe⁵; *extuberare.*

†a Burler; *extuberarius, -tor, -trix.*

a Burre⁶; *bardona, glis, lappa, pallivrus.*

†a Burre hylle; *lappetum, est locus ubi crescunt lappe.*

'His table dormant in his halle alway

'Kyng Arthour than verament

The tabull dormounte, withouten lette.'

Stood redy covered al the longe day.' l. 355.

Ordeynd throw hys awne assent,

The Cokwold's Daunce, 50.

A *dormant* was the large beam lying across a room, a joist. The *dormant table* was perhaps the fixed table at the end of a hall. See *Tabyll-dormande*, below. At the bottom of the page in a later hand is '*Hic Asser, -ris. A^o, a burde, siehe as dores & wyndows be made of.*'

¹ The Medulla gives the following verses on the same word—

'*Est discus ludus* [quoits], *lecternum* [couch], *mensa* [table], *parapsis* [dish];

Discus et Aurora, sic est discus quoque mappa [table-cloth].

² Dame Eliz. Browne, in her Will, Paston Letters, iii. 465, bequeaths 'a *bordecloth* of floure de lice werke and crownes of x yerdis and an half long, and iij yardis brode.' '*Gausape*. A carpet to lay on a table: a daggewayne.' Cooper. '*Gausape*. A board cloth.' Medulla.

³ '*Clavi*. Varro. Rounde knappes of purple, lyke studdes or nayle heads, wherwith Senatores garments or robes were pyred or powdered. *Cluata vestimenta*. Lampridius. Garments set with studs of golde, of purple, or any other lyke thyng. Cooper, 1584. Here the meaning appears to be *studs* or *embossed ornaments*. Thus Elyot renders *Bulla* by 'a bullion sette on the cover of a booke, or other thyng;' and Cooper gives '*Umbilicus*. Bullions or bosses, suche as are set on the out sydes of bookes.' But possibly a *clasp* may be meant. Compare Cotgrave, '*Claveau*. The Haunse or Lintell of a doore; also a clasp, hook, or buckle.' '*Clavillus*, a burden of a buke.' Ortus.

⁴ Baret gives 'to burgen; to budde, or bringe forth flowers.' '*Burgen, geminare*;' Manip. Vocab. '*Burgeon*, to grow big about or gross, to bud forth.' Bailey's Dict. '*Bourgeon, bourjon*, the young bud, sprid or putting forth of a vine.' Cotgrave. Harrison, Description of England, ed. Furnivall, ii. 91, uses the word in the sense of a *root*, a *source*: 'Caser the sixt rote of the East Angle race, and Nascad original *burgeant* of the kings of Essex.' '*Germen*. A bergyng. *Gramino*. To spryngyn or bergyn.' Medulla.

⁵ A *bureller* was a maker of burel or borel, a coarse grey or reddish woollen cloth, formerly extensively manufactured in Normandy, and still known in France as *bureau*. '*Borel men*,' or '*folk*,' as mentioned by Chaucer, Prologue to Monkes Tale, &c., were humble laymen, customarily dressed in this cloth. The Burellers also seem to have prepared yarn for the use of the weavers (see Liber Custumarum, pp. 420, 423). Henry III ordered that 'the men of London should not be molested on account of their *burels* or *burelled* cloths.' To *burl* cloth is to clear it of the knots, ends of thread, &c. with little iron nippers, which are called *burling-irons*. '*Bureau*. m. A thicke and course cloath, of a browne russet, or darke mingled colour. *Burail*. Silke rash; or any kind of stuffe thats halfe silke and halfe worsted.' Cotgrave. Elyot has '*desquamare vestem*, to burle clothe.' See also to do *Hardes away*, and to *Noppe*, below.

⁶ 'A Burre, or the hearbe called cloates, that beareth the great burre, *personata*. The sticking burre, *tenax lappa*.' Baret. '*Burre, lappa, glis*.' Manip. Vocab. Frisian *borre, burre*; Danish *borre*. '*Lappa*. A burre. *Lappetum*. A burry place.' Medulla. See also *Clette*.

†a *Bur tre*¹; *sambucus, sambucetum* *ubi crescent.*

a *Buschelle*; *batulus liquidorum est, bacus, modius, batillus, modiolus, tessera.*

a *Buse* for a noxe²; *bocetum.*

†a *Busserd*³; *arpia, picus.*

*a *Buske*⁴; *arbustum, dumus, frutex, fructectum, fruticetum, rubus, rubetum.*

*a *Buyste*⁵ (*Bust A.*); *alabastrum, alabastratum, pixis, hostiarium pro hostijs.*

**Bustus*; *rudis, rigidus.*

to be *Bustus*; *rudere.*

a *Bute* (*Buyt A.*) of *ledir* or *wan-*

*dis*⁶; *crepida, crepidula, diminutivum, ocria.*

**Bute* (*Buyt A.*); *Auctorium, augmentum* *As* in *cosynge.*

*to *Bute* (*Buytt A.*); *Augmentare.*

to *Bute* (*Buytt A.*); *ocreare, ocreis ornare.*

a *Butewe*⁷; *ocreola.*

a *Buthe*; *emptorium, cadurcum, tenerium, meritorium, opella, staciuncula.*

Buytinge *ubi Buytt A.*

a *Butler*⁸; *acalicus, indeclinabile, acellarius, pincerna, promus, propinator.*

¹ '*Bur-tree, or Bore-tree, the elder tree. From the great pith in the younger branches which children commonly bore out to make pot-guns (sic) of them.*' Ray's Glossary of North Country Words. In Lancashire elderberry wine is called *Bortree-joon*: see Nodal's Glossary of Lancashire, E. D. Soc., and Jamieson, s.v. *Bourtree*. '*Sambuca, Sambucus.* Hykdyr.' Medulla. Lyte, Dodoens, heads his chapter xliiij, p. 377, 'Of Elder or Bourtree.' '*Sambucus.* Burtre or hydul tre.' *Ortus Vocab.*

² 'Boose, an ox or cow-stall. Ab. A.S. *bosih*, præsepe, a stall.' Ray's Gloss., ed. Skeat. '*A boose, stall, bovine.*' Manip. Vocab. See also *Booc*, and *Cribbe*, in P.; and Nodal's Glossary of Lancashire, E. D. Soc., s.v. *Boose*. '*Hoc booster, a bose.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab., p. 235. 'Buse, Buise, Boose. A cow's stall. To Buse. To enclose cattle in a stall.' Jamieson. '*Boia.* A boce.' Medulla.

³ '*Picus.* A byrde makyng an hole in trees to breede in: of it be three sortes, the first a Specht, the seconde an Hiwaw, the thyrle which Aristotle maketh as bigge as an henne is not with us. Plinie addeth the fourth, whiche may be our witwall.' Cooper.

⁴ '*Buske, dumetum.*' Manip. Vocab. *Boscus* = woodland, occurs in *Liber Custumarum*, pp. 44, 670. '*Abod vnder a busk.*' Will. of Palerne, ed. Skeat, l. 3069.

⁵ In English Metrical Homilies, p. 148, the devil is described as passing a certain hermit's cell, and we are told that

Boystes on himsele he bare, And ampplies als leche ware.'

See also P. *Plowman*, A. xii. 68, and the *History of the Holy Grail*, ed. Furnivall, xv. 463, 479, xvii. 131, 137, &c. '*Buist, Buste, Boist.* A box or chest. *Meal-buist*, chest for containing meal.' Jamieson. '*Boiste.* A box, pix, little casket.' Cotgrave. '*A Booste, boxe, pixis.*' Manip. Vocab.

⁶ I know of no instance of boots made of twigs (*vandis*), which appears to be the meaning here, being spoken of, but the *Medulla* gives '*Carabus.* A boot made of wekerys,' and renders *ocrea* by 'a boot or a cokyr.' '*Ocreo.* To botyn.' '*Crepidus.* Calceamenti genus eujus tabellæ lignæ suppedales pluribus clavis compingebantur; *chaussure à semelle de bois (Acta Sanctorum).*' D'Arnis.

⁷ '*Butewe,* a kind of large boot, covering the whole leg, and sometimes reaching above the knee. See *Wardrobe Accounts of Edward IV*, p. 119; *Howard Household Books*, p. 139.

⁸ See his duties &c. described in the *Boke of Curtasye*, printed in the *Babees Boke*, ed. Furnivall, p. 190, and also at p. 152. The Middle English form was *butler, botler*, as in Wyclif, *Genesis* xl. 1, 2. *Ducange* gives the form *buteclarius* as occurring in the *Laws of Malcolm II of Scotland*, c. 6, § 5. The word is derived from the Norm. Fr. *butuiller* from L. Lat. *bota*, or *butta*, a butt, or large vessel of wine, of which the *buteclarius* (*bouteiller*, or *butler*) of the early French kings had charge. So the *botiler* of the English kings took prisage of the wines imported, one cask from before the mast, and one from behind. *Butt* in later times meant a measure of 126 gallons, but originally it was synonymous with *dolium* or *tun*. *Bouteille* is a diminutive from *butta*; and the 'buttery' is the place where the *butta* were kept.

a **Buttok**; *nates, natica, naticula, diminutivum.*
 a **Buttoñ**¹; *fibula, nodulus, bulla.*
 to **Buttoñ**; *fibulare, confibulare.*
 a **Butry**; *Apotheca, cellarium, pincernaculum, promptuarium, propina, penus, -i, penus-nus, penus, -oris, penum, penu indeclinabile.*
 *a **Butte**; *meta.*
Buttyr; *butirum.*
Buttir marke. (A.)
 †a **Buttyr flee**; *papilio.*
 a **Buttyr**²; *scalprum, scalprus, scaber, scabrum.*

a **Buttir**³; *vbi myredromylle; Avis est.*
 ***Buxum**; *clemens, propicius, flexibilis, flexuosus, paciens, obidiens, pronus.*
 †**Buxumly**; *clementer, pacienter, prone, obidienter.*
 a **Buxumnes**; *clemencia, colibencia, collibencia, flexibilitas, paciencia, propiciacio.*
 †vñ **Buxum**; *inobidiens, contumax, impaciens, ostinax, pertinax, rebellis, inclemens.*

Capitulum Tercium C.

C ante A.

†a **Cabañ** of cuke (coke A.)⁴; *capana.*

a **Cabille**; *rudens, & cetera; vbi a rape.*
 †a **Cade**⁵; *dome[s]tica vel domesticus, vt ovis vel avis domestica.*

¹ Compare **Knopp** of a scho.

² This appears to mean a pruning-knife. Cotgrave gives '*Boter*, to prune or cut off the superfluous branches of a tree.' *Scalprum*, according to Cooper, is 'a shauynge knife; a knife to cutte vines,' and according to the *Medulla* 'a penne knyf.'

³ 'Myrdrumnyl, or a *buture*.' *Ortus*. The bittern is still known as a 'Butter-bump,' or a 'mire-drum,' in the north of England. In the *Nominale* (Wright's Vol. of *Vocab.* p. 220) it is called 'butture,' other forms of which were *bitter, bittor, and bittour*. In the *Liber Customarum* we find, pp. 304-6, the form *butor*, and on p. 82, *butore*. *Bitter* occurs in Middleton's Works, v. 289, and in the *Babees Book*, p. 37, amongst other birds are mentioned the 'bustard, *betoure* and shoveler,' a form of the name which also occurs on p. 49, l. 696, and p. 27, l. 421. In the *Boke of Keruyng*, printed in the same volume, p. 162, are given directions for the carving of a 'bytturre.' Five herons and *bitors* are mentioned amongst the poultry consumed at a feast, temp. Richard II, *Antiq. Report*, i. p. 78. 'Bernakes and *botures* in baterde dysches.' *Morte Arthure*, ed. Brock, 189. 'Hearon, *Byttour*, Shouelar, being yong and fat, be lightler digested than the crane, and be *bittour* sooner then the Hearon.' Sir T. Elyot, *Castell of Health*, leaf 31. '*Galerind*, the fowle tearmed a bittor. *Butor*, a bittor.' Cotgrave. The bittern is said to make its peculiar noise, which is called *bumbling*, and from which it derives its second name, by thrusting its bill into the mud and blowing. To this Chaucer refers in the Prologue to the *Wyf of Bathe*, 116—

'As a bytoure bumblith in the myre,
 She layde hir mouthe unto the water doun.'

See also **Mire-drombylle**. '*Onocrotulus, byttore*.' Wright's Vol. of *Vocab.* p. 176.

⁴ '*Caupona*. A tauerne or victaylyng house.' Cooper.

⁵ '*Cade lamb*, a pet lamb "reared by hand." Peacock's Gloss. of Manley &c. 'Corset lamb or colt &c., a *cade lamb*, a lamb or colt brought up by the hand.' Ray's South Country Glossary, E. D. Soc., ed. Skeat. In the *Nominale* (Wright's Vol. of *Vocab.*, p. 219) the word *canaria* (probably for *senaria* = a six-year-old sheep) is explained as 'Anglice, a cad.' 'A cade lamb. *Agnus Domesticus, domi eductus*.' Littleton. Still in use, see Miss Jackson's *Shropshire Glossary*, 1879.

Caffe¹; acus, palea, paleola, folliculus, theca.

†a Caffe hows; paliare, paliarium.

a Cage; catasta, volucricium.

a Cake²; torta, tortula, diminutivum.

Calde; frigus, frigiditas, tepeditas, geliditas, algor, algeria.

†Calde of þ^e axes³; frigor.

Calde; algidus, frigidus, tepidus, gelidus, frigosus, gabidus.

to be Calde, or make calde; Algere, -gescere, frigere, re-, frigescere, re-, frigidare, re-, in-, tepefacere.

†a Calde plase; frigidarium.

Caldrekyn⁴; frigosus, & cetera; vbi calde (A.).

a Calderon (Caldrone A.)⁵; caldria, lebes, eniola, coculum (coculum A.), enium, enulum

(eniolum A.), feruorium, (eniola A.).

†Cale⁶; olus, olusculum, diminutivum, caulis, olereus.

†a Cale lese (Calefe A.); caulis.

†a Cale seller; olitor, -tria.

*a Cale stok⁷; maguderis.

†a Cale worme⁸; eruca, atacus, curculio, cucurliunculus, vria, vrica.

a Calfe; vitulus; vitulinus, participium.

†to Calfe; fetare.

†with Calfe; fetosus.

þe Calfe of þ^e lege; crus, crusculum, sura.

†a Cale garth; ortus, & cetera; vbi a gardynge.

Calke⁹; creta, calx.

†Calke; cretosus.

¹ A. S. *caef*, chaff. Hampole, Pricke of Conscience, 3148, says—

‘als fyre þat *caffe* son may bryn,
gold may melt þat es long þar-in.’

Chaucer, Man of Lawe's Tale, l. 701, has—

‘Me lust not of the *caf* ne of the stree,
Maken so longe a tale as of the corn.’

See Barlycasse, above.

² *Tourte*. A great loafe of household or browne bread (called so in Lionnois and Daupliné). *Tourteau*. A cake (commonly made in haste, and of lesse compasse than the *gasteau*); also a little loafe of household or browne bread; also a Pancake. Cotgrave.

³ Palsgrave gives ‘Chyueryng as one dothe for colde. In an axes or otherwise. *frillenz*. Ague, axes, *fyewe*.’ See also *Aixes*. *Axis* or *Axes* is from Lat. *accessum*, through Fr. *acez*, and is in no way connected with A. S. *æce*. Originally meaning an approach or coming on of anything, it at an early period came to be specially applied to an approach or sudden fit of illness: thus Chaucer has, ‘upon him he had an hote *accesse*.’ *Black Knight*, l. 136, and Caxton, ‘fyl into a sekene of feures or *accesse*.’ *Paris & Vienne*, p. 25.

⁴ Very susceptible of cold, or very cold. ‘Coldrycke, or full of cold. *Algosus*.’ Huloet. Jamieson gives ‘*Coldruch* adj. used as synonymous with *Caldrich*. Perhaps of Teut. origin, from *koude*, cold, and *rijck*, added to many words, as increasing their signification; *blind-rijck*, rich in blindness, *doof-rijck*, very deaf, &c.’

⁵ ‘*Lebes*. A caudron to boyle in; a kettle.’ Cooper. *Enium* is of course for *aheneum* or *aeneum*, a vessel of brass.

⁶ ‘*Chou*. The herbe Cole, or Coleworts.’ Cotgrave. See Jamieson, s. v. Kail.

‘Quils he was þis *cale* gaderand, And stanged Jam in þe hand.’

A nedder stert vte of þe sand

Cursor Mundi, p. 718, l. 12526.

‘*Olus*. A courte.’ Medulla.

⁷ ‘*Magutus*. A col stook.’ Medulla. ‘*Magudaris*. A kinde of the hearbe *Laserpitium*; after other onely the stalke of it; after some the roote.’ Cooper. In Skelton's Why Come ye Nat to Court? 350, we read—

‘Nat worth a shyttel-cocke,

Nat worth a sowre *calstocke*.’

⁸ ‘*Eruca*. A coolwyrn or a carlok.’ Medulla. ‘*Eruca*. A coleworm or a carlok.’ Ort. Vocab. ‘*Eruca*. The worme called a canker, commonly upon the colewourtes.’ Cooper.

‘Canker worm which creapeth most comonly on coleworts, some do call them the deuyls goldrynge & some the colewort worme. *Eruca*.’ Huloet.

⁹ A. S. *cealc*.

*to Calkylle¹; *calcularē*.

to Calle; *ciere, ex-, Accire, Accercire, concire, cire, Acciere, adscire, vocare, e-, ad-, nuncupare, nominare, propellare, appellare, com-, accensire, calare, censere, censire, conuenire, vocitare, vociferare.*

to Calle in; *invocare.*

to Calle owtte; *euocare.*

to Calle agane; *reuocare.*

†to Calle a hawke²; *stupare.*

a Callynge; *vocacio, vociferacio; vocatiuus.*

*a Calle trappe³; *hamus, pedica medio correpto.*

a Cambe (Came A.); *pecten⁴.*

†a Cambake (Camboke A.)⁵; *cam-buca.*

†Cambrige; *cantibrigia, villa est.*

a Camelle; *camelus, camelio.*

a Camerelle⁶; *camerella.*

Camomelle; *camomillum.*

†a Can; *orca, orcula, diminutium, & cetera; ubi a potte.*

a Canelle; *candela, scindula.*

*a Caneler; *candelarius.*

†Candylmes (Candiimesday A.)⁷; *jpapanti, indeclinabile, festum purificationis beate marie.*

a Candylstyke; *candelabrum, candeliferum.*

†a Candyl schers⁸; *emunctorium.*

¹ 'Of þat was *calculated* of þe clymat, the contrarye þey fyndeth.' P. Plowman. C. xviii. 106. 'He *calcleþ* [calculat] and accountþ þe ages of þe world by þowsendes.' Trevisa's Higden, vol. ii. p. 237, Rolls Series.

² That is to call back a hawk from his prey by showing him food. The Ortus Vocab. gives '*Stupo*: to call a hawke with meat.' It appears to be a word coined to represent the English *stoop*, for the only meaning assigned to *stupare* in the dictionaries is 'to shut up in a bath'; and so Cotgrave, '*Estouper*. To stop, to close; to shut or make up.' This meaning also appears in the Ortus, for it continues, '*vel aliquid stupa obturare*.' To *stoop* or *stoup* was the regular term in falconry for a hawk swooping down on its prey: thus Ben Jonson, *Alchemist*, v. 3, has, 'Here stands my dove; *stoop* at here, if you dare.' See also Spenser, *Faery Queene*, I. xi. 18.

³ '*Caltropes* used in warre, to pricke horses feete; they be made so with foure pricks of yron, that which way soeuer they be cast, one pike standeth up. *Tribuli*.' Baret. See also Florio, s. v. *Tribolo*, and Prof. Skeat's exhaustive note on the word in Piers Plowman, C. xxi. 296. '*Hamus*. An hook, or an hole of a net, or a mayl of an haburion, or a caltrappe. *Pedica*. A fettere, or a snare.' Medulla. 'A forest uol of þyeues an of caltreppen.' Ayenbite of Inwytt, ed. Morris, p. 131. Caxton, *Faytes of Armes*, pt. ii. ch. xiv. p. 119, mentions amongst the implements of war 'sharp hokes and pynnes of yron that men calle *caltrappes*.' '*Caltropes*, engines of warre sowne abrode to wynde horse & man by the legges. *Spara*.' Huloet. 'The felde was strowed full of caltropes. *Locus pugne muricibus erat instratus*.' Horman.

⁴ MS. *penten*; correctly in A. ⁵ *Cambuca* is defined in the Medulla as 'a buschoppys cros or a crokid staf,' which is probably the meaning here. In the Ortus Vocab. we find '*Cambuca*, a crutche,' and hereafter will be found '*A Cruche. Cambuca, pedum*.' The word is doubtless derived from the Celtic *cam*, crooked, Gaelic *camag*. The Rest-harrow (short for *arrest-harrow*), also called *Cammoke*, or *Cammoek* (*onona arvensis*) derives its name from the same source from its roots being tough and crooked. See P. Plowman, C. xxii. 314.

⁶ '*Camerula*. Parva camera, cellula ad colloquendum, *chambrette, cabinet*.' Ducange.

⁷ '*Ippapanti*. Barbare ex Græc. *ἱπαπαρτή*, festum Purificationis Beate Marie; *la fête de la Presentation au temple, le 2 février*.' Ducange. '*Iloc ipapanti*. Candyimesse.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 229. The Ortus explains *ipapanti* by '*obuiatio vel occursus domini, ab ipa grece, quod latine dicitur vie, et anti, quod est contra; anglice, the feast of candelmas, or metynge of candelles*.'

⁸ '*Candel shears. Snuffers*.' Jamieson. '*Emunctorium*. A snuffynge yron.' Ortus Vocab. In the '*Boke of Curtasye*' (Sloane MS. 1986) pr. in the *Babees Boke*, ed. Furnivall, p. 205, the following description of snuffers is given—

'þe snof [the Chandeler] dose away þe sesours ben schort & rownde y-close,
With close sesours as I þow say; With plate of irne vp-on bose.'

'*Emunctorium: ferrum cum quo candela emungitur*.' Medulla. Wyclif, Exodus xxv. 38, renders *emunctoria* by 'candelquenchers,' and *emuncta* by 'snoffes' [snottis in Purvey].

†a *Candylweke*; *lichinus, lichinum*.
 †a *Candylsnytynge*¹; *licinus, licinum*.
 †*Caned*; *Acidus*.
 †*Canynge of ale*²; *Acor*.
*Canylle*³; *cinamomum, Amomum*.
 a *Cankyr*; *cancer, -is secundum antiquos, sed modo est secunde declinationis, cancer, -cri*.
 a *Canon*; *canon*.

**Canope*; *canoepum; canopeus, participium*.
 *a *Cantelle*⁴; *minutall*.
 †*Cantebury (Cantyrbery A.)*; *cantuaria; cantuariensis*.
 a *Canvas*; *canabus, carentiuillum*.
 *a *Capa*; *capa, capula, caracalla, caracallum, dalmatica cantoris est*.
 *a *Capyll*⁵; *caballus*.
 a *Capon*⁶; *capo; Altilis, gallinacius*.

¹ There appears to be some error here, the scribe having apparently copied the same Latin equivalents for *Candylsnytynge* as for *Candylweke*, to which *lichinus* or *lichinum* properly apply. *Candylsnytynge* is the act of snuffing a candle, or, if we understand the word *instrument*, a pair of snuffers. 'Snite. To snuff, applied to a candle,' Jamieson. '*Lichinus*. Candell weyke.' *Ortus*. '*Fumale*. The weyke or [of] a candyl. *Lichinus*. A weyke off a candyl. *Lichinum*. The knast off a candyl.' *Medulla*. See to *Snyte* and *Weyke*.

² Said of vinegar when containing mould, or turned sour. Similarly in the version of Beza's Sum of the Christian Faith, by R. Fyll, Lond. 1572, l. 134, we find—'It is meruaile that they [the Priests] doe not reserue the wine as well as the breade, for the one is as precious as the other. It were out of order to saye they feare the wine will eger, or waxe palled, for they hold that it is no more wine.' See P. Égyr. '*Acor*: canyunge of ale.' *Ortus Vocab*.

³ '*Canelle*, our moderne Cannell or Cinnamon.' *Cotgrave*. 'And the Lord spak to Moyses, seynge, Tak to thee swete smellynge thingis . . . the half of the *canel* [*cinamomi*].' *Wyclif*, Exodus xxx. 23. 'I ha sprengd my liggng place with myrre, and aloes, and canell;' *ibid*, Proverbs vii. 17. See also *Romaunt of the Rose*, p. 58, '*canelle*, and setewale of prys.' In Trevisa's Higden, i. 99, we are told that 'in Arabia is store mir and *canel*.' In John Russell's *Boke of Nurture* (pr. in the *Babees Book*, ed. Furnivall), p. 11, '*Synamone, Canelle*, red wyne hoot & drye in þeir doynge,' are mentioned amongst the ingredients of *Ypocras*. Is the name derived from its tube-like stalk? *Canel* also occurs in the Recipe for *Chaudon sauç* of Swannes, given in *Harl. MS.* 1735, l. 18. See note to *Chawdewayn*. '*Cinamomum*. *Canel*.' *Medulla*. See also *Cinamome* '*Canel*, spyce, or tre so called. *Amomum*.' *Huloet*. '*Canle* & gingiuer & licoriz.' *Lazamon*, l. 17744.

⁴ Chaucer, in the *Knight's Tale*, l. 2150, says that—
 'Nature hath nat take his bygynnyng
 Of no partye ne *cantel* of a thing,
 But of a thing that parfyt is and stable.'

Shakespeare also uses the word—

'See, how this River comes me cranking in,
 And cuts me from the best of all my land,
 A huge halfe moone, a monstrous *cantle* out.'

1st Hen. IV., III. i. 98.

And also in *Ant. & Cleop.* III. x. 4. According to *Kennett MS.* 38, *Cantelle* means 'any indefinite number or dimension:' thus in *MS. Cantab.* Ff. ii. 38, l. 123 (quoted by Halliwell) we read—

'And a *cantell* of hys schylde Flewe fro hym ynto the fylde.'

Burguy gives '*Chantel, cantel, coin, quartier, morceau, chantenu*.' '*Minutal*. A cantyl of bred.' *Medulla*. Compare P. '*Partyn, cantyn, or delyn, parciour*.'

⁵ '*Capyl, Capul. s.* A horse or mare,' *Jamieson*. '*Caballus*. A horse; a caple.' *Cooper*. From a passage in *Rauf Coilzear*, E. E. Text Society, ed. Murray, a '*Capyll*' appears to be properly applied to a *cart-horse*, as distinguished from a '*coursour*,' a charger or saddle-horse. *Rauf* on his arrival home orders '*twa knaifis*'

'The ane of 30w my *Capill* ta,

The vther his [King Charles'] *Coursour* als wa.' P. 6, l. 114.

See *Carte hors* below. '*Thanne Conscience vpon his Caple kaireth forth faste*.' P. *Plowman*, B. iv. 23. '*Caballus*. A stot.' *Medulla*.

⁶ *Altilis* is rendered by *Cooper*, '*franked or fedde to be made fatte*.'

*a Cappe¹; *pilius, galerus*.
 *a Cappe of a flaylle²; *cappa*.
 †Cappyd; *cappatus*.
 †to Cappe; *cappo -as, -avi, -re*.
 a Captan; *Architenens, capitaneus, castellanus, castellarius*.
 *a Caralle³; *corea, chorus, pecten*.
 a Carde⁴; *carlus, carptarium*.
 a Carde maker; *carptarius*.
 †a Carder; *carptrix*.
 a Cardiakylle or cardiake⁵; *cardia, cardiaca*.
 †a Cardynge; *carptorium*.
 a Cardinalle; *cardinalis; cardinalis participium*.

a Cariage; *vetra, cariagium*.
 *a Carion; *calauer, funus, funustulum, morticinum, corpus; morticinus participium*.
 a Carkas; *carnicucium*.
 *a Carle (Caryle A.)⁶; *rusticus, & cetera; vbi a churle*.
 a Carre; *saratum, carrus, carrum*.
 †Carsay⁷; *bilia*.
 a Carte; *biga, biuga, carecta, carrus*.
 †a Carte band (Carbond A.)⁸; *crusta, crustula diminutium*.
 a Carter; *Auriga, veredus, veredarinus, quadrigarius, carectarius*.
 †a Carte hows; *carectarea*.

¹ 'Galerus. An hatte: a pirwike.' 'Pileus. A cappe or bonet.' Cooper. 'Galerus. A coye of lether.' Medulla. A. S. *cappe*, which appears as the gloss to *planeta* in Ælfric's glossary. 'Galerus. vel pileus, fellen het.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 22.

² 'The band of leather or wood through which the middle-band passes loosely. There is one cap at the end of the hand-staff, generally made of wood, and another at the end of the swingle, made of leather.' Halliwell *in v*. See Flayle, below.

³ In the Cursor Mundi, p. 43^r, l. 7600, we are told that after David had slain Goliath 'Per caroled wiues bi þe way, Of þair carol suche was þe sange, &c.'

Compare the account of the same event in Wyclif, 1 Kings, xxi. 11. *Pecten* is used here after as the equivalent for a Wrast. 'Faire is carole of maide gent.' Alisaunder, 1845.

⁴ 'Cardes or wool combes. *Hani vel Hami, pectines*.' Baret. 'Cardes. Cards for wooll, &c, working cards. *Cardier*. A card-maker.' Cotgrave.

⁵ 'Cardiaque. A consumption, and continuall sweat, by the indisposition of the heart, and parts about it.' Cotgrave. '*Cardiacus*. That hath the wringyng at the hearte.' Cooper. Batman vpon Bartholomæ, lib. vii. cap. 32, 'Of heart-quaking and the disease *cardiacle*, says, 'heart-quaking or *Cardiacle* is an euil that is so called because it cometh often of default of the heart,' &c. '*Cardiacus*, (1) qui patitur morbum cordis; (2) morbus ipse.' Ducange. '*Cardiaca; quidam morbus*. A cardyake.' Medulla. See Piers Plowman, C. vii. 78 and xxiii. 82. The word also occurs in Chaucer's Pardoner's Prologue, l. 27, and in the Prologue to the Tale of Beryn, ed. Furnivall, l. 493, where we are told that the Pardoner 'cauzt a *cardiakill*, & a cold sot.'

⁶ 'Rusticus. An uplandman.' Wright's Vol. Vocab. p. 182. 'Rusticus. A charle.' Medulla. 'A carle. *Rusticus*.' Manip. Vocab.

⁷ Cooper renders *Bilia* by 'A brigantine, or coate of fence double plated, or double mayled.' Palsgrave gives 'Carsey cloth, *cresy*, and Cotgrave '*Carize, crescan, kersie*.' Harrison in his Description of Eng. ed. Furnivall, i. 172, says that an Englishman was contented 'at home with his fine *carsie* hosen and a meane slop.' 'Carsaye. The woollen stuff called Kersey.' Jamieson. The Medulla explains *bilia* as 'a kirtle off cloth off ij thredes woundyn.' For the origin of the word see Skeat, Etym. Dict. s. v. Kersey.

⁸ A plate of iron. Cotgrave gives '*Happe*. f. A claspe, or the hooke of a claspe; or a hooke to claspe with; also the clowt, or band of iron thats nailed upon the arme, or end of an axletree, and keeps it from being worne by the often turning of the nave (of a wheele).' This appears from the definition of *crusta* given by Cooper, 'bullions or ornaments that may be taken off,' to be the meaning in the present instance, but a *cart-band* also signifies the *tire of a wheel*. Cotgrave has '*Bande*. The streake of a wheele,' and Elyot, Dict. 1559, gives '*Absis*. The strake of a cart whele, wherin the spokes bee sette: *rietus*. A hoope or strake of a carte.' W. de Bibbesworth in naming the parts of a cart speaks of *les bendes de les roes*, which is rendered in the gloss 'the carte-bondes.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 167. '*Bande*. A welt or gard; the streak of a cart wheel.' Cotgrave. See also Clowte of yren, and cf. Copbande.

†a Carte hors; *veredus, caballus.*
 †a Carte spurre¹; *orbita.*
 †a Cartwright; *carectareus.*
 †a Carte sadille²; *sella veredaria, lollidodium.*
 a Case; *casus.*
 †a Case for sponys or oder thyngis; *theca.*
 to Caste; *jacere, emittere, effundere, torquere, con-, jaculari, balein grece, exigere, jactare; versus—*
 †¶ *Si non vis jacere, lapidem perimite jacere.*
 to Cast agayn; *reicere.*
 to Caste away; *abicere, proicere, abicimus voluntate, proicimus iussu aliorum.*
 to Caste a darte; *jaculari, torquere, con-.*
 †to Caste be hinde; *deiacare, deicere.*
 to Castin; *jnicere, jmmittere.*
 to Caste down; *sternere, ab-, con-,*

pro-, diruere, demoliri, subuertere, obruere, pessundare.
 Caste down; *stratus, pro-, dirutus, demolitus.*
 to Caste owte; *icere, eiactare, eliminare.*
 †to Caste ouer; *traicere.*
 †a Castelle; *castrum, castellum, castellulum, defensio, munimen, municipium, oppidum, oppidulum, opus, (ops, menea A.).*
 †to sett in Castelle; *jncastrare.*
 †Castyng; *jaciens, emittens, iactans.*
 †Castyng as a bowe; *flexibilis, vt, Arcus meus est flexibilis, an^{te} ve-lecastyng³.*
 a Castyngdown; *prostracio, subuercio.*
 a Catte; *catus, mureligus, musio, pilax.*
 †a Cattyle (Catalle A.)⁴; *lanugo, herba est.*
 †a Cature⁵; *escarius.*

¹ Cooper gives 'Orbita. Virg. Cic. A carte wheele: the tracke of a carte-wheele made in the gronde.' 'The tracke, or Cart-wheele Rut. *Orbita.*' Withals. The Medulla has 'Vadum. A forthe or cart spore. *Orbita.* A cart spore,' and The Ortus explains *orbita* as '*vestigium curri vel rote: ab orbe et rota dicta: et dicitur orbita quasi orbis iter vel via.*' A. S. *spor*, a track; which we still retain in the term *spoor*, applied to the track of deer, &c. Compare 'Fosper, *Vestigium.*' Manip. Vocab. and P. Whele Spore.

² 'Carsaddle. The small saddle put on the back of a carriage-horse, for supporting the trams or shafts of the carriage.' Jamieson. 'The saddle placed on the shaft-horse in a cart, carriage, or waggon.' Peacock's Gloss. of Manley, &c. Compare P. Plowman, B. ii. 179. '*Cartesadel*, he commissarie, owre carte shal he leve.' '*Cartesaddle, dorsuale.*' Huloet. Fitzherbert, Boke of Husbandry, lf. B 5, speaks of 'a *carsadel*, bakbandes and belybandes.'

³ That is 'well-casting.'

⁴ '*Cat-tails.* The heads of the great bulrush.' Peacock's Glossary of Manley, &c. '*Lanugo.* The softe heares or mossinesse in frutes and herbes, as in clarie, &c.' Cooper. Jamieson says, '*Cats-Tails, s. pl.* Hares-tail-rush, *Eriophorum vaginatum* Linn. also called *Canna-down, Cat-tails.*' Lyte, Dodoens, p. 512, says that the 'downe or cotton of this plant is so fine, that in some countries they fill quishions and beddes with it.' He adds, 'Turner calleth it in Englishe, Reed Mace, and *Cattes tayle*: to the which we may ioyne others, as Water Torche, Marche Betill, or Pestill, and Dunche downe, because the downe of this herbe will cause one to be deafe, if it happen to fall in to the eares. . . . The leaves are called *Matte reede*, because they make mattes therewith. . . . Men haue also experimented and proued that this cotten is very profitable to heale broken or holowe kibes, if it be layde vpon.' See also the quotation from Gerarde in Mr. Way's note s. v. Mowle. '*Cat's-tail; typha.*' Withals. '*Cattes tayle, herbe, whiche some cal horse-taille. Cauda equina.*' Huloet.

⁵ '*Escarius: a cater.*' Ortus Vocab. Baret gives 'a *Cater: a steward: a manciple: a prouider of cates, opsonator, un despensier; qui achete les viandes.*' and Palgrave 'Provider *acater, despencier.* Catour of a gentylmans house, *despensier.*' Tusser, in his Five Hundred Points, &c., p. 20, says—

'Make wisdome controler, good order thy clarke, Prouision *Cater*, and skil to be cooke.'
 'Catour, or purueyore of vitayles, *Opsorator.*' Huloet. 'The *Cater* buyeth very dore cates. *Obsonator caro foro emit obsonia.*' Horman. From a Fr. form *acatour* from *acate*, a buying, used by Chaucer, Prol. 573.

*a Cawcion¹; *caucio*.

*a Cawdille²; *caldarium*.

a Caule³; *caula*.

a Cause; *causa, erga, declinabitur antiqutis, argum, gratia & racio; sed causa multas habet species, racio pa[u]cissimas, & causa rem antecedit, racio perficit; jus, occasio, res.*

be Cause; *causa, pretextu, contemplacione, gratia, intuitu, obtentu, occasione.*

C ante E.

a Cedir tre; *cedrus, cedra; cedrinus.*

†Cele⁴; *vbi happy (& vbi blyssede A.).*

Celydoñ⁵; *celidonia, herba est.*

a Celle; *cella, cellula, conclaue.*

a Celler; *cellarium (Apoteca, cella-*

rium, penus, -i, penus, -ris, penum, peni, indeclinabile, penus, -eris, A.), & cetera; vbi a butry.

a Cellerer; *cellarius, cellararius.*

a Censure; *vide in S. littera.*

Centary⁶; *centauria, fel terre.*

a Cepture; *ceptrum.*

*a Cerkylle; *Ambago, Ambages, ambicio, ambitus, circus, circulus, ciclus⁷, siculus, circuitus, girus, lustrum, lustracio, lustramen, spera, sperula, diminutium.*

half a Cerkylle; *semicirculus.*

Certan; *certus, verus.*

†to be Certan; *constare, restare.*

Certainly; *certe, quoque, porro, quin, vtique; versus:*

¶*Est stultus porro qui nescit viuere porro.*

¹ 'The king suor vpe the boc, and *caucion* voud god,
That he al clanche to the popes loking stod.'

Robert of Gloucester, ed. Hearne, p. 506.

So also in King Alisaunder, l. 2811, in Weber Metr. Rom. i. 110—

'And they weore proude of that cite; And ful of everiche iniquyte:
Kaucyon they nolde geve, ne bidde.'

The word frequently occurs in this sense of 'hostages, security': see Holinshed, iii. 1584, 'hostages that should be given for *cautions* in that behafe.' It is still in use in Scotland for 'bail, security.'

² In the Prologue to the Tale of Beryn, Chaucer Soc. ed. Furnivall, p. 14, l. 431, we are told how Kit, the tapster, her Paramour, and the Ostler

'Sit & ete þe *cawdell*, for the Pardonere þat was made
With sugir & with swete wyne, ryzt as hymselfe bade.'

'A *caulle. Potiuncula ouacea; ouaceum.* A caudel. *Potio.* An ote caudel. *Avenaceum.*' Manip. Vocab. 'Of sweet Almondes is made by skille of cookes . . . *cawdles* of Almonds, both comfortable to the principall parts of the body and procuring sleepe. . . . Almond *cawdels* are made with ale strained with almonds blanched and brayed . . . then lightly boyled and spiced with nutmeg and sugar . . . as pleaseth the party.' Cogan, Haven of Health, 1612, pp. 98, 99. See also Rob. of Gloucester, p. 561.

³ '*Caula.* A sheepe house; a folde.' Cooper. '*Caulde.* munimenta ovium; *barrières pour renfermer les montons, parc.*' Ducange. '*Caula.* A stabyl, a folde, or a shep cote.' Medulla. 'A *Caule, pen; caula.*' Manip. Vocab.

⁴ A. S. *sætig.* '*Felice,* sely or blisful: *Felicio,* to make sely.' Medulla Grammatica.
'There is *sely* endeles beyng and endeles blys.'

MS. Addit. 10053.

⁵ '*Chelidonia.* The hearbe Selandine [Celandine].' Cooper. Of this plant Neckham says—

'*Mira chelidonia, virtus clarissima reddidit
Lumina, docta tibi præbet hirundo fidem.*'

De Naturis Rerum, p. 478 (Rolls Series).

See also Lyte's Dodoens, p. 31.

⁶ '*Centaury.* A herb of Mars.' Coles' Dict. 1676. '*Fel terra.* Centaurium.' Cooper. The plant is mentioned in the Promptorium, p. 154, under the name '*Feltryke, herbe,*' on which see Mr. Way's note.

⁷ MS. *Clicus.*

†to Certefye; *certificare, cerciorare.*

†to Ceruyll¹; *excerebrare.*

†a Ceruyller; *excerebrator.*

to Cese; *cessare, desinere, descistere, dimittere, destare, omitttere est ordinem jnterrumpere, premittere ex toto relinquere, supersedere.*

a Cessynge; *cessacio, deficio, jntermissio.*

like to Cesse; *cessabundus (A.).*

C ante H.

*Chafir (Chafare A.)²; *commercium.*

to Chafir; *commercari.*

a Chafiryng; *commercium, commutacio.*

*a Chafte³; *maxilla, mala, faux, mandubila, mandula, mola; maxillaris, participium.*

A Chafte; *vb[i]* Arowe (A.).

A Chafte; *vb[i] spere, &c. (A.)*

Chaftmonde⁴. (A.)

a Chayere; *cathedra, orcestra.*

†a Chare bowe⁵; *fultrum.*

*to Chalange⁶; *vindicare, calumpniari.*

¹ 'Excerebro. To beate out the braynes of a thyng.' Cooper. 'Cerule, f. The braine.' Cotgrave.

² 'And some chosen *chafare*, they chenen the bettare.' P. Plowman, B Prologue 31. 'Greet pres at market makith deer *chafare*.' Chaucer, Wyf of Bathe, Prologue, l. 523. A. S. *ceap, chēp.*

³ In the Anturs of Arthur (Camden Soc. ed. Robson), xi. 2, we read—

'Alle the herdus myztun here, the byndest of alle,
Off the *schafte* and the schol, schaturt to the skin.'

Halliwell quotes from MS. Cott. Vespas. A. iii. leaf 7—

'With the *chafte-ban* of a ded has Men sais that therwit slan he was,'

See also E. E. Alliterative Poems, ed. Morris, p. 100, l. 268.

'With this *chavyl-bon* I xal sle the.' Cov. Myst. Cain & Abel, p. 37.

Gawin Douglas describing the Trojans on their first landing in Italy, tells how they

'With thare handis brek and *chafitis* gnaw The crustis, and the coffingis all on raw.'

Encados, Bk. vii. l. 250.

In the Cursor Mundi, David, when stating how he had killed a lion and a bear, says—

'I had na help bot me allan . . . And scok þam be þe berdes sua

And I laid hand on þaim beleue þat I þair *chaftes* rave in tua.' ll. 7505-7510. where the Fairfax MS. reads *chaudis*, and the Göttingen and Trinity MSS. *chaudis*.

'He strake the dragon in at the *chavyl*, That it come out at the navyl.'

Ywaine & Gawin, 1991.

See also Chawylle and Cheke-bone. 'Chafitis, Chafits, the chops. Chafit-blade, the jaw-bone. Chafit-tooth, a jaw-tooth.' Jamieson. A. S. *caefl. S. Saxon, cheuele.*

⁴ This word does not appear again either under C or S. It was a measure taken from the top of the extended thumb to the utmost part of the palm, generally considered as half a foot. Ray in his Gloss. of North Country Words gives 'Shafinan, Shafinet, Shaftment, *sb.* the measure of the fist with the thumb set up; ab A. S. *scæft-mund, i. e. scæpices.*' According to Florio, p. 414, it means 'a certain rate of clothe that is given above measure, which drapers call a handfull or *shaftman*.' In the Morte Arthure, E. E. Text Soc. ed. Brock, in the account of the fight between Sir Gawaine, and Sir Priamus, we are told—

'Bothe schere thorowe schoulders a *schafit-monde* longe!' l. 2456.

See also ll. 3843 and 4232. In the Anturs of Arthur, Camd. Soc. ed. Robson, xli. 2, we read, 'Thro his shild and his shildur, a *schafit-mun* he share.' 'Not exceeding a foot in length nor a *shaftman* in shortness.' Barnaby Googe, Husbandry. 78a. In the Liber Niger Domus. Ed. IV, pr. in Household Ordinances, 1790, p. 49, it is stated that the Dean of the Chapel 'hathe all the offerings of wax that is made in the king's chappell on Caudylmasse-day, with the moderate fees of the beame, in the festes of the yere, when the tapers are consumed into a *shaftmount*.' ⁵ See also Bowe of a chaire.

⁶ MS. Chanlange. This word occurs with the meaning of *blame, accuse* in the Ancren Riwe. p. 54, 'hwarof *kalenges* tu me?' and in P. Plowman, B. Text, v. 174, Wrath tells how the monks punished him—

'And do me faste frydayes, to bred and to water,
And am *chalanged* in þe chapitelhous, as I a childe were.'

a Chalange; *calumpnia*.

†a Chalanger; *calumpniator*.

a Chalice; *calix, caliculus*.

*a Chaloon¹; *Amphitapetum*.

a Cha[m]pion; *Athleta, pugnator, pugill*.

*a Chandeler; *cerareus*.

a Chanon; *canonicus*.

*a Chape of a knyfe²; *vomellus*.

a Chapelle; *capella, capellula*.

a Chapiture; *capitulum*.

a Chaplett.

*a Chapman³; *negociator, & cetera; ubi a merchande*.

a Chapmanry; *negociacio*.

*a Chapmanware; *vendibilis*.

*to Chappe⁴; *mercari, com-, nundinari, negociari*.

a Charbunkylle⁵; *carbunculus*.

In the Pricke of Conscience we are told how the devil demanded from St. Bernard

'By what skille he walde, and bi what ryght

Chalange þe kingdom of heven bright.' l. 2252.

The claim of Henry IV. to the crown of England is stated as follows in the Rolls of Parliament, 'In the name of the Father, Son, and Holy Ghost, I, Henry of Lancaster, challenge the realm of England,' &c. (Annals of Eng. p. 210). In *Morte Arthure*, Arthur in his dream sees two kings climbing to the chair of power,

'This chaire of charbokle, they said, we *chalange* here-aftyre.' l. 3326.

'*Chalonger* . . . demander, contester, provoquer, attaquer, defendre, refuser, prohiber, blamer; de *calumnia*, fausse accusation, chicane.' *Burghy*, s. v. *Chalonge*. '*Challonger*. To claime, challenge, make title unto, set in foot for; also to accuse of, charge with, call in question for an offence.' *Cotgrave*. See also *Ducange*, s. v. *Calengium*. 'I calenge a thyng of dutye or to be myne owne. *je calenge*.' *Palsgrave*. '*To calenge*. *Vindicare*.' *Manip. Vocab*. 'We ben broȝt in for the monei whiche we baren aȝen bifore in our sakkis, that he putte *challenge* into us [*ut devolvat in nos calumniam*].' *Wyclif*, Genesis xliii. 18. So also in *Job xxxv. 9*: 'For the multitude of *challengeres* [*calumniatorum*] thei shul crie.' 'I *calenge* to fyght with the hande to hande. *Ex provocacione tecum dimicabo*.' *Horman*. See also *Wyclif*, *Select Works*, E. E. Text Soc. ed. *Mathew*, p. 161, l. 7.

¹ Cooper gives '*Amphitapa*, idem quod *Amphimallum*,' which latter he renders by 'A cloath or garment frysed on both sydes,' and in *MS. Lambeth*, 481, it is explained as '*tapeta ex utraque parte villosa facta*.' In the directions for furnishing a room given in *Neckham's Treatise de Utensilibus*, we find—

del piler chalun idem

'*Attilis, sive epistilis columpne, tapetum sive tapete dependeant*.' *Wright's Vol. of Vocab*.

p. 100.

² In the Inventory of the goods of Sir J. Fastolf, of Caistor, taken in 1459, are mentioned 'Item, j bollok haftyd dager, barnesyd wyth sylver, and j *chape* thertoo. Item, j lytyll schort armyny dager, withe j gilt *schape*.' *Paston Letters*, i. 478. '*Chappe*, f. The chape, or locket of a scabbard.' *Cotgrave*. 'Here knyfes were *i-chaped* nat with bras.' *Chaucer*, *C. T. Prol.* 366.

³ *Chaucer*, *C. T. Prologue*, 396, in describing the Shipman says—

'Ful many a draughte of wyn hadde he ydrawe

From *Burdeux*-ward, whil that the *chapman* sleep.'

'*Chapman*. A pedler, a hawker, a merchant.' *Jamieson*. See *Lazamon*, vol. iii. p. 232.

⁴ 'And who so *cheped* my chaffare, chiden I wolde,

But he profred to paye a peny or tweyne

More þan it was worth.' *P. Plowman*, B. xiii. 380.

A. S. *ceapian*. 'Cheape the pryce or valewe of a thyng. *Licitare*.' *Huloet*.

⁵ The Carbuncle was supposed to have light-giving powers. Thus in the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 7, we are told in the account of the Enchanted Chamber that there was there 'standing a *charbuncle* ston, the whiche ȝaf list ouer all the hous.' *Alexander Neckham* in his work *De Naturis Rerum*, *Rolls Series*, ed. *Wright*, p. 469, refers to this supposed quality as follows—

'*Illustrat tenebras radians Carbunculus auri*

Fulgorem vincit ignea flamma micans.'

The same supposed property of the stone is referred to in the *Myroure of Our Lady*, E. E. Text Society, ed. *Blunt*, p. 175, where we read:—'There is a pryceous stone that is called

*a Chare¹; *ca[r]pentum*.
 to Charge²; *onustare, sarcinare, onerare, grauare*.
 a Charge; *cura, onus, grauamen*.
 †to dis-Charge; *exonerare*. (to vn-charge; *vbi* to discharge A.)
 Charged; *onustus, oneratus, onustatus*.
 †a Chargere; *onerator, sarcinator*.
 *A Charyouore; *vbi* a chare.
 †Charls; *Karolus, nomen proprium*.
 †Charelwayn̄ (Charlewayn A.)³; *arthurus, plaustrum*.
 to Charme; *incantare, fascinare, carminare*.

A Charmer; *incantator, -tria, carminator, -tria*.
 Charmynge; *incantans, carminans, fascinans*.
 a Chare⁴; *vbi* to chase.
 A Chartyr; *carta, monimen, cirographum, scriptum, sceda*.
 †A Chase; *fuga*.
 †to Chase; *fugo, re-, con-, dif-, ef-*.
 Chaste; *castus corpore, pudicus animo, nuptus, continens*.
 vn Chaste; *inpudicus, incontinens*.
 †to lyf Chaste; *eunuchidare, continere, caste viuere*.

a *carboucle*, whyche shyneth bryghte as fyre, of hys owne kynde, so that no darkenesse may blemysse yt ne no moysture quenche yt. And to thys stone ye lyken oure lorde god, when ye saye, *Per se lucens*. The carboucle shynynge by itselfe nedeth none other lyghte.

¹ See also Carre. 'Penne seyde the Emperoure, when the victory of the bataill wer come home, he shulde haue in the first day iiij. worshipis; of the whiche this is þe first, he shalle be sette in a *charr*, & iiij. white hors shulle drawe hit to the palyse of the Emperour; The secoude is. þat all his trespassours & Aduersarijs shulde folowe his chare behynde him, with the bounden hondis & fete.' *Gesta Romanorum*, ed. Herrtage. p. 176. 'And [Pharao] putte aboute his [Joseph's] necke a goldun beeze, and made him stey; vpon his secound *chaar*.' Wyclif, Genesis xli. 43.

² In the Romance of Sir Ferumbas, l. 3136, the French knights when on a foraging expedition discover

'Two and þyrti grete somers:

Y-charged alle and some

'And therfor, seip Matth. *Jugum enim meum suauē est, et onus meum leue*, þis is to seye, My yoke, *seil*. penaunce, is swete, *seil*. for it turnithe to swetnesse, & my charge or my burdyn, *seil*. commaundement, is list.' *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 177. 'Charger. To charge, burthen. onerate. load; lye heavy upon, lay on, or lay load on, &c.' Cotgrave. 'Pondus. A charge.' Medulla.

³ The Constellation *Ursa Major*. Böotes was called either Wagoner to Charles' Wain or Keeper to the Great Bear (*arctophylax*), according to the name given to the chief northern group of fixed stars. (See Barrewarde *ante*.) Cooper gives 'Plaustrum. Charles Wayne, nigh the North Pole.' The word occurs also in Gawin Douglas, and in the Medulla we find '*Arcophilaxe (sic)*. The carle wensterre. *Arturus: quoddam signum celeste: anglice, A carwaynesterre*.' Withals mentions 'Charles Waine. *Ursa minor, Cynosura*,' and 'A starre that followeth Charles waine. *Bootes*.' Jamieson gives 'Charlewan' and 'Charlewaigne.' Compare Spenser, Faery Queene, I. ii. i. A. S. *carleswæn*. See also Cotgrave *s. v. Boôte*. The idea that Charles' Wain is a corruption of Charles or Churls Wain is a complete error. The *Charles* is not in any way connected with the A. S. *ceorl* or any of its later forms, but refers to the Emperor Charles, the Charlemagne of romance, who, as Spenser tells us, in the *Tears of the Muses*, was plac'd by Calliope 'amongst the starris seaven,' and who was addressed by the priests of Aix la-Chapelle as 'Rex mundi triumphator, Jesu Christi coregnator.' The Woden's Wain of the North became the Charles' Wain of the Teutons. Holland, in his trans. of Suetonius, p. 74, speaks of the 'starris of the celestial beare,' the marginal note being '*Charlemaine his waine*,' and in Trevisa's trans. of Bartholomæus *de Proprietatibus Rerum*, viii. 35, we are told that 'Arcturus is comynly clepid in Englis *Charlemaynes wayne*.'

⁴ A. S. *ceran, cyrran*, to turn, drive. In the Coventry Mysteries, p. 325, we find 'Chare away the crowe.' 'Fulst me euer to gode and *cher* me from sunne.' E. Eng. Homilies, ed. Morris, i. 215. See other examples in Stratmann. Compare P. 'Charyn a-way,' p. 70.

†to Chasty¹; *castigare, corripere.*

A Chastyser; *castigator, -trix.*

A Chastysynge; *castigacio, correccio.*

Chastite; *continencia, proprie viduarum, castitas corporis scilicet proprie virginum pudicia, monogamia, integritas, celibatus, castimonia religionis.*

†vn Chastite; *incontinencia; impudica.*

†a Chaterer²; *futilis, garulus, verbosus, loquax, loquatulus, magniloquus, poliloquus.*

to Chatir as byrdis³; *cornicari, corniculari, garrire.*

to Chatir as a man; *garrulari, verbosari.*

†A Chaterynge; *garrulitas, verbositas, loquacitas.*

†a Chaterynge of byrdis; *garritus.*

†Chaterynge as birdis; *garrulans, loquax.*

†to Chatte⁴; *Garrulare.*

*a Chawylle (Chavylle⁵; *vbi* A chafte).

Chawdepyse⁶; *stranguria.*

†Chawdewayn⁷.

¹ 'Als þe gude son tholes mekely þe fader, when he wille hym chasty.' Pricke of Conscience, 3549. 'To chasty þaim and hald þaim in awe.' Ibid. 5547.

'Bot luke now for charitee thow chasty thy lypes.' Morte Arthure, ed. Brock, 1019. O. Fr. *chastoier, chastier*; Lat. *castigare*. See also Barbour's Bruce, ed. Skeat, i. 122, ix. 743, &c., and P. Plowman, A. xi. 195.

² See also Blaberyn. ³ See also to Chiter as byrdis dose. '*Cornicari*. To chatte or cackle like a cough. *Garrula aves*. Chatterynge byrdes, singyng birdes. *Garrio*. To babble or chatte; to talke many woordes folishlye; properly to chirpe or chatter as a birde.' Cooper.

⁴ '*Garrulitas*. Chattyng; janglyng; babbling; busie talkyng. *Rauca garrulitas picarum*. Ovid. Chattyng of pies.' Cooper. '*Babillarde*, f. A little-tattle; a prating gossip; a babbling huswife; a chatting or chattering minx.' Cotgrave. '*Garrulo*. To Jangelyn. Medulla. 'Som vseþ straunge wlafferynge *chiterynge*.' Trevisa's Higden, ii. 159.

⁵ See note to Chafte. In Wright's Political Poems (Camden Soc.) p. 240, we find, 'to chawle ne to chyde,' i. e. to jaw, find fault. In Sloane MS. 1571, leaf 48^b, is given a curious prescription 'for bolnyng vndur þe chole,' the principal ingredient of which is a fat cat. '*Brancus*. A gole or a chawle.' Vocabulary, MS. Harl. 1002. In the Master of Game, MS. Vespas. B. xii. leaf 34^b, mention is made of the '*iawle-bone*' of a wild boar. '*Bucca, mala inferior*. The cheeke, iawe or iowll.' Junius.

⁶ Cotgrave gives '*Pisse-chaude*. A burnt Pisse; also the Venerian flux; the Gonorrhœan, or contagious running.' The Ortus curiously explains '*Stranguria*: as the colde pyssye; *difficultas vrine quam guttatim micturiunt*.' 'A recipe for the cure of Chawdepyss, or strangury, is given in MS. Lincoln. Med. fo. 298.' Halliwell. 'Stranguria, otherwise called in Latine *stilticidium*, & of our old farriers (according to the French name) *chowdepis*, is when the horse is provoked to stale often, & voideth nothing but a few drops—which cometh, as the physitians say, either through the sharpness of the urine, or by some exulceration of the bladder, or else by means of some apostume in the liver or kidnies.' Topsell, *Hist. of Four-footed Beasts*, ed. Rowland, 1673, p. 304. I know of no other instance of the word except in the curious O. Fr. poem '*Des xxiii Manières de Vilains*,' Paris, 1833, ed. Franc. Michel, p. 13, where we read—

'Si aient plenté de grume,	Mal ki les faiche rechaner,
Plenté de frièvre et de gaunisse!	Et plaie ki ne puist saner.'
Et si aient le chade-pisse,	

Jamieson gives '*Chaudpece*: Gonorrhœa,' and refers to Polwart. Fr. *chaude-pisse*. See P. Cawepys.

⁷ A recipe for '*Chawdewyne de boyce*' as follows is given in Liber Cure Cocorum, ed. Morris, p. 25—

'Take smalle notes, schale out kurnele,	And also oþer pouder of spyce;
As þou dose of almondes, fayre and wele;	Fry oþer curneles besyde also,
Frye hom in oyle, þen sethe hom ryzt	Coloure þou hit with safron or þou fer goo,
In almonde mylke þat is bryzt;	To diuers þo mete þou schalt hit set,
þen þou schalle do in floure of ryce	With þo fryed curnels with outen let.'

See also ibid. p. 9, for another recipe for '*Chaudon*': for wyld digges, swannes, and pigges, composed of chopped liver and entrails boiled with blood, bread, wine, vinegar, pepper, cloves

to *Chauffe*¹; *calefacere*.

A *Chafer*²; *calefactorium*, *stutra*, *co-culum*.

a *Chaubere* (*Chamer* A.); *camera*, *thalamus*, *tristegum*, *zeta*, *con-claue*; *versus*—

¶ *Est sponsi thalamus, cameram dic esse scolaris,*

Ac secreta loca templi penetralia dicas.

a *Chamberlayn*³; *camerarius*, *creditarium*, *cubicularium*, *paranimumphus*, *eunuphus*, *talamista*.

*Champe*⁴; *jntercedo*, *jnterstitium*.

a *Chawncse*; *casus aduersus est, auspiciam prosperum est, fortuitus aduersus est vel prosper, euentus, fatum, fors ablativo -te, occasio, successus prosper est.*

a *Chawnceler*; *cancellarius*, *secretarius*, *apocripharius*.

a *Chawncery*; *cancellaria*.

to *Chawngce*; *alterare*, *alternare*, *variare*, *flectere*, *mutare*, *commutare*.

† *Chawngceabyl*; *mutabilis*, *commutabilis*, *flexibilis*.

a *Chawnginge*; *mutacio*, *commutacio*.

† a *Chawnginge clath*⁵; *mutatorium*.

* a *Chawnter*; *parophonista*, *cantor*, *precentor*, *succentor*, *fabarius*.

a *Chawntury*; *cantaria*.

a *Chawntury*; *precentura*.

a *Cheftane*; *Architenens*, *capitaneus*.

a *Cheke*; *gena*, *bucca*, *buccella*, *faux*, *mala*, *maxilla*.

a *Chekebone*; *vbi* a *chafte*.

a *Chekyñ*; *pullus*, *pulliculus* *diminutiuum*.

† *Chekyn mete*⁶; *ipia*.

and ginger. Another for 'Chauldern for Swannes' is given in Household Ordinances, p. 441. See also Sloane MS. 1201, leaf 63. MS. Harl. 1735, leaf 18, gives the following recipe—'Chaudon sau3 of Swannes. Tak þe issu of þe swannes, & wasche hem wel, skoure þe guttys with salt, seth3 al to-gidre. Tak of þe flesche; hewe it smal, & þe guttys with alle. Tak bred, gyngere & galingale, Canel, grynd it & tempre it vp with bred; colour it with blood ore with brent bred, seson it vp with a lytyl vinegre: welle it al to-gydere.' 'Beeff, moton, stewed feysaund, Swan with the *Chawdwyn*.' J. Russell's Boke of Nurture in Babees Book, ed. Furnivall, p. 48, l. 688.

¹ 'Charcoal to *chaufen* the knyzte.' Anturs of Arthur, st. 35. 'He sethede potage and is fild; and is *chaufid* [*calefactus est*], and seide, Vah, or weel, I am hat.' Wyclif, Isaiah xlv. 16. See also Esther i. 10.

² A saucepan. Dame Eliz. Browne in her will, Paston Letters, iii. 4661, bequeaths 'a grete standing *chafer* of laton with a lyon upon the lydde, ij *chafers* of brasse, and ij litill brasse pottys.'

³ On the duties of a Chamberlain see Babees Book, ed. Furnivall, pp. 59-69 and 168-9.

⁴ '*Intercapedo*, Cic. A space or pause: a space of time or place betwene.' Cooper. '*Champe*' is the word always used in the marginal directions for the illuminator of the Corpus (Oxford) MS. of the Canterbury Tales, when a small initial is to be made. '*Vignette*' (our '*vignette*') is used for the large letters. An example may be seen at the beginning of several of the letters in the present work. The scribe has left a space to be filled in by the illuminator with the proper capital letter, which for the guidance of the latter is written small. It is not an unusual thing to find these *champtes* in MSS. unfilled in. The Ortus explains *intercapedo* as '*distancia localis et inter duas parietes*. See an example in Addit. 22,556 in Mr. Way's Introd. p. xl.

⁵ '*Mutatorium*. Pars mulierum vestimentorum; *partie du r el ement des femmes, sorte de p el erine*.' (S. Hier.) D'Arnis. '*Mutatorium*. A chaungyng cloth.' Medulla. Wyclif, Isaiah ii. 22, speaks of 'iemmes in the frount hangend and *chaungyng clothis*.' The Ortus explains *mutatorium* as '*vestis preciosa pro qua sumenda alia mutatur: anglice, a precyous clothynge, a chaungynge clothe, or a holy daye clothe, et habetur quarto Libro regum, v. cap.*' (2 Kings, v. 22.) in the Vulgate, *vestes mutatorias duplices*.

⁶ '*Ipea: quedam herba: chykwede*.' Ortus. In Norfolk, according to Forby, the *alsine media* is called *chickens meat*. A. S. *cicena mete*, *alsine*. Aelfric. The name is also applied to chickweed, endive, and dross corn. '*Chikne-mete, intiba*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 140.

Chekery; *pannus scaccariatus*.

a Chekyr¹; *scaccarium*.

*to Chepe; *taxare* (*mercari, commercari, mundinari, negociari, A.*).

*Chepe; *precium* (& cetera; *vbi price A.*).

a Chepynge; *taxacio*.

a Chere; *vultus*.

a Chery; *cerasum*.

a Cherytre; *cerasus*.

a Cherystone; *cerapetra*.

to Cherische or dawnte (Cherys or to daunt A.)²; *blanditractare*.

*a Chesabyll³; *casula, jnfula, planeta*.

*a Chesse bolle (Chesbowlle A.)⁴; *papauer, ciuolus*.

to Chese; *eligere, decerpere, deligere, legere, seligere*.

Chese; *caseus, caseolus, formella*.

a Chesfatt⁵; *casearium, sinum, sitiella*.

a Cheslep⁶; *lactis*.

a Chesynge; *eleccio, dilectus*.

Chesse⁷; *scaccus A.*

a Chestañ⁸ } *balanus, castania*.

a Cheualry; *milicia*.

to Chew; *masticare*.

to Chew cud (Chewe þe cuyde A.); *ruminare*.

¹ 'Thenne the Kyng asket a chekkere,
And cald a damesel here.' Avowynge of Arthur, ed. Robson, iv. 1.

In the Romance of Sir Ferumbras, p. 74, l. 2224, Naymes in describing the amusements of the French knights says—

'þo þat willieþ to leue at hame playeþ to þe eschekkere.'

On the History, &c., of the Game of Chess, see note to my edition of the *Gesta Romanorum*, chapter xxi. pp. 459, 460.

² In Piers Plowman, ed. Skent, B. iv. 117, we have 'childryn cherissing,' in the sense of the pampering or spoiling of children. Cotgrave gives '*Mignoter*. To dandle, fettle, cocker, cherish, handle gently, entertaine kindly, use tenderly, make a wanton of.' Cf. also Dawnte. See Chaucer, *Troilus*, Bk. iv. st. 220, and Allit. Poems, ed. Morris, B. 128.

³ Dame Eliz. Browne in her Will, Paston Letters, iii. 464, mentions 'an awbe; j chesypill, with a stole, and all that belongeth therto.'

⁴ Lyte, Dodoens, p. 200, says that the roote of Dogges-tooth is 'long & slender lyke to a Chebol.' 'Pavot, m. Poppie, Chesbowles. *Oliette*, f. Poppie, Chessbolls, or Cheese. bowles.' Cotgrave. 'Papaver. Popie or Chesboull.' Cooper. See also Halliwell s. v. *Chesbolle*. 'A Chesboule. *Papaver*.' Withals. 'Chesbolle, *hec papaver*. Chesbole, *hec sepud*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. pp. 190-1. In the *Complaynt of Scotland*, ed. Murray, p. 94, when Sextus Tarquinius sent to enquire from his father what course he should pursue in order to betray Gabii, 'Ald Tarquine gef na ansuer to the messanger, bot tuikie his staf, and syne past throcht his gardin, and quhar that he gat ony chasbollis that greu hie, he straik the heidis fra them vitht his staf, and did no thyng to the litil chasbollis.'

⁵ 'Cheese-fat, *Chesfat*. The mould in which cheeses are made.' Peacock's Gloss. of Manly, &c. See note to *Frale*. '*Casearium*. A day house where cheese is made.' Cooper. '*Esclisse*. Any small hurdle or any utensill of wated ozier, or wicker, &c., hence, a Cheese-fat, or Cheesfoord thereof. *Cagerotte*. A Chesford, or Cheesfatt (of wicker).' Cotgrave. '*Multrale*. A chesfatt or a deyes payle. *Piscella*. A leep or a chesfatt.' Medulla. 'A cheese-fatte to presse the cheese in. *Fiscella vel forma casearia*.' Withals.

⁶ 'Cheese-lep. A bag used to keep the rennet for making cheese,' according to Ray, but Peacock's Gloss. gives 'Cheese-lop, Cheslop, the dried stomach of a calf used for curdling milk for cheese,' as a Lincolnshire word, and with this the Ortus agrees: '*lactis est mollis et tenera pellicula in qua lac coagulatur in ventre lactentis*.' Cooper renders *Lactis* by 'the small guttes.' In Wright's Vol. of Vocab. 222, we have '*Cheslepe, cheese lip*.' The word is compounded of A. S. *leap*, a basket; see P. Berynge-lepe and Fysche-leep. Cf. 'Cheselyp worme, otherwyse called Robyn Goodfelowe his lowse. *Tylus*.' Huloet.

⁷ See Chekyr above.

⁸ '*Balanitis*. A kinde of rounde chestens.' Cooper. '*Cornus*. A chestony tre. *Balanus, idem*.' Medulla. '*Chastaigne*. A chesnut. *Chastaignier*. A chessen or chesnut tree.' Cotgrave. Ital. *Castagna*, from *Castanea* in Thessaly, its native place. In Aelfric's Gloss. is given '*Castanea, cystel, vel cyst-bean*,' whence Mr. Wright explains chestnut as the nut of the *cyst-tree*.

<p>to Chyde¹; <i>litigare, certare, & cetera</i>; <i>vbi to flyte (flytt A.)</i>.</p> <p>†to ly in Chilbed; <i>decumbere, decubere</i>.</p> <p>*a Chilbed; <i>puerperium, decubie</i>.</p> <p>a Childe; <i>paruulus, pusio, puer, jnfans, infantulus, pusillus, puerulus, puellulus, soboles</i>; <i>puerilis, participium</i>; <i>pignus, proles</i>; <i>infantilis, jnfantuosus</i>.</p> <p>to be Childeyshe; <i>puerare, re-, puerascere, re-</i>.</p> <p>*to Childe²; <i>parturire, eniti, fetare, parere, profundere</i>; versus— ¶ <i>Femina vult parere sed non vult illa parere.</i></p>	<p>a Childe berer; <i>puerpera</i>.</p> <p>†to make with Childe; <i>gravidare, pregnare, jnpregnare</i>.</p> <p>a Childe hede; <i>infancia, puericia</i>.</p> <p>†Childely; <i>pueriliter</i>.</p> <p>a Chymney³; <i>caminus, epicasterium, fumerium, fumerale</i>.</p> <p>*a Chiner (Chynshe A.)⁴; <i>tenax, & cetera</i>; <i>vbi cowatus</i>.</p> <p>Chinchery; <i>tenacitas, & cetera</i>; <i>vbi cowatyse</i>.</p> <p>a Chine; <i>cathena, cathemula, catella, cathenella</i>; <i>cathenatus participium</i>.</p> <p>a Chyn; <i>mentum</i>; <i>mentatus participium</i>.</p>
--	--

¹ 'I lyken the to a sowe, for thou arte ever *chylding* at mete.' Palsgrave, p. 611, col. 2. In the Babees Boke, ed. Furnivall, p. 253, l. 101, we are told—

'Lette ay your chere be lowly, blythe and hale,
 Withoute chidyng as that yee wolde fyhte.'

Wyclif, in one of his diatribes against the friars, says that they '*chiden & fytten as woode houndis, & sweren herte & bonys*.' English Works, ed. Matthew, p. 216.

² '*Puerperium*, Plin. The time of a woman's trauayle with childe or lying in. Sueton. The babe or infant delivered. *Parturio*. To labour or trauayle with childe.' Cooper. Fr. *enfant*. In Wyclif's version of Genesis xix. 27, 28, we read: 'The more dou3tir *childide* a sone, and clepide his name Moab . . . and the lesse dou3tir *childide* a sone, and clepide his name Amon, that is, the sone of my peple.' See also Luke i. 57; Romance of Partenay, 1157; Ormulum, 156; *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 209, &c. In the Cursor Mundi we read—

'Far dwellid or lauedi wit hir pece,
 And at hir *childing* was helpand.'

Ed. Morris, p. 634, l. 11057.

'*Pario*. To chyldyn. *Vir general mulierque parit sed gignit vterque*. *Parturio*. To ympyn, beryn, or chyldyn.' Medulla. Compare 'A woman hade vij childer at oon childenge.' Trevisa's Higden, i. 205.

³ The original meaning of 'chimney' was a 'fireplace,' as in the following—

'Damesele, loke ther be,
 A flayre in the *chymene*,

Sir Gregwant, Thornton Rom. p. 234.

So also—

'His fete er like latoun bright

Als in a *chymne* brynnand light.' Pricke of Conscience, 4368.

See also Morte Arthure, ed. Brock, 168, 3041. Jamieson says, 'among "moveaill heirschip," we find mentioned, "ane bag to put money in, ane culcruike, ane *chimney*, ane water-pot." Burrow Lawes, c. 125, § 1.' In the Romance of Sir Ferumbras, E. E. Text Soc. l. 2077, we read—

'Jan was þer on a *chymenay* A greyt fyr þat brente red.'

And in the Boke of Curtasye (Babees Boke, ed. Furnivall), p. 192, l. 460, we find amongst the duties of the Groom of the Chamber, that

'Fuel to *chymne* hym falle to gete.'

'*Cheminee*, f. A chimney.' Cotgrave. '*Caminus*. A chinnney: a furnayse.' Cooper. Chimnies, in the modern sense of the word, were not common until the reign of Elizabeth. Thus Harrison, in his *Descript. of England*, ed. Furnivall, i. 338, says, 'Now have we manie *chimnies*; and yet our tenderlings complaine of rheumes, catarrhs, and poses [*colds in the head*]; then had we none but reredosses [*open hearths*]; and our heads did never ake.' See also *ibid.* pp. 239-40.

⁴ In Havelok (E. E. Text Soc. ed. Skeat), l. 2941, we are told that he began

'His denshe men to feste wel So þat he weren alle riche;
 With riche landes and catel, For he was large and nouth *chinche*.'

a Chippe¹; *assula, quisquillie*.
 to Chippe; *dolare, & cetera; ubi to hew*.
 a Chire²; *genimen*.
 a Chyrne; *ubi a kyrne*.
 a Cheselle; *celtis, celium, scalprum, scalpulum, scalprus*.
 to Chiter os byrdis dose³; *garrire, mimurire*.
 *a Chiterlynge⁴; *hilla*.
 Chosyn; *electus, selectus, comparantur*.

†a Choller (Chullere A.)⁵; *questor*.
 a Churle⁶; *batiuus, calcitro, rusticus, gello & gillo, glebo*.

C ante I.

†þ^e Ciatica; *sciatica*.
 a Cimbelle⁷; *simbala, -lum*.
 Ciment; *cimentum*.
 Cinamome⁸; *cinamomum*.
 †a Cipirtre⁹; *cipressus; cipressinus; cenus, pro arbore & fructu*.

Gower also uses the word in the *Confessio Amantis*, vol. ii. p. 288, and Skelton has '*Chyncherde*.' According to Halliwell the substantive is found in Oecleuse—

'And amonge other thingis that 3owre wilne,

Be infecte with no wrecchid *chincherie*.'

and also in Chaucer, *Melibeus*, p. 162. 'A chinche: *parcus*.' Manip. Vocab. '*Tenax*: sparyng, niggish.' Cooper. See Cotgrave s. v. *Chiche*, and Sevyng Sages, l. 1244.

¹ Palsgrave gives 'I chyppe bread, *je chappelle du pain . . . je descrouste du pain . . . and je payre du pain*: chippings of bread, *chapplis*.' '*Assula*. A chip or lathe; a slice of anything.' Cooper. 'Chippings and parings of bread, *quisquillia*.' Baret. See Babees Boke (E. E. Text Soc. ed. Furnivall), p. 84.

² A blade of grass, or any plant. '*Chyer of grasse*.' Drayton's *Harmonie*, 1591.

³ 'Sparuwe is a *cheaterinde* bird; *cheatered* euer ant chirmed.' Ancren Riwle, p. 152. 'As eny swalwe *chiteryng* on a berne.' Chaucer, *Milleres Tale*, 72, C. T. 3258. 'They may wel *chateren* as don thise iayes.' *Chanonne Yeomanis Tale*, 386. 'I *chytter*, as a yonge byrde dothe before she can synge her tune. I *chytter*. I make a charme as a flocke of small byrdes do whan they be together. *Je targoune*.' Palsgrave. In Trevisa's translation of Higden's *Polychronicon*, i. 239, the word is used of the starling: 'With mouth than *chetereth* the stare.' See also *ibid.* ii. 159.

'She withall no worde may soune But *chitre* and as a brid *jargoune*.'

Gower, ed. Pauli, ii. 318.

See also Chaucer, *C. Tales*, 3218. Wyclif says that a confused noise is 'as 3yf iayes and pyes *chateriden*.' Works, iii. 479, and in his translation of *Deuteronomy*, xviii. 10. See also P. Plowman, B. xii. 253. '*Garrio*. To chyteryng as byrdys. *Garritus*. A chyteryng.' Medulla. See also *Chater*.

⁴ In the Nomenclator, 1585, we find 'a haggise; some call it a chitterling, some a hog's harslet:' and Baret gives 'a chitterling, *omasum*; a gut or chitterling hanged in the smoke, *hilla infumata*.' '*Hilla*: a small gutte or chitterlyng salted.' Cooper. See Surtees Soc. Trans. ix. 57. '*Friquencelles*. Slender and small chitterlings or linkes.' Cotgrave. In Neckam's *Treatise De Utensilibus* in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 104, *hylle* is glossed by 'aundulyes.' See also Cotgrave s. v. *Andouille*.

⁵ A beggar. Lat. *questor*. See *Perdonere*, below. I know of only one instance of the word, viz., in an unpublished tract of Wyclif, in a MS. of Trinity College, Dublin, where he speaks of 'feris and *chulleris*.' Probably from French '*cueilleur*. A gatherer, a reaper, a picker, chuser, or culler.' Cotgrave.

⁶ *Gello* and *Gillo* are apparently from the Gaelic *gilla, giolla*, a boy, a servant, whence the Scotch *gillie*. *Glebo*, exactly answers to our *clod-hopper*. '*Gillo*: A cherle, *Glebo*: *rusticus*.' Medulla. Cotgrave gives '*Un gros manouffe*. A big lout; also an ougly lushe or clusterfist; also a riche churle or fat chuffe.' 'I say a *cherle* hath don a *cherles* deede.' Chaucer, *Sompnours Tale*, 2206. 'Churle or carle of the countrey. *Petro Rusticanus*.' Huloet. See also *Carle*.

⁷ Compare P. Chymme Belle. ⁸ See also *Canylle*, above.

⁹ '*Cipressus*. A cypyr tre.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 192. In Sir Eglamour, ed. Halliwell, l. 235, we read—

'*Cypyr treys* there growe owte longe,
 Grete hertys them walke them amonge.' See also l. 277.

a Pare of cysors¹; *forpea, forpecula.*
 a Cisterne; *cisterna.*
 a Cite; *ciuitas, ciuitacula; ciuili*
participium; vrbs; vrbanus.
 a Citesyñ; *ciuis.*

C ante L.

Clay²; *argilla, argillosus, cenum;*
cenosus, glitiosus, cenolentus; glis,
gliteus, limus, lutum; luteus,
lutosus, lutulentus; versus:

¶ *Iunge luto cenum, quibus adde*
volutibra linum,
Glaria vel glipsis, glis est argilla
bitumen.

†a Clapitte (Clay pitte A.)³; *argil-*
larium.
 a Clapir⁴.

A Clappe; *vbi buffet (A.).*
 to Clappe handis; *complodere, ex-*
plaudere, con-

a Clappe of a mylne⁵; *taratanta-*
rium.

to Claryfie⁶; *clarificare.*

Claryfied; *clarificatus.*

†a Claspe⁷; *offendix, signaculum.*

†to Claspe; *signare.*

a Clathe; *pannus, & cetera; vbi*
clothyng.

†a Clathe maker; *lanifex.*

a Clawe⁸; *gariofolus.*

to Clawe; *fricare, scalpere.*

a Clawse; *clausa, clausula diminu-*
tium.

þ^o Cley (Cle A.) of a beste⁹; *vngula.*

¹ 'Cysers to cut the heare with, *forfex,*' Baret. 'Cissers. *Forfecula.*' Manip. Vocab. '*Forfex.* A shere.' Medulla. See P. Cysowre.

² '*Glis.* Potter's claye, *lutosus.* Myrie and durtie.' Cooper. The Medulla distinguishes between the meanings, genders, &c., of the three Latin words *glis* as follows:

'*Glis animal, glis terra tenax, glis lappa vocatur;*

Hic animal, hec terra tenax, hec lappa vocatur;

-Ris animal, -tis terra tenax, -tis lappa vocatur.'

³ 'A claypit, a place where clay is digged; *argillitum.*' Baret. '*Argillière,* f. A clay-pit; or a plot where-in Potters-clay is gotten.' '*Glaire.* A whitish and slimie soyle: *glairieux.* Slimie.' Cotgrave. Compare Glayre, below.

⁴ Perhaps the same as Clappe of a mylne.

⁵ 'A mil clacke. *Crepitaculum.*' Baret. '*Clacquet de moulin.* The clapper or clack of a mill-hopper.' Cotgrave. '*Taratantara.* A seve, or the tre that lyth vnder the seve. *Taratantizare: tuba clangere, vel farinam colare.*' Medulla. See also Milne Clappe. In the Aeyubite of Inwyt (E. E. Text Soc. ed. Morris), 58, we find it as '*þe clepper of þe melle.*' See Chaucer, *Persones Tale*, p. 406. 'Clap of a mill. A piece of wood that makes a noise in the time of grinding.' Jamieson. L. German, *klapper, klepper.* '*Batillum,* a clakke.' Wright's Vocab. p. 180.

⁶ Used here doubtless in the sense of making clear or fining liquids; cf. Clere as ale or wyne, below. The Author of the Catholicon nowhere uses *Clarus* in the sense of noble, glorious, but Wyclif, John xii. 23, has, '*Fadir, clarifie thi name,*' and Halliwell quotes from MS. Camb. Ff. v. 48, leaf 90—

'A voice come fro hevene thore I haf *clarefid* the, he saide.'

⁷ '*Offendix.* A knot off byndyng of bokys.' Medulla.

⁸ '*Garyophilli.* The spice called *cloues.* *Garyophyllus.* The cloue giloefflower.' Cooper, 1584. See also Clowe of garleke, and Clowe, *gariofolus.*

⁹ '*Vngula.* A clee.' Medulla. Withals gives 'the cleyes of a fish, as of Lopsters, or such other. *Chela.*' '*Les bras d'un Scorpion.* The cleyes or clawes of a scorpion.' Cotgrave.

'*Brachia canere.* The clees.' Cooper. *Clees* is found in Gower, ii. 39—

'As a cat wolde ete fischis Withoute wetyng of his *clees,*'

and in P. Plowman, C. I. 172, 'to his *clees* clawen us.' See the directions for 'pygges farsyd' in the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, ed. Morris, p. 36,

'þo cle of pygge shalle be Festened in þe cheke, so mot þou þe.'

Wyclif uses the form in *Ecodus* x. 26, where Moses addressing Pharaoh saie—'There shal not leue a *cle* of the thingis that ben necessarie.' See also *Genesis* xlix. 17 and *Judges* v. 22. See note to to chewe Cud, and Mandeville's Travels, ed. Halliwell, p. 198. The pronunciation *Cley* is still kept up in East Anglia; see Nall's Glossary of Yarmouth, &c. '*Vngula.* A clee.' Medulla. A. S. *clā, clea, cleo, pl. clawe.*

a Clege¹.

*a Clekett²; *clavis*.

†Clement; *clemens*, nomen proprium est.

*Clene; *intemeratus, incorruptus, incontaminatus, intactus, honestus, illibatus, immaculatus, illimis, impolutus, immolatus, mundus, purus, serenus, sincerus*³.

vn Clene; *inexpiabilis, immundus, impurus*.

Clene rynyng⁴; *eliquus*.

a Clennes⁵; *honestas, mundicia, puritas, sinceritas*.

vn Clennes; *immundicia, impudicia, impuritas*.

†Clenessabyll; *expiabilis, purgabilis*.

†vn Clenceabyll; *inexpiabilis, impurgabilis*.

to Clense; *acerare, prod[ucitur] ce, p[er]acerare, colare, despumare, diluere, effecare, ellimare, eliquare, illimare, illuere, limare, liquare, luere, ab-, lustrare, mundare, e-, mungere, de-, e-, palare, parare, peracerare, piare, ex-, purificare,*

purare, purgare, ex-, tergere, de-, ex-.

A Clensynge; *colacio, defecacio, deliquacio, deliquamen, expiacio, expiament, expurgacio, lustracio, lustramen, lustrum, piacio, piaculum, purgacio, purgament, purificacio*.

Clensynge; *colans, defecans, liqua[n]s, & cetera*.

Clere; *clarus, pre-, fulgidus*⁶, *pre-, perspicuus*⁷; versus:

¶*Est aqua perspicua*⁸, *sunt solis lumina clara*:

ephebus, faculentus, limpidus, liquidus, lucidus, diluistius, luculentus, nitidus, politus, purus, purgatus, radiosus, serenus, sincerus, sidus, splendidus, & cetera; ubi clene.

Clere as ale or wyne⁹; *defecatus, merus, merax, meraculus, meratus, purgatus, perspicuus*.

to Clere; *clarere, -rescere, -rare, de-, clarificare, elucidare, illuminare, purificare, serenare*.

*a Clerg¹⁰; *clerus, clerimonia*.

¹ A cleg is the Northern term for a gad-fly. Baret gives 'A clegge-flie, *solipuga*,' and Cooper has '*Solipunga*. Pismiers, that in the sunne stinge most vehemently.' 'A clegge, flec, *Solipunga*.' Manip. Vocab. 'Cleg, gleg. A gadfly, a horse-fly.' Jamieson. Danish, *klaeg*, tabanus. 'The unlatit woman . . . Mare wily than a fox, pungis as the cleg.' Fordun, Scotchchronicon, ii. 276, ed. 1759. J. R. in his trans. of Mouffet's *Theater of Insectes*, 1658, p. 936, says that the fly 'called in Latine *Tabanus* . . . is of the English called a *Burrel-fly*, *Stout*, and *Brese*: and also of sticking and clinging, *Cleg* and *Clinger*.'

² *Cleck*, *Click*. A small catch, designed to fall into the notch of a wheel; also a door-latch. Nodal's Glossary of Lanc. In a document of the date 1416, quoted by Ducange, s. v. *Cliquetus*, it is ordered that '*Refectorarius semper teneat hostium refectorii clausum cum cliqueto*.' See P. Plowman, B. v. 623. '*Clitella*. A clyket.' Medulla.

³ MS. *sinceritas*.

⁴ The MS. seems to read *ryuynge*, but the third letter is rather blotted.

⁵ In Reliq. Pieces in Prose and Verse (Thornton MS. ed. Perry), p. 48, l. 12, we read, 'the Holy Goste sall sende two maydyns . . . the one is callede Rightwysnes and pe tother es called Luffe of *Clennes*.' Chaucer, C. T. Prologue, 505, says—

'Wel oughte a prest ensample for to ȝive,

By his *clennesse*, how that his scheep schulde lyve.'

'*Puritas*. *Clennes*.' Medulla. See also The Myroure of Our Lady, ed. Blunt, p. 10, and Lonelich's Holy Grail, ed. Furnivall, xxxvi. 426. See also Sir Gawayne, l. 653.

⁶ MS. *fulgidus*.

⁷ MS. *prospiciuus*.

⁸ MS. *prospiciua*.

⁹ '*Vinum meracum*. Cicero. Cleere wyne without water mixed.' Cooper.

¹⁰ '*Clergy*. A nombre of clerkes.' Palsgrave. *Clergye* is common in the sense of learning. See P. Plowman, A. xi. 104, 286, &c. This meaning we still retain in the phrase 'Benefit of clergy.'

a Clerke; *clericus, clerimoniū, clericalis.*

a Clerens¹; *claredo, claritas, claritudo, facultancia, fulgor, iubar, limpitas; lux oritur, lumen accenditur; luculencia, meritas; versus:*

¶ *Lux a natura sed lumen materiale:*

serenitas, sinceritas, splendor.

Clett (Cleyt A.)²; *glis, lappa.*

†to Clethe in manhode; *humanare.*

Clethe³; *induere, operire, vestire, tegere, & cetera; versus:*

¶ *Induit ac operit, amicit, vestit, tegit atque*

Velat, predictis sensum dedit vsus eundem.

Occulat, obnubit & obumbrat⁴, celat & abdit.

a Clethyng; *amicus, vestitus, vestis, vestimentum.*

Clethyng; *vestiens, amicens, iuducens, & cetera.*

Clettis of qwete⁵. (A.)

to Cleve to; *herere; ad-*

to Cleve; *scindere, findere, con-, dif-*

a Clevere; *fissor*⁶.

*a Clewe⁷; *globus, glomus, glomercio.*

a Cliffe; *clivus.*

a Clifte; *fissura.*

to Clymbe; *scandere, ascendere, con-, trans-, superare; vt, iste superat scalam.*

to Clippe; *tondere, de-, tonsitare.*

[vn] Clippyd; *jntonsus.*

a Clipper; *tonsor, ton[s]tria, tonstricula.*

*a Clippyng; *tonsura, tonsio.*

†a Clippyng howse⁸; *tonsorium, tonst[r]ina.*

*p^e Clippys of y^e son & moyⁿ⁹; *eclypsis, eclipticus.*

¹ In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 12, we read, 'Ouer our hedis ys passage and goyng of peple, and pere shyneth the sonne in here clerenesse.'

² Cotgrave gives 'Napolier, m. The Burre docke, clote burre, great burre: *Lampourde, f. the Clot or great Burre: Glouteron, m. the Clote, Burre Docke or great Burre: Bardane, f. the Clote, burre-dock, or great Burre.*' In Vergil, *Georgics*, i. 153, we read, '*lappaque tribulique*,' and a note in the *Delphin* ed. 1813, says '*Lappa, glouteron, bardane, burdock; herba capitula ferens hamis aspera, quae vestibis praeterantium adhaerent.*' Mr. Cockayne in his *Glossary to 'Leechdoms,' &c.*, explains *Clate* as *arctium lappa*, with numerous references. Ray in his *Glossary* gives 'Cluts, clots, petasites; rather burdocks.' Halliwell suggests that *Clote* is the yellow water-lily; but see Prof. Skeat's note on Chaucer, *Chanoun Yemannes Tale*, 577, and Lyte, *Dodoens*, pp. 15, 16. See *Clote, herbe* in P. and *Burro*, above.

³ MS. *chethe.*

⁴ MS. *obunbrat.*

⁵ Probably the same as *Clods*, which Jamieson explains as 'small raised loaves, baked of coarse wheaten flour, of which three were sold for five farthings.' He also gives 'Sutors' Clods, a kind of coarse brown wheaten bread, used in Selkirk, leavened and surrounded with a thick crust, like lumps of bread.'

⁶ MS. *fissor.*

⁷ In the *Legende of Goode Women*, *Ariadne*, l. 131, Theseus is given a 'clew' of thread—'That by a *clwe* of twyne, as he hath goon,

The same way he may returne anon,

Folwyng alway the threde.'

And in the tale in the *Gesta Romanorum*, chap. 31, p. 115, founded on the same legend, the Lady of Solace addresses the knight who is about to enter the enchanted garden—'Take of me here a *clewe* of threde, & what tyme that thoue shalt entre the gardyn of the Emperour, bynde at the entering in of the gardyn the begynnyng of the *clewe*, & holde enermore the Remnavnt of the *clewe* in thin honde, & so go ferthe into the gardyn by lyne.' 'A clew or bottoome of thread. *Glomus.*' Baret. 'A *clewe. Glomus.*' Manip. *Vocab. A. S. cléow.* See also Wynde *Clowes*. The MS. reads, *hic globus, hoc glomus, hic glomus.*

⁸ Compare also *Raster Howse*.

⁹ In P. Plowman, B. xviii. 135, we read—

'And þat is cause of þis *clips*, þat closeth now the sonne.'

In De DeGuileville's *Pilgrimage of the Lyf of the Manhode*. MS. John's Coll. Camb. leaf 121b, we find 'Adonay, kynge of rightwysnes, whilke has power in the *clipse*, the grete Emperour of nature,' &c. 'Also the same seasonere there feil a great rayne and a *clyps*

†to make Clippys; *eclipticare*.
 †a Clister; *clistere, clisterium, clistro*.
 a Cloke; *Armilausa*.
 a Clokke¹; *orologium, horecium*.
 a Close; *septum, con-, clausura, clausum*.
 to Close; *vallare, sepire, circum-, ob-*.
 to vn Close; *dissepire, discludere*.
 a Closter²; *claustrum, claustrum;*
claustralis.
 †to Cloyke³; (*vt galina A.*); *graculari*.
 *to Clotte⁴; *occare*.
 *A Clotting malle⁵; *occatorium*.

*a Clotte⁶; *cespis, occarium*.
 a Clowe of garleke⁷; *costula*.
 *a Clowde; *nubes, nubecula, nebula,*
nubilosus, nubulus, nubulum;
versus:
 ¶ *Nubila sunt proprie nubes nim-*
bis onerate;
Nubila dat tellus, nebulas mare,
sidera nubes.
 a Clowe⁷; *gariofolus, species est*.
 *a Clowe of flodezete (A Clowre or
 flodzete A.)⁸; *singlocitorium, gur-*
gustum.

with a terryble thonder.' Berners' Frois-*art.* ch. xxx. 'Hyt is but the *clippys* of the sune.' Anturs of Arthur, ed. Robson, viii. 3. 'Clips' for eclipse is still in use in Lincolnshire. In the Romaunt of the Rose, 5349, occurs the adjective *clipsy*, that is, as if eclipsed. See also the *Complaynt of Scotland*, ed. Murray, p. 56.

¹ See P. Orlage. 'Horologium. An orlage.' Medulla.

² 'Claustrum. A cloyster or other place where anie liueing thing is enclosed.' Cooper.

³ MS. *cloykis*. A hen when ready to sit is still in many dialects said to be *clocking*, a word derived from the peculiar noise made by the fowl. Baret gives 'to clocke like a henne, *pipio*; a henne clocking, *singultiens gallina*.' In Cott. MS. Faust., B. vi. leaf 91, we find—'Leef henne wen ho leith, Looth wen no *clok* seith.'

'*Poule gloussante*. A Clocking Henne.' Cotgrave. Jamieson gives 'To cleck. To hatch. Cleckin-time. The time of hatching. Clock. The cry or noise made by hens, when they wish to sit on eggs for the purpose of hatching them.' Grose explains a 'Clocking-hen' as one 'desirous of sitting to hatch her eggs.' 'A clucke henne. *Gallina singultiens, gallina gloiciens, vel gallina nutrice. Gloccio, gloccio, singultio, pipio*. To clucke as hens doe.' Withals. 'A clockyng henne. *Singultiens gallina*.' Huloet. See also to *Kaykylle*.

⁴ 'Occo. To harrow; to breake cloddes in the fieldes eared.' Cooper. 'To clodde, or clotte land. *Occo*.' Huloet. See Harrison's Descrip. of Eng. ed. Furnivall, ii. 54. 'Admit that the triple tillage of an acre dooth cost thirteen shillings foure pence the *clodding* sixteene pence.' 'Occo. To cloddyn.' Medulla. Latimer in his *Sermon on the Ploughers* says 'the ploughman tilleth hys lande and breaketh it in furronghes, and sometime ridgeth it vp agayne. And at an other tyme harroweth it, and *clotteth* it.' ed. Arber, p. 19.

⁵ 'Clot-mell. A mallet for crushing clods.' Peacock's Glossary. 'Clod-mell. A large mallet for breaking the *clods* of the field especially on clayey ground, before harrowing it.' Jamieson. 'Mail. A mall, mallet, or Beetle.' Cotgrave. 'Occa. A clery (? cley) betel.' Medulla. 'A cloddyng betyll or malle. *Occa. Occatorium*.' Huloet. See Melle, *post*.

⁶ In the Ancren Riwle, p. 254, we read, 'fer hit lið in one *clotte* ueste ilimed togederes.' See also Harrison, Descrip. of Eng. ed. Furnivall, i. 352. 'congealed into *clots* of hard stone.' Caxton speaking of the hot wells of England says—'The maistresse of thilke wellles is the grete spirite of Minerua. In her hous the fyre endureth alway that neuer chaungeth in to ashes, but there the fyre slaketh hit chaungeth in to stone *clottes*.' *Descript. of Britain*, 1480, p. 6. Gouldman has 'to clotter or clutter together. *Concesco, conglobo*.'

⁷ See also Clawe.

⁸ 'Clough. A shuttle fixed in the gates or masonry of a lock which is capable of being raised to admit or discharge water so as to allow vessels to pass.' Peacock's Glossary of Manley, &c., E. Dial. Soc. 'Clouse. A sluice.' Jamieson. See Dugdale's Hist. of In-banking, 1662, p. 276. The statute 33 Henry VIII, cap. 33, grants certain duties to be levied on imported fish, in order to provide for the repair and maintenance of the walls, ditches and banks of Hull, as also to provide 'other *clowes*, getties, gutters, gooltes and other fortresses there' for the defence of the town. 'Gurgustum ut Gurgis. Locus in fluuio arctatus, seu ad construendum molendinum, seu ad capiendos pisces.' Ducange. 'Escluse, Ecluse. A sluice, Floud-gate, or Water-gate; also a mill-damme, &c.' Cotgrave. See also Fludezete, *post*.

a Clowte¹; *assumentum, repecium*.
 *a Clowte of yrne²; *crusta, crusta*
ferrea, & cetera; vbi plate.
 to Clowte³; *pictaciari, repeciare,*
sarcire.
 a Clowte of ledder; *pictaciuncula,*
pictacium, repecium.
 Clowtyd; *pictaciatus, repeciatus.*
 a Clowter; *pictaciator, pictaciarus.*

a Club; *fustis.*
 †Clumysd⁴; *encruatus, cuiratus.*
 a Cluster of nuttis⁵; *complustrum.*
 A Clowe; *vt supra (A.).*
 *to wynde Clowys⁶; *glomerare.*
 C ante O.
 a Cobyller; *vbi a clowter.*
 †a Cobyllie nutt⁷; *moracia.*
 a Cocatrice⁸; *basiliscus, cocodrillus.*

¹ The author of the Ancren Riwe tells us, p. 256, that 'a lute [small] *clut* mei lodlichen swude a muchel ihol peche' and again, on p. 260, our lord is described as 'mid *clutes* biwrabled,' wrapped in clouts or rags. In Havelok, Quin first binds Havelok and then gags him with a 'keuel [gag] of *clutes*;' and in Sir Ferumbras, l. 2747, Guy of Burgundy is blindfolded with a '*cloute*.' A. S. *clut*.

² An iron plate. Amongst the implements, &c., necessary to the farmer, Tusser enumerates a 'strong exeltred cart, that is *clouted* and shod;' and—

'Two ploughs and a plough chein, ij culters, iij shares,

With ground *cloutes* and side *cloutes*, for soile that so tares.'

Five Hundred Points, &c. p. 36.

In the Paston Letters, ed. Gairdner, ii. 125, we have '*clut* shon,' i. e. shoes tipped with iron. Cooper renders *Crusta* by 'bullions or ornaments of plate that may be taken off.' See also *Carte bande* and *Cop bande*.

³ See William of Palerne, l. 14, where the cowherd whose dog discovers William is described as sitting '*cloustand* kyndel his schon.' A. S. *clutian*. Wyclif, Wks. ed. Arnold, i. p. 4, says 'Anticristis lawe, *cloutid* of many, is full of errors;' and he renders Mark i. 19 by 'he say James . . . and Joon . . . in the boots makyng, either *cloutyng* nettis.'

⁴ In Wyclif's translation of Isaiah xxxv. 3, this word is used—'Comfort ye *clumsid*, ether comelid hondis, and make ye strong feeble knees,' and again in Jeremiah vi. 24, 'oure hondis ben *aclumsid*,' [*dissolutæ sunt manus nostræ*.] where apparently it has the meaning of *numbed*, and hence *useless, weak*. So again in Purvey's version of Zephaniah iii. 16, 'Jerusalem, nyle thou drede; Sion thin hondis be not *clumsid*' [*non dissolcantur manus tuæ*.] where other versions read '*aclumsid*' and '*acumbled*.' Holland in his trans. of Livy, Bk. xxi. c. 56, p. 425, renders *torpentes gelu* by 'so *clumsie* & frozen:' and in the Gospel of Nichodemus, lf. 213, we read 'we er *clomsed* gret and smalle.' See also E. Eng. Poems, ed. 1862, p. 123. Ray in his Glossary of North Country Words gives 'Clumps, clumpst, idle, lazy, unhandy; *ineptus*,' and refers to Skinner, who, in his Etymologicon says it is a word 'agro Lincolnensi usitatissima.' *Clumsome* or *Classome* is still in use about Whitby. In P. Plowman, B. xiv. 50, we read—

'Whan þou *clomsest* for cold, or clyngest for drye;

on which see Prof. Skeat's note. '*Entombi*. Stonied, benumbed, clumpse, asleep. *Havi de froid*. Stiff, clumpse, benumbed.' Cotgrave. See also *ibid. Destombi*.

⁵ Compare Bob of grapis.

⁶ See Clowe.

⁷ 'A cobnutte, or walnutte. *Moracia*.' Baret. The Medulla explains *moracia* as 'hard notys longe kepte.'

⁸ In Alexander and Dindimus, E. E. Text Soc. ed. Skeat, l. 158, we read how Alexander, when he had arrived at the river Pison, was unable to cross it on account of the

'Addrus & ypotamus & othure ille wormus,

& careful *cocodrillus* that the king lette.'

'Cockatryce, whyche is a Serpente. called the kyng of serpentis. whose nature is to kyl with hyssyng onelye. *Basiliscus Regulus*.' Hulcot. So Trevisa, in his trans. of Higden i. 159, says 'Basiliscus is kyng of serpentis þat wij smyl and silt sleep beestes and foules.' '*Hic cocodrillus*. A cocadrylle.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 220. The Low Latin *cocodrillus*, itself a corruption from *crocodilus*, was still further corrupted into *cocatrix*, whence our *cockatrice*. The basilisk was supposed to have the property of infecting the air with its venom so that no other creature could live near it, and also of killing men by a mere look. In the *Gesta Romanæ*, chap. 57, is an account of one which in this way destroyed a large number of the soldiers of Alexander, and of the means adopted to destroy the monster. See a full

†a *Cod* ¹; *ceruical, puluinar, & cetera*; *vbi a qvysshyn.*
 a *Cofyre; clitella, cistella, cistula* ², *cista.*
 †a *Corfyrled (Cofer leyd A.); Ar-culus.*
 a *Cogge* ³; *scarioballum.*
Coghe ⁴; *vbi hoste (A.).*
 *a *Coyfe* ⁵; *pillius, pilleolus, apex, galerus*; *versus*:

¶ *Pillius est iuuenum, peregrinumque galerus.*
 †a *Coker* ⁶; *autumpnarius.*
 a *Cok*; *gallus, gallulus diminutiuum.*
 a *Cok cambe (Coke came A.); galla*
 †p^o *Cok crawe* ⁷; *gallicantus, gallicinium, gallicanus.*
 †*Cokett* ⁸; *iffungia (iffungia A.), est quid[am] panis.*
 a *Cokylle*; *piscis, coelia.*

description in Swan's *Speculum Mundi*, 1685, chap. ix. p. 486. Alexander Neckham. *De Naturis Rerum*, ed. Wright, p. 198, quotes an account of the creature from Solinus. Polyhist. cap. xxvii. 50, in which it is said to retain its fatal qualities even after death, and to be invulnerable to the attack of any animal except the weasel. *Cocodrille* occurs in the Wyclifite version of Leviticus xi. 29, and Trevisa in his trans. of Higden i. 151, says 'þere beþ cocodrilly and hippotauri [*cocodrilli et hippotauri.*]' See also K. Alisaunder, ed. Weber, i. 271, 'delfyns and cokedrill.'

¹ In the Inventory of Thomas Robynson, of Appleby, 1542, quoted in Mr Peacock's Gloss. of Manley & Corringham, are included, 'iij *coddles*, one þeyre of fanyll sheyttes, one lynnyn sheyt & a halfe, iijjs.' '*Ceruical, id est puluinar aureale, anglice, a pyllowe, or a coddle.*' Ortus. The Manip. Vocab. gives 'a coddle, cushion, *puluinar*;' and Jamieson has '*Cod*, a pillow; *Cod-erune*, a curtain lecture; *Cod-hule*, a pillow-cover or slip.' 'I maid ane *cod* of ane gray stane.' Complaynt of Scotland, ed. Murray, p. 68. In Sir Degrevant, Thornton Romances, ed. Halliwell, p. 239, l. 1493, we find '*Coddys* of sendall.' See also Towneley Mysteries, p. 84. Icel. *koddi*, a pillow.

² MS. *astula*, corrected by A.; but perhaps we should read *arecula*.

³ In the Owle and Nightingale, ed. Stratmann, 86, we find '*Frogge þat sit at mulne under cogge.*' It appears to mean a wheel. Cf. Swedish *kagge*, an individual prominence in an indented wheel.

⁴ Chaucer, Miller's Tale, 3697, tells us how Absolon when he went to serenade Alison—
 'Softe he *cowhith* with a semysoun.'

See also P. Plowman, B. v. 361. '*Tussis*. The cowhe.' Medulla.

⁵ '*Galerium*. An hatte; a pirwike. *Galericulum*. An vnder bonet or ridyng cappe; a close cappe much like a night cappe.' Cooper. '*Galerus*. A coyfe off lether.' Medulla.

⁶ '*Autumnus*. A heruest.' Medulla.

'Canstow seruen, he sede, oþer syngen in a church,

Oþer *coke* for my *cokers*, oþer to þe carte piche?' P. Plowman, C. vi. 12, 13.

'*Coker*. A reaper (Warwick). Originally a charcoal maker who comes out at harvest time.' Halliwell. It seems rather to mean a harvest labourer, one who puts hay into *cocks*. (See *Cok of hay*.) Richardson quotes the following:—'Bee it also prouided that this act, nor anything therein contained doe in any wise extend to any *cokers* or haruest folkes that traualle into anie countrie of this realme for haruest worke, either come haruest or hay haruest, if they doe worke and labour accordingly.' Rastall. Statutes, Vagabonds, &c., p. 474.

⁷ See Harrison, Descript. of England, ed. Furnivall, ii. 89, for an account of the divisions of the hours of the night amongst the Ancients. Chaucer, Parlement of Foules, 350, speaks of—
 'The kok, that orloge is of thorpys lyte.'

See also *Cokerelle*.

⁸ *Panis de Coket* is mentioned in a MS. of Jesus Coll. Oxford, I Arch. i. 29, leaf 268, as being slightly inferior to wastel bread. '*A coket* was a kind of seal (see Liber Albus, p. 45, and Madox, Hist. Excheq. i. p. 783), and as bread in London was sealed with the baker's seal, after inspection by the Alderman, it is not improbable that this bread thence had its name; though at some periods certainly, other kinds of bread, distinguished in name from Cocket-bread were sealed as well. . . . *Cocket-bread* was most used probably by the middle classes; that of inferior quality being *trete* or *tourte*, while *simnel* and *wastel* were finer in quality and higher in price.' Liber Custumarum, ed. Riley, ii. 793. See also Liber Albus, Glossary s. v. *Cocket* and *Bread*; Arnold's Chronicle (ed. 1811), pp. 49-56; and Harrison's Description of England, i. 154.

*Cokylle¹; *quedam aborigo*, (herba A.), *zazannia*.

*a Coknay²; *ambro*, *mammotropus*, *delicius*; *versus* :

¶ *Delicius qui delicijs a matre nutritur.*

†a Cok of hay or of corne³; *Arconius*.

a Cokerelle; *gallinacius*.

†Colar⁴; *colonia*, *est quedam ciuitas*,

a Cole (Coylle A.); *calculus*, *carbo*, *pruna est cum igne*; *versus* :

(*Dum calor est pruna, Carbo dum deficit ignis*; A.)

¶ *Carbo nigrescit ignitaque pruna nitescit.*

*a Colar; *collarium*, *Anaboladium*.

*a Colar of siluer or golde; *murenula*.

a Colar of a hund⁴; *millus*, *collarium*, *copularius*.

a Colar of a hors; *collarium*.

†a Coler of yreñ; *columber*, *collare*.

†Coleryke⁵; *colera*; *colericus*.

†Coliandyr⁶; *colia*.

þe Colike⁷; *colica passio*, *ylios grece*, *ylion*, *indeclinabile*.

†a Colke⁸; *erula*, (*interior pars pomi*, A.)

¹ The corn-cockle. *Agrostemma githago*. Gaelic *cogall*. Tares, husks, the corn-cockle. *Cockle* or *Cokyl* was used by Wyclif and other old writers in the sense of a weed generally, but in later works has been confined to the *gith* or *corn-pink*. '*Coquiol*. A degenerate barley or weed commonly growing among barley, and called Haver-grasse.' Cotgrave. '*Zizannia*. Dravke, or darnel, or cokkyl.' Medulla. '*Cockle* hath a large smal [*sic*] beafe and wyll beare v or vi floures purple colloure as brode as a grote, and the sede is rounde and blaके.' Fitzherbert, Boke of Husbandry. See also *Darnelle*.

² Tusser in his Five Hundred Pointes, &c., 92, 4, says—

'Some *cockneies* with *cocking* are made verie fooles,
fit neither for prentise, for plough, nor for schooles;'

and again 95, 5—

'*Cocking* Mams and shifting Dads from schooles,
Make pregnant wits to prooue vnlearned fooles.'

'A *cockney*, a childe tenderly brought up; a d'arling. Cockerling, *mollis illa educatio quam indulgentiam vocamus*. A father to much cockering, *Pater nimis indulgens*.' Baret's *Alvearie*. Cooper gives *Mammotherptus*: after S. Augustine a childe that sucketh longe, but Erasmus taketh it for a childe wantonly brought vp. *Delicia*: a minion boye; a cockney; a wanton.'

³ '*Archonius: accrus manipulorum. Manipulus*. A gavel (sheaf of corn)'. Medulla.

'A hay cocke. *Meta ferri*.' Withals. See also *Mughe*.

⁴ '*Millum*. A mastiue's colar made of leather with nayles.' Cooper. '*Milus*. An houndys colere.' Medulla.

⁵ Men were divided into four classes, according to their humours. Laurens Andrewe says, in his *Noble Life*, 'And the bodij of man is made of many diuers sortes of lymmes as senewes, vaynes, fatte, flesshe & skynne. And also of the foure moystours, as sanguyne, flematyke, coleryke & melancoly.' (fol. a. iv. back. col. 2). Men die, he says, in three ways: 1. by one of the four elements of which they are made, overcoming the others; 2. by *humidum radicale*, or 'natural moystour,' forsaking them; 3. by wounds—the coleryke commeth oitentymes to dethe by accidentall maner through his lascines, for he is of nature hot and drye.' So also John Russell in his *Boke of Nurture* (*Babees Boke*, p. 53), says—

'The second course *colericus* by callynge
Fulle of Fyghtyng blasfemyng, & brallynge,
Fallynge at veryaunce with felow and fere.'

And he adds these lines—

Colericus,
Hirsutus, Fallax, irascens, prodigus, satis audax,
Astutus, gracilis, siccus, crocique coloris.

See also Dan Michel's *Ayenbite of Inwyte*, ed. Morris, p. 157.

⁶ See also *Coriandre*.

⁷ MS. which reads *Cokylle*, corrected by A.

⁸ Hampole in the *Pricke of Conscience*, 644, 3, tells us that

'Alle erthe by skille may likned be The whiche in myddes has a *colke*,
Tille a rounde appel of a tree, As has an eye [egg] in myddes a yolke.'

And in the *Towneley Mysteries*, p. 281, we read—

'It is fulle roten inwardly At the *colke* within.'

to Colke¹; *tøndere, detøndere.*

*a Collemase²; *Alcedo.*

†a Collokis³; *haustellum, vel hastellum.*

a Collop⁴; *carbonella, frixa.*

a Colowre and to colour; *vbi colore.*

*a Colrake⁵; *trulla, verriculum.*

a Colte⁶; *pullus.*

†a Colte brydylle; *lupatum.*

Columbyne; *columbina.*

a Coliare (Coljere A.)⁷; *carbonarius.*

to Come agayñ; *reuenire, & cetera; vbi to turne agayñ.*

to Commaunde; *censere⁸, censire, hortari, mandare, iubere, precipere, imperare, edicere, indicere.*

Commandynge; *imperiosus, imperans, jubens.*

a Commaundment; *mandatum, preceptum, dicio, imperium, elictum, iudictum, iussus, iussus, preceptus, hortamen.*

Coke is still in use in Lancashire with meaning of pith, core. '*Erula: illud quod est in medio pomi, ab eruo dicitur: anglice, a core.*' Medulla. '*Couk of an apple, cor.*' Manip. Vocab. Dutch *kolk*, a pit, hollow: compare Gaelic *caoch*, empty, hollow.

¹ Jamieson gives '*to Coll, v. a. To cut, to clip. To coll the hair, to poll it. S. Cow. To poll the head; to clip short in general; to cut, to prune; to lop off. To be court, to be bald. It occurs as signifying shaven; applied to the Roman tonsure. Cleland. Icel. kollr, tonsum caput.*'

² Spelt *Calmewe* by Lydgate. '*Alcedo: quedam avis. A se-mewe.*' Medulla. '*Hec alcedo: a colmow.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 252. Caxton, Descr. Brit. 1480, p. 54, says, speaking of Ireland, '*In lagenia is a ponde ther be seen colmaus birdes, the byrdes ben cleped certelles and come homly to mannes honde.*'

³ '*Collock. A large pail. Cf. Icel. Kolla = a pot or bowl without feet.*' Nodal's Glossary. In the Will of Thomas Dantree, 1483, pr. in Testamenta Eboracensia, pt. 2, p. 61, Surtees Soc. vol. 30, the following item occurs: '*lego unam peciam copertam, vocatam le collok ecclesie mee parochiali, ad inde faciendum unam copiam sive pixidem pro corpore Christi.*' See also the Richmondshire Wills, &c., published by the same Society, vol. 26, p. 169, where are mentioned in an Inventory dated 1563, '*a kneadinge tube, iij collecks, a wynnocke, ij stands, a churne, a fleshe collecke, &c.*'

⁴ '*Frixa. A colop, or a pece off flesch.*' Medulla. The Ortus explains *carbonella* as '*caro assata super carbones,*' and adds the lines—

*'Est carbonella caro: prunis assata tenella:
Carbonem faciens: hic carbonarius exstat.'*

'*Collop. A slice; a rasher of bacon.*' Nodal's Glossary. Wedgwood derives it from '*clop or colp*, representing the sound of something soft thrown on a flat surface.' The word occurs in old Swedish. Ihre says—'*Kollops, edulii genus, confectum ex carnis fragmentis, tudite lignea probe contusis et maceratis.*' In Piers Plowman, B. vi. 286, Piers says—

'I have no salt bacoun Ne no kokeney, bi cryst, coloppes for to maken.'

'Slices of this kind of meat (salted and dried) are to this day termed *collops* in the north, whereas they are called steaks when cut off from fresh or unsalted flesh.' Brand, Pop. Antiq. i. 62. '*Riblette, a collop or slice of bacon. Des trefz à la riblette, Egges and collops; or an onelet or pancake of egges and slices of bacon mingled, and fried together.*' Cotgrave. '*The coloppes cleaved faste to the fryenge pannes bottom for lacke of oyle, dropynge or butter. Ojfe fundo sartaginis leservat olli distillationis desiderio.*' Horman. See also Andrew Boorde's Introduction of Knowledge, ed. Furnivall, p. 273, P. Plowman, C. Text, xvi. 67, and Harrison, i. 61. '*Colloppe meate, œuf au lard.*' Palsgrave.

⁵ '*Colerake, or makron. Rutabulum.*' Baret. '*Fourgon: a coal-rake or an oven fork.*' Boyer's Dict. 1652. See also Frugon. Stanihurst, *Descr. of Ireland*, in Holinshed, vol. vi. p. 27, speaks of the '*colerake sweeping of a puffcase baker.*' '*Colerake, ratissover.*' Palsgrave. '*Colerake. Rutabulum.*' Huloet.

⁶ '*Pullus. The yonge of everything; a colte; a foale; a chicken.*' Cooper. '*Pululus, or Pullus. A chicken or a ffole.*' Medulla. '*A chicken, colt, or yong birde, pullus.*' Baret. '*Poulaine. A fole or colt.*' Cotgrave. See also Foyle.

⁷ In William of Palerne, ed. Skeat, 2520, we read—

*'Choliers pat cayreden col come þere bi-side
þe koliers bi-komsed to karpe kency i-fere.'*

See also the '*Taill of Rauf Coiljear.*'

⁸ Repeated in MS.

to Come ; *venire, per-, ad-, aduen-
tare.*

to Come togedyr ; *conuenire, coire,
conuentare, -ri.*

a Comforth ; *solamen, solacium, con-
solucio, paraclisis*¹.

to Comforth ; *confortare, solari, con-
a Comforthther ; confortator, conso-
lator, paraclitus.*

†to Come to mynde ; *occurrere.*

Comeynge agayn̄ ; *ubi turnynge
agayn̄.*

†a Commynge to² ; *accessus, aduentus.*

Commynge to ; *accedens, adueniens.*

Commendabyll ; *commendabilis, lau-
dabilis.*

a Commontye³ ; *vulgus, populus,
gens, plebs ; vulgaris, plebius,
gregarius, vulgusus, popularis,
gentilis ; communitas.*

a Common⁴ ; *communia.*

to Common ; *communicare, commu-
niare.*

Common ; *communis, publicus, vul-
garis, generalis, vniuersalis, vsi-
tatus, catholicus, canon*⁵ *grece.*

Commonly ; *communiter, vniuersa-
liter.*

†a Commonsлагhter⁶ ; *dalitaria.*

†a Common woman ; *Alicaria, ca-
risia*⁷, *centrix, lena, ganea, mere-
trix, scortum, thays, lupa, capera,
cimer, chemera, nonaria, trica,
(meretricula A.). scortulum, scor-
tonicus participium, capra ; ver-
sus :*

¶ *Est meretrix, scortum, thays,
lupa, capra, chimera.*

a Company ; *agmen, cetus (fortuito
congregatus) nodus peditum est,
concilium*⁸ *(conuocata multitudo)
conuentus, ex diuersis locis populus
jn vnum congregatus societas,
consorcium, comitina, falanx, tur-
ma equitum, turmella, turba, tur-
bella, caterua, cetus, contubernium,
legio, cohors, manus ala est mili-
tium, cuneus ; versus :*

¶ *Mille tenet cuneus sed centum
continet ala ;*

*Collegium, cateruarius parti-
cipium.*

a Compas ; *circumferencia, girus,
circus, circuitus.*

to Compas⁹ ; *girare, circinare, &
cetera ; ubi to go a-bowte.*

¹ MS. *parachisis.* Greek *παράκλησις.*

² MS. *comynge to.*

³ 'Plebs. Raskaly off folk. *Vulgus.* Raskaly.' Medulla. In the Libel of English Policy, Political Poems, ed. Wright, ii. 186, the writer recommends the close union of England and Ireland so

'That none enmye schulde hurte ne offende

Yrlonde ne us, but as one *comonte*

Shulde helpe to kepe welle aboute the see.'

Trevisa in his trans. of Higden says that 'Julius Cesar his hond was as able to be penne as to be sward ; but no man governede be *comounte* bettre þan he.' Vol. iv. p. 215. See also Wyclif, *Exodus* xix. 23.

⁴ Here the scribe has misplaced a number of words. The mistake is corrected by the following note at the top of the page :—

'Pro istis tribus *congru, congruly, congruyte ; vide postea in 2º folio sequente quod hic scriptor erravit.*

⁵ Apparently for *κοῖνος.*

⁶ I suppose this means 'general slaughter.' Ducange gives '*Daliare, Falcare ; faucher, faire la fauchaison : ol. Hailler.*' '*Faucher, to mow, to sweepe, or cut cleane away.*' Cotgrave.

⁷ '*Carisia.* An hore or a ffals seruaunt.' Medulla.

⁸ MS. *cencilium.*

⁹ Thus St. Paul says in the Acts, 'From thence we fetched a *compass* and came to Rhegium.' xxviii. 13. In the earlier Wicliffite version, *Ezechiel*, xli. 7 is thus rendered : 'and a street was in round, and stiede upward by a vice, and bar in to þe soler of the temple by *compas ;*' and in *Mark* iii. 34. we find, 'Biholdynge hem aboute þat saten in þe *campas* of hym, he seiþ, &c.' See also *Matt.* ix. 35. '*Gyros.* A circuite or *compasse.*' Cooper.

†a Coniuryson; *adiuracio, con-, exorcismus.*
 †to Consawe; *concupere, percipere, conceptare, intelligere.*
 a Consciens; *consciencia.*
 to Consent; *consentire, Assentire, & cetera; vbi to Affirme.*
 a Consentynge; *Allibencia, & cetera; vbi Affermynge.*
 Consentynge; *consenciens.*
 to Consydyr; *considerare.*
 a Consederynge; *consideracio.*
 Consyderynge; *considerans.*
 to Constrene; *vbi to garre (or to compelle)*¹.
 to Constru; *exponere, construere, commentari.*
 †a Constirrere; *expositor, -trix, constructor, -trix, & cetera.*
 †a Construccioñ; *construccio, exposicio.*
 Construyng; *construens, exponens.*
 Contagius.
 †a Contak²; *vbi stryfe.*
 to Continew; *continuare.*
 Contyneand; *continuus, continuans.*
 a Contyneuyng; *continuacio.*
 Contra[r]y; *contrarius loco, aduersarius, animo, apostatus, preposterus, transuersus.*

a Contrarynes; *contrarietas.*
 a Contricioñ; *contricio, dolor, compuncio.*
 Contrite; *contritus.*
 *a Cop³; *cirrus, crista est auium, vt galli vel alaude.*
 a Coppe; *cuphus, condus, guttus, cantarus; versus:*
 ¶ *Canterus & patera, calices & pocula, crater,*
Ciphus, apud veteres comitantur cornua, conca,
Cimbra vel ciatus, carchesia⁴ iungimus jstis.
 †a Copbande⁵; *cru[s]ta, crustula diminutiuum.*
 *a Copburde; *Abacus.*
 †a Copberer; *cuphigerulus.*
 †a Copmaker; *cupharius.*
 a Copy; *cupia.*
 Copir; *cuprum, Auricalcum.*
 Copros (Coprosse A.)⁶; *vitriolum.*
 Corde; *corda, & cetera; vbi a rope.*
 †a Cordement⁷; *concordia, concordancia.*
 †Cordynge in sang; *concentus.*
 †to Corde; *concordare; vbi to Accordre (A.).*
 Cordynge; *concordans, conueniens, aptus.*

¹ In a later hand.

² Under the various forms of 'cuntek,' 'contek,' 'conteke,' 'conteck,' and 'contake,' this word occurs frequently in early English. In Langtoft's Chronicle, p. 328, we find 'contekour,' a quarrelsome person, whence probably our word *cantankerous*. 'The keneste in *contek* that vndir Criste lenges.' Morte Arthure, 2721. 'There was *conteke* fulle kene, and crackynge of chippys.' *ibid.* 3669. 'Also stryues, *contekis* & debatis ben vsed in oure lond, for lordis stryuen wip here tenauntis to bryngre hem in thraldom.' Wyclif, Select Works, E. E. Text Soc. ed. Mathew, p. 234.

³ 'Acresté. Crested, copped.' Cotgrave. A. S. *cop*. Chaucer uses the word simply as a top when he says of the Miller that

'Upon the *cop* right of his nose he had a werte.' C. T. Prologue, 554.

⁴ 'Carchesium; a standyng cuppe with handles.' Cooper.

⁵ In Liber Albus, p. 609, are mentioned *Cuppebande*, which Mr. Riley, in his Glossary, explains as 'Cup-bonds or Cup-bands; braces made of metal on which masers and handled cups were strung.' Compare *Carte bande*, and the definition of *crusta* and *crustula* in note to Clowte of yren.

⁶ The Kennett MS. has 'Coprose, copperas, vitriol;' and the Manip. Vocab. 'Coperouse, *chalcanthum*.' Baret gives 'Coperas or vitrial, *chalcanthum*.'

⁷ See also under A.

'If men schal telle properly a thing

The word mot *corde* with the thing werkyng.'
 Chaucer, Maunciple's Tale, 106.

*a Cordewayn (Corweñ A.)¹; *Aluta*.
a Cordwayner; *alutarius*, & cetera;
vbi a sowter.

Coriandre²; *coriandrum*.

Carysy³.

Corke.

a Cormirande⁴; *cormiranda*.

Corñ; *granum, bladum, annona, seges,*
& cetera; versus:

¶ *Bladum dum viride, dum in*
granario granum,

Est seges, atque seres sunt fruges
& (ac eciam A.) *sata messes;*

Cum (dum A.) seritur seges est,
sata cum radicibus herent,

Fruges cum (dum A.) fruimur,
messes sunt quum metuntur.

De creando ceres fertur cum res
creat omnes.

†to Conferme; *confirmare, cathezi-*
zare, dicare, allegare; vt, ille
Allegat literas meas.

a Corner; *angulus, & cetera; vbi a*
hirñ.

* a Corparax (Corporas A.)⁵; *cor-*
porale.

†A Corrasour (Covrieure A.) of
ledder; ⁶ *corresator.*

a Corrupcioñ; *corruptio.*

†to Corrupe; *corru[m]pere.*

to Corry a hors⁷; *strigilare.*

a Corse; *cadaver, morticinum.*

*Corsy (Corsy man, or woman, or
best A.)⁸; *corpulentus.*

¹ *Aluta*. 'Soft leather tawed.' Cooper. It was probably similar to the modern morocco leather. The duty is stated in the Liber Albus, p. 231, as 'la dozen de *cordewayne* j denier.' See also the 'Ordinationes Alutiariorum,' or Ordinances of Tanners, *ibid.* p. 732. The word still survives in 'Cordwainer's Ward,' near St. Paul's, the name of which was derived from the Cordwainers or Shoe-makers settled in that district. '*Aluta*. Cordewane. *Alutarius*. A cordwanere.' Medulla. In the Libel of English Policy, Wright's Political Poems, Rolls Series, ii. 163, amongst the commodities of 'Portyngale' are mentioned 'Fygues, reysyns, hony, and *cordeweyne*.'

² Alexander Neckham, *De Naturis Rerum*, p. 476, assigns the following virtues to Coriander—
'*Et triduanā febris eget auxilio coriandri,*
Et gemini testes dum tumor ambit eos.
Lumbricos pellit, tineas delet, sacer ignis,
Quam pestem metuit Gallia, cedit ei.'

See also *Coliandyr*.

³ This seems to be an error for Carsay or Corsy, which are inserted in their proper places.

⁴ Chaucer, *Parlement of Foules*, 362, speaks of 'the hote *cormeraunt* of glotenyte.'

⁵ In Havelok (E. E. Text Soc. ed. Skeat), l. 188, are mentioned
'þe caliȝ and þe pateyn ok, þe *corporaas*, þe messe-gere.'
and in Guy of Warwick, *Met. Romances*, ed. Ellis, ii. p. 77, we read—
'After the relics they send The *corporas*, and the mass-gear.'

'*Corporail*. The corporail the fine linnen wherein the Sacrament is put.' Cotgrave. In the Liber Albus, pp. 125, 126, occurs the phrase—'*corporaliter jurare*,' to take an oath while touching the *corporale* or cloth which covered the sacred elements. It also occurs in the Act 35 Eliz. c. 1, § 2. Dame Eliz. Browne in her Will, Paston Letters, iii. 465, mentions 'ij *corporas* casys of cloth of gold; j olde vestment,' &c. 'After þe passiuon of Alisaundre þe pope, Sixtus was pope almost elevene ȝere: he ordeyned þat trisagium, þat is, "Sanctus, sanctus, sanctus," shulde be songe at masse, and þat þe corporas schulde nouȝt be of silk noȝer sendel, but clene lynnē cloȝ nouȝt i-lyed.' Trevisa's Higden, v. 11. '*Corporas* for a chales, *corporeav*.' Palsgrave. See also Shoreham, p. 50.

⁶ '*Courroyeur*. A currier of leather. *Courroyer*. To currey; tew, or dresse, leather.' Cotgrave. In the Liber Albus, 738, is mentioned the 'Ordinatio misterie de Correcours,' or Guild of Curriers. '*Coriarius*. A tanner.' Cooper. Wyclif, in Acts ix, 10, speaks of 'Simon the *coriour*,' the Vulgate reading being *coriarius*. 'He is a *corier* of crafte. *Pellifex est vel coriarius professione*.' Horman.

⁷ '*Strigilis*. An hors com.' Medulla.

⁸ '*Corsu*. Grosse, fleshy, corpulent, big-bodied.' Cotgrave. '*Corssy*. Big-bodied; corpulent.' Jamieson. '*Corsyfe*, to full of fatnesse, *corpulent, corsu*.' Palsgrave.

- a Cortyn¹; *cortina*, & cetera; vbi a curtyñ.
- *to Coyse²; *alterare*, & cetera; vbi to chawngē.
- *a Coyseyr of hors³; *mango*.
- a Cosyn; *cognatus*, *cognata eiusdem originis est*, *nepos*, *propinquus sanguine vel affinitate*, *neptis*, *consanguineus*, *consanguinea*.
- a Coste⁴; vbi a kyndome; *clima vel climata*.
- to Coste; *constare*.
- Cost; *sumptus*, *sumptuosus* (*expense* A.).
- Costerd⁵; *querarium*.
- Costy⁶; *sumptuosus*.
- *a Costrelle⁷; *oneferum*, & cetera; vbi a flakett.
- ta Cottage; *contagium*, *domunculus*.
- *a Cotearmour (Coyturmur A.); *insignum*.
- a Cote; *tunica*, *tunicella*, *tunicula diminutiuum*.
- *a Cote (Coyt A.); *capana*, *est praua domus*, *casa*, *casula* (*cadurcum* A.).
- Cotuñ; *bombacinum*.

‘On siclike wyse this ilk chiftane Troyane The *corsy* passand Osiris he has slane.’

G. Douglas, *Eneados* xii. p. 426.

‘The king beheld this gathelus, Strong of nature, *corsic* and corageous.’ Stewart, *Chronicles of Scotl.* 1535, i. 7. ‘Corsye or fatte. *Pinguis*.’ Huloot.

¹ One of the duties of the Marshal of the Hall, as given in the Boke of Curtasye, Babees Boke, p. 189, was— ‘Pe dorsours *cortines* to henge in halle.’

² ‘To cope or coase, *campire*.’ Baret. ‘To coce, *campire*.’ Manip. Vocab. Cotgrave has ‘*Troquer*. To truck, chop, swab, scorse, barter, change, &c. *Barater*. To trucke, scourse, barter, exchange.’ ‘The traist Alethes with him has helmes *coait*, and gair him his.’ G. Douglas, *Eneados* ix. p. 286.

³ ‘*Mango*. A baude that paynteth and pampereth vp boyes, women, or servauntes to make them seeme the trimmer, therby to sell them the deerer. An horse coarser that paupereth and trimmeth his horses for the same purpose.’ Cooper. ‘*Mango*. A cursoure off hors.’ Medulla. See also Wyclif, *Select Works*, E. E. Text Soc. ed. Matthew, p. 172, where he inveighs against the priests for mixing themselves up with trading: ‘Pei ben *corseris* & makers of malt, & bien schep & neet & sellen hem for wynnyngē, & beten marketis, &c.’ ‘P. Of whom hadst thou him? T. Of one, I knowe not whether hee bee a horse corser, a hackney man, a horse rider, a horse driuer, a cariouer, or a carter.’ Florio’s *Second Frutes*, p. 43. Sir A. Fitzherbert says, ‘A *corser* is he that byeth all rydden horses, and selleth them agayne.’ *Boke of Husbandry*, sign. H. 2.

⁴ ‘*Clima*. A clyme or portion of the firmamente between South and North, varying in one day halfe an howres space.’ Cooper. *Coste* meant a region or district, not necessarily the sea-board.

‘This bethe the wordes of cristeninge

Bi thyse Englissche *costes*.’ Shoreham, p. 10.

In Sir Ferumbras, Charles chooses Richard of Normandy to be guide to the messengers sent to the Saracen Emir, because he ‘knew alle the *coste*.’ In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 187, Jonathas, when seated on the magic cloth, ‘a-noon thovte, lorde! yf we wer now in fer contrees, wher neuer man come afore this! And thenne withe the same thovte pey wer bothe Reysid vp to-gedir, in to the ferrest *coste* of the worlde, with the clothe with hem.’ ‘Coaste of a cuntry. *Confinium*, *finis*, *ora*. Coast or region, ether of the ayre, earth or sea, as of the ayre, east west north & south, &c. *Regio*.’ Huloot.

⁵ ‘*Fruictier*. s. A fruiterer, fruitseller, costermonger.’ Cotgrave. ‘A costard. *Pomme Appie*.’ Sherwood. ‘*Pomarius*. A costardmonger, or seller of fruitte.’ Cooper. ‘A Costerdmunger. *Pomarius*.’ Baret. ‘Costardmongar, *fruyctier*.’ Palsgrave.

⁶ Wyclif, in his tract on Feigned Contemplative Life (*Select Works*, ed. Mathew, p. 194), complains that the clergy of his time wasted all their ‘studie & traucile . . . abowte Salisbury vse wip multitude of newe *costy* portos, antifeners, graielis, &c.’ and that rich men ‘costen so moche in grete schapplis and *costy* bokis of mannis ordynance for fame and nobleie of the world.’ Again, p. 210, he says, ‘Pe fend & his techen to make *costy* festis and waste many goodis on lordis and riche men.’ See also pp. 211, 213, &c.

⁷ In the Romance of Sir Ferumbras, E. E. Text Soc., Ferumbras perceiving that Oliver is wounded offers him some ointment which, he says, will cure any wound, it being made

- a Couatyse; *Auaricia*, & cetera; *vbi* cuvatyse.
- *a Couent¹; *conuentus*, *conuenticulus*.
- to Couere; *velare*, *ad-*, *tegere*, *con-*, *ob-*, *operire cum operculo*, *adoperimus foras*; *inoperimus*, *cum iacenti aliquid supponimus*, *cooperire*, *obumbrare*, *adumbrare*, *linere*, *nubere*, *obducere*.
- †to yn Couere; *discooperire*, *detegere*, & cetera; *vbi* to schewe.
- a Couerakylle²; *operculum*, *operimen*, *operimentum*.
- a Couerlyt; *lectisternium*, *cooperitorium*, *torale*, *supellex*, *genituitililis*.
- †a Couerynge of a buke; *coopertorium*, *tegmen*, *tegumentum*, *velamen*, *textus*.
- to Couet; *Appetere*, *optare*, *ad-*, *Ardere*, *ex-*, *Ardescere*, *ex-*, *cupere*, *con-*, *concupiscere*, *glicere*, *Auere*, *captare*, & cetera; *vbi* to desyre.
- a Cowche; *cubile*, *cubatorium*, & cetera; *vbi* a bede.
- to Cowche³; *cubare*.
- a Cowe; *vacca*, *vaccilla*.
- a Cowhird; *vaccarius*.
- a Cowerd; *vecors*, *pusillanimis*, *excors*, *secors*.
- a Cowerdnes; *pusillanimitas*, *secordia*, *vecordia*.
- *a Cowle; *cuculla*, *cula*, *cullula*, *cuculus*; *cullatus* (*cucullatus* A.).
- to aske Cownsele; *consulere*; *versus*:
¶ *Consulo*, *te rogito*; *tibi consulo*, *consilium do*.
- to Cownsele; *consiliare*, *consulere*, *suadere*, *iudicare*, & *tunc constituitur cum dativo casu*.
- a Cownsele; *consilium*, *consilium*, *consultacio*, *consiliacio*; *consiliarius*.
- a Cownselour; *qui petit consilium*, *consultor* (*qui dat consilium* A.), *consultus*, *consull*, *anticularius*,

of the balm with which our Lord's body was anointed at his burial. He addresses Oliver thus— 'Ac by myddel þer hongeþ her, Hwych ys ful of þat bame cler,
A costrel as þou mizt se þat precyous ys and fre.' P. 20, l. 510.

The word occurs again at p. 32, l. 742, when Oliver with his sword

'the costrel þat was with yre y-bounde, þerwith a-two he carf.'

'Onophorum. A costrel. *Ascapa*. A costrel.' Medulla. Wyclif also uses the word in Ruth ii. 9; 'if also thou thrustist, go to the litil *costrils*, and drynk watris.' 'Costrell to carye wyne in. *Oenophorum*. Custrell or bottell for wyne. *Vter*.' Huloet. '*Hic colateralis*, a *costrille*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 232.

¹ *Conventus*. A couent.' Medulla. 'They also that rede in the *Couente* ought so bysely to ouerse theyr lesson before.' Myroure of Our Lady, ed. Blunt, p. 67.

'Sich as ben gaderid In *coventis* togidere.' Wright's Political Poems, ii. 64.

See also *ibid.* i. 225. A 'convent' of monks, with their Superior, properly consisted of thirteen, in imitation of our Lord and the twelve Apostles. Thus we read in the Sompnoires Tale, 2259—

'Bring me twelve freres, wit ye why? Your noble confessor, her God him blesse!

For *threttene* is a *covent* as I gesse; Schal parfourn up the nombre of this *covent*.'

On the same point Mr. Wright quotes from Thora, *Decem Scriptores*, col. 1807: '*Amo Domini* M.C.XLVI. *iste Hugo reparavit antiquum numerum monachorum istius monasterii, et erant lx. monachi professi præter abbatem, quinque conventus in universo*.'

² In the Inventory of Sir J. Fastolf's property, taken in 1459, we find—'vj bolles with oon *covercle* of silver Item. vj bolles with oon *coveracle* gilt.' Paston Letters, i. pp. 468-9. '*Covercle*, A cover or lid.' Cotgrave. '*Torale*. A couerlyte.' Medulla.

³ Wyclif in his tract on The Order of Priesthood (Select Works, ed. Mathew, p. 168), says—'Prestis also sclaudren þe peple bi ensaumple of ydelnesse and wantounnesse; for comynly þei *chonchen* (*conchen* AA.) in softe beddis, whanne oþere men risen to here labour, &c.,' and again, p. 211, he speaks of 'pore men þat ben beddrede & *couchen* in muk or dust.' '*Kouchid* him under a kragge.' Will. of Palerne, l. 2240. See also *Anturs of Arthur*, st. xii. l. 9.

secretarius, assecretis indeclinabile, conciliator, infaustus malus consiliator.

to Cownte; *calculare, connumerare, computare, numerare, degerere.*

a Cownte; *raciocinium, compotus.*

a Cownter¹; *compotista, calculator.*

†a Cownty; *comitatus.*

a Cowntyng; *libramen, libramentum, librare, librarium.*

a Cowntyng place; *libratorium.*

a Cownter; *Anticopa.*

a Cowntyse; *comissa.* (Comitissa A.)

Cowpe; *cupa.*

a Cowper; *cuparius.*

a Cowrsse; *cursus, decursus aquarum est.*

a Cowrressor²; *admissarius, cursarius.*

a Cowrte; *curia, curiola, curtes vel curtis, curialis, curiosus.*

A Cowrthouse. (A.)

†a Cowrbe (Cowrtby A.); *renale, emitogium.*

a Cowrteman, or a cowrtyoure; *curio, aulicus, curialis participium; palaturus de palacio dicitur.*

†from Cowrte to cuwrte; *curiatim.*

†a Cowschote³; *palumbus.*

a Cowslope⁴; *ligustrum, vaccinium.*

C ante R.

a Crab; *piscis est, cancer.*

a Crab; *Arbitum vel Arbota.*

†a Crab of þ^e wod (A wode Crabe A.)⁵; *Acroma (Acrama A.) ab acritudine dictum.*

a Crab tre; *arbitus (Arbuta A.), macianus, macianum est fructus eius.*

a Crafte⁶; *Ars liberalis, sciencia, articula, articularis participium, artificium manuum est; artificialis, artificiosus participia; facultas.*

¹ 'Ther is no countere nor clerke con hem reken alle.' MS. Cott. Calig. A ii. leaf 110, in Halliwell. See also Political Poems, ed. Wright, i. 328. The *Countor* was so called from his counting counts, or, in other words, arguing pleas. Chaucer, C. T. Prologue, l. 359, says of the Franklyn that

'A schirreve hadde he ben, and a countour.'

The Countors are in Wright's Pol. Songs (Camden Soc.), p. 227, denominated *relatores*, and do not appear to have borne a very high character:—

'Dicuntur relatores;
Cæteris pejores,
Utraque manu capiunt,
Et sic eos decipiunt
Quorum sunt tutores.'

'Relatores qui querelam ad iudices referunt.' Ducange. See also Liber Custumarum, p. 280.

² 'Admissarius. A course.' Medulla.

'The one of þow my Capill ta;
The vther his *Coursour* alswa,

To the stabill swyith 3e ga.'

Rauf Coilgear, ed. Murray, l. 114.

³ The wood-pigeon is still known in many parts as the *Cushat*. Gawin Douglas in his Prologue to the 12th Bk. of the *Aeneid*, 237, speaks of 'the *cowrschot*' that 'croudis and pykkis on the ryse.' 'Coulon, a Queest, Cowshot, Ring-dove, Stock-dove, wood-Culver.' Cotgrave. See also s. v. *Ramier*. 'A ring-dove, a wood culver, or *coushot*.' Nomenclator. A. S. *cusceote*. 'The turtill began for to greit, quhen the *cuschet* 3oulit.' Complaynt of Scotland, p. 39. See also Palladius on Husbandrie, p. 28, l. 758. '*Cusceote, palumba.*' Wright's Vocab. p. 280.

⁴ '*Vaccinium*. The floure of the hearbe *Hyacinthus* or Crowtoes. *Ligustrum*. By the judgement of alle men it is priuet, or primprint.' Cooper. '*Ligustrum*, a cowsleppe, or a prymrose.' Ortus.

⁵ A wild crab-apple tree. '*Pomme de bois ou de bosquet*. A crab, or wilding.' Cotgrave. See also Wodde Crabbe; and compare Wyclif's expression, 'he eet locustus and *hony of þe wode*.' St. Mark i. 6. '*Mala maciana*. Woode crabbis.' MS. Harl. 3388. 'Crabbe frute, *pomme de boys*.' Palsgrave.

⁶ In the Coke's Tale, l. 2, we are told of the 'prentice that 'Of a *craft* of vitailers was he.'

†A man of **Crafte**; *artifex qui suam, artem excercet, artificiosus qui alienam suo ingenio exprimit, autor, opifex*; versus:

¶*Artificis nomen opifex assumit & autor;*

Invenit autor, Agit actor, res ampliat auctor.

†vn **Crafty**; *inartificiosus, jnfaber, jneffaber, solers, omnis generis est.*

Crafty; *Artificiosus, faber, affaber, solers.*

a **Crag of stone**; *vbi a Roche.*

*a **Crakañ**¹; *cremium.*

a **Crake**; *cornix, coruus, cornicularis.*

A **Crakke**. (A.)

to **Crakk nuttes**; *nucliare, enucliare.*

a **Crakkyng**; *nucliacio, enucliacio.*

†**Cram kake**²; *collirida, laganum.*

þ^o **Crampe**; *spasmus.*

a **Crane**; *grus, grucula; gruinus participium.*

***Crappes**³; *Acus.*

to **Crawe**; *cantare.*

a **Crawe of a fowle**; *vesicula.*

a **Crede**; *cimbolum.*

a **Credylle**; *cuna, cune, cunabulum, crepidium, crepundium, crocea.*

a **Credilbande**⁴; *fascia, fasciola, instita.*

†a **Credille sange**⁵; *fascennine.*

a **Crekett**⁶; *grillus, salamandra.*

†a **Crekethole**; *grillarium, grilletum est locus vbi habundant.*

¹ 'Cremium. Brush, or drie stickes to kendle fire with.' Cooper. 'Cremium. Cranke (? craken). Medulla. See Crappes below.

² Apparently *cream-cake*, but according to Halliwell the same as Pancake. '*Laganum*. A thinne cake made with floure, water, fatte brothe, pepper, safron, &c.; a fritter; a pancake.' Cooper. '*Collirida: panis species; sorte de galette.*' Ducange. '*Laganum: a pancake or a flawne.*' Ortus. The following is the only instance of the word which I have been able to meet with:—

Exod. cap. xxix.

. . . . tak a cal from the droue, and two whetheris with outen wemme, and therf looues, and a cake with outen sour dow, the whiche ben thei spreynde with oyle, and therf *cramecakes* wett with oyle: and of pur whete meecl thow shalt make alle thingis.

Exod. cap. xxix.

. . . . take thou a calf of the droue, and twei rammes with out wem, and therf looues, and a cake with out sour dow, whiche be spreynt to gidere with oile and therf paart sodun in watir, bawmed, ether fried with oile; thou schalt make alle thingis of whete floure.

Wyclifite Versions, I. 261

³ Ray in his Collection of S. & E. Country Words gives 'Crap-darnel. In Worcestershire and other counties they call buck-wheat *crap*.' See Peacock's Glossary s. v. Craps, and Crakan, above.

⁴ '*Fascia*. A swathell or swathyng bande, or other lyke thing of linnen.' Cooper. '*Crepudium*. A credyl bonde.' *Instita*. A roket or a credylbonde.' Medulla. '*Cradell bande, vende de herseaw.*' Palsgrave.

⁵ *Fescennine* means of, or belonging to, the town of Fescennia in Etruria; from which place certain sportive, but coarse songs which, with the Romans, were sung at weddings, took their name. Hence the term became an epithet for coarse and rude jests of any kind. In the present instance it seems to be equivalent to nursery rhymes. Cf. *Lulay, post*, and P. Lullyng Songe. See Liber Custumarum, p. 6. '*Fescennine*. Songs that women use when they rock the cradle.' Gouldman.

⁶ '*Fissch* to lyue in þe flode, and in þe fyre þe *crykat*.' P. Plowman, B. Text, xiv. 42. There was a popular belief that the cricket lived in the fire, arising probably from two causes, firstly, its partiality for the hearth; and secondly, a confusion between it and the salamander, the Latin name of the former being *gryllus*, and of the latter *grylio*. See Philip de Thaum's Bestiary, s. v. *Grylio*; Wright's Popular Treatises on Science, p. 97, and the Ayenbite of Inwyt, ed. Morris, p. 167. '*Grillus*. A worm which liveth in the fire, as big as a fly. *Salamandra*. A beast in shape like a Lizard, full of spots; being in the fire it quenchech it, and is not burnt.' Gouldman. '*Salamandra*. A creket.' Medulla.

Creme¹; *crisma*.

to Crepe; *reperere, ir-, ob-, reptare, -titare, serpere, surripere.*

a Crepylle²; *tantillus*.

a Crepynge; *reptilis*.

†a Crepynge beste; *reptile*.

*a Cressent a bowte þ^e nek³; *torques, torquis, luna, lunula*.

Cresse⁴; *narstucium*.

*a Cressett⁵; *batillus, crucibulum, lucrubrum*.

a Creste; *conus, crista, iuba; cristatus, jubatus, & iubosus participia*.

a Creuesse; *fissura, rima, rimula; rimosus*.

*a Crib; *presepe indeclinabile, presepium*.

to Cry⁶; *clamare, Ac-, con-, re-, clamitare, clangere; canum est baulare & latrare, boum mugire, ranarum coaxare⁷, coruorum crocare & crocitate, caprarum vehare, anatum vetussare, Accipitrum⁸ pipiare⁹, Anserum clingere, aporum frendere, apum bombizare vel bombilare, aquilarum clangere,*

¹ In Myrc's Instructions to Parish Priests, E. E. Text Soc. ed. Peacock, l. 582, amongst the directions as to baptism it is ordered that the priest shall

'Creme and crysme and alle þynge elles
Do to þe chylde as þe bok telles.'

'Three kinds of oil were used in the Catholic Church—*oleum sanctum, oleum chrismais, and oleum infirmorum*. With the first, called in the above extract from Myrc, *creme*, the child was anointed on the breast and between the shoulders, before it was plunged in the font or sprinkled with water. After the baptism proper it was anointed on the head with the sign of a cross with the *oleum chrismais* or crism. The *oleum infirmorum* was that used for the purposes of extreme unction. The three oils were kept in separate bottles in a box called a *chrismatory*, which was in shape somewhat like the Noah's arks given to children to play with.' *Crisma*. Creen.' Medulla. 'Creame holy oyle, *cremc*.' Palsgrave. See R. de Brunne's Chronicle, ed. Furnivall, p. 530, l. 15, 268. See also *Crysmatory*, and *Crysome*. 'The Mownte of Oliuete, the hille of *creme* (*mons chrismais*.)' Higden, i. 113.

² The same Latin equivalent is given for a Dwarf (see *Dwarghe*).

³ *Lunula*. A hoope, and rynge of golde to put on the finger. *Torques*. A colar or chayne, be it of golde or siluer, to weare about ones necke.' Cooper.

⁴ *Nasturtium*. Watyre cressys.' Medulla. *Nasturtium*. The hearbe called Cresses, which amonge the Persians was so much esteemed that yonge men goeing huntynge did eate none other meate to relieue their spirites.' Cooper. *Nasitort*. Nose-smart, garden-cresse, town Kars, town cresses.' Cotgrave. *Nausticium*, water kyrs.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 190. 'Cresses herbes, *cresson*.' Palsgrave. In P. Plowman, B. x. 17, we have 'nozt worþ a *kerse*,' from whence comes the vulgar 'not worth a *curse*.' A. S. *cresse. cerse*.

⁵ In the Poem on the Siege of Calais, Wright's Political Poems, ii. 153, the French are said to have had

'ix m^l cokkes to crow at nyth,

And viij m^l *cressetes* to brene liþh; Gret wonder to here and se';

and at p. 218 of the same volume we read—

'The owgly bakke wyl gladly fleen be nyght

Dirk *cressetys* and laumpys that been lyght.'

Batillum. A cresaunt, or a senser.' Medulla. 'A light brenning in a *cresset*.' Gower, iii. 217. See *Crosser*.

⁶ In the Cursor Mundi, p. 645, l. 11235, we read that when Jesus was born, his mother

'Suilk claþes as scho had tille hande,

Wid suilk scho swetheled him and band

Bituix twa *cribbis* scho him laid.'

where the Fairfax and Trinity MSS. read *cracches*. See also Pricke of Conscience, 5200, where he is said to have been laid 'In a *cribbe*, bytween an ox and asse.'

⁷ Most of the verbs given under this word are onomatopœias, and some are probably invented for the occasion. *Koax* is used by Aristophanes in 'The Frogs,' 209, to represent the croaking of frogs. See also Mr. Way's note s. v. Crowken. '*Crapaud koaille, tadde croukej*.' Gault. de Bibleworth, in Chapt. '*de naturele noyse des bestes*.' *Coac*, i. cra, *uox ranarum uel coruorum*.' Gloss. MS. Harl. 3376.

⁸ MS. *Anipitrum*.

⁹ '*Pipiare*. To piepe lyke a chicke.' Cooper. 'To cryen as a ffawkon.' Medulla.

*Arietum lolectare, asinorum rudere, catulorum glatire, Ceruorum nigere, cicadarum fimitare*¹, *ciconiarum crocularum, cuculorum cuculare, elephantum barrire*², *grabarlarum*³ *fringulare, equorum hinnire, gallinarum crispire*⁴, *gallorum cucurrere, gruum gruere, hedorum vebare*⁵, *hircorum mutire, hirundinum mimurrere & mimerire est omnium minutissimarum*⁶ *Auicularum, leonum rugire, luporum vglare, lepororum & puerorum vagire, lincum audre vel nutare, miluorum pipire, murium pipare vel pipitare, mulorum zinziare, mustelarum driuorare, noctuarum cubire, oleorum densare, onagrorum mugerilare, ouium balare, panterarum caurire, pardorum folire, passerum tinciare, pavorum paupeilare, porcorum grunnire, serpentum sibilare, soricum*⁷ *disticare,*

*Tigridum rachanare, turdorum crucilare vel soccitare, verris qui-ritare, vrsorum vercare vel seuire, vulpium gannire, vulturum palpare, vespertilionum blaterare*⁸.

to Cry in þ^o merketh; *preconizare*. A Crier in the Merkett; *preco, preconizator* (A.).

a Cryer; *clamator*.

Crynge (A Cry A.); *clamor, racionabilium est vt hominum, exclamacio, barritus elephantum est, clangor anserum vel tubarum, coax ranarum, Cra & crocitatatus coruorum, gemitus vulpium, rugitus leonum.*

Crynge; clamans, ac-, con-, re-, clamitans, clangens, altisona[n]s, altisonus, clamosus, rugiens.

a *Crynge owte; exclamacio; exclamans participium.*

to Cry owte; *exclamare.*

a *Crysmatory*⁹; *crysmale (crismatorium A.).*

*Crysome*¹⁰; (*Crismale A.*).

¹ Read *fritinire*. 'Fritinire dicuntur cicadæ.' Cooper. 'Fritinio. To syngyn lijke swallowys or byrdys.' Medulla.

² 'Barrire. To braye.' Cooper. 'To cryen as an olyfaunt.' Medulla.

³ ? read *Gaballarum*. 'Gaballa, equa, jument.' Ducange.

⁴ Ducange gives 'Crispire de clamore gallinarum dicitur.'

⁵ See above, *Caprarum vebare*.

⁶ 'Minurio, i. e. minutum cantare, to pype as small byrdes.' Ortus. 'Minurio. To cryen as small byrdys.' Medulla.

⁷ 'Sorex, a ratte; a field mouse.' Cooper. Huloet has 'Mouse called a ranney, blindmouse, or field mouse. *Mus arenus, mygala*, whose nature is supposed to haue yil fortune, for if it runne ouer a beaste, the same beaste shall be lame in the chyne, and if it byte any thyng then the thyng bytten shall swell and dye, it is also called *sorex*.'

⁸ The following curious lines on the cries of animals occurs in MS. Harl. 1002, ff. 72:—

'At my howse I haue a Jaye,	He can crocun as a froge,
He can make mony diuerse leye;	He can barkun as a dogge,
He can barkyng as a foxe,	He can cheteron as a wrenne,
He can love as a noxe,	He can cakelyn as a henne,
He can crecun as a gos,	He can neye as a stede,
He can romy as a nasse in his cracche,	Suche a byrde were wode to fede;'

thus rendered into Latin:—'Habeo domi graculum cuius lingua nouit multiplicem notulam; gannit vt vulpes, mugescit vt bos, pipiat vt anca, rudit vt asinus in presipio, coaxat vt rana, latrat vt canis, pipiat vt cestis, gracillat vt gallina, hinnit vt dextorius; talis pullus est nihil cibo condignus.'

⁹ In the Inventory of Sir J. Paston's Plate we find 'one potte callid a *crismatorie* to put in holy *creme* and oyle, of silver and gilt, weying jⁱⁱ.' Paston Letters, iii. 433. See Halliwell s. v. *Chrisme*; and note to *Creme*, above. 'Chrismarium. Vas in quo sacrum chrisma reponitur. *Chrismal*. Vas ecclesiasticum in quo *chrisma*, seu sacrum oleum asseruatur, quod *ampulla chrismatidis* etiam dicitur.' Ducange.

¹⁰ *Chrisome*, according to Halliwell, signifies properly the white cloth which is set by the minister of baptism upon the head of a child newly anointed with chrism after his baptism;

*a *Cryspyngeyreñ*¹; *Acus, calamistrum*.

Crystalle; *cristallus*; *cristallinus par-ticipium*.

Criste; *Cristus*²; *cristianus*. (A.)

*a *Crystendañ*³; *baptismus, baptisma, christianitas, christianismus*.

to *Crysten*; *baptizare*.

to be *Cresteñd*; *renasci, baptizari*.

a *Crystenman*; *christianus, christicola*.

†a *Crystynar*; *baptista*.

A *Cryme*; *delictum, crimen & cetera*; *vbi trespas* or *syñ*.

to *Crowe* (*Crobe A.*); *crocitare vel crocare, coruorum est*.

a *Crowyng* (*Crobbyng* A.) of *ra-uens*; *cra, indeclinabile, vel cro-citatus*.

a *Crochet*⁴; *simpla*.

†a *Crofte*⁵; *confinium, crustum, tof-tum, fundus*.

a *Cronykylle*; *cronica*.

*a *Croppe*⁶; *cima*.

to *Croppe*⁷; *decimare, produc[itur] ci*; *versus*:

¶ *Decimo caulis frondes, sed decimo*⁸ *garbas*⁹;

now it is vulgarly taken for the white cloth put about or upon a child newly christened, in token of his baptism, wherewith the women use to shroud the child if dying within the month. The anointing oil was also called chrisom. Thus in Morte Arthure, l. 3435, in the interpretation of the king's dream we read—

'And synne be corownde kynge, with *krysome* enoyntede.'

See also ll. 142 and 2447. In the same Romance we find the word used as a verb; thus l. 1051, we read of 'A cowlefulle cramede of *crysmede* childyre.' See also ll. 1065 and 3185. 'Cristant and *crisunte* Folut in a fontestone.' Anturs of Arthur, xviii. 4. Although the same Latin equivalent is given for this word as for the preceding, it is probable that in this case the anointing oil is meant. 'Crysome for a yong chylyde, *cresmear*.' Palsgrave. See *Creme*, above, and cf. *Cud*. *Crysmehild* occurs in An Old Eng. Misc. ed. Morris, p. 90.

¹ '*Calamistrum*. A Pinne of woodde or iuory, to trimme and crispe heare.' Cooper.

² '*Christus: crismate unctus*.' Medulla.

³ In the Romance of Sir Ferumbras, E. E. Text Soc. ed. Herrtage, p. 65, l. 1916, Charlemagne sends a message to the Saracen king, Balan, that he should restore the captive knights, &c., 'And *cris-tendom* scholdest fonge.' See also Lonelich's Hist. of the Holy Grail, ed. Furnivall, xlvii. 10; lv. 191, &c. Wyclif, Works iii. 285, speaks of the sacrament of '*cris-tendom*.'

⁴ '*Crochet*. A quaver. In music.' Cotgrave. '*Simpla: anglice, a Croche*.' Ortus. 'A *crochet*. *Simpla, semininima*.' Gouldman. 'Was no *crochet* wrong.' Townley Myst. 116.

⁵ In P. Plowman, B. Text, v. 582, Piers, in describing the way to Truth, says—

'panne shaltow come by a *crofte*, but come þow nouzte þere-Inne,

That *crofte* hat coueyte-nouzte-mennes-catel-ne-her-wyues—

Ne-none-of-her-seruauntes-þat-nozen-hem-myzte.'

The word is not uncommon now. Jamieson gives 'Craft, s. a croft; a piece of ground adjoining a house. Crafter. Crofter. s. One who rents a small piece of land.' A S. *croft*.

⁶ '*Cima*. The toppe of an hearbe.' Cooper. The phrase 'crophe and roote,' which we still retain in the inverted order, or as 'root and branch,' occurs frequently; see for instance Lonelich's Hist. of the Holy Grail, xvi. 492; xviii. 241; Wright's Political Poems, i. 365, &c. Lyte, Dodoens, p. 270, says that 'the decoctions of the toppes and *croppes* of Dill causeth wemen to haue plentie of milke.' Hampole, Pricke of Conscience, 663, compares man to a tree 'of whilk þe *crop* es turned downward.' See also P. Plowman, B. xvi. 69, and Cursor Mundi, ed. Morris, pp. 464, l. 8638 and 486, l. 8458. Compare also *Top of a tree*. A. S. *crop*.

⁷ In P. Plowman, B. vi. 33, Piers says—

'Suche [foules] cometh to my *crofte*, and *croppeth* my whete;'

and in the Ancren Riwe, p. 86, the author says that a churl 'is ase þe wið þe spruted ut þe bettere þet me hine ofte *cropped*.' See also Myrc's Duties of a Parish Priest, 1502. O. Icel. *kroppa*, to pluck. 'Crophe of. *Carpo, Exciso*.' Huloet.

⁸ Pay tithes of.

⁹ '*Garba*. Spicarum manipulus; *gerbe*. ol. *garbe*. *Garba decima, pars decimæ*.' Ducange. '*Gerbe*. A shocke, halfe-thrave, or h-ape of sheaves; also a bundle of straw.' Cotgrave.

<p><i>Decimo flores, sed decimo res meliores.</i> a Cropper; <i>decimator, decimatix.</i> a Crosse; <i>crux, crucicula.</i> †to Crosse; <i>cancellare.</i> *a Crosser; <i>cruciferarius, crucifer.</i> to do on Crosse¹; <i>crucifigere.</i> a Crosser²; <i>crucibulum, lucubrum.</i> *a Crowde³; <i>corus sine h litera (sine aspiracione A.), corista, qui vel que canit in eo.</i> *a Crowett (Cruet A.)⁴; <i>Ampulla, bachium, fiola, vrseus.</i></p>	<p>a Crowne; <i>laurea, crinale, sertum, diodema, corona, auriola, apex, caralla, coronula.</i> to Crowne; <i>Aureolare, coronare, laureare.</i> a Crowner; <i>coronator, laureator.</i> *a Cruche (Crowche A.)⁵; <i>cambuca, pedum.</i> *a Crudde (Cruyde A.)⁶; <i>bulducta, coagillum.</i> to Crudde (Cruyde A.); <i>coagulare.</i> †Cruddis (Crudys A.)⁷; <i>domus subter[xa]nea, cripta, ipogeum.</i></p>
---	--

¹ *Crucifigo.* To crucifien or to ffest to cross.' Medulla. The phrase to 'do on the cross' for crucifying, putting to death on the cross, is very common in early English. See for instance Myrc's Instructions to Parish Priests, p. 14, l. 437, where, in a metrical version of the Creed, we find— 'Soffrede peyne and passyone, And on þe cross was I-done:' and in Lonelich's Hist. of the Holy Grail, ed. Furnivall, xlix. 313—

'Of a virgine to be born with-outen offenses, And sethen on croys i-don.'

'Pey did him vpon the crosse, and spette on his face, and buttetid him.' *Gesta Rom.*, p. 179.
² *Lucubrum.* Modicum lumen; petite lumière. *Crucibulum.* Lucerna ad noctem: *lampe de nuit, veilleuse, ol. croiset.* Ducange. See also Cressett, above.

³ In Wiclif's version of the Parable of the Prodigal Son, Luke xv. 25, the elder son when returning home 'herde a symfouye and a croude.' *Croud* is still in use in the sense of a *fiddle*. See Nodal's Glossary of Lancashire.

'The pipe, the tabor, and the trembling croud,

That well agree withouten breach or jar.' Spenser, *Epithal.* 129.
'A croud (fiddle). *Vielle.* Sherwood. In the Harleian MS. trans. of Higden, vol. ii. p. 379, we find, 'a instrumente callede chorus, other a chore, of fewe cordes and strynges, whiche is callede now a *crowthe* or a *crowde*.' Wyclif, Works, ed. Arnold, ii. 73, says 'symfouye and *croude* weren herd whanne apostlis knewen alle wittis.' See Wedgwood s. v. '*Hic simbolisator, A^{cc}. crowde. Simbolisare, to crowde or seotnyg. Hic corallus, A^{cc}. crowdere. Hec coralla, A^{cc}. crowde.*' MS. Reg. 17, cxvii. lf. 43, back. See Lybeaus Disc. l. 137, and Lyric Poetry, ed. Wright, p. 53. It will be seen that Mr. Way has misread the present MS. in his note to this word in the Promptorium.

⁴ '*Fiola, A. cruet. Amula. A Fyol or a cruet.*' Medulla. 'A cruet, a holie water stocke, *Amula.*' Baret. In the Inventory of Sir John Fastolf's goods at Caistor. 1459, amongst the contents of the chapel are mentioned 'j. haly water stop with j. sprenkill, and ij. *cruettes*, weyng xij. unces.' Paston Letters, ed. Gairdner, i. 470. See also *ibid.* iii. 270. 'And Ionathas hadde þer a *crevette*, and fillid hit of that water. . . . Aftr this he Rose, & yede, and sawe the secounde water; . . . And he filde a *cruet* þer with.' *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 189.

⁵ '*Pedum.* A sheepe crooke.' Cooper. '*Cammock. s. A crooked stick.*' Jamieson. See also note to *Cambake*, above.

⁶ '*Crouds. Curds. Crouds & ream. Curds and cream.*' Jamieson. In P. Plowman, B. vi. 284, Piers says he has only

'A fewe *cruddes* and cream & and an hauer cake.'

Baret gives 'To Crud or grewe together. *coagulare*; milke cruddled. *galatum lac.*' 'To crud, curd or curdle. *Cailler.* Curds or curds. *Caillé, Caillat.*' Sherwood. Lyte, Dodoens, p. 246, says that Garden Mint 'is very good to be applied vnto the breastes that are stretched forth and swollen and full of milke, for it slaketh and softneth the same, and keepeth the mylke from quarring and *crudding* in the brest;' and again, p. 719, he tells us that the juice of figs 'turneth milke and causeth it to *crulde*, and againe it scattereth, or dissolueth, or melteth the clustered *crudde*, or milke that is come to a *crudde*, as vineger doth.'

⁷ '*Cryptoporticus.* Plin. Jun. *Porticus subterranea, aut loco depressiore posita, cujus modi structura est porticum in antiqui operis monasteriis, κρήνη.* A secret walke or

a Cruke; *curuata, hamus, vncus.*

†a Cruke of a dore¹; *gumphus*;
versus:

*Obliquo sino curuo simul arcuo
lino. (A.)*

to Cruke; *curuare, aduncare, arcuare, camerare, diuaricare, flectere, lacimare, lentare, lunare, obliquare, repandere, fumare, vncare: vnde in libro cinonimorum*².

Cruked (Crooked A.); *aduncus, camurus, camuratus, curuatus, curuus, doreus, foliatus, obliquus, obuncus, pandus, re-, perobliquus, pertortuosus, recuruus, reflexus, sinuus, tortus, tortuosus, varus, vncus.*

a Crukyng; *camur grece, curuitas, curuatura, jnsinuacio, sinus, varicia.*

a Crukyng of p^o water; *meandir.*

a Crume; *mica.*

to Crume; *vbi to mye.*

a Crovpoñ (Cruppon A.)³; *clunis (inclunis A.).*

a Cropure (Cruppure A.)⁴; *postela (postellum A.).*

a Croste of brede; *crusta, cruticula, crustus, crustum, crustulum & crustellum, frustum, frustulum.*

to make Crustes; *crustare, frustare.*

C ante V.

a Cubit; *lacertus, cubitus; cubitalis, componitur bicubitalis, tricubitalis; bicubitus, tricubitus.*

a Cud⁵; *crismale.*

A Cote of a Beste; *Ruma, Rumen (A.).*

to chewe Cud; *ruminare.*

a Cuke; *Archimacherus, archicocus, cocus, coculus, culinarius, fulinarius, fumaxius, macherus, offarius, popinarius.*

a Cukewalde (Cwewalde A.)⁶; *curuca, ninirus, zelotipus.*

vault under the grounde, as the *crowdes* or shrowdes of Paules, called St. Faithes Church. Nomenclator. '*Cryptoporticus.* A place under the grounde to sitte in the hoate summer; a *crowdes*: also a close place compassed with a walle like the other vnder the grounde.' Cooper. *Ipogeuum* is of course the Greek *ὑπόγειον*. The Parish of St. Faith in *Cryptis*, i. e. in the Crypt under the Choir of St. Paul's, was commonly called 'St. Faith in the *Crowds*.' See Liber Albus, ed. Riley, p. 556. Withals renders '*Cryptoporticus*' by 'a vault or shrouds as under a church, or other place.' In the Pylgrymage of Syr R. Guylforde, Camden Soc. p. 24, the Temple of the Holy Sepulchre is described as having 'wonder many yles, *crowdes*, and vautes.' '*Ypogeuum*, tresory.' Wright's Vocab. p. 175.

¹ *Gumphus* (Gr. *γομφός*) is a wooden pin. Halliwell explains 'Crook of a door' as the hinge, but incorrectly. It is properly the iron hook fixed in stone or in a wooden door-post, on which the hinge turns. See Jamieson s. v. Crook. '*Croc.* A grapple or hook.' Cotgrave. The *Ortus Vocab.* has '*Gamphus: est quilibet clavus: a henge of a dore or a nayle.*'

² That is the '*Synonyma*' by John de Garlandia, of which an account is given by Mr. Way in his Introduction to the Promptorium, pp. xvii. and lxviii.

³ '*Clunis.* The buttock or hanche.' Cooper. '*Cropion.* The rump or crupper. *Le mal de cropion.* The rumpe-evil or crupper-evil; a disease wherewith small (cage) birds are often troubled.' Cotgrave.

⁴ '*Croupière de cheval.* A horse crupper.' Cotgrave. '*Postilena.* A crupper of a horse.' Cooper. '*Hoc postela.* A croper.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. 234. In Sir Gawayne, the Green Knight is described as having

'*Ʒe pendautes of his payttrure, Ʒe proude cropure,
His molaynes, & alle Ʒe metal anamayld.*' l. 168.

⁵ 'Cude, Code. s. A Chism, or face-cloth for a child at baptism. Welsh *cuddio*, to cover.' Jamieson. See *Crysome*, above. Jamieson quotes from Sir Gawan and Sir Golagros, i. 18, 'you was cristened, and cresomed, with candle and *code*,' and from the Catechisme, fol. 132; 'last of all the barne that is baptizit, is cled with ane quhite lynning claith callit ane *cude*, quihilk betakins that he is clene weschin fra al his synnis.'

⁶ '*Curruca: quedam avis.* A sугge. [The hedge-sparrow is still called a *hay-suck* in the West of England.] *Zelotopus.* A cuckold or a Jelous man.' Medulla. '*Curruca est quedam avis que alienos pullos educit vel educat, et hoc titulus se dicitur adven avis.*' MS. Harl. 2257, leaf 24. 'A cuckould, *cir bones*; a cuckould maker, *marshus.*' Baret's Alvearie. '*Curruca.* The birde that hatcheth the cuckoues egges. A titlyng.' Cooper.

†to make Cukewalde (Cwkwalde A.); *curucare, zelotipare*.
 *a Culice¹; *morticium*.
 A Culme².
 *a Culpõñ.
 a Culture³; *cultrum*.
 a Culoure; *color, fucosest falsuscolor*.
 to Culoure; *colorare, fucare*.
 †of diuerse Color; *discolor*.
 †a Culyur⁴; *collector*.
 †to Cumbyre (Cummere A.); *irritare, illaqueare*.
 Cumbyrd (Cummerd A.); *vbi* clumsyd.
 to Cume; *venire, ad-, & cetera*; *vbi* to come.
 *a Cumlynge⁵; *Aduena*.
 †Cummynge (Cummyñ A.) as malte⁶; *germinatus*.
 Cummyñ; *cimum*.

a Cundyth⁷; *Aqueductile, & cetera*; *vbi* A gutter.
 †a Cune of y^e money; *nummisme*.
 to Cunne; *scire, & cetera*; *vbi* to coñ.
 a Cunnyng; *sciencia, & cetera*; *vbi* connyng.
 a Cunstabyll; *constabularius, tribunus*.
 a Cuntrey; *patria*; *patrius participium*.
 a Cuntreman; *patriota, compatriota*.
 †a Cuppylle of a horse (howse A.); *copula*.
 †A Cwpylle of hundys; *Copula* (A.).
 to Cuppille; *coniungere, copulare, dicare, maritare*; *-tor, -trix*.
 Cwpylling; *copulatus, coniunctus* (A.).
 a Curage.
 Curalle⁸; *corallus*.

¹ 'Cullis, a very fine and strong broth, well strained, much used for invalids, especially for consumptive persons' Halliwell. Andrew Boorde, in his Dyetary, (E. E. Text Soc. ed. Furnivall), p. 264, speaks of 'Caudeles made with hempe sede, and colleses made of shrympes,' which, he says, 'doth comforte blode and nature.' See also *ibid.* p. 302. Directions for 'a coleise of a cocke for a weake body that is in a consumption,' are given by Cogan, Haven of Health, 1612, p. 131. 'Broth or collyse, *pulmentarium*.' Huloet. 'Coulis, m. A cullis or broth of boiled meat strained, fit for a sicke or weake body.' Cotgrave.

² Perhaps the same as 'Culme of a sneke. *Fuligo*.' Prompt. See P. Plowman, B. xiii. 356.

³ 'Coultre. The Culter, or knife of a Plough.' Cotgrave.

⁴ Fr. *cueilleur*.

⁵ Hampole, Pricke of Conscience, 1384, gives

'Be nocht stille, Loverd, says he,
 For I am a *commelyng* towarde þe,
 And pilgrym, als alle my faders was.'

as the translation of '*Ne silcas quoniam advena ego sum apud te et peregrinus, sicut omnes patres mei*.' In the Cursor Mundi, p. 392, l. 6785, we are told—

'To *cumlynges* do yee right na suike,
 For quilum war yee seluen slike.'

See also Wyclif, Isaiah lii. 4, where it is used as a translation of the Vulgate *colonus*, as also in Harrison's *Description of England*, 1587, p. 6, col. 2, where we read that when the Saxons came to England 'within a while these new *comlyngs* began to molest the homelings.' 'Accola. A comelyng.' Medulla.

⁶ Harrison, i. 156, gives a very full account of the process of malting in his time; the barley, he says, 'after having been steeped three days and three nights is taken out and laid 'upon the cleane floore on a round heape, [where] it resteth so vntill it be readie to shoote at the roote ende, which maltsters call *comming*. When it beginneth therefore to shoot in this maner, they saie it is *come*, and then forthwith they spread it abroad, first thicke and afterward thinner and thinner vpon the said floore (as it *commeth*),' &c.

⁷ 'A cundite pipe, *canalis*.' Baret. 'With *condethes* fulle curious alle of clene siluyre.' Morte Arthure, 201. '*Aqueductile*: A gotere. *Aqueductile*. A conthwryte (*sic*).' Medulla.

⁸ 'Corall, which in the sea groweth like a shrub, or brush, and taken out waxeth hard as a stone; while it is in the water, it is of colour greenish and covered with mosse, &c.

†a Cur dog; *Aggregarius*.
 a Cure; *cura*.
 †a Curcheff; *vbi a kerchiffe*.
 *Curfur (Curfewe A.)¹; *ignitegium*.
 †Curious (Curiosse A.); *operosus*.
 Curlewe²; *coturnix, ortix grecum*
est, ortygometa.
 †a Currou³; *calcula, cursor*.
 to Curse; *Anathemare, Anathematizare, deuotare⁴, deuouere, detestare, excommunicare, execrari, maledicere, prophanare*.
 Cursed; *Anathematizatus, execrabilis, detestabilis, execratus, excommunicatus, malidictus, nefandus, prophanus, deuotus*.
 a Cursynge; *Anathema, deuocio, detestacio, excommunicacio, execracio, malidiccio, maledictum, prophanitas*.
 Curtas; *curialis, curiosus, comis, factus, lepidus, urbanus*; versus:
 ¶*Sit verbis lepidus Aliquis factisque factus.*

†vn Curtas; *illepidus, jn -urbanus*.
 a Curtasy; *curialitas, facecia, vrbannitas*.
 a Curtyn; *Anabat[r]um, Ansa, curtina, curtinula, lectuca, velum, sylpum*.
 †to Custome or to make Custome; *guadiare, ritare, jnguadiare (A.)*.
 a Custome; *consuetudo, gaudia, mos, ritus*; versus:
 ¶*Mores, virtutes, mos, consuetudo vocatur*.
 Customably (Customabyll A.); *rite, solito, solite*.
 †to breke Custom; *degaudiare⁵*.
 †a Cute (Cuytt A.)⁶; *fulica, mergus, cuta, merges -tis, medio correpto*.
 to Cutt; *Abscindere, Abscidere, Amputare, cedere, concidere, ex-, de-, scindere, re-, secare, con-, re-, prescindere, dissecare, putare, truncare*.
 †to Cutt betweñ; *jntercidere*.
 to Cutt down; *succidere*.

Coralium.⁷ Baret. Neckham, *De Naturis Rerum*, p. 469, gives a similar account—
 ‘*Coralius noctis areet fantasmata, pugnans*
Ejus tutela tutus in arma ruit.
Herba tenella virens, dum crescit Tethyos undis,
In lapidem transit sub ditioe Jovis.’

Harrison mentions white ‘corall’ as being found on the coasts of England ‘nothing inferiour to that which is founde beyond the sea in the albe, neere to the fall of Tangra, or to the red and blacke.’ *Descript. of England*, ii. 80.

¹ In the *Liber Albus*, p. 600, we read of the meat of some foreign butchers being forfeited, because they had exposed it for sale after the curfew-bell had struck—*post ignitegium pulsatum*; and again, p. 641, are given certain orders for the Preservation of the Peace, one of which is ‘*quod nullus cat vagans post ignitegium pulsatum, apud Sanctum Martinum Magnum*.’ In *Notes and Queries*, 5th Ser. v. 160 (February 19th, 1876), it is stated that ‘The Launceston Town Council have resolved to discontinue this old custom [of ringing the Curfew bell], for which two guineas annually used to be paid.’

² Both *Coturnix* and *Ortix* properly mean a quail, and Cooper renders *Ortygometa* by ‘The capitaine or leader amonge quayles, bigger and blacker than the residue.’ See the directions in *Wynkyn de Worde’s Boke of Keruyng* (Babees Boke, ed. Furnivall, p. 162), how to ‘vntacke [carve] a curlewe.’ ‘*Ornix. A Fesaunt.*’ *Medulla*.

³ A courier. The word occurs in this form in the ‘Pilgrimage of the Lyf of the Manhode,’ ed. W. A. Wright, p. 200, where we read—‘Of hire we ben messangeres and specially *curroures*,’ and in *P. Plowman*, A. xii. 79, we have—‘A *curroure* of our hous.’ In *Caxton’s Game of the Chesse*, the heading of chapt. vij of the third ‘traytve’ is ‘Of messengers. *curroures*, Rybaules and players at the dyse.’
⁴ MS. *deuorare*.

⁵ *Guadia: debita constitucio. Gudio: gudioam constitucio, gudioam firmare.* *Medulla*.

⁶ The bald-coot, called in *Walter de Bibleworth, Wright’s Vol. Vocab.* p. 165, a ‘blarye,’ or blear-eyed, from the peculiar appearance of the face. A. adds

Versus: *Est merges volucris si mergitis sit genitivus,*
Si sit mergetis tunc garba dicitur esse.

†to **Cutt** yn þ^o myddis; *sinco-
pare.*
†a **Cutter**; *scissor, cesor.*
a **Cuttynge**; *Abscisio, amputacio, con-
cisio, putacio, putamen, resecacio,
scissura.*
a **Cutte**¹; *sors, sorticula diminu-
tium.*
†to drawe **Cutte**; *sortiri.*
†a **Cutler** (**Cultelere** A.); *cultel-
larius.*
Covatus; *Ambiciosus, Auarus, Aui-
dus, Auidulus, cupidus qui Aliena
cupit, cupidelus, cupidiosus, emax*

*in emendo, insaciabilis, tenax,
parcus; versus:*

¶ *Est Auidus cupidus, & Auarus,
& Ambiciosus:*

*Diuicias cupidus cupit, Ambi-
ciosus honores.*

a **Cuwatis**; *Ambitus, ambicio honoris
est, ambicione incho[a]tur crimen
sed ambitu consummatur, auaricia,
cupedia, cupido diuiciarum
est, emacitas in empcione est,
parcitas, tenacitas, philargia.*
to **Cuwet** (**Covett** A.); *cupere, &
cetera; vbi to desyre.*

Capitulum 4^m D.

D ante A.

A dA; *dama, damula diminutium.*
†a **Dactyle** fute (**fruytt** A.);
dactilis; dactilicus participium.
*to **Dadir**²; *Frigucio, & cetera;*
vbi to whake (qwake A.).
a **Daggar**; *gestrum*³, *pugio, spaurum.*

†**Daghe**⁴; *pasta.*

a **Day**; *dies, diecula, diurnus, lux,
emera grece.*

to **Day**⁵; *diere, diescere.*

†from **Day** to **day**; *die in diem, in
dies, dietim.*

†a **Day** iornay⁶; *dieta.*

¹ See note to **Drawe cutte**.

² *Dither* is still in use in the Northern Counties with the meaning of 'to shake with cold, to tremble:' see Peacock's Gloss. of Manley & Corringham, Nodal's Glossary of Lancashire, &c. *Dithers* is the Linc. name for the shaking palsy, *paralysis agitans*. The Manip. Vocab. gives 'to dadder, *trepidare*.' Cotgrave has '*Claqueur les dents*. To gnash the teeth, or to chatter, or didder, like an Ape, that's afraid of blowes. *Frisson*. A shivering, quaking, diddering, through cold or feare; a trembling or horror.' See also *Friller, Frissoner, and Grelotter*.

'Boyes, gyrles, and luskyth strong knaves,

Dydderyng and *dadderyng* leaning on ten staves.'

The Hye way to the Spyttel Hous, ed. Hazlitt, p. 28.

The word is met with several times in Three Met. Romances (Camden Soc. ed. Robson), as in the Avowynge of Kyng Arthur, xvi. 11—

'He began to *dotur* and dote
and in xxv. 7—

Os he hade keghet scathe:'

'Jif Menealfe was the more myztie
See also Sir Degrevant, 1109; and note to **Dayse**, below.

zette dyntus gerut him to *dedur*.'

³ Query '*Gesum*. A kinde of weapon for the warre; a sworde or wood knife.' Cooper. The same author gives '*Pugiunculus*. A small dagger; a poyneadow.' '*Pugio vel danabulum*, lytel swerd, *vel hype-sex*.' Aelfric's Vocab. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 35.

⁴ 'Thy bred schal be of whete flour,

I-made of *dogh* that ys not sour.'

Myrc, Instructions to Parish Priests, l. 1881.

'*Pastum*. Dohn. Medulla. A. S. *dæg*. O. Icel. *deigr*. Gothic, *daigs*, dough. 'Daw or Daughe, *ferina fermentata*.' Manip. Vocab. 'Dowe or paste.' Baret. '*Hee pasta*, A^o dagh.' Wright, Vol. of Vocabularies, p. 201. See also Jamieson s. v. *Daigh*.

⁵ 'And in the *dayng* of day ther dozty were dzyte,

Herd matyns [&] mas, myldelik on morun.' Anturs of Arther, st. xxxvii. l. 5. See also to **Daw**, below.

⁶ '*Dieta*. Iter quod una die conficitur, vel quodvis iter; *étape, routc*.' Ducange. See Chaucer, *Knights Tale*, 1880, and Mr. Way's note s. v. *Jurney*.

Dayly; *cotidie*; *cotidianus* participium.

a Dayntye¹; *dilicee*, *lauticia*, *lauticie*, *epule*; *delicatus*, *deliciosus*, *lautus* participia.

† Daysardawe (A Dayserth A.)²; *juger*, *iugerum*, *jugus*.

†a Daysterne; *lucifer* vel *phosphoros*³, *vt dicit virgilius capitulo vespera*. (!)

a Daysy; *consolidum*.

A Daylle⁴; *distribucio*, *roga* (A.).

a Dale; *wallis*.

†A Dalke (or a tache)⁵; *firmaculum*, *firmatorium*, *monile*.

a Dame; *vbi* a huswyfe.

a Damesselle; *domicella*, *dominella*, *nimpha*.

a Damysyn tre; *damisenus*, *nixa* pro *arbore & fructu*, *conquinnella*.

to Damme; *banibinare* (*bombinare* A.), *circumscribere*, *dampnare*, *iudicare*.

Dampned; *addictus*, *circumscribitus*, *dampnatus*, *condempnatus*, *iudicatus*.

a Damyngye; *dampnacio* publici *iudicij*, *condempnacio* privati.

†a Dan; *dacus*, *quidam populus*.

†a Dan⁶, *sicut monachi vocantur*; *nonnus*.

†Danmarke⁷; *dacia*.

†to Dare; *aulere*, *presumere*, *vsurare*, & *cetera*; *vbi* to *dere*.

¹ The earliest Northern form of this word is *daynteth* (see *Gesta Romanorum*, pp. 368, 373). Prof. Skeat derives it from O. Fr. *daintie*, Lat. *dignitatem*. In heaven we are told by Hampole, Pricke of Conscience, 7850—

‘Pare es plente of *dayntes* and delices.’

and again— ‘Pare es alkyn delycles and ese.’ Ibid. 7831.

‘*Daintith*. A dainty.’ Jamieson. ‘*Dilicatezza*. Daintethnesse, or delicacie.’ Thomas, Ital. Dict. 1550. ‘Swa enteris thair *daynteis*, on deis dicht dayntelie.’ Rauf Coilzear, ed. Murray, 191.

² A day’s work at ploughing: cf. *ardagh*, following, ploughing—‘on *ardagh* wise = in ploughman fashion.’ The Destruction of Troy, E. E. Text Soc. l. 175. Tasser, in his *Five Hundred Points*, &c., p. 84, says—

‘Such land as ye breake up for barlie to sowe

Two *earthes* at the least er ye sowe it bestowe.’

In Ducange *dieterium* is explained as ‘*Opus dici*: *journee de travail*—*Jugrum*; *journal*; *journal de terre*,’ and Cooper renders *Jugerum* ‘As muche grounde as one yoke of oxen wil eare in a daye. It conteyneth in length .240. foote, in breadth .120. foote, which multiplied riseth to .28800. It may be vsed for our acre which conteyneth more, as in breadth fower perches, that is .66. foote, and in length .40. perches that is .660. foote, which riseth in the whole to .43560. foote.’ See Halliwell *s. v.* *Arders*.

³ MS. *sosphoros*. ‘*Hic jubiter*. A daysterre.’ Wright’s Vocab. p. 272.

⁴ ‘*Roga*. A doole.’ Medulla. ‘A dole, *elemosynae distribucio*.’ Manip. Vocab. The word is still in use. See to *Dele*, below. In Wright’s Political Poems, ii. 220, we find complaints of how the poor were defrauded of their *doles*:

‘The awmeneer seyth he cam to late, Of poore men *doolys* is no sekir date.’

⁵ A. S. *dale*, *dole*, O. Icel. *dalkr*, a thorn; hence it came to mean as above a ‘pin,’ or ‘brooch.’ ‘*Fibula*. A boton, or broche, prykke, or a pynne, or a lace. *Monile*: *ornamentum est quod solet ex feminarum pendere collo, quod alio nomine dicitur firmaculum*: a broche.’ Ortus Vocab. See also to *Tache*.

⁶ An abbreviated form of the Latin *dominus*, which appears also in French *dan*, Spanish *don*, Portuguese *dom*. The O. Fr. form *dans*, was introduced into English in the fourteenth century. See an account of the word in ‘Leaves from a Word-hunter’s Note-book,’ A. S. Palmer, p. 130. In the Monk’s Prologue the Host asking him his name says—

‘Whether shall I calle you my lord *dan* Johan,

Or *dawn* Thomas, or elles *dan* Albon?’

⁷ Cooper points out the error here committed—‘*Dacia*. A countrey beyonde Hongary, it hath on the north Sarmatia of Europe: on the west the Jazigians of Metanest: on the south *Mysiam superiorem*, & Dunaw: on the east, the lower *Mysiam*, & Dunaw: they

Darnelle¹; *zizannia*; (versus:

¶ *Est zizannia, sunt zizannia,*
plurali -nie quisque. A.)

a Darte; *iaculum, pilum, spiculum*;
vbi a arow.

to cast a Darte; *jaculari, Spiculari.*

to Dayse (Dase A.)²; *vbi* to be calld.

* a Daysyberd (Dasyberde A.)³;
duribuccus.

a Date; *dactulus, dactilicus.*

* to Daw⁴; *diere, diescere, diet, die-*
bat, impersonale.

call it now *Transylvaniam*: they doe not well, which call Denmarke by this name, whiche is *Dania*.' See Andrew Boorde's 'Introduction of Knowledge,' ed. Furnivall, pp. 162-3. *Dacia* and *Daci* are used for Denmark and the Danes respectively in the Liber Custumarum, Rolls Series, ed. Riley, pp. 625, 630, 633, &c.

¹ 'Darnell; Iuraie or Raie, a verie vicious graine that annoieth corne. it is hot in the third degree, and drie in the second; *lolium, zizania*' Baret. In the Early Eng. Metrical Homilies, ed. Small, p. 145, we have the parable of the man who sowed good seed on his land, but

'Quen al folc on slep ware,
Than com his fa, and seu richt thare
Darnel, that es an iuel wede;'

and again, p. 145, the master orders his men—

'Gaderes the *darnel* first in bande And brennes it opon the land.'

On the derivation of the word see Wedgwood s.v. '*Zizannia*. Cockle, or any other corrupte and naughtie weede growyng amonge corne.' Cooper. '*Zizannia*. Dravke, or darnel, or cokkyl.' Medulla. See also Cokylle, and Drake or Darnylle. 'The name appears to have been variously applied, but usually taken to mean *Lolium temulentum* L. It is used in this sense by Turner (Names), who says—"Darnel groweth amonge the crone, and the corne goeth out of kynde into *darnel*:" and also by Fitzherbert (Boke of Husbandry), who says—"Dernolle groweth up streyghte lyke an hye grasse, and hath long sedes on eather syde the sterte.'" Britten, *Eng. Plant-Names*, E. D. Soc. 1878, p. 143.

² Icel. *dasdr*, faint, tired; *das*, a faint, exhaustion. To *dase*, to feel cold, to shiver, occurs in the Townley Mysteries, p. 28—

'I wote never whedir For ferd of þat taylle.'
I *dase* and I *dedir*

Compare also—

'And for-þi þat þai, omang other vice,
Brynned ay here in þe calde of malice,
And ay was *dased* in charite.' Pricke of Conscience, 6645.

See also G. Douglas, Prologue to *Aeneid*, Bk. vii. p. 106 (ed. 1787), and Chaucer, Hours of Fame, Bk. ii. 150. *Dasednes*=coldness, occurs in Pricke of Conscience in l. 4906: 'Agayn the *dasednes* of charite,' where the Lansdowne MS. 348, has *coltnes*. It also occurs in Cotton MS. Tib. E viii. leaf 24—

'*Dasednes* of hert als clerkes pruve And slawly his luffe in god settes.'
Es when a man *dasedly* lufes,

Jamieson says 'To Dase, Daise. (1) To stupify. S. (2) To benumb. The part. is frequently used to express the dulness, stupor, or insensibility produced by age. One is said to be *daised* who is superannuated.' 'I stod as styll as *dased* quayle.' Allit. Poems, i. 1084.

³ '*Duribuccus*. Qui nunquam vult operire os. Isidoro in glossis *duri bucci* idem sunt qui *Barba sterili*, steriles barba, quia cutem buccae eorum non potest barba perrumpere.' Ducange. '*Hic duribuccus*; a dasyberd.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. 217.

'Ther is a *dossiberd* I woulde dere
That walkes abrode wilde were.' Chester Plays, Sh. Soc. i. 201.
'Some other sleighte I muste espye
This *doscibeirde* for to destroye.' *Ibid.* i. 204.

Cf. also ii. 34, 'We . . . must needes this *dosebeirde* destroye.' In 'The Sowdone of Babyloine,' Roxburgh Club, l. 1707, when certain of the French Knights protest against being sent as messengers to Balan (Laban), Charles addressing one of them says—

'Trusse the forth eke, sir *Dasaberde*, Or I shalle the some make.'

'*Duribuccus*. Hardhede.' Medulla. Probably connected with the Icel. *dasi*, a lazy fellow: see Prof. Skeat's *Etym. Dict.* s. v. Dastard.

⁴ This word occurs several times in Barbour's *Bruce*, ed. Skeat—thus in xvii. 102 we find 'Als soyn als it *dawit* day,' and l. 634—'On the rude-eyvn in the *dawynng*.'

†a Dawe¹; *monedula*, *nodus*, *nodulus*.

*to Dawbe²; *linere*.

a Dawber; *linitor*.

*Dawne (vel Downe A.)³; *lanugo*,
a Dawnger⁴; *domigerum*, *rignum*.

†Dawngerosy; *rignosus*.

a Dawnce; *chorea*, *chorus*, *tripudium*.

See also iv. 377. vii. 315. In Rauf Coilzear, E. E. Text Soc. l. 385. the Collier we are told started for Paris—

‘Ovir the Daillis sa derf, be the day was *dawin*.’

and Chaucer, *Knights Tale*, 818, has—

‘In his bede ther *daweth* him no day,

That he nys clad and redy for to ryde

With honte and horn, and houndes hym byside.’

The past tense occurs in Sir Degrevant, l. 1792—

‘Tyl the 3orlus castel he spede, By the day *dawe*.’

See also Lazamon, ii. 494. Genesis and Exodus, 16. Early Eng. Allit. Poems. ed. Morris, p. 105, l. 445, &c. Caxton in his Description of Britain, 1480, p. 3, says that this island ‘for it lyeth vnder the north hede of the worlde hath lyght and bright nyghtes in the somer tyme. So that oft tyme at mydnyght men haue questions and doubte wethir it be euen tyde or dawying.’

¹ ‘Dawe; a cadesse, *monedula*. A dawe, or young crowe. *cornicula*.’ Baret. ‘A dawe, *cornix*.’ Manip. Vocab. ‘*Monedula*. A chough; a daw; a cadesse.’ Cooper.

² The term *daubours* occurs in the Liber Customarum, p. 99, in the sense of layers on, to a framework, of a mixture of straw and mud. employed in the construction of fences and house-walls. In Cheshire, according to Mr. Riley, the process is termed *hogging* (see Cheshire Glossary by Col. Leigh, p. 142). In France the composition is known as *torchis*, and in Devonshire as *cob*. The process of *daubing* is alluded to more than once in our Translation of the Old Testament. See for instance Wyclif’s version of Ezekiel xiii. 10, 11. ‘The word, according to Mr. H. Nicol, is from O. Fr. *dauber* = to plaster, from Latin *dealbare* = to whiten. Wedgwood derives *daub* from *dab*, ‘an imitation of the sound made by throwing down a lump of something moist.’ ‘*Bauge*. Dawbing or mortar made of clay and straw.’ Cotgrave. In Liber Albus, p. 289, are mentioned ‘carpenters, masons, plasterers, *daubers*, tenters’ &c., and in p. 338, persons who paid ‘masons, carpenters, *daubers*, tiell’eres,’ at higher rates than those settled by the Corporation of London, were declared to be guilty of ‘maintenance or champetry.’ See *Dauber* in Glossary to Liber Albus, p. 309. ‘A Dawber, a pargetter, *cementarius*.’ Baret. ‘*Cementarius*, dawber.’ Wright’s Vol. of Vocab. p. 181. ‘*Plastrier*. A plaisterer, a dawber.’ Cotgrave. See also to Dobe, Dober, &c.

³ Compare P. Heer fyrste growynge yn manny’s berde. *Lanugo*. ‘*Lanugine*, the tendernesse or downe of a yonge bearde.’ Thomas, Ital. Dict. 1550.

⁴ This is the original meaning of the word *danger*. Thus we read in De Deguileville’s Pilgrimage of the Lyf of the Manhode, ed. Wright, p. 82, ‘Sufficient he was and mylty to deliuerer them plentivowsliche al that hem needede. withoute becynge in any ootheres *daunger*,’ and again pp. 2 and 63. See Ducange s. v. *Dangerium*. ‘3^e polied ofte *daunger* of swuche oderwhule þet muhte beon eower þrel.’ Ancren Riwele, p. 356. William Lomner writing to Sir J. Paston in 1461, says, ‘I am gretly yn your *danger* and dette for my pension.’ Paston Letters, ii. 25. Jamieson quotes from Wyntown ‘in his *dawnger*,’ which he renders ‘in his power as a captive.’ See also Barbour’s *Bruce*, ed. Skeat, xix. 709, ‘Quhill we be out of thair *danger*,’ and see also ii. 435, iii. 43. Horman says, ‘I haue the man in my *daunger*. *Habeo hominem mihi obnoxium*.’ Chaucer, Prologue to Cant. Tales, l. 663, says of the Sompnour, that—

‘In *daunger* hadde he at his owne gise, The yonge gurlis of the diocise.’

O. Fr. *daugier*, dominion, subjection: from Low Lat. *dominarius*, power. Compare Shakspeare, Merchant of Venice, iv. 1—

‘You stand within his *danger*, do you not?’

‘*Domigerium*. *Periculum*: *danger*, *domage*—Sub *domigerio* alienus aut manu esse, alicui subesse, esse sub illius potestate: être sous la puissance, sous la dépendance de quelqu’un.’ D’Arnis. See also R. de Brunne’s Chronicle, ed. Furnivall, l. 11824, and the Townley Mysteries, p. 60.

*to Dawnte (or to cherys A.)¹;
blandittractare.
 to Dawnce; *gesticulari, tripudiare.*

D ante E.

a Debate; *contencio, contumelia, discordia, disconformitas, discrepantia, distancia, scisma animorum est, & cetera; vbi a stryfe.*
 to make Debate (to Debatt A.); *contendere, discordare, & cetera; vbi to stryfe.*
 †Debatouse; *contensiosus, contumeliosus, discidiosus.*
 †a Debylle²; *pastinacum, subterratorium.*
 †to Declare; *declarare, delucidare, disserare, & cetera; vbi to schew.*
 †to Declyne; *declinare, flectere.*
 a Decree; *decretum; decretista, qui legit decreta.*
 †to Decrese (Decrese A.); *decreescere, redundare.*

†A Decretalles³; *decretalis.*
 Dede⁴; *antropos (Attrapos A.), decessus, depisicio (deposicio A.), excicium, excidium, exitus, exterminum, fatum, funus, intericio, interitus, internicio vel internecio, per e & non per i, secundum Britonum & priscianum, internecium, letum per se venit, mors defertur (infertur A.), mortalitas, necis, obitus, occasus, pernicies, necula (internecium A.), & cetera; vbi de[d]lyly; versus:*
 ¶ *Funus & excicium, letum, mors, excidiumque;*
Adde necem, vel perniciem, simul, & libitinam,
Hijs obitum, simul interitum, coniungito fatum.
Quod minime libeat sic est libitina vocata.
Hijs exterminium, simul occasum sociamus.

¹ Hampole, Pricke of Conscience, 1078, says—

‘Alle þas men þat þe world mast dawntes,

Mast bisily þe world here hauntes.’

Wyclif, Mark v. 4, speaking of the man possessed with devils, says, ‘oft tymes he bounden in stockis and chaynes, hadde broken þe chaynes, and hadde brokun þe stockis to small gobetis, and no man myte dawnte (or make tame) hym.’ ‘Sum [began] to dant beystis.’ Complaint of Scotland, ed Murray, p. 145. Sir T. Elyot also uses this word in the fyrste boke of The Governour, chap. 17—‘aboute the common course of other men, dawntyng a fierce and cruell beaste.’

‘Man ne maie for no dawnting

Make a sperhauke of a bosarde.’

Romaunt of the Rose, 4034.

Cotgrave gives ‘*Dompter*. To tame, reclaime: daunt, &c. *Dompture*: a taming, reclaiming: daunture, breaking, subduing.’ See also *ibid*, s. v. *Domter* and cf. *Cherisse*, above. *Eudawnt* occurs with the meaning of charming, bewitching, in the Lay Folk’s Mass Book, E. E. Text Soc. ed. Canon Simmons, p. 140, l. 445. In Wyclif’s version Isaiah lvi. 12 is thus rendered—‘to the tetes 3ee shul be born, and vp on the knes men shul dawnte you,’ [*et super genua blandientur vobis*], where some MSS. have ‘daunte or cherische,’ ‘daunte or chirishe,’ and ‘dauncen or chirshe.’ In this instance the word appears equivalent to *dandle*. Caxton in his *Myrroure of the Worlde*, 1481, pt. ii. ch. vi. p. 76, says that ‘Alexander in suche wyse dompted tholyfauntes that they durst doo nomore harme vnto the men.’

² ‘Through cunning with *dible*, rake, mattock, and spade,
 By line and by leauell, trim garden is made.’

Tusser, *Five Hundred Points*, ch. 46, st. 24.

‘Debylle, or setting stycke. A dibble to set hearbes in a garden, *pastinum*.’ Baret. See also *Dibbille* below.

³ ‘*Decretales*. Epistole Romanorum Pontificum decreta complectentes seu responsa iis, qui aliqua de re illos consulunt: *diēretales*. *Decretalis monachus* litibus præfectus prosequendis, ut videtur, vel juris canonici professor.’ Ducange. ‘*Decretales*. The Decretals; Bookes containing the Decrees of sundry Popes.’ Cotgrave. See Peacock’s *Repressor*, ed. Babington, pp. 407, 408.

⁴ The common form for *death* in Middle English.

‘To *dede* I draw als ye may se.’ Early English Homilies, p. 30.

Dede; *mortuus, elatus (defunctus A.), & cetera participia a verbis; vbi to dye.*

† Dedeborne (Deydborne A.); *abortiuus, abortus.*

† to Desden (Dedene A.); *dedignari, detrahere, detractare; vbi to dispise.*

Dedly (Dedly A.); *feralis, funeralis, funestus, exicialis, funebris, letalis, letifer, mortifer, mortalis.*

† a Dedicacion; *dedicacio, encennia.*

† Dedyfy²; *dicare, dedicare, sanctificare; vbi to halowe.*

† to Defayle³; *deficere, fatiscere.*

a Defaute; *defectus, defeccio, eclipsis mene grece.*

Defauty; *defectuosus, mendicus.*

* Defe (Deyffe A.); *surdus, ob-, surdaster.*

† to be Defe; *surdere, ob-, surdescere.*

to Defende; *defendere, clu[d]ere, constipare, contegere, confueri, contutare vel-ri, defensare, munire, patronizare, remunerare, tensare, protegere, tutare, tutillare, tutelare, tutari, tueri; versus:*

¶ Est tuor juspicio, tueor defendere dico;

Dat tutum tueor, tuitum tuor, ambo tueri.

a Defender; *defensor, munitor, protector, patronus.*

a Defence; *vbi defendynge.*

a Defendynge; *brachium, custodia, defensio, defensaculum, munimen, obseruancia, patronatus (patrocinatus A.), proteccio, tuicio, tutamen, tutela, vallacio.*

† Defensabyll⁴; *fensilis.*

Defence; *vbi defendynge.*

† to Deferre; *vbi to delay.*

to Defye⁵; *despicere.*

¹ *Desdaiquer* To disdaine, despise, contemne, scorne, loath, not to vouchsafe. to make vile account of.' Cotgrave. In the Romance of Sir Ferumbras, p. 11, l. 349, we are told that the Saracen who was lying on the grass when Oliver rode up to challenge him,

'Him dedeygnede to him arise þer, so ful he was of pride.'

In the Poem on St. John the Evangelist, pr. in Religious Pieces in Prose and Verse from the Thornton MS. (E. E. Text Society, ed. Perry), p. 90, l. 21, we read—

'Domycyane, þat deuyls lymme, dedeymed at þi dede.'

and Wyclif, Matt. xxi. 15, has—'Forsothe the princis of prestis and scribis secynge the marueillouse thingis that he dide dedeyneden;' where the later version gives 'hadden indignacioun.'

² 'The which token, whan Dagobert and his bishoppes vpon y^e morne after behelde & sawe, they beyngre greatly ameruaylled laft of any further busynesse touchyng y^e dedyfyng of y^e sayd Church.' Fabyan, Pt. v. c. 132, p. 115.

³ *Defaillir*. To decay, languish, pine, faint, wax feeble, weare, or wither away; also to wante, lacke, faile; to be away, or wanting; to make a default.' Cotgrave. Jamieson gives 'To default. v. n. To wax feeble.'

⁴ In Rauf Coilsear, l. 329, we read how Roland and Oliver riding out to search for Charles, took 'with thane aue thousand, and ma, of fensabil men,' and in De Deguileville's Pilgrimage, MS. John's Coll. Camb. leaf 126, we find—'Alle er defensible and strange forto kepe bath body and saule.' 'v. thousande menne of y^e North . . . came vp euell appalled and worse harneyssed, in rustie harnes. neyther defensible nor scoured to the sole.' Grafton's Continuation of Hardyng's Chron., 1470, p. 516, l. 14. In the Boke of Noblesse 1475, p. 76, instructions are given that the sons of princes are to be taught to 'renne with the speer, handle with the ax, sworde, dagger, and alle other defensible wepyn.' See also the Complaynt of Scotlande, ed. Murray, p. 163.

⁵ In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 123, when a poor man challenged the Emperor's daughter to a race, we are told that 'þe damisel loked oute at a wyndow for to se him; & when she had sen him, she deyd him in hir herte.' where the Latin edd. read—in corde despicit. 'Certes, brother, thou demandest that whyche thou oughtest to despye.' Caxton. Curial. lf. 5.

'Eye on this maner, suche service I defy,

I see that in court is unclean penury.'

Alex. Barclay's *Cytlezan & Uplondyshman*, Percy Soc. p. 37.

Shakspeare appears to use the word in this sense in 1 Henry IV. Act I, sc. iii. 228.

Defyunge; *despeccio, & cetera*; *vbi a*
disspysynge.

*to Defy¹; *degere, degerere.*

*a Defyunge; *digestio*; *digestilis (de-*
gestibilis A.) participium.

to Defoull; *attaminare, attarere,*
austrinare, coinquinare, calcare,
maculare, com-, conculcare, con-
taminare, corrumpere, deculcare,
deflorare, deprimere, detendere, de-
turpare, deuiciare, fedare, illuere,
inhonestare, inficere, inquinare,
labifacere, linere, ob-, polluere,
prosternere, sordidare, subarare
(corpora A.), stuprari, suppeditare,
tabifacere, turpare, viciare, violare.

Defowled; *Maculatus, pollutus, & cet-*
era participia de predictis verbis.

vn Defowled; *immaculatus, & cetera;*
vbi clene.

a Defowlynge; *conculcacio, pollucio,*
& cetera verbalia de predictis
verbis.

†to Degrade; *degradare.*

†Degradid; *degradatus.*

†a Degree; *gradus, status.*

a Deide (Dede A.); *Accio, actus,*
facinus, factus, factum, nomen,
opus, opusculum, patracio.

†a Dede (Deyde A.); *carta, & cet-*
era; *vbi a charter & vbi a*
buke.

*a Deye (Dere, deire A.)²; *And-*
rochius, Androchea, genatarius,
genetharia (genetharia, a dey
woman. A.).

¹ In P. Plowman, B. xv. 63, we are told that—

‘Hony is yuel to *defye*, and englyemeth þe mawe,’

and in the Reliq. Antiq. i. 6, we read—‘*Digere paulisper vinum quo mades, defye* the wyn of the whiche thou art dronken, and wexist sobre.’ Wychif, in the earlier version of I Kings xxv. 37, has—‘Forsoþe in þe morewtid whanne Nabal had *defyed* þe wijn (*digestissel* Vulg.) his wijf schewide to hym all þise wordis, and his herte was almost deed wipynne;’ and again, ‘water is drawn in to þe vine tree, and by tyme *defyed* til þat it be wyn.’ Select Works, i. 88. See also P. Plowman, C. vii. 430, 439. ‘It is seyde that yf blood is wel soled and *defied*, þerof men makeþ wel talow.’ (*Si sanguis bene fuerit coctus et digestus.*) Trevisa, Bartholom. *de Proprietatibus Rerum*, iv. 7. (1398.)

² D’Arnis gives ‘*Genetarius, vide Gynaceum,*’ and under the latter ‘*Locus seu ædes ubi mulieres lanificio operam dabant; partie du palais des empereurs de Constantinople et des rois barbares, où les femmes de condition servile, et d’autres de condition libre, fabriquaient les étoffes nécessaires pour les besoins de la maison. Ces ouvrières portent dans les titres les nom de genicariæ pensiles, pensiles ancille.*’ Jamieson has ‘*Dee, Dey. s. A. dairy-maid.*’ ‘*Casearius.* A day house, where cheese is made. *Gynaceum.* A nursery or place where only women abyde.’ Cooper. ‘*Multrale.* A chesfat or a deyes payle.’ Medulla. ‘*Androchea.* A deye.’ *ibid.* See also Wright’s Political Songs, Camden Society, p. 327, l. 79, where we read—

‘He taketh al that he may, and maketh the churche pore,
And leveth thare behinde a theef and an hore,
A serjaunt and a *deie* that leden a sory lif.’

In the Early English Sermons, from the MS. Trin. Coll. Camb. B. 14. 52 (about 1230 A.D.), printed in *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 129, the same charge is brought against the clergy—‘þe lewed man wurdæð his spuse mid clodes more þan him selven; & prest naht his chireche, þe is his spuse, ac his *deie* þe is his hore, awlneð hire mid clodes, more þan him selven.’ The duties of the *deye* are thus summed up by Alexander Neckham in his *Treatise de Utensilibus* pr. in Wright’s Vol. of Vocab. pp. 101-2—

[*une bacese*]. ofs i. pullos faciencia agars curayles

‘*Assit etiam androgia, que gallinis ova supponat pullificancia, et anseribus acera*

agraventet ayneus parvos unius anni nutriat

substernat, que agnellos morbidos, non dico anniculos in sua teneritate lacte fovet alieno;

feblement dentez deseverez parroc fenerye

vitulos autem et subruinos ablactatos inclusos teneat in pargulo juxta fenile. Cujus

à dames pelyscuns sineroket idem.

indumenta in festivis diebus sint mutronales serapelline, recinium, teristrum.

*a Derye (Deyry A.)¹; *Androchiarium, bestiarium, genetheum.*

a Deyn; *diaconus, diacones, diacon, leuita.*

†a Dekenry; *diaconatus.*

†to Delay; *deferre, prolongare.*

†a Delay; *delacio, prolongacio.*

†Delectabylle; *delectabilis, Appricus vel Aprucus.*

*to Dele²; *distribuere, dispergere, erogare.*

*a Deliberacion; *deliberacio.*

Delicate; *delicatus.*

Delicouse; *deliciosus.*

†a Delite; *apricitas, delectacio, delectamentum, leuamen, oblectamentum, solacium.*

to Delite (Delytt A.); *delectare, & -ri, oblectare, & -ri, est, erat, iuuat, iuuabat.*

to Delyuer; *Adimere iussione, censere, censire³, eripere violenter, eruere, liberare, de manu mittere, soluere.*

Delyuerd; *liberatus, ereptus, & cetera participia de verbis.*

a Delyuerynge; *liberacio, & cetera verbalia.*

*to Delve (Delfe A.); *vbi to dyke.*

to Deme; *Addicere, iudicare, ad-, di-, arbitrari, condicere, censere, censire; cernere, de-, dis-, videre.*

a Demer; *Addicator, -trix; & cetera de predictis verbis.*

a Deyne; *decanus.*

†a Deynrye; *decania.*

to Denye; *Aduersari, dedicare, defteri, diffiteri; versus:*

¶ *Abdicat e contra, negat, abnuat, inficiatur,*

Obuiat & renuit, hijs vnum significatur;

Et contradicit; hijs abnegat associatur.

a Denyngge; *Abdicacio, Abdicatiuus, Abnegacio, abnegatiuus, negacio, negaciuncula, negatiuus.*

†Denyous (Denzous A.)⁴; *vbi proude.*

androgie porchers mege à bovers à vachers

Hujus autem usus est subulcis colostrum et bubulcis et armentariis, dominus autem et suis supersur leyt idem, vel crem in magnis discis duner collateralibus in obsoniis ozigallum sive quactum in cimbiis ministrare, et catulis in secreto loco. [gras] [o pain] de bren [donner.]

in abditorto repositis pingue serum cum pane furfureo porrigere. From Icel. *deigja*, a maid, especially a dairy-maid. See Prof. Skeat's *Etymol. Dict.* s. v. Dairy.

¹ Andrew Boorde in his *Dyetary*, when discussing the subject of the situation, plan, &c., of a house, recommends that the '*dyery* (*dery* P.), yf any be kept, shulde be elongated the space of a quarter of a myle from the place.' p. 239. '*Deryic* house, *metric*.' Palsgrave.

² In the Castel off Loue, ed. Weymouth, 139, we are told that God gave Adam

'Wyttes fyue To delen þat vuel from þe good.'

And in the story of Genesis and Exodus, E. E. Text Soc. ed. Morris, 151, we find 'on four doles *delen* ðe ger. So in Barbour's Bruce, ed. Skeat, xv. 516,

'The pray soyne emang his menzhe Eftir thar meritis delit he.'

A. S. *dalan*, to divide, distribute: *dâl*, a share, portion. '*Erogo*. To zeuyn Almes. *Roga*. A doole.' Medulla. See Daylle, ante. ³ MS. *censere, censere, censtre.*

⁴ Read '*deynous*:' the mistake has probably arisen from the scribe's eye being caught by the preceding word '*denyngge*,' with which the present word is wholly unconnected, being from the French '*deidaigne*.c. Disdainfull, scornfull, coy, squeamish.' Cotgrave. Compare also '*Dain*. Dainty, fine, quaint, curious; (an old word)' *ibid.* The Reeve in his Tale tells us that the Miller of Trumpington 'was boote *deynous* Symekyn,' being, as he had already said, 'as eny peock prouwd and gay.' Cant. Tales, 3941, and at l. 3964, his wife is described as being 'As *dygne* as watir in a dych.' So too in the Prologue, 517, we are told of the Parson that—

'He was to sinful man nought despitus, Ne of his speche daungerous ne *digne*.'

In P. Plowman, C. xi. 81 and xvii. 227, we are told that knowledge

'Swelleþ in a mannes saule,

And doþ hym to be *deynous*, and deme þat beth nat lerede.'

a Denne; *Antrum*, *apageum*¹, *cavea*, *camera* (*Caverna* A.), *cavernula*, *crepita*, *cripta*², *cubiculum*, *labebra*, *lustrum*, *specus*, *spelunca*, & cetera; vbi a dike.

*to *Departe*³; *Abrogare*, *Abicere*, *Abigere*, *exigere*, *dirimere*, *discopula[re]*, *disternere*, *discriminare*, *disiungere*, *dispergere*, *dispersare*, *dispescere*, *dissicere*, *dissociare*, *distingere*, *distinguere*, *distribuere*, *diuidere*, *exigere*, *idurare*, *inpertiri*, *partiri*, *intercedere*, *priuare*, *secernere*, *segregare*, *seiuigare*, *separare*, *spicificare*, *spargere*, *uidurare*.

†to *Departe* *membres*; *demembrare*.

†*Departiabylle*; *diuisibilis*, *diuiduus*, *diuisiuus*.

†vn *Departiabylle*⁴; *indiuisibil[i]s*, *indiuiduus*, & cetera.

†*Departyd* (or *Abrogate*); *Abrogatus*, *displousus*, *phariseus*⁵, *scismaticus*.

†to *Departe* *herytage*; *heretistere*.

a *Departynge*; *Abicio*, *Abrogacio*, *discrimen*, *discriminosus*, *discrecio*, *discretiuus*, *disiunccio*, *disiunctiuus*, *distinccio*, *diuisio*, *diuisiuus*, *diuiduus*, *phares*, *thomos*⁶, *grece*, *gladius*, *hereses*, *recessio*, *scissura*, *scisma*, *scismaticus*, *separacio*, & cetera *verbalia verborum predictorum*.

Depe (*Deype* A.); *Altus*, *profundus*, *gurgitiuus*; *versus* :

¶ *Est Altum sublime bonum, subtile profundum.*

a *Depnes*; *Abissus*, *Altitudo*, *profundum*, *profunditas*, *proximitas*.

Dere; *carus*, *dilectus*, *graciosus*, *Amabilis*, & cetera.

†to be *Dere*.

†to wex *Dere*.

†to *Deryue*; *Deriuare* (A.).

Derke; *vbi myrke* (A.).

a *Derth*; *caristia*.

to make *Derthe*; *caristio*.

¹ Apparently for '*hypogecum* (Greek ὑπόγειον), a shroudes or place under the ground.' Cooper. See *Cruddis*, above.

² '*Cripta*. A trove.' *Medulla*.

³ In King Solomon's Book of Wisdom, E. E. Text Soc. ed. Furnivall, p. 86, l. 138, we read— '*þe kyngdome [of Israel & Judah] departed [divided] is ȝut to þis daye.*'

In the *Knights Tale*, 276, occurs the phrase, '*Til that the deeth departe schal us twayne;*' which is still retained in the *Marriage Service*, though now corrupted to '*till death us do part.*' See also *Deuyde*, below. *Depart* occurs with the meaning of *separating oneself, parting from*, in William of Palerne, 3894, '*prestili departede he þat pres.*' '*It ys vnleful to beleue that the worde, that ys the sonne of godde, was departed from the father, and from the holy goste, by takyng of his manhode.*' *Myroure of Our Lady*, ed. Blunt, 104. With the meaning of *distribute, share*, we find it in Wyclif, Luke xv. 11, where, in the parable of the Prodigal Son, we read— '*the ȝonger seide to the Fadir, Fadir, ȝyue me the porcioun of catel, that fallith to me. And he departide to hem the catel.*'

⁴ '*Yf eny of them were departable from other The three persones are verely vndepartable.*' *The Myroure of Our Lady*, p. 104.

⁵ In Early Eng. Metrical Homilies, ed. Small, p. 48, we are told of the messengers who were sent to John saying '*Art thou he that should come?*' &c., that—

'*Thir messagers was Pharisenes, Thai war sundered of comoun lif.*'

That sundered men on Englys menes,

The same idea is expressed in the *Ormulum*, 16862—

'*Farisew, bitacneþþ uss Shæding onn Ennglissh spæche,
And forþi wass þatt name hemm sett, Forr þatt te; ȝ wærenn shadde,
Swá summ hemm þuhhte, fra þe folc þurh haliz lif and lare.*'

St. Augustine in his *Sermo ad Populum*, clxix. *de verbis Apost. Philip. 3*, says— '*Pharisei, dicitur hoc verbum quasi segregationem interpretari, quomodo in Latina lingua dicitur egregius, quasi a grege separatus.*' '*They would name the Pharises according to the Hebrew, Sander-hulgens, as holy religious men which had sundere l and separated themselves from other.*' Camden, *Remaines*, 1605, p. 18. So also Wyclif, *Works*, i. 27, '*Phariseis ben seid as departid from ofþr puple.*'

⁶ *Τομὸς*, from *τέμνω*, to cut.

†to **Derre**; *usurpare, presumere, audere*; versus:

¶*Hec tria iungas (coniungas A.) usurpat, presumit & audet.*

†**Derf**¹.

a **Desate**; *dolus, fraus, fucus* (q̄ cetera A.); vbi falshede; versus:

¶*Est dolus in lingua male dicentis manifesta, Fraus est fallentis sub lingua blanda loquentis.*

Desatefulle; vbi false.

to **Desave**; vbi to be-gylle.

to **Desese**²; *tedere, & cetera*; vbi to noye.

a **Deses**; vbi noye.

†**Desesy**; *nocuus, & cetera*; vbi noyis.

to **Desyre**; *admirari, adoptare, affectare, afficere, amare, Ambire honores, appetere, ardere, exardescere, ex- auere, captare, cupere, diuicias, con-, concupiscere, de- poscere, ferre, gestire, gliscere, inhiare, mirari, optare, velle*; versus:

¶*Affecto, vel amo, cupio, desidero, glisco, Opto vel admiror, aueo, vel gestic, capto, Ambeo quod facit ambicio simul Ambiciosus.*

a **Desyre**; *Adopcio, adoptiuus, affectio, affectus, affectiuus, ambicio, ambiciosus, appetitus, ardor, captatio, concupiscencia, desiderium, desideratiuus, intencio, opcio, optatiuus, velle, votum, votiuus.*

a **Deske**³; *pluteus.*

†to make **Desolate**; *desolari, destituere.*

†**Desolate**; *desolatus, destitutus.*

†to **Despare**; *desperare*⁴, *desperacio.*

Dispare; *Disperacio* (A.).

Despysabile; *contemptibilis, despicibilis.*

to **Desspice**; *Abicere, Abnuere, Arepiciari, Aspernere, Aspernari, Auerti, brutescere, contempnere, dedignari, depreciari, despectare, despicere, despicari, detractare, detrectare, fastidere, floccifacere, flocci pendere, horrere, horrescere, horrificare, improperare, nelegere, perinpendere, recusare, refutare, renuere, spernari, spernere, tempnere, vilipendere*; versus:

¶*Negligit & spernit, aspernaturque, refutat, Contempnit, renuit simul, abnuitque (annuit atque A.), recusat, Sic parvipendit & vilipendit in iustis.*

¹ Daring, bold. In the Ormulum, l. 16780, Nicodemus is described as coming to our Lord by night—

‘Forr whatt he nass nohht *derf* inoh, Al openli3 to sekenn
þe Laferrd Crist biforr þe folle, To lofenn himm & wurrþenn.’

In Barbour’s *Bruce*, E. E. Text Soc. ed. Skeat, xviii. 307, the friar, who is sent by Douglas to watch the English, is described as ‘*derff*, stout, and ek hardy.’ Icel. *djarfi*. A. S. *darf*. (?) See also Morte Arthure, ed. Brock, ll. 312, 332, 811, Ormulum, 16195, &c. ‘Darfe, stubborn, *perinax, obduratus*.’ Manip. Vocab.

² ‘*Desaise*, f. A sicknesse, a being ill at ease. *Desaisé*, out of temper, ill at ease.’ Cotgrave. In the Version of the History of Lear and his daughters given in the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 50, we are told how the eldest daughter, after keeping her father for less than a year, ‘was so anoyed and *dissed* of hym and of his meanes’ that she reduced the number of his attendants; and in chap. 45 we read of a law that the victor in battle should receive on the first day four honours, ‘But the second day he shall suffre iiij. *diseases*, that is, he shall be taken as a theef, and shamfully ledde to the prison, and be dispoyled of Iubiter clothynge, and as a fole he shall be holden of all men; and so he shall have, that went to the bataile, and had the victorie.’ E. E. Text Soc. ed. Herrtage, p. 176.

³ ‘*Pluteus*. A little holowe deske like a coffer wheron men doe write.’ Cooper. See also Karalle, or writing burde.

⁴ MS. repeats this word.

a Despite; *Auersio, contemptus, dedignacio, despectus.*
 to Desplese; *dissp[*l*]icere, grauare, aggrauare.*
 a Desplesance; *grauamen, aggrauamen, disp[*l*]icencia.*
 a Destany; *fatum, parce.*
 †to Destañ¹; *faturo.*
 to Destroy; *destruere, & cetera; vbi* to waste.
 a Destroyeinge or a distruccioñ; *vbi* wastynge.
 a Destroer; *vbi* a waster.
 a Dett; *debitum.*
 †to pay Dett; *pacare*², *reddere.*
 †to Determyn; *determinare, diffinire, distinguere, finire.*
 †a Determynacioñ; *determinacio, diffinicio.*
 †a Dety³; *carmen.*
 a Dettur; *debitor.*
 to Deuyde; *deuidere, & cetera; vbi* to departe (parte A.).

a Deuylle; *Belial, demon, diabolus, ducius, leiuathan, larua, lucifer, mamona, nox, sathan, satanas, zabulon*⁴, *zabulus; zabulinus, demoniacus, diabolicus.*
 †a Devylry (Dewylry A.)⁵; *demonium; demoniacus.*
 †a Devorce; *deuorcium.*
 to Devoure; *deuorare, & cetera; vbi* to swallow.
 a Dewe; *ros; roridus, rorulentus.*
 to Dewe⁶; *rorare.*
 a Dewlappe⁷; *cartilago, paliare, paliarium, thorus.*
 †a Dewry⁸; *dos, parafernum; sed parafernum est illud quod datur sponse ab amicis, postdotem.*

D ante I.

 a Diamant; *diamans.*
 †to Dibbe⁹; *intingere (to Dibe; mingere A.).*
 †a Dibbille¹⁰; *pastinatum, subterratorium.*

¹ In *Morte Arthure*, ed. Brock, 664, we read—

‘If me be *destayned* to dye at Dryghtyns wyll,
I charge the my sektour,’ &c.

See also ll. 4090, 4153, &c. ‘*Destiner*. To destinate, ordaine, appoint unto; purpose for.’ Cotgrave. ² MS. *parare*: corrected by A.

³ ‘The dittie, or matter of a song, *canticum*.’ Baret. ‘A dittie of a song, *argumentum, materia*.’ Manip. Vocab. ‘*Carmen*. A dete.’ Medulla.

⁴ ‘*Zabulus*: nomen proprium diaboli. *Zabulus*: idem.’ Medulla. ‘*Zabulus*. Diabolus. Sic autem Dorice aiunt appellari. Dorica quippe lingua *ζαβάλλειν* idem est quod *διαβάλλειν*; ut *ζάκορος*, idem quod *διάκορος*,’ &c. Ducange.

⁵ ‘Devilry, Deevilry, s. Communication with the devil.’ Jamieson. It occurs with the meaning of ‘diabolical agency’ in Barbour’s *Bruce*, ed. Skeat, vi. 690.

⁶ ‘To dew, *roro*.’ Withals. ‘*Roro*. To deawe, or droppe downe lyke deawe. *Rorat*. The deawe falleth.’ Cooper. Jamieson gives ‘To deaw, *v. n.* To rain gently; to drizzle.’ A. S. *deawian* (?). ‘*Roro*. To dewater.’ Medulla. Wyclif, Isaiah xlv. 8, has—‘*deweth* ye heuenus fro aboue.’ The verb occurs with a transitive meaning in the Ormulum, 13848: ‘To wattrenn & to *dæwenn* swa þurh be33ske & salite tærss þatt herrte.’

⁷ ‘The dewlap of a rudder beast, hanging down vnder the necke, *pallear*: the hollow part of the throte: a part in the bellie, as Nonius saith, the paunch; *rumen*.’ Baret. ‘*Hoc paliare*, a dewlappe.’ Wright’s Vol. of Vocab. p. 231.

⁸ ‘*Parapherna*. Graeci *parapherna* dicunt, que Galli *peculium* appellant. All thynges that the woman bringeth to hir husband beside hir dowry.’ Cooper. Hence our *paraphernalia*. ‘*Douaire*. A dower; also, her marriage good, or the portions she hath, or brings, to her marriage.’ Cotgrave. For *sponse* the MS. reads *sponsa*.

⁹ ‘To dibbe, or dippe, *intingere*.’ Baret. In the Alliterative Poem on Joseph of Arimathea, ed. Skeat, 534, we have—

‘With þe deþ in his hals downward he *duppes*’

and in the account of the changing of the water into wine at Cana, given in Early Eng. Metrical Homilies, ed. Small, p. 121, we read that our Lord ‘bad thaim *dib* thair cuppes alle, and ber tille bern best in halle.’ See also to *Dippe*.

¹⁰ See also *Debylle*, above.

a Dice; *taxillus, Alea, aliola, decius, talus, numerus, tessera.*

a Dice player; *Aleator, Alio, taxillator.*

to Die; *mori, obire, exalare, commori, & cetera; versus:*

¶ *Interit, expirat, moritur, defungitur atque*

*Occumbi[*t*] vel obit, dissoluitur, exanimatque*¹.

Interit, occumbit, mortem signant violentam.

Excidit, exalat (scilicet spiritum), decedit, eis sociatur,

Ad naturalem concordant cetera mortem,

Et potes illud idem complexa dicere voce:

*Tollitur e medio, nature*² *debita soluit*³;

Nature nostre soluit generale tributum;

Clausit suppremo presentem funere vitam;

Carcere corporeo resolutus spiritus exit;

Mertuus est mundo victurus postea Christo.

to Dye.

¶ *vel prosaice sic:—presentis vite cursum feliciter consummauit; vel sic:—de corporeo*

*spiritus sese relaxavit argatustulo; vel sic:—anima resoluta est ab argastulo carnis: cum similibus; mori hominibus et animalibus commune*⁴ *est, sed obire conuenit tantum hominibus bonis; est enim obire quaci obuiam ire*⁵.

†like to Die; *moribundus.*

†a Diet⁶; *dieta.*

†to Diet; *dietare.*

to Defame; *diffamare, incenteriare, infamare, traducere.*

a Diffamer; *diffamator, -trix.*

a Diffamaciō; *defamacio.*

†to Differ; *differre, prolongare, & cetera; vbi to dra on longe.*

†to Digeste⁷; *digerere.*

†a Degestiō; *degestio.*

a Dignite; *decus, dignitas (dignia, majestas A.), & cetera; vbi werschepe.*

to Dike⁸; *fodere, ef, fossare, ef.*

a Dike; *forica, lacuna*⁹*, lacus, fossa, specus, & est scrobs proprie scropharum*¹⁰; *versus:*

¶ *Fossa, specus, fouea, spelunca, cauerta vel Antrum;*

*Scrobs scrobis est fouea sed scobs*¹¹*, -bis vnum (?) fit illa.*

Traco vel Amfractus, cauus, hic addatur abissus,

¹ MS. *examinat*. The words scilicet *spiritum* below are written in a later hand as a gloss over *exalat*.

² MS. *natura*.

³ Caxton in his *Art and Craft How to Die*, 1491, p. 2, has 'It [deth] is the payment of the dette of nature,' probably the first instance of this phrase in English.

⁴ MS. *commine*.

⁵ *Obuiam ire*, means to go to meet some one; hence our author says it can only be used of the good, who go from this life to meet God.

⁶ Chaucer, *Prologue Cant. Tales*, 435, says of the 'Doctour of Phisik,' that 'of his *diete* mesurable was he.' See also *Ancren Riwe*, p. 112. Generally derived from *Mid. Lat. dieta*, from *dies*, a day: *O. Eng. diet*, an appointed day; but it is more probably from *Gr. diaira*, mode of life, especially with reference to food.

⁷ See also to *Defy*, above.

⁸ 'Diken or deluen, or dyngen vpon sheues.' *P. Plowman*, B. vi. 143. 'For *diching* and heging and delvyng of tounes.' Wyclif, *Works*, i. 28. A. S. *dician*.

⁹ MS. *licuna*.

¹⁰ MS. *Scrobs proprie scropharum*. 'Scrofa, A sow that hath had pigges more than ones.' Cooper.

¹¹ 'Scrobs: fossa quam serofe maxime faciunt, Scrofa: porca. Traco: meatus, vel via subterranea.' *Medulla*. 'Hic scrobs: a swyn-wrotyng.' *Wright's Vol. of Vocab.*, p. 271.

- Vnde fluunt ymbres celi detaracta (catharacta A.) meatus.*
- †a Diker; *fossor, fossator.*
a Dikyng; *fossatus.*
*to Dindylle¹; *condolere (errobare A.).*
†to Dyne²; *gentaculari, iantare & -ri, iantaculare & -ri.*
a Dyner; *gentaculum, iantaculum.*
†to Dinge³; *verbarare, & cetera; vbi to bete.*
†Dynys (Dynise A.); *dionisius, nomen proprium.*
†Diones; *dionisia.*
a Dīnne (Dyn A.); *sonus, sonitus, tumultus, & cetera; vbi sownde.*
to make Dīnne (Dyn A.); *sonare, re-, tumultuari, fremere, perstrepere.*
- a Diocis; *diocesis.*
to Dippe⁴; *tingere, intingere.*
†a Diptonge (A Dypton A.); *dip- tonge.*
†to Deryve (Dyryve A.); *deriuare, -tor, -trix.*
†to Discharge; *exonerare, -tor, -trix, & -cio.*
† Discharged; *exoneratus.*
†a Dirsyng knyfe (Dyrsyng-knyffe A.)⁵; *spata.*
†to Disaray (Disray or disgise A.); *exornare.*
a Dische berer (A Dysbynke or A dyschberer A.); *discoforus.*
†a Dische benke (Dyschbynke A.)⁶; *scutellarium.*
a Dische; *discus, scutellarius.*
A Discorde; *vbi to debate (A.).*

¹ In Jamieson we find 'To dinle, dynle. (1) To tremble. (2) To make a great noise. (3) To thrill; to tingle. 'Dinle. s. (1) Vibration. (2) A slight and temporary sensation of pain, similar to that caused by a stroke on the elbow.' Cotgrave gives '*Tintillant*. Tinging; ringing; tingling. *Tintouer*. To ting or towle often; to glow, tingle, dingle.' 'Hir unfortunat husband had no sooner notice given him upon his returne of these sorrowfull newes, than his fingers began to nibble . . . his ears to *dindle*, his head to dozell, insomuch as his heart being scared with gelousie . . . he became as mad as a March hare.' Stanihurst, *Descrip. of Ireland in Holinshed's Chronicles* (1576), vol. vi. p. 32, §2.

'The birnand towris doun rollis with ane rusche,
Qubil all the heuynnys *dynlit* with the dusche.'

Gavin Douglas, *Eneados*, Bk. ix. p. 296, l. 35.

² Ducange renders '*Iantaculum*' by '*Cibus quo solvitur jejuniū ante prandium; déjeuner.*' '*Ientaculum*, a breakefaste. *Ientare*. To eate meate afore dinner.' Cooper. '*Iantaculum*. A dynere.' Medulla.

³ Hampole tells us that as a smith hammers on an anvil

'Right swa þe devels salle ay *dyng* On þe synfulle, with-uten styntyng.'

Pricke of Conscience, 7015.

The past tense is found as *dang* in Iwaine & Gawaine, 3167, as *dong* in Havelok, 1147, and as *duny* in the Destruction of Troy, in which we also find *dongen*, *dungyn* for the past participle. O. Icel. *dengja*.

⁴ See also to *Dibbe*. Trevisa in his version of Higden, i. 117, speaking of the Dead Sea, says that 'what quik þing þat it be þat *duppeþ* þerynne anon it leþeþ vp agen.' In Wyclif's version of Leviticus xi. 17, amongst unclean fowls are mentioned the 'owle and the *deuedop* [*mergulum*], in other MSS. *deuedoppe*.

⁵ This appears to mean a 'dressing knife.' To *durse* in the Northern Dialect means to 'spread or dress.' See *Dryssyng knyffe*, below. '*Spatha*. An instrument to turne fryed meate; a sklise; also a like toole that apothecaries use.' Cooper. '*Spata*. A broad swerd. *Spatula*. A spaude. *Mensiacula*. A dressyng knyff.' Medulla.

⁶ '*Scutellarium*. Locus ubi *scutella* reponuntur: *vaisellier*, lieu où l'on serre la *vaiselle*: ol *escueillier*.' Ducange. Now called a *dresser*. A. S. *benc*, O. Icel. *bekkr*, a bench. '*Scutellarium*. A dysshborde.' Medulla. '*Fercula*, bar-disc. *Discifer*, vel *discoforus*, disc-pen.' Aelfric's Gloss, pr. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 26. '*Inventarium* 12th April 1576 . . . Item a cubburd, a *dishbenck*, viiijs, a maske fat, a gile fat, a worte trouge, a dough trouge, a stand, vjs viii^d. Inventory of John Casse 1576, *Richmondshire Wills and Invent.* (Surtees Soc. vol. 26), p. 260. See *Dressoure*, below.

to **Discorde**; *Absonare, distare, dissonare, delirare, discordare, dis-sentire -ri, discrepare, depacisci, defidere, diffidere, variare, differre, diuersare, diuersificare.*

a **Discordance**; *discordancia, desonancia, discrepancia, variacio.*

Discordande (**Dyscordyng** A.); *delirus, me[di]o co[rre]pto, discors, dissonus, inconcinuus, incongruus, inconueniens, ineptus, disconueniens.*

a **Discordyng** of voces; *diaphonia.*

†a **Discordyng** of wylle; *diastasis.*

Discencion; *discensio.*

a **Discrecion**; *discreccio, des[er]titudine, & cetera; vbi wysdome.*

Discret; *discretus, disertus; vbi wyse.*

†to **Discusse**¹; *discutere.*

†to **Disfigure**; *decolorare.*

to **Disherett** (**Dyshery** A.)²; *exheredare, exhereditare.*

†to **Dishonor**; *vbi diswyrshippe.*

†to **Disspare**³; *desperare.*

†a **Dispare**; *desperacio.*

to **Dispende**⁴; *vbi to expende.*

to **Dispence**; *dispensare.*

to **Disspice**; *contempnere, & cetera; vbi despise.*

Disspysyng⁵; *spernax, spernens, contempnens.*

a **Dispite**, or a **disspisyng**; *despeccio, contemptus.*

to **Dispose**; *vbi to ordane* (A.).

Dispraysyng; *deprauacio, vituperacio, & cetera; vbi blamyng* (A.).

†to **Disprayse**; *deprauare, & cetera; vbi to blame* (A.).

to **Dispule**; *vbi to robbe* (A.).

a **Disputacion**; *disputacio, altercacio, disceptacio.*

to **Dispute**; *disputare, altercari, disceptare.*

†**Dissate**; *vbi dessate.*

†**Dissave**; *decipere, & cetera; vbi to begyle.*

†**Dissauabyll**; *deceptorius, philogisticus.*

†a **Dissauer**; *deceptor, & cetera; vbi a begyler.*

†to **Desseise**⁶; *disseisire.*

†a **Disseiser**; *disseisitor.*

¹ *'Discutio. To cast or shake of or downe; to remoue; to examine or discuss.'* Cooper. Spencer used the word *discuss* in its primary sense of *shaking off*.

² 'Hwat! wenden he to *disherite* me?' Havelok, ed. Skeat, 2547.

'There comen into his lond With hors and harneys, as I vndyrstond, Forto *disherite* hym of his good.' Lonelich's Holy Grail, ed. Furnivall, lvi. 117. See also the Lay Folks Mass Book, ed. Canon Simmons, p. 278. 'To *disherite, exheredo.*' Baret. '*Echereder*, to *disherit*, or *disinherit.*' Cotgrave. The form *dis-herys* occurs in Barbour's *Bruce*, ii. 107. 'Ofte þer byþ men and wyfmen and children *deserited* and *xyled.*' Ayenbite of Inwyt, p. 30.

³ See also *Despere. 'Despero. To myshopyn.'* Medulla.

⁴ 'To *dispende, dispendere.*' Manip. Vocab. '*Dispens.* Expense, cost, charge; or expenses, disbursements, layings out, costs and charges. *Dispenser*, to *dispend, spend, expend.*' Cotgrave. In the Cook's Tale, the 'prentys' is described as 'free of his *dispence.*' Cant. Tales, 4387; and in the Legende of Goode Women, Phillis, l. 97,

'Me lyste nat vouchesafe on hym to swynke,

Dispenden on hym a penne ful of ynke.'

See also P. Plowman, B. x. 325. '*Dispensor. To dyspendyn.*' Medulla.

⁵ MS. a *Disspysyng*.

⁶ In Dan Jon Gaytryge's Sermon, pr. in Religious Pieces in Prose and Verse from the Thornton MS. (E. E. Text Soc. ed. Perry), we are told that it is a violation of the 10th Commandment if we have 'wetandly or willfully *gerte* oure eucene cristyne lesse þaire patremoyne or þaire heritage, or falsely be *dysseisede* of lande or of lythe.' Ducange gives '*Dissaisiare*, possessione deturbare, *deponiller quelqu'un d'une chose.* *Dissaisitor*, qui deicit a possessione, *usurpateur.*' and Baret says, '*Dissezeine, dejectio vel cjectio; to disseze, ejicere, detrudere, deturbare possessione.*' See also Robert of Brunne, ed. Hearne,

a Distance¹; *distancia*, & cetera; *vbi* debate.

to Distemper; *distemperare*.

Distinctly (Distinctly A.); *distincte*, *prolixè*, *aduerbia*.

†to Distreyn²; *vbi* to streyne (A.).

†to Distresse; *vbi* to stresse (A.).

†to Disworscheppe; *dehonorare*.

†a Disworschep; *dehonoracio*.

Diuerce; *diuersus*, *varius*.

†to Dyuerce; *diuersificare*, & cetera; *vbi* to discorde (*differre*, *distare*, *distat*, *impersonale*, *refert*, *diuersare*, *variare* A.).

Dyuersyly; *diuerse*, *differentes*, *diuersimodi*, *discordanter*, *multimode*, *multiformiter*, *multifarie*.

a Dyuersyte; *diuersitas*, *distancia*, *lirin* grece.

†to Divine; *auspicari*, *diuinare*, *commentari*, *comminisci*, *vaticinari*, *theologari*, *theologicare*.

†a Divine; *theologus*, *theologista*.

†a Dyu[in]yng; *Auspicium in volatu auium*, *Augurium in sono vocis* efficitur, *aurispicium vltro vout*; *augustus*, *Auspiciatus*, *auspicacio*, *diuinacio*, *presagium*.

†A Diuinyng afore; *premancia* (A.).

†a Dyuynynge be fyre; *piromancia*.

†a Diuinyng be water³; *jdromancia*.

†a Diuine (Dyounour A.)⁴; *auspex*, *augur*, *auspicator*, *diuinator*, *diuinatorius* *participium*, *carminator*, *aruspex*, *sertilogus*, *ariolus*, *mathematicus*, *fiton*, *fitonissa*, *magus*, *extispex* (*theologus*, *theologista* A.); & cetera; *vbi* a wyche.

†a Diuision; *diuicio*, *distinccio*, *iundus*, *thomos*.

D ante O.

to Doo; *exigere*, *agere*, *per-*, *facere*, *efficere*, *perficere*, *operari*, *patrare*, *comple*, *implere*, *consumere*, *exequi*, *claudere*, *concludere*, *terminare*, *decidere*, *finire*, *perpetrare*, *deducere in medios*, *actus committere*, *facessere*, *factare*, *gerere*, *faxosis* *facitare*.

to Do a way; *abolere*, *delere*, *ascribere*, *describere*, *demere*, *linere*, *aufferre*, *ademere*.

to Dobe (Doybe A.)⁵; *linere*, *illinere*, *corripe* li.

p. 250: 'Our Kyng Sir Edward held him wele payed . . . *Disseised* him of alle, 3ald it to Sir Jon.' and Romaunt of the Rose, l. 2077,

'So sore it lustith you to plesse,

No man therof may you *disese*.'

Even so late as 1747 Carte. Hist. of England, vol. i. p. 501, speaks of incumbents being 'deprived and *disseised* of their livings.' 'Dejuicio. To dissease, or put oute of possession. Cooper. 'Dessaisi. Disseised, dispossessed, deprived, bereaved, put out of. *Dessaisine*.

A disseisin, dispossession, &c.' Cotgrave.

¹ In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 134, we read 'when the Emperour . . . saw swiche a *distauce* amonge the systeres,' &c., and again, p. 168, after their father's death 'iij childerin made *distauce* for a Ring, and that long time.' In the Complaynt of the Ploughman, pr. in Wright's Political Poems, i. 339, we find—

'This commeth in by fendes,

For they would that no men were frendes.'

To bring the christen in *distauce*,
And again, p. 83—'Sir David the Bruse

Was at *distauce*,

When Edward the Baliolfe
Rade with his lance.'

² 'Who feleth double sorwe and hevynesse

But Palamon? that love *destreynt* so.'

Chaucer, Knight's Tale, 595.

³ 'Idromancia. Soth seying in watere.' Medulla. A. add. *geomancia fit per puluerem vel terram*. *Siromancia* [*Cheiromancia*] *est per Inspeccionem manuum*.

⁴ 'A diuiner, a coniecturer of things to come, *mantis*; diuination, or soothsaying, *mantice*.' Baret.

'Anone as the night past the noble kyng sent

For *Deuinours* full duly & of depe wit.'

See also an Ouerloker.

Destruction of Troy (E. E. Text Soc.), 13835.

⁵ See also Dawbe and Dawber.

a Dober; *linitor*.

Dobyd; *linitus vel litus*.

a Dobyng; *litura, superduccio*.

† Dodir¹; *cuscuta*.

† to Doffe²; *exuere, deponere, depa-
nare, denudare*.

Doge; *canis, caniculus & cula, canicularis & re, canicus, caninus* participia, *catulus, catellus, catellulus, catulaster, catula, catellula*.

a Doghter; *filia, nata, filiola, genita*.

† a Doghter husbände; *gener*.

a Doynge a-way³; *delacio, litura*.

† a Doynge welle; *beneficencia, beneficis, benefaciens*.

† a Dokañ⁴; *paradilla, emula, farella*.

a redi Dok; *lappacium, Acutum* (*lappacium, Acutum, a rede doke* A.).

*Dollyd⁵; *defrutus*.

Dollyd as wyne or ale⁶; *Defunctus, rapidus; rapiditas, vappa, dollyng* (A.).

Dolowr; *dolor, & cetera; ubi sorowe* (A.).

A Dome; *coma⁷, censura, arbitrium, discreccio, decretum, examen, iudicium, sententia, crisis grece, censorinus, creticus, judicarius, decretalis*.

a Domesman; *arbiter, voluntate, iudex lege fit, censor, creticus, preses, pretor, prefectus, proconsul, tribunus, iudicarius, pretorius & prefectarius participia* (tribunal, *tribunale sunt sedes Iudicis, eripse Iudex* A.).

† a Domesman sete; *tribunal & tribunale vel ipse iudex*.

¹ Cotgrave gives 'Podagre de lin. The weed Dodder;' of which Lyte, Dodoens, p. 398, says, 'It is a strange herbe, without leaues, & without roote, lyke vnto a threed, muche snarled and wrapped together, confusely winding itself about hedges and bushes and oth- r herbes. . . . This herbe is called in Latine *Cussytha*, in shoppes *Cuscuta*; of some *Podagra lini*, and *Angina lini*.' 'There be other wedes not spoken of, as dee, nettyles, dodder, and suche other, that doo moche harme.' Sir A. Fitzherbert, *Boke of Husbandry*, 1534, leaf DI b^k. Turner, in his *Herbal*, 1551, says, '*Doder* groweth out of herbes an' small bushes, as miscelto groweth out of trees, and nother of bothe grow out of the grounde.' and again, p. 90, '*Doder* is lyke a great red harpe stryng: and it wyndeth about herbes . . . and hath floures and knoppes, one from another a good space.'

² 'To doffe, for do of, *exuere*.' Manip. Vocab. 'And thou my concelle doo, thow doffe of thy clothes.' Morte Arthure, 1023.

³ MS. a-day.

⁴ Baret gives the saying 'in docke, out nettle,' which he renders by '*excat uti et, paricella fit intus amica*.' 'A docke, herbe, *lapathum*.' Manip. Vocab. Ducange defines *paradella* as 'anethi silvestris species, sorte d'aneth sauvage.'

'As like ze bene as day is to the night, Or doken to the fresche dayesyte.'

Or sek-cloth is unto fyne cremesyte,

The King's Quair, Bk. iii. st. 36.

A. S. *docce*. 'Docce, lapacium.' Wright's Vocab. p. 67: 'eá-docca, *nimphca*,' *ibid.* p. 31.

⁵ 'Of new pressed wine is made the wine called *Cute*, in Latin *Lapa*; and it is by boiling the new pressed wine so long as till that there remaine but one of three parts. Of new pressed wine is also made another *Cute*, called of the Latines *Defrutum*, and this is by boiling of the new wine onely so long, as till the halfe part be consumed, and the rest become of the thickness of honey.' *Maison Rustique*, p. 622. '*Defruto*. To boyle newe wine.' Cooper. '*Defructus*. Ded.' Medulla. '*Defrutum vinum*, gesden win *vel passum*.' Alfric's Vocab. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 27. See also Palladius on Husbandrie, p. 204, l. 484, where we are told that three sorts of wine '*Defrut*, carene & sape in oon manere Of must is made,' the first being made 'of defervyng til [the muste is] thicke.'

⁶ '*Vappa*. Wine that hath loste the vertue: nauhtic dead wine' Cooper. Compare our expression 'dead' as applied to ale. In W. de Worle's Boke of Keruyng, pr. in the Babees Boke, ed. Furnivall, p. 154, l. 20, we are warned to 'gyue no persone noo dawled drynke for it wyll breke ye scabbe.' '*Dowld*, or *Dull'd*. Dispirited, abated, dull.' Whitty Glossary. See also *Palde as Ale*, below.

⁷ '*Coma*. A Jgement.' Medulla.

Doyñ; *factus*.

vn Doyñ; *infectus*.

*a Donett¹; *donatus*.

†a Donett lerner (lernyng A.); *donatista*.

to Do on newe²; *encenniare*.

to Do parfytly; *perficere*.

†Dorame (Dorem A.)³; *dunelina*, *dunelinensis participium*.

a Dore (Doyre A.); *hostium*, & cetera; *vbi* A 3ate.

a Dormowse; *glis*.

*a Dorsur⁴; *dorsorium*.

a Dorture⁵; *dormitorium*.

a Dosañ; *duodena*.

to Dote (Doyt A.)⁶; *desipere*, *desipiscere*.

*a Dottrelle⁷; *desipa*.

†to Do to; *addere*, *adherere*, *adhibere*, *adicere*, *adiungere*.

Dowbylle; *duplex*, *duplus*, *binus*, *bimus*.

¹ In P. Plowman, B. v. 209, Avarice says—

‘Thanne drowe I me amonge draperes my *donet* to lerne;’

that is, as Prof. Skeat remarks, ‘my primer.’ *Donet* is properly a grammar, from Donatus the grammarian. ‘*Donatus*. A donet, *et compositor illius libri*. *Donatista*. A donatrice: *quodam heresis*.’ Medulla. ‘The Donet into Cristen Religioun,’ and ‘The folewer to the Donet’ are titles of two works of Pecock, often quoted in his *Repressor*. In the Introduction he says—‘As the common *donet* berith himsilfe towards the full kunnyng of Latyn, so this booke for Goddis laws: therefore this booke may be conveniently called the *Donet*, or Key to Cristen Religioun.’

² MS. Do on now: corrected by A. ‘*Encennia*. Newe halowyng off cherchis.’ Medulla. ‘*Encennia*. Renouation; amonge the Jewes the feaste of dedication.’ Cooper. Wyclif, *Works*, ed. Arnold, ii. 105, says ‘*Encennia* is as myche as renewinge in our speche.’ The word is still retained at Oxford. Greek ἐγκαίνια, from κἄινος, new.

³ The city of Durham.

⁴ Amongst the duties of the Marshal of the Hall as given in The Boke of Curtasye (Sloane MS. 1986), pr. in Babees Boke, ed. Furnivall, p. 189, we find he is

‘þe *dosurs*, cortines to henge in halle,’

and in the description of the house from the Porkington MS. pr. by Mr. Wright for the Warton Club, 1855, p. 4, we find,

‘The *dosers* alle of camaca, The bankers alle of taffaca,

The quysschyns alle of veluet.’

See also *Hallynge*.

⁵ In the Abbey of the Holy Ghost, pr. in *Relig. Pieces in Prose and Verse* (E. E. Text Soc. ed. Perry), p. 50, l. 10, we read—‘Scrifte sall [make] thi chapitir, Predicacione sall make thi fratour, Oracione sall make thi chapelle. Contemplacione sall make thi *dortour*.’ Baret gives ‘A Dortour or sleeping place, a bed-chamber, *dormitorium*.’ In Mr. Aldis Wright’s ed. of De Deguileville’s Pilgrimage of the Lyf of the Manhode, p. 160, occurs the word *Dortourere*, that is the superintendent of a dormitory. See also *ibid.* p. 193; and also the Myroure of Our Lady, ed. Blunt, p. 117, and Introduction, p. xxxiii.

⁶ ‘To dote, *delirare*; a dotel, *delirus*.’ Manip. Vocab. ‘Me þunched þe alde mon wole *dotie*.’ Lazamon, i. 140. In the Pricke of Conscience amongst other signs of a man’s decaying old age it is said that

‘His mouth slavers, his tethe rotes, His wyttes fayles, and he ofte *dotes*.’ l. 785.

The word also occurs in P. Plowman, A. i. 129,

‘þou *dotest* daffe, quaj heo, dulle are þi wittes.’

‘A *doter* or old *doting* foole, a rauer.’ Baret. Scotch *doit*, to be confused; Icel. *dotta*, to slumber; Dutch *doten*, *dutten*, *delirare*, *desipere*. ‘*Desipio*. To dote; to waxe foolish: to play the foole.’ Cooper. See Jamieson, s. v. *Doit*, *Doytt*. ‘*Radoté*. An old dotard, or doting fool. *Radoter*. To dote, rave, play the cokes, erre grossly in vnderstanding.’ Cotgrave. ‘He is an old *dotard*, or a iochan; deth hangeth in his nose, or he is at dethes dore. *Silicernus est*.’ Horman. ‘What þe deuel hat3 þou don, *doted* wrech?’ Allit. Poems, iii. 196; see also *ibid.* ii. 286, iii. 125, and Wyclif, *Ecclus.* xxv. 4.

⁷ ‘Why then . . . do you mocke me, ye *dotrells*, saying like children I will not, I will, I will, I will not.’ Bernard’s *Trevice*, 1629, p. 423. ‘Femme þe *dotel* on dece drank þat he myst,’ Allit. Poems, ii. 1517.

to Dowbylle; *duplare, duplicare, binare.*

Dowbylle; *duplatus, duplicatus, binatus.*

†Dowbyl tonged¹; *bilinguis.*

†to Do welle; *benefacere.*

A Dowfe; *columbus, columba, columbulus, columbula.*

a Dowfe cote²; *columbar, columbare.*

†to Dowke³; *emergere.*

†a Dowker; *emergator.*

†a Dowle of a whele⁴; *stellio.*

Downe; *deorsum, insum.*

Downewarde.

†to Dowe⁵; *dotare, tuare (Dotare, est dotem dare, & cetera; vbi Dewry A.).*

a Dowry; *dos, dotalicium; dotalis.*

to Dowte; *cunctari, dubiari, -tare, herere, hesare, mussare, mussitare, horrere, tutibare, vacillare; verus:*

¶*Ambigit, & dubitat, & fluctuat, hesitat, heret.*

a Dowte; *Ambiguitas, dubietas, dubitacio, dubium, dubitancia, cuncta, cunctacio, heresis, hesitacio, hesitacium, hesitacula.*

¹ See also *Dubylle tonged.*

² Amongst the 'comodytys off the parsonage . . . off the benefyce off Oxned' we find mentioned 'A *doffhouse* worth a yere xiiijs iij^d.' Paston Letters, iii. 232. And in the Will of John Baret, of St. Edmund's Bury, in Bury Wills, &c. (Camden Soc. p. 24), are mentioned a 'berne and *doffous*,' a form interesting as showing the pronunciation.

³ Palsgrave gives 'I *douke* under the water. *Je plonge en leaue.* This hounde can *douke* under the water lyke a ducke;' and Sherwood has 'to *douke, plonger.*' 'To *douke, trinare.*' Manip. Vocab. '*Mergo.* To drowne in water; to deepe.' Cooper. Jamieson has 'Dowkar, s. A diver. S. G. *dokare, Belg. duycker.*' The participle *doukand* occurs in the Alliterative Romance of Alexander, ed. Stevenson, 4091. 'Hic mergulus, a *dokare.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. 253. '*Mergo.* To drynkelyn.' Medulla. Withals mentions amongst his list of water-birds 'A *Dobehie, or Dowker,*' our water-hen. W. de Biblesworth, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 165, speaks of '*la cerecle (a tele) et ly plounjoun (a doke, doukere).*'

⁴ Halliwell gives '*Doule.* A nail sharpened at each end: a wooden pin or plug to fasten planks with.' In Ducange we find '*Stecco.* Vox Italica, spina, festuca, palus: *épine, paille, pîen.*' From this the meaning would appear to be 'wooden pins used to fasten the parts of the felloe of a wheel together;' and not, as rendered by Sir F. Madden, 'fellyes of a wheel.' But in the description of Solomon's Temple we read in Purvey's version, 3 Kings vii. 33: 'Sotheli the wheelis weren siche, whiche maner wheelis ben wont to be maad in a chare; and the extrees, and the naue stockis, and the spokis, and *dowlis* of tho wheelis, alle thingis weren 3otun:' where Wyclif's and the other MSS. read 'felijs.' In the Vulgate the verse runs as follows: 'Tales autem rote erant, quales solent in curru fieri: et axes earum, et radii, et canthi, et modiolii, omnia fusilia.' Neckham, in his description of the several parts of a cart says—

spokes jauntes feleyes radii dico radiorum

'*in modiolio aptari debent radii in cantos transmittendi, quorum extremitates i. rote orbiculate.*

stelliones dicuntur, videlicet orbite.' De *Utensilibus*, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 108. Fitzherbert in his *Boke of Husbandry*, 1534, fol. B. 4 bk. says that 'wheles . . . be made of nathes, [naves] spokes, fellyes, and *dowles*,' and in the Howard Household Books (Roxb. Club), p. 211, we find—'Item for ij hopis to the exiltre, and for ij *dowleyes* to the trell, viij^b. xij^d.'

⁵ '*Douer.* To indue, endow, or give a dowry unto.' Cotgrave. '*Dotu.* To 3eue dowary.' Medulla. In a tract on 'Clerkis Possessioneris' (English Works of Wyclif. E. E. Text Soc. ed. Mathew, pp. 122-3), Wyclif writes 'for þes skillis and many mo þe angel seyd ful soþe whanne þe chirche was *dowid* þat þis day is venym schod into þe churche;' and again, p. 124, 'prestis þas *dowid* ben so occupied aboute þe worlde and newe s-ryuce and song . . . may not studie and preche goddis lawe in contre to cristis peple.' See also p. 191, '*dowid* with temporal and worldly lordschippis;' and Exodus xxii. 17.

Dowtfulle; *Ambiguus, Anceps, dubius, ambiguus quod in ambas, potest partes, dubium quod in quam partem venturum sit ignoramus, hoc est anceps, crep[er]us, didimus, dubitans, dubitativus, hesitativus, hesitabundus, meliculosus, verendus.*

Dowtfully; *Ambigue, cunctatim, dubie, dubitanter.*

Dowtles; *vbi with owte dowte.*

D ante R.

***Draf**¹; *segisterium, Acinacium, brasipurgium.*

†a **Drag**²; *Arpax, luppus, trudes.*

*a **Dragie**³; *dragetum.*

***Dragence** or **nedder grysse** (*gresse A.*)⁴; *dragancia, basilisca, herba serpentaria vel serpentina.*

a **Draghte**; *haustus.*

a **Dragoñ**; *draco, dracona, draconiculus.*

†a **Dragoñ hole.**

a **Drake.**

a **Dramme**; *dragma.*

a **Draper**; *pannarius, trapezata.*

†a **Drapyry**⁵; *pannarium.*

¹ *Draffe* appears to have been a general term for refuse. Cotgrave gives '*Mangeaille pour les pourceaux, swillings, washings, draff, hogswash,*' and in the Manip. Vocab. *draffe* is translated by *excrementa*. In the later version of Wyclif, Numbers vi. 4 is thus rendered: 'thei shulen not ete what euer thing may be of the vyner, fro a grape dried til to the *draf*,' where the marginal note is 'In Ebreu it is, fro the rynde til to the lital greynes that ben in the myddis of the grape.' Other MSS. read: '*draf*, ether casting out after the pressing.' See also Ecclus. xxxiii. 16 and Hosea iii. 1: 'Thei byholden to alyen goddis, and louen the *darstis* [*draffis P. vinacia, Vulg.*] that leueth in hem aftir pressyng.' In P. Plowman, B. x. 9, we read—

'*Noli mittere, man, margerye perlis*

Amanges hogges, þat han hawes at wille,

þei don but dryuele þer-on, draffe were hem leuere.'

And Skelton in Elinor Rummyng, l. 171, says

'Get me a staffe The swyne eate my *draffe*.'

So also in Wright's Political Poems, ii. 84,

'Lo, Dawe, with thi *draffe* Thou liest on the gospel.'

'No more shall swich men and women come to the Ioye of paradise, that louyn more *draffe* and *drestes*, that is, lustes and lykynges of the flesshe, but they amende hem or they deye.' *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 569. Jamieson gives '*Draff, s. Grains. Draffy. Of inferior quality. Draff-pock. A sack for carrying grains.*' In the Reeve's Tale Johan exclaims— 'I lye as a *draf*-sak in my bed.' C. Tales, 4206.

O. Dutch *draf*. The term is still used in Yorkshire for brewer's grains, and also more generally for waste matter, from which the food element has been extracted, as *pig-draff*, the scrap-food of pigs.

² 'That daye ducheryes he delte, and doublye knyghttes,

Dresses dromowndes and *dragges*, and drawene vpe stonys.'

Morte Arthure, ed. Brock, 3614.

'A drag to draw things out of a well or like place, *harpago.*' Baret. '*Lupus. An hooke to draw things out of a pitte.*' Cooper.

³ In Liber Albus, p. 588, we find an order— 'Item, qe nul ne vende groserie, ne epicerie, poudres, *dragges*, confitures, nautres choses, fors par le livres qi contignent xv. unces.'

'A *dragee* of the yolkes of harde eyren.' Ord. and Regul. p. 454. Palsgrave has '*Carawayes, small confetes, dragee,*' and Cotgrave '*Dragée, f. Any jonkets, confets or sweet meats, served in at the last course (or otherwise) for stomacke-closers. Drageoir. A confet-boxe.*'

⁴ '*Dracontium. Dragon wort or dragens.*' Cooper. Cogan, Haven of Health, 1612, p. 72, recommends the use of *Dragons* as a specific for the plague. Harrison, Descript. of England, ii. 34, says that the sting of an adder brings death, 'except the iuice of *dragons* (in Latine called *Dracunculus minor*) be speedilie ministred and dronke in stronge ale.'

⁵ Cooper defines *pannarium* as a 'pantrie,' but here the meaning appears to be a draper's shop. In Sir Ferumbras, l. 4457, it means simply cloth; 'Of *draprye* we ledeþ gret fuyson, And wolleþ þer-vyþ to Agremoun, to þe Amyral of þis land.' 'Hail be 3e marchans wiþ þur gret packes of *draperie.*' Early Eng. Poems, ed. Furnivall, p. 154.

†a Drawe of nowte (A Draffe of Nowte A.)¹; *Armentum, -arium, -arium, -arium.*

to Drawe; *trahere, at-, con-, tractare, at-, con-, deducere, detrahere, vehere, con-, ad-, e-, re-, vectare, con-*

to Draw to; *illicere, allectare, attrahere, attractare, aduehere, adducere.*

†to Draw cutte²; *sortiri, consortiri.*

†to Draw a schipe³; *remulare (remulcare A.).*

a Drawe brige; *ponstracticus (ponstracticus A.).*

to Drawe on longe or on lenght⁴; *crastinare, pro-, longare, differre, protelare, prorogare, protrahere, protendere*; versus:

¶ *Prorogo, protelo, procrastino, sunt nota sensus*

Eiusdem: tribus hijs prolongo connumerabis.

to Draw oute or vp; *educere, elicere, extrahere, euaginare, euellere, excerpere, eximere, vellere, re-, e-, con-, vellicare, eradicare, explanare, extirpare.*

†to Draw vp hares; *exilare, depilare.*

to Drawe water; *Anclari, ex-, haurire, ex-*

a Drawer; *vector.*

a Drawynge; *haustus, hauritorius participium.*

†a Drawynge whele (qweylye A.)⁵; *Ancla.*

* Drake or darnylle (Drawle or darnelle A.)⁶; *zizannia.*

A Dreffylle⁷.

to Drede; *contremere, expauere, expauescere*; versus:

¶ *horreo, formido, metuo, timeo que tremesco (timesco A.),*

Et tremo, cum pauco, trepido, pauidoque pauesco.

pauitare, turgere, vereri.

a Drede; *formido, horror, metus religionis est, pauor dicitur motus incertus, timor, tremor.*

Drefulle; *Attonitus, ambiguus, dubius, formidolosus homini pertinet, formidinosus pertinet loco, formidolus, meliculosus, metuendus, timoratus, timorosus, tremo-*

¹ A team of oxen. Jamieson has 'Drave, s. A drove of cattle.' A.S. *dráf*, a drove, and *neát*, horned cattle. 'Armentarium. A drove of neet.' Medulla. '*Hoc armentum; a dryfte.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 179. Compare Nowthyrde, below.

² In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 35, l. 4, we read, 'þerfore, Seris, lat vs drawe cut, and drawe out his yen on whom the cut wol falle And þei *drawe cut*; and it felle vpon him þat ȝafe the conseil.' In drawing lots a number of straws were held by some one of the company: the others drew one apiece, and the lot was considered to have fallen on him who drew the shortest, i. e. the one cut short: cf. Welsh *cutan*, to shorten; *cutu*, short; *cutus*, a lot. The French practice was that the lot should fall on him who drew the longest; hence their phrase, '*tirer la longue paille.*' Prof. Skeat's note to Chaucer, Pardoner's Tale, 793. See also Prologue, 835, 838, & 845 'To draw cuts or lots. *Sortior.*' Goldman. 'Drawe cutte or lottes. *Sortio, sortior.*' Hulot.

³ '*Remulco, Ablatius est, vnde Submersam nauim remulco reducere, Cesar, &c. . . .* By tyding cables about an whole and sounde ship, to drawe vp a ship that is broken and sunke. *Remulcus.* A little boate or barge seruing to drawe, or to unlade great vessels. *Remulco.* To draw with an other vessell a great shippe that is vnwildie.' Cooper. '*Remultum. Funis, quo navis deligata trahitur vice remi; unde Remultare. navem trahere, vel navem Remulto trahere.*' Ducange. '*Remulcus, toh-line.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 57.

⁴ MS. on lyte: corrected from A.

⁵ '*Antlia.* A poompe, or lyke thing to draw up water.' Cooper. '*Ancla.* A whele off a drauth welle.' Medulla. See also Whele of a drawe whele.

⁶ See also Cokylle, and Darnelle, above. 'Dawke or Darnell, which causeth giddinesse in the head, as if one were drunken. *Lolium.*' Withals. In the Supplement to Archbishop Aelfric's Gloss. pr. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 55, *zizania* is glossed by 'laser,' and *lolium* by 'bofen,' which is generally supposed to be rosemary.

⁷ Perhaps the same as 'Driffle. A drizzling rain.' Jamieson.

- sus, pauidus qui assidue timet, pauens qui ad tempus timet, trepidus, terribilis, terribulosus, verendus, stupidus, timidus, toruus.*
 †a Dregbaly¹; *Aqualiculus, porci est ventripotens.*
 Dreggis²; *fax, feculencia, calcos, grece, muria olei est.*
 a Dreme; *oraculum, sompniū, visum.*
 to Dreme; *sompniare.*
 a Dremer; *sompniator.*
 to Dresse; *porrig[er]e, intendere; vt ille intendit an[im]um suum; intensare, dirigere, -tor³, -trix, & cetera verbalia.*
 a Dryssynge knyffe⁴; *spata, farcularium.*
 Dressoure⁵.
 to Dry; *Arifacere, siccare, ex-, haurire, dissiccare, e-*
 to be or wex Dry; *Arere, ex-, arescere, ex-, mercare, e-*
 Dry; *Aridus, siccus, inaquosus, xeron vel xeros grece.*
 †a Dry erth; *Arida.*
 †A Dryfte of snawe. (A.).
 †a Dry feste (Dryfast A.)⁶; *xerofagia.*
 a Drynes; *Ariditas, siccitas.*
 a Drynke; *pocio, poculum, potus.*
 to Drynke; *bibere, con-, potare, con-, e-, haurire; versus:*
 ¶*Poto, do potum; potō, sumo michi potum.*
Calicare; bibit qui aliquid relinquit, ebibit qui totum bibit. bibimus ex necessitate, Potamus ex voluntate. Sebibere est seorsum bibere.
 †to yif a Drynke; *potare, poculare, pocionare, im-*

¹ *'Aqualiculus, Venterculus, sed proprie porcorum pinguedo super umbilicum.'* Ducange. *'Venterculus. The stomacke. Aqualiculus. A parte of the belly; a paunche.'* Cooper. Baret also has 'a Panch. *Rumen Aqualiculus.* A panch, or gorbelle guts, a tunbellie. *Ventrosus, ventricosus.'* *'Aqualiculus: venterculus porci.'* Medulla. Perhaps the meaning here is the dish 'haggis.' The *Ortus Vocabulorum* gives '*Omusus, i. e. tripa vel venterculus qui continet alia viscera.* A trype, or a podynge, or a wesaunt, or haggis:' and Cotgrave has '*Gogue.* A sheepes paunch, and thence a haggas made of good herbes, chopt lard, spices, eggs, and cheese, the which incorporated and moistened with the warme blood of the (new-killed) beast, are put into her paunch, and sodden with other meat.' Withals says '*Illa porcorum bona sunt, mala reliquorum.* The intrals of Hogges are good (I thinke he meaneth that which wee commonly call Hogges-Harlet).' See Hugas, below.

² *'Dreggis and draffe'* are mentioned in P. Plowman, B. xix. 397. '*Muria.* The ouerest drest off oyle. *Fec.* Drestys. *Amurca.* Drestys off oyle.' Medulla. '*The dregges or drest of wine. Fæces, crastamenta.*' Withals. O. Icel. *dregg.* ³ MS. *tox.*

⁴ '*Hec mensacula, a dressyng-knyfe.*' John de Garlande in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. 256. '*A dressyn-knyfbord. Seamellus.'* *ibid.* p. 200. Sir J. Fastolf's kitchen, according to the Inventory taken in 1459, contained '*j dressyng knyffe, j fyre schowle, ij treys, j streynour, &c.*' Paston Letters, i. 490. Again *ibid.* iii. 466, in Dame Eliz. Browne's Will are mentioned '*ij dressing knyffys, ij lechyng knyffys, ij choppyng knyffys.*' '*A dressing knife. Culter dicesorius vel popinarius.*' Withals. Horman gives: '*The dressyng knyfe is dulle. Culter popinariū hebet.*' See also *Dirsyng knyfe.*

⁵ See *Dische benke*, above. '*Dressoure* or bourde wherupon the cooke setteth forth his dishes in order. *Abar.*' Huloet. '*Dressar* where mete is served at.' Palsgrave. '*A dressing boorde. Tabula culinaria.*' Withals. '*At dressour* also he shalle stonde.' *Book of Curtasye*, 557.

⁶ The plain diet adopted by men in training. '*Xerophagia*, Gr. *ξηροφαγια*, Aridus victus, arida comestio. Gloss. Lat. Gall. Sangerm. *Xerofagia, seiche comestion.* Hec cum athletic ad robur corporis, tum Christianis ad vivendi sobrietatem et castimoniam in usu fuit. Tertull. de Jeuniis cap. 1: "Arguunt nos quod . . . Xerophagias observemus, siccantes cibum ab omni carne, et omni jurulentia, et uvulioribus quibusque pomis." Idem cap. ult.: "Saginentur pugiles et pyetæ Olympici: illis ambitio corporis competit, quibus et vires necessariae, et tamen illi quoque Xerophagiis invalescunt." Ducange. '*Xerophagia.* Dry mete.' Medulla. *Xerophagus* it will be seen is used hereafter for *Frute* etc.

A Drynker; *bibax, bibio, bibo, bibulus.*

†a Dryster¹; *dissiccator & -triv, & cetera a verbis.*

*to Dryte (Drytt A.)²; *cacare, egerere.*

to Drywe (Dryffe A.); *Agere, Agitare, ducere, e-, fugare, minare, impellere vt ventus impellit navem.*

to Drywe (Dryffe A.) away; *Abigere, fugare.*

a Drywer; *Agitator, minator, & cetera a verbis.*

†a Drywer (Dryfer A.) of nawte³; *Abactor, Armentarius.*

a Dromydary⁴; *dromedus, drome-*

darius est custos dromedorum & ponitur pro ipso animali.

†a Drone⁵; *Asilus, fucus.*

a Drope; *gutta est grauioris humoris ut mellis; guttula est diminutiuum, guttosus participium; stilla est leuioris ut aque: vel dicitur gutta dum pendet vel stat, stilla cum illa cadit; stillicidium, mitos, grece.*

†from Drope to drope⁶; *guttatim, guttim.*

to Droppe; *stillare, dis-, guttare, guttitare.*

þe Dropsye; *idropis; jdropicus qui patitur infirmitatem.*

¹ 'Dryster. (1) The person who has the charge of turning and drying the grain in a kiln. (2) One whose business it is to dry cloth at a bleach-field.' Jamieson.

² 'To dryte, for [or] shyte. *Cacare.*' Manip. Vocab. In Havelok, ed. Skeat. l. 682, Godard addresses Grim as 'fule drit cherl

Go beþon; and be euere-more Pral and cherl, als þou er wore.'

In the Glossary to Havelok, the following instance is given of this word, from an ancient metrical invective against Grooms and Pages, written about 1310,

'Than he zeue hem cattes dryt to huere companage,

3et hym shulde arewen of the arrerage.' MS. Harl. 2253, leaf 125.

In P. Plowman, A. vii. 178, we read—

'An hep of Hermytes hentem heom spades,

And doluen drit and donge, to dutte hunger oute.'

See also Wyclif, Select Works, E. E. Text Soc. ed. Mathews, p. 166, where, inveighing against the abuses amongst the priests, he says—'þei sillen in manere þe spiritual lif of cristis apostilis and discipulis for a litel drit and wombe ioie;' a phrase which, slightly altered, appears also at the last line of the same page, 'sillynge here massis & þe sacrament of cristis body for worldly muk & wombe ioie.' See also *ibid.* pp. 166 and 182. O. Icel. *dryta.*

³ See a Drawe of nowte.

⁴ 'A Drumbedarie. *Dromedarius, Elephas, Elephantus.*' Withals. In the Romance of Sir Ferumbras, Balan when sending a messenger to Mantrible to warn the Bridge-warden of the escape of Richard of Normandy, 'Clepede til hym Malyngtras. þat was ys Messager. And saide to hym, "beo wys and snel, And tak þe dromodarye þat goþ wel Andgrayþe þe on þy ger." l. 3825.

'Quyk was don his counsaile;

And charged olifans and camailes.

'Dromedarye, a beast not vnlike a Camel, besides that he hath ii. bowunches on his backe and is verry swyfte, and can absteyne from drinkeinge thre dayes when he worketh. *Dromedarius, Dromeda*, whereof the one is the male, the other the female.' Hulot.

⁵ In Pierce the Ploughman's Crede (ed. Skeat), l. 726, we read—

'And right as dranes doth nought

But drynketh up the huny.'

Hulot says 'Drane or dorre, whyche is the vnprofitable bee hauynge no styng: *Cephenes, fucus*, some take it to be a waspe, or drone bee, or humble bee.' 'Drane or humble bee, *bourdon.*' Palsgrave. 'Drane bee, *fucus.*' Manip. Vocab. 'Bourdon. A drone or dorre-bee.' Cotgrave. A. S. *dran, dræn.*

⁶ 'Guttatim. Dropelyn.' Medulla. Harrison, ii. 58, uses 'dropmeales,' one of a numerous class of adverbs compounded with A. S. *meol*, a bit, portion, of which *piecemeal* alone survives.

***Drovy** ¹; *turbidus, turbulentus.*
to make **Drovy**; *turbare.*
to **Drowne**; *mergere, com-, de-, e-, di-, im-, mersare, mersitare.*
Dronkyn; *ebrius, ad diem multum bibisse signat ebrius, et semper bibere signat temulentus.*
†to be **Dronkyn**; *deebriare, madere, per-, re-, madescere, madefio, per-, re-.*
†to make **Dronkyn**; *deebriare, ebriare, inebriare.*
a **Dronkynnes**; *libacitas, ebrietas, tumulencia.*

D ante V.

Dubylle; *binus, binarius, biplex, duplex, geminus, bifarius.*
to **Dubylle**; *binare, binare, duplare, duplicare, geminare, con-, in-*

†a **Dubylles**; *biplicitas, duplicitas.*
Dubylle-tonged; *Ambiloquus, bifarius, bilinguis.*
†**Dubylle-zates** ²; *bifores.*
*a **Dublar** ³; *dualis, & cetera; vbi a dische.*
a **Dublet** ⁴; *diplois.*
†a **Duchery**; *ducatus.*
a **Duches**; *ducissa, ducella diminutivum.*
Dughty ⁵; *vbi worthy.*
a **Duke**; *dux; versus.*
¶*Hic dux est miles, hic hec dux sit tibi ductor.*
a **Dukke**; *Anas, anatinus, anatinulis, id est pullus anatis; Anatinus.*
Dulle; *ebes, obtusus.*
to be **Dulle**; *astuinare, ebere, ebescere, ebetare.*

¹ In the Pricke of Conscience, 1443, we read in the Lands. MS. 348—
'Now is wedir bryght and schinonde Now is dym droubelonde;'
and in Psalms iii. 2—

'Loverd, how fele-folded are þai, þat drove me, to do me wa.'
'þer faure citees wern set, nov is a see called,
þat ay is drouy and dym, & ded in hit kynde.'

Early Eng. Allit. Poems, ed. Morris, i. 1016.

Caxton, *Descr. of England*, 1480, p. 14, speaks of the water of a bath as 'trobly and sourer of saour.' Maundeville, in describing various methods of testing the purity of balm, says, 'Put a drope in clere watre, in a cuppe of sylver, or in a clere baeyn, and stere it wel with the clere watre; and if the bawme be fyn and of his owne kynde, the watre schalle neuere trouble; and if the bawme be sophisticate, that is to seyne, countrefeted, the water schalle become anon trouble.' In Lonclich's History of the Holy Grail, E. E. Text Soc. ed. Furnivall, xxxix. 332, the ninth descendant of Nasciens is likened in his vision to

'A flood that in begynnng was Trouble and thikke in every plas.'

See also ll. 243, 352 and 537, and xviii. 95. Hampole, P. of Conscience, 1318, says—
'Angres mans lyf clenens, and proves, And welthes his lif troubles and droves.'

and he also uses the word *droyng*, tribulation. Dutch *droef, droeve*, troubled; *droecen*, to trouble, disturb. See Skeat's *Meso-Gothic Dict. s.v. Drobjan*. 'Turbidus. Trubly or therke.' Medulla. 'Tatouiller. To trouble, or make foul, by stirring.' Cotgrave. The word still survives in the North. Wyclif, *Select Works*, ii. 333, says: 'þe wynd of Goddis lawe schulle be cleer, for turbles in þis wynde must needis turble memis lyf;' and again i. 14, 'medle wiþ mannis lawe þat is trobly water.'

² The Medulla (St. John's MS.) explains *bifores* by 'a trelis wyndowe,' and MS. Harl. 2270, by 'duble wyket.'

³ 'A dysche oþer a dobler þat dryztyn onez serued.' E. Eng. Allit. Poems, ed. Morris, ii. 1146. See also *ibid.* ii. 1279. In P. Plowman, B. Text, xiii. 80, we read—

'And wissched wyth wille ful eyre, Were molten lead in his maw.'
þat disshes & doblers bifor þis ilke doctour,

Ray gives 'Doubler, a platter (North); so called also in the South.' Tomlinson (in Ray) says—'A Dubler or Doubler, a dish;' and Lloyd (also in Ray) says—'Doubler in Cardiganshire signifies the same.' The French *doublier* meant (1) a cloth or napkin; (2) a purse or bag; (3) a platter. See Roquefort. Jamieson has 'Dibler. A large wooden platter.'

⁴ 'Dipolis [read Diplois]. A dobelet.' Medulla.

⁵ A. S. *Dohdig*.

to make Dulle; *ebetare, obtundere.*
 a Dullnes; *ebitudo, decliuitas.*
 Dumme; *mutus, elinguat* sine
lingua est, elinguis habet linguam
set eius caret vsu.
 to be Dume; *Mutere, mutescere, mu-*
tire, de- ob-. (A.)
 Dumme; *vbi dom.*
 †Dunne¹; *vbi a duke.*
 †to make Dumme; *elinguare.*
 Dunge; *ruer, & cetera; vbi muk.*
 a Dunoke (Dune not A.)²; *curuca,*
Auis que ducit cuculum, linosa
idem secundum quosdam.
 a Dure (Duyr A.); *hostium, & cet-*
era; vbi a zate.
 †from Dure to Dure; *hostiatim.*

a Dusane; *duodena.*
 *a Duselle³; *eclipsedra (A.).*
 a Duste; *puluer vel -is; puluerius;*
puluerulentus.

D ante W.

a Dwarghe⁴; *tantillus.*
 to Dwelle; *colere, ac-, in-, habitare,*
in-, herere, in-, manere, per-,
mansare, mansitare, morari, com-
morari, conuersari.
 a Dweller; *Accola, jncola.*
 a Dwellynge; *cultus, habitacio. jncola-*
latus, mansio, mansula, mansi-
uncula; mansionarius.
 a Dwellynge place; *vbi a maner (vbi*
Place A.).

Capitulum 5^m E.

¶ E ante B.

to e bbe; *refluere, redundare.*
 an Ebbynge⁵; *refluxus, malina.*

¶ E ante C.

†pe Eclypse (Eclipsis A.); *eclipsis;*
eclipticus.

¹ Harrison, *Descr. Eng.* ii. 13, mentions amongst other waterfowl the *dunbird*, which is perhaps what is here intended, and may possibly be the Dunlin, *Tringa vulgaris*, a species of sandpiper. The goosander, *Mergus merganser*, is also known as the Dun-diver, and a North American species of duck still retains the name of Dunbird.

² Cotgrave gives *s. v. Mari*, '*Mari cocu*. An hedge-sparrow, Dike-smowler, Dunnecker: called so because she hatches and feeds the cuckoos young ones, esteeming them her own.' Cooper explains *Curruca* as 'the birde that hatcheth the cuckowes egges; a titlyng.' *Dunnoch*, from *dun*, the colour, as *ruddock* = redbreast, from *red*. Harrison, *Descript. of Eng.* ii. 17, mentions amongst the birds of England the '*dunock* or redstart.' Withals gives Pinnocke, or Hedge-sparrow, which bringeth up the Cuckoe's birdes in steade of her owne. *Curruca*.' '*Hec lonefa, Anglice, donek*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 252.

³ The faucet of a barrel. In Robert of Gloucester we read, 'Hii caste awei the *dosils* pat win orn abrod.' p. 542. It is also used in the North for 'a plug, a rose at the end of a water pipe, or a wisp of straw or hay to stop up an aperture in a barn.' See Mr. F. K. Robinson's *Whitby Glossary*. Thus in version of the *Seuyn Sages* in MS. Cantab. Ff. ii. 36, leaf 139, quoted by Halliwell, we have—

'And when he had made holes so fell And stoppyd every oon of them with a *doselle*.'
 'Inprimis, a holy water tynnell of silver and gylte, and a *dasshel* to the same, silver and gylte.' Inventory of Plate of Worcester Priory, in Greene's *Hist. of Worcester*, vol. ii. p. v. appendix. 'A dosylle; *hic ducellus*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 198. See also *Spygot*. '*Clepsidra*. A tappe or a spygot.' Medulla.

⁴ A. S. *dweorg, dweorh*. '*Tantillus*. A dwerwh.' Medulla. '*Jo rey ester un pety neym* (a dwarw, dweruf). W. de Billesworth, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 167. '*A dwergh* kyde on the tother syde.' Ywayne & Gawin, 2390.

⁵ '*Malina*. Heab-flod.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 57. '*Malina*. Oceani incrementum. Inde urbi Mechlinensi in Brabantia, quam veteres aliquot scriptores et Galli *Malinas* vocant, nomen inditum quidam arbitrantur: Quasi *Maris lineam, eo quod accessus recessusque maritimi hic statio fit*, inquit Corn. Van Gestel in *Hist. sacr. et prof. archiep. Mechlin.* tom. i. p. i.' Carpentier's *Supp. to Ducange*. 'I ebbe, as the see dothe. *Je reflotte*. It begyneth to ebbe, lette us go hence betyme.' Palsgrave.

¶ E ante F.

Efter (Eft or An oþer tyme A.);
Alias, deintegro, iterum, denuo,
denouo, rursus, rursus, secundo.

¶ E ante G.

an Ege (Egge A.)¹; *Acies, acumen.*
 an Eg (Egge A.); *ouum, ouiculum,*
ouulum; versus:

¶ *Est vilis ouis que non valet*
tribus ouis.

†an Ege schelle; *putamen*².

an Eghe³; *oculus, talmus*⁴, *ocellus,*
pupilla, Acies est visus oculi;
 (versus:

¶ *Est Acies belli, cultelli, visus*
ocelli A.)

†one Eghyd; *monoculus, monotal-*
*mus*⁴.

an Eghelyd; *cilium, palpebra, pal-*
pando.

an Eglylle; *aquila*; *aquilinus*; ver-

sus:
 ¶ *Sunt aquile documenta tibi*
preclara, docet te
Rex auium qua sis lege regen-
dis homo.

Vos alit hic Avis examinat
astra volatu,
Visitat & visu longius vna
notat.

Esto tui iudex, viuas sublimi-
ter, esto

Prouidus & laudes alitis huius
habes.

Victu sublimis, visu subtilis,
amans ius,

Exemplis aquile rex eris ipse
tui.

†Egipte (Egypp A.); *egiptus, egip-*
ciacus.

Egrymon; *Agrimonia (A.)*.

E ante K.

†to Eke; *vbi to hepe.*

an Ekname⁵; *Agnomen, dicitur a*
specie vel accione, agnominacio.

†an Eker; *Auctor, Augmentator, -trix.*

†an Ekyng⁶; *adaugma, augmen-*
tum, auccio, augmentacio.

†Ekyng⁶ of a worde.

E ante L.

an Elbowe; *lacertus.*

†An Eland⁷; *Mediampnis, medi-*
ampna (A.).

¹ In the Inventory of the goods of Sir J. Fastolfe, 1459, Paston Letters, ed. Gairdner, i. 468, we find 'Item. vj bolles with oon coverecle of silver, the *egges* gilt;' and in the Prologue to the Tale of Beryn, 587, the Pardoner in the dark runs against a pan when

'The *egge* of the panne met with his shyn And karf a-two a veyn, & the nexte syn.'

² 'Putamen. A shale; a parynge.' Cooper. 'Putamen. A shell, paring, the rind, cup.' Coles. 'He fondith to creope ageyn in to the *ayschelle*.' K. *Alisaunder*, 576.

³ 'þat sight he sal se with gæstly *eghe* With payn of dede þat he moste dreghe.'
 A. S. *eage*, O. Icel. *auga*. Pricke of Conscience, 2234.

⁴ Representing apparently the Greek *ὀφθαλμος* and *μονόφθαλμος* respectively.

⁵ 'Agnomino. To calle nekename. *Agnomen*, an ekename, or a surname.' Medulla. The word occurs in the Handling Synne, ed. Furnivall, 1531, 'zeueþ a man a vyle *ekname*.' See P. Nekename. A. S. *eaca*, an addition, increase. Icel. *auka-nafn*, a nickname.

⁶ 'Augeo. To moryn. *Augmentum*. An *ekyng*.' Medulla.

'þiff þu takesst twiþþes an þu finndest, butt a wunnderr be,
 And *ekesst* itt till fowwre, þe fulle tale off sexe.' Ormulum, ll. 16352-5.

'He *ayked* his folk with mikel on an.' Early Eng. Psalter, civ. 24. A. D. 1315
 'I etche, I increase a thyng. *Je augmente*. I *eke*, I increase or augment. My gowne is to shorte for me, but I wyll *eke* it.' Palsgrave.

⁷ 'Eland, an island.' Craven Glossary. '*Mediampnis et Medianpna* est insula in medio amnis vel aque dulcis.' Ortus. Leland constantly uses *Mediampnis* in the sense of an island, thus we frequently find such sentences as, 'it standeth as a *Mediampnis* yn the Poole.' *Itinerary*, ed. Hearne, vii. 25. For the plural he uses the Latin form, as, 'the river of Tame maketh two *Mediampnis* betwixt Tamworth Towne and Hopwais Bridge.' *Itinerary*, viii. 115.

†**Elde**¹; *senecta, senectus, senium, annositas, antiquitas, etas, etacula, longeuitas, vetustas, auitas; verus*:

¶ *Evum dic totum, pars temporis dicitur etus.*

*an **Eldfader**²; *socer (socrus uxor eius A.); socerinus participium.*

*an **Eldmoder**; *socrus.*

an **Ele** (Eyle A.); *Anguilla; Anguillarlaris.*

†an **Ele bed**; *Anguillarium.*

an **Elefaunte**³; *eliphas, elephans; eliphantinus, elephantus.*

*an **Elfe**⁴; *lamia, eumenis, dicta Abeu, quod est bonum, & mene, defectus.*

†**Elfe lande.**

þe **Elemente**; *elementum; elementarius.*

Elles; *Alias, Alioquin.*

Elleuen; *vndecim; vndecimus, vndenus, vndenarius, vndeces.*

†an **Elleuen sythes**; *vndecies.*

*an **Ellyrtre**⁵; *Alnus; alnicetum est locus vbi crescunt.*

¹ The primary meaning of *elde* is age simply, as in *Lazamon*, 25913,

'*Aelde hæfde heo na mare Buten sihtene 3ere.*'

Compare 'All be he neur sa young off *cild.*' *Barbour's Bruce*, xii. 322; and again *ibid.* xx. 43, where we read how Robert's son David, who was but five years of age, was betrothed to Joan of the Tower 'that than of *cild* had sevin 3er.' Cf. *Lonelich's Holy Grail*, xxii. 118, 'So fine a child & of so 3ong *elde.*' But subsequently the word was restricted to the sense of *old age*, as in 'And if I now begyne in to myne *dd.*' *Lancelot of the Lait*, ed. Skeat, 3225, and in the *Miller's Tale*, C. T. 3229, where we are told

'Men schulde wedde aftir here astaat,

For *eld* and youthe ben often at debaat.'

A. S. *cald, ald.* Compare *Eueneldes.*

² Used in both senses of *grandfather* and *father-in-law*: see *Jamieson*. Ray in his *Glossary of North Country Words* gives '*Elmother*, a stepmother, Cumberland.' In *Barbour's Bruce*, ed. Skeat, xiii. 694, we are told that the king married his daughter to Walter Stewart,

'And thai weil soyne gat of thar bed

Callit Robert, and syne was king

Ane knaiff child, throu our Lordis grace

And had the land in gouernynge.'

That eftir his gude *eld-fadir* was

'*Eldfather, avus; eldmoder, avia.*' *Wright's Vol. of Vocab.* 205. Lloyd derives it from Welsh *ail* = second. In the *Cursor Mundi*, ed. Morris, p. 76, l. 1189, it is said of Adam that he

'was born

He had his *eldmoder* maiden-hede,

Bath his father and moder be-forn;

And at his erthing all lede.'

Wyclif, *Works*, i. 181, says, 'a child is ofte lyk to his *fadir* or to his *modir*, or ellis to his *elde fadir*,' and again in the *Prol.* to *Eccles.* p. 123, he speaks of 'myn *eldefader* Jhesus.' *Lazamon* also uses the word: 'He wes *Mærwale's fader, Mildburge aldevader*,' iii. 246. See also Chaucer, *Boethius*, p. 40, and *E. Eng. Metrical Romances*, ed. Small, p. 122. Cf. also G. Douglas, *Eneados*, Bk. vi, p. 195, l. 26, ed. 1710, where it is used to translate *socer*, and at p. 55, l. 43, he speaks of *Hecuba* as '*eldmoder* to ane hunder.' '*Avia*, An *eld modere. Socrus*. An *e[l]de modere.*' ³ See also *Olyfaunte.*

⁴ '*Lamia*. A beaste that hath a woman's face, and feete of an horse.' Cooper. '*Satirus*. An *elfe* or a mysshapyn man.' *Medulla*. In the *Man of Lawe's Tale*, 754, the forged letter is represented as stating that

'the queen deliuered was

The moder was an *elf*, by auenture

Of so horrible a feendly creature . . .

'Ycome, by charmes or by sorcerye.'

and in the *Chanoun's Yemannes Tale*, 842, Alchemy is termed an '*elvis* lore.' *Horman* says: 'The fayre bath changed my chylde. *Strix, vel lamia pro meo suum parvulum, supposit.*' In *Aelfric's Glossary*, *Wright's Vol. of Vocab.* p. 60, we have *df* used as equivalent to the classical *nymph*: thus we find '*Oreades, munt-elfen; Dryades, wudu-elfen; Hamadryades, wyld-elfen; Naiades, see-elfen; Castalides, dun-elfen.*' '*Pumilus*. An *elfe* or *dwarfe*.' *Stanbridge, Vocabula.*

⁵ '*Aulne, Aunc.* An *aller*, or *Alder-tree*.' *Cotgrave*. '*Eller*. The *alder*.' *Jamieson*. In *P. Plowman*, B. i. 68, we are told that *Judas* 'on an *eller* honged hym,' where other readings are '*elrene, helderne, elcnerne, hiller-tre.*' '*Hillortre. Sambucus.*' *Wright's Vol. of Vocab.* p. 191. '*Ellurne. Sambucus.*' *ibid.* p. 140. In the same vol. p. 171, the gloss on *W. de Biblesworth* renders *de aunne* by '*allerne*.' The translator of *Palladius On Husbandrie* speaks of '*holgh ellerstickes*,' iv. 57, where the meaning is evidently *elder*.

an **Elne**¹; *ulna, ulnula; ulnolis, ulnarius.*

an **Eloquence**; *desertitudo, eloquentia.*

Eloquent; *eloquens, desertus.*

*an **Elsyn**²; *Acus, subula (fibula A.).*

E ante M.

*an **Eme**; *Avunculus, patruus; verus:*

¶ *Patruus a patre pendet (sit A.). Auunculus ex genitrice.*

†an **Eme son or doghter**³; *patruelis, ex parte patris, consobrinus ex parte matris.*

þe **Emeraude** (**Emoraude A.**)⁴; *emoroides, emoroids; emoroissus qui patitur talem infirmitatem.*

þe **Emygrane**⁵; *emigraneus.*

an **Emp[er]our**; *cesar; cesareus, cesarianus, cesariensis, augustus; imperator; imperialis participium; accionator, induperator.*

†an **Emprice**; *imperatrix.*

†an **Empyre**; *imperium.*

†an **Emplaster**⁶; *cataplasma, emplastrum.*

E ante N.

†to **Enchete**; *fiscare & -ri, con-, in-, eschaetare.*

†an **Encheter**; *fiscator, con-, fiscarius, con-, eschatarius, eschaetor.*

to **Enrece**; *inrescere.*

an **Encresynge**; *crementum, incrementum.*

an **Ende**; *effectus, euentus, exitus, finis; finitiuus participium; meta, modus, terminus.*

to **Ende**; *conficere, per-, complere, consummare, finire, de-, dif-, exferre, terminare, sopire, finire, determinare & -ri, ad effectum deducere.*

†**Endles**; *eternus, co-, perhennis, perpetuus, perpes, & cetera; ubi euerlastynge.*

¹ *Ulna.* An ellyn.' Medulla. 'Elne or elle, *ulna.*' Huloet. See also Jamieson, s. v. Elne. A. S. *eln*, Ó. Icel. *öln, alín*, Lat. *ulna*. In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 129, we have 'I shall þeve to the ij *elene* of lynone clothe for to lappe in þy body when that thou arte hongid.'

² *Elsen*, an aule, a shoemaker's aule.' Hexham, Netherduytch Diet. 1660. 'Subula. An awle that cordiners doo use for a bodkin.' Cooper. 'Alesne, an awle; or shoemaker's bodkin.' Cotgrave. The Medulla gives 'Subula. An elsyn. *Est instrumentum subula sutoris acutum.*' 'Ballons great and smale, iiij^s. A box of combes ij^s. vj onces of sanders vj^d. In *elson* blayds and packnedles, ix^d. In bruntstone, treacle, and comin, xiiij^d.' Inventory of Thos. Pasmore, in *Richmondshire Wills and Inventories*, Surtees Soc. vol. xxvi, p. 269.

³ *Patruelis*. Coosens germaines; the children of two bretheren.' Cooper.

⁴ *Emerouides* or *pylles*, a sickness.' Palsgrave. 'An emorade, *emaragidus*.' Manip. Vocab. 'A wild or vnsaurie figge; also it is a disease in the fundament called the *hemoroides* or the Piles.' Baret. *Hemoroids*. Called ordinarily the Emroids or Piles.' Cotgrave. See Wyclif, *Deuteronomy* xxviii. 27. In the *Complaynt of Scotlande*, ed. Murray, p. 67, the author speaks of 'ane erb callit barba aaron, quihilk vas gude remeid for *emorogades* of the fundament.' In a Poem on Blood-letting pr. in *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 190, it is said, 'A man schal blede ther [in the arm] also, The *emeraudis* for to undo.' See also þe *Figes* hereafter.

⁵ Cotgrave gives *Migraine*, f. The megrim, or headach. *Hemicraïne*, m. The Meagram, or headache by fits. 'Emigranca, dolor capitis, *megraine*.' Duange. 'Migrum, a sickness, *chagrin, maigre*.' Palsgrave. 'Migrim, *hemigrania*.' Manip. Vocab. 'The *megrin*, a paine in one side of the head.' Baret. 'Emoroys. Flyx off blode, or the emorowdys.' Medulla. 'Migrinyme. *Hemicranca*.' Huloet. See P. Mygreyme, and compare Mygrane, below.

⁶ We are told in Lyte's *Dodoens*, p. 649, that the root of the Affodyll is 'good against new swellings and impostemes that do but begin, being layde vpon in maner of an *emplaster* with parched barley meale.' See also *ibid.* p. 93. In the 'Pilgrimage of the Lyf of the Manhode,' Roxburgh Club, ed. W. A. Wright p. 201, Death says to the Pilgrim, 'Mawgre alle the boxes and *emplastres* and oynementes and empassionementes sum tyme I entre in.'

†It is **Endit**; *Explicit (et explicit iste liber A.), explicitiunt.*

to **Endite**¹; *dictare, in-*

an **Enditer**²; *dictator, indictator.*

an **Enditynge**; *dictura, dictamen.*

†to **Enforse**³; *vbi to [be] a-bowtewarde.*

†**Enge**⁴; *vbi a medew.*

an **Engine**; *aries, ingenium, machina.*

an **Enmy**; *Aduersarius in pugna, emulus in studio, inimicus in uidea, hostis; hostilis, inimicalis.*

†to make **Enmy**; *inimicari.*

†an **Enmy slaer**; *hosticida.*

an **Enmyte**; *Aduersitas, emulacio, inimicicia, hostilitas.*

Enoghe; *satis, sufficiens.*

†**Entyrlly**⁵; *intime.*

to **Entremett** (**Entermet A.**)⁶; *intromittere.*

to **Entyce**; *vbi to jntyce.*

to **Enter**; *ingredi, ingruere, inire, intrare, introire, irruere: versus:*

¶*[Intra] homo, bruma sic ingruit, irruit hostis.*

an **Entry**; *Accessus, Aditus, Aggressio.*

¹ See also **Indite**. 'I endyte, I make a writyng or a mater, or penne it. *Je dietie.* He writeth no veye fayre hande, but he endytech as well as any man. Write thou and I wyll endyte: *tu escripras et je composeray, or je dietray or je coucheray le langage.*' Palsgrave.

² 'And whan the *dyteris* and *writeris* of the kyng weren clepid.' Wyclif, *Esther* viii. 9.

³ 'Whate schall þou do when þou schalle goo thy waye vnarmed, and when thyne enmyes schalle assaile the and *enforce* þam to scle the?' *Pilgrimage of the Life of the Manhode*, MS. St. John's Coll. Camb. leaf 46^b. In Wyclif's version of *Genesis* xxxvii. 21, we are told that when Joseph's brethren wished to put him to death Reuben '*enforside* to delyuere hym of the hondys of hem;' and in *Sir Ferunbras*, the Saracen, after his duel with Oliver, though sorely wounded, '*enforcede* hym þer to arise vpon ys fete.' l. 782. 'I enforce my selfe, I gather all my force and my strength to me, to do a thyng, or applye me unto the uttermoste I may to do a thyng. *Je esuertue.* He enforced hym selfe so sore to lyfte this great wayght that he dyd burst hym selfe.' Palsgrave. 'Naaman *enforcid* hym þat he schuld haue take þo giftis.' Wyclif, *Select Wks.* ed. Matthew, p. 378. See also Maunde-ville, p. 137, and Chaucer, *Boethius*, p. 11. Compare **Fande**, below.

⁴ '*Ings.* Low pasture lands.' Whitby Glossary. 'The term is usually applied to land by a river-side, and rarely used but in the plural, though the reference be only to one field. With some people, however, it is confounded with *pasture* itself, and is then used in the singular. At these times the word accommodates itself with a meaning, being a substitute for *river-side*.' Mr. C. Robinson's Glossary of Mid. Yorkshire, E. Dial. Soc. '*Ings.* Low-lying grass lands.' Peacock's Gloss. of Manley, &c. See also Ray's Glossary. A. S. *ing*; *Icel. eng*, a meadow. Lye gives '*Ing-wyrt*, meadow-wort.' In the *Farming and Account Books* of Henry Best of Elmswell, York, 1641, published by the Surtees Soc. vol. xxxiii. p. 32, we read, 'In a moist yeare hardlande-grasse proveth better then carres, or *ing*-groundes, and ridges of lande better then furses, for water standinge longe in the furses spoyleth the growth for that yeare.'

⁵ In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 171, we read, 'He praythe the *enterly*, þat þou make for him of this litle quantite a shirte.' Cooper renders *intimus* by 'intierly beloved: a high & especial friende: *intime*, very inwardly; from the bottome of the hearte.' In *Polit. Rel.* and *Love Poems*, ed. Furnival, p. 41, the word is used as an adjective: 'beseechinge you euer with myn *enterly* hert.'

⁶ '*S'entremetre de*, to meddle, or deal with, to thrust himself into.' Cotgrave. 'Who euer schewith him lewid . . . he is worthi to be forbode fro *entermeting* with the Bible in eny parte ther-of.' Peacock's *Repressor*, i. 145. 'Of folys that vnderstonde nat game, and can no thyng take in sport, and yet *intromyt* them with Polys.' Barclay's *Ship of Fools*, ed. Jamieson, ii. 33. See also P. Plowman, C. Text, xiv. 226, and *King Alisaunder*, ed. Weber, 4025. In the Eng. Translation of the Charter of Rich. III. to the Fishmongers' Company, in Herbert's *Hist. of Twelve Livery Companies*, iv. 22, is an order that 'No for-cyn shall *entermet* hym in the forsaid Cite.' Cf. *Liber Albus*, pp. 77. 397, where the phrase '*intromittere se*' is used in the same sense. '*Profor.* To entermetyng.' *Medulla*. See also **Melle**, below.

†to **Entyrdyte**¹; *jnterdicere*.
 †an **Entirdytnge**; *jnterdictum*.
 an **Entrelle**; *vbi* A tharme.
 †to **Entyrchaunge**; *Alternor* (A.).
Entirchawngeably; *Alternatim* (A.).

E ante P.

†þe **Epyphany**; *epiphania*.
 †an **Epistelle**; *epistola, litera*; *epistolarius*.

E ante Q.

†**Equivoce**; *equivocus, omonimus*².
 †**Equinoccioñ**; *equinoccium, equidium*³.

E ante R.

*an **Erane** (a spyder or an **Attercopp**)⁴; *Aranea, Araniola; Araneus*.

an **Erande**; *negocium*.

*to **Ere** (**Eyr** A.); *vbi* to plughe (plowghe A.).

an **Ere of corne**⁵; *spica, Arista, Aristella*.

an **Ere**: *Auris hominum est, Auricula brutorum, Ansa est olle, Ansula diminutium; Auricularis, Auricus*.

†an **Erepyke** (**Eyrpyke** A.)⁶; *Aurifricium, Aurifodium*.

an **Erle**; *comes, comicellus*.

an **Erle dome**; *comitatus*.

†an **Erle wyfe** (or a countess); *comitissa*.

†**Erlis** (**Erelys** A.)⁷; *Arabo, Arra, & cetera; vbi* hanselle.

¹ 'This bissopes . . . entreditede al this lond.' Rob. of Gloucester, p. 495.
 'Him & his fautours he cursed euerilkon And enterdited þis lond.'

R. de Brunne's *Chronicle*, p. 209.

² MS. *ononimus*. Compare **Evyñ of voce**, below.

³ '*Equidiale*. The leuell of the yere.' Cooper. '*Equidium*. Hevynheed off day and nyth.' Medulla.

⁴ 'Ac wat etestu, that thu ne liþe,

Bute *attercopp*e an fule vliþe?'

Owl and Nyghtingale, 600.

'Eir corumpit a þing anoon, as it schewiþ weel by generacion of flies and *arcins*, and siche othere.' The Book of Quinte Essence, ed. Furnivall, p. 2. 'His cordes er bot *erayne* thredes.' De Deguileville's Pilgrimage, MS. John's Coll. Camb. leaf 117^{bk}. 'In the towne of Schrowysbury setan iii^o men togedur, and as they seton talkyng, an *atturcopp*e com owte of the wowz, and bote hem by the nekkus alle þre.' Lyf of St. Wenefride in Pref. to Robert de Brunne, p. cc. Caxton in his edition of Trevisa, speaking of Ireland, says, 'ther ben *attercoppes*, blodessoukers and ceftes that doon none harme,' p. 48; and in the *Game of the Chesse*, p. 29, he says that 'the lawes of somme ben like vnto the nettis of *spynccoppis*.' See drawings of an *attercoppa* of the period in MS. Cotton. Vitell. C. iii., which by no means agree with the notion of its being a spider. '*Loppe*, fleonde-meddre *vel* *attor-copp*e.' Alfric's Gloss. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 24. '*Araneus*, an adercop, or a spynner.' Stanbridge's *Vocabula*, sign. d ii. Jamieson gives '*Attercap*, *Attir-cop*, and *Ettercap*. A spider.' '*Attercop*, a venomous spider.' Pegge. '*Arain*, a spider, à Lat. *aranea*. It is used only for the largest kind of spiders. Nottinghamshire.' Ray's Glossary. '*Erayne*, a spider.' Nominal. '*Arania*. An erany.' Medulla. See also Mirc's Instructions for Parish Priests, p. 59, l. 1937, and Palladius *On Husbondrie*, p. 138, l. 945. A. S. *ator, attor, ator*; O. Icel. *eitr*, poison, venom.

⁵ See also **Awne**, above.

⁶ '*Auriscalpium*. An eare picker.' Cooper. In the Inventory of the Jewels, &c. of James III. of Scotland, taken in 1488, are mentioned 'twa tuthpikis of gold with a cheyne, a perle and *crepike*.' Tytler, *Hist. of Scotland*, ii. 391. 'In this combe cace are your yuorie & box combes, your cisors, with your *eare pickers*, & al your other knacks.' Florio, *Second Frutes*, p. 9.

⁷ See also **Handfeste**. In *Hali Meidenhad*, ed. Cockayne, 7, we find 'þis ure laved 3iveð ham her as on *erles*.' See also Morte Arthure, ed. Brook, 2687, and G. Douglas, *Enead.* xi. ProL. l. 181. Horman says, 'I shall gyue the a peny in earnest or an crest peny. *Arrabonem dabo*.' '*Arles* or *Earles*, an earnest penny.' Ray's Glossary. '*Arles-penny*, earnest money given to servants.' Kersey. 'To *arle*, to give a piece of money to confirm a bargain. *Arles, erlis, arlis pennie, arle penny*, a piece of money given to confirm a bargain.' Jamieson. '*Arra*. Arnest or hansale.' Medulla. Gaelic *earlas*, from *earal*, provision, caution. The following curious extract is from MS. Ashmole, 860,

to Erre; *delirare, deviare, exorbitare, Arrare.*

†to yife Erls (Erls A.); *Arrare, in-, sub-*.

†an Errynge; *erratus, error; Arraticus corpore & loco, Arraticus animo, erroneus.*

an Erse; *Anus, culus, posteriora.*

an Erse wyspe¹; *memperium.*

þe Erthe; *terra, humus, Arida tellus; versus:*

¶*Ops, humus atque solum, rea, terra vel arida, tellus:*

terrenus, terreus, terrestris; versus:

¶*Humor humum reddit, terram terit vsus aratri,*

Estque solum, solidum, sed tellus tollit in altum.

*an Erthe dyñ, or an Erthe qvake²; *terremotus.*

†an Erthe vesselle; *fictilis (A.).*

E ante S.

†an Eschete³; *eschatea.*

†to Eschete; *eschactare.*

an Esche⁴; *fraxinus; fraxinus, fraxineus; fraxinetum est locus ubi crescit.*

an Ese (Eyse A.); *edia, ocium.*

Esy; *ediosus, secundus, secundatus, humilis, levis & suavis.*

†Esy of gate; *gracilis.*

to make Esy; *humiliare, lenire, prosperare, secundare.*

*an Esyng⁵; *domicilium, tectum.*

an Espe⁶; *tremulus.*

leaf 19:—'Ex libro Rotulorum Curie Manerii de Halfeld, juxta insula[m] de Acholme, in Com. Ebor.:—Curia tenta apud Halfeld die Mercurii proximo post festum Anno xi Edwardi III, Robertus de Roderham qui optulit se versus Johannem de Ilken de eo quod non teneat convenienciam inter eos factam & unde queritur quod certo die et anno apud Thome convenit inter predictum Robertum & Johannem, quod predictus Johannes vendidit predicto Roberto diabolum ligatum in quodam ligamine pro iij ob. et super predictus Robertus tradidit predicto Johanni quoddam obolum earles, per quod proprietas dicti diaboli commoratur in persona dicti Roberti ad habendam deliberacionem dicti diaboli, infra quartam diem proximam sequentem. Ad quam diem idem Robertus venit ad prefatum Johannem et petit deliberacionem dicti diaboli secundum convenienciam inter eos factam, idem Johannes predictum diabolum deliberare noluit, nec adhuc vult, &c., ad grave dampnam ipsius Roberti le solidi, et inde producit sectam, &c. Et predictus Johannes venit, &c. Et non dedit convenienciam predictam; et quia videtur curie quod tale placitum non facit inter Christianos, pars in misericordia, &c.' Quoted in Mr. Peacock's Gloss. of Manley, &c.

¹ 'I wolde his eye wer in his ers.' P. Plowman, B. x. 123. See also under A.

² 'Terremotus. An erdyn.' Medulla. In the A. Saxon Chronicles, under the year 1060, it is mentioned that, 'On ðisan gere was micel eorþdyne,' ed. Earle, p. 193. Amongst the signs of the day of Judgment Hampole tells us

'Pestilences and hungers sal be And erthedyngs in many contre.' *Pricke of Conscience*, 4035.

And again— 'þe neghend day, gret erthedyng sal be.' *Ibid.* 4790.

A. S. *eorð dyne*. 'Bren it ðhunder, sanc il erðedine.' *Genesis & E. colus*, ed. Morris, 1108,

and see also l. 3196.

³ Fr. *eschoir*, to fall; that is lands fallen or reverting into the hands of the lord or original owner, by forfeiture or for want of heirs of the tenant. See *Liber Custumarum*, Glossary, s. v. *Escaeta*. Thus in *Rauf Coitzear*, E. E. Text Soc. ed. Murray, 761, Charles promises to give Rauf

'The nixt vacant

Forfaltour or fre waird.'

'Fallen in *Eschal* for lacke of an heir, *caduca hereditas*.' Baret. 'I fall, as an offyce, or landes, or goodes falleth in to the kynges handes by reason of forfayture, *Je eschays*.' Palsgrave.

⁴ 'Esch. The ash, a tree.' Jamieson. A. S. *asc*.

⁵ In P. Plowman, C. Text, xx. 93, we read of 'Isykeles in *euesynges*.' Baret gives 'Eauensing of an house, *suggrandatio*, and Huloet 'Evesyng or eves settinge or trimmyng. *Imbricium, Subgrandatio*.' Jamieson has '*Easing*, and *easing-drap*, the eaves of a house.' In the *Ancien Riule*, p. 142, we are told that 'þe niht fuel iden *euesynges* bitoueneð recluses, þat wunief þorþi, under chirehe *euesyng*.' 'Evese mi cop. *moon top*.' Wright's *Vocab.*

p. 144.

⁶ 'Tremble. An aslie or aspen tre.' Cotgrave.

†an **Essoyñ** of courte ¹; *essonium*.
 †an **Esquier**; *ubi* A squier (Esqwyer;
ubi Sqwyere A.).
 þe **Este**; *oriens*; *eous*, *orientalis*.
 þe **Estewynde**; *eurus*.
Est Northe (A.).

E ante T.

Ethroglett (Ethrocllett A.)²; *ethroclisis*, *diuersiclinium*; *ethroclitus*.
 to **Ete**; *epulari*, con-, *comedere*, *comessare*, *vessi*, con-, *edere*, con-, *ex-*, *fagin* grece, *mandare*, *manducare*, *papare*, *prandere*, *pransare*, *pransitare*.
 †**Eteabylle**; *comessibilis*, *edilis*.
 †**Eter**; *comestor*.
 an **Etynge**; *commestio*, *commessacio*.
Etynge; *edax*, *edaculus*, *edens*.
 an **Etynge** place; *pransorium*.

Etyn; *commestus*, *estus*, *esus*, *mansus*, *pransus*.

†halfe **Ettyñ**; *Semesus* (A.).

E ante V.

†an **Ev** tre (**Ewetre** A.)³; *taxus*; *tacinus*.

†an **Ev** stok; *taxum*.

†**Eve**⁴; *eua*, *virago*.

an **Evyll**; *ubi* seknes.

Eveñ; *equus*, co-, *equalis*, *equabilis*, *par*, *compar*, *parilis*.

to be **Evyñ**; *equipollere*, *equivalere*.

†**Evyñ** agayñ; *e contra*.

†to make **Evyñ**⁵; *conpire*, *detuberrare*, *equare*, con-, *ex-*, *parificare*.

an **Evy**n-hede; *equalitas*, *equaninitas*, *equipollencia*, *equalencia*, *parilitas*.

†**Evyñ** of voce; *equiuocus*, *omoni*-*mus*.

¹ The origin of this word is doubtful. Ducange considers it to have the same root as *soin*, care, from Lat. *somnium*, implying thoughtfulness, anxiety. Hickes (Dissert. Epist. p. 8) derives it from Mæso-Gothic *sunia*, truth, as meaning a plea based on truth; see Ducange. s. vv. *soniare* and *sunis*. The words *assoigne*, *essoigne* in Early Eng. were used as signifying an excuse or impeding of any kind; thus in *Cursor Mundi*, E. E. Text Soc. ed. Morris, p. 139, l. 2266, 'That shend this is withouten *assoigne*.' '*Essontia*, excusatio causaria, ejuratio vadimonii propter impedimentum: *empêchement de se présenter*; *excuse donnée par un plaideur qui ne peut comparaitre*.' Ducange. Jamieson gives 'Essonyie. An excuse offered for non-appearance in a court of law. *Essonyier*. One who legally offers an excuse for the absence of another.' O. Fr. *essoigne*. 'Ther awayleth non *essoigne* ne excusacioun.' Chaucer, *Persones Tale*, p. 271. See also Gower, *Conf. Amantis*, i. 102.

² This cannot but be a corruption of *heteroclitus* = ἑτερόκλιτος, which exactly corresponds in meaning with the Latin *diuersiclinium*. Cf. *Sete* of Angellis hereafter, which is rendered by *dindimus*, '*nomen eteroglitum*' = *heteroclitum*, on account of its plural being *dindima*. Ducange gives '*Heteroclitum*, *Diuersiclinium*: *lieu où plusieurs chemins se renissent*. *Diuersiclinium*. *Locus ubi diversæ viæ conjunguntur*: *carrefour*.' See also *Gateschadylle*, below.

³ This word is inserted again in the MS. after *Euerlastyng*.

⁴ This is illustrated by a passage in the *Cursor Mundi*, ed. Morris, ll. 631, 634, where we are told that when Eve was brought to Adam,

'*Virago* gaf he hir to nam;

þar for hight sco *virago*,

Ffor maked o þe man was sco.'

And similarly Lyndesay in his *Monarchie* says—

'And *Virago* he callit hir than,

Quhilk is, Interpret, maid of man:

Quhilk *Eua* efterwart wes namyt.'

E. E. T. Soc. ed. Hall, 1865, Bk. i. l. 773.

So also in the *Chester Plays*, p. 25—

'Therefore shee shall be called, I wisse *Virago*, nothing amisse,

For out of man tacken shee is, And to man shee shall draw.'

Andrew Boorde in his *Breviary of Health*, p. 242, says, 'when a woman was made of God she was named *Virago* because she dyd come of a man.' '*Virago*. A woman of stout and manly carriage.' Cooper.

⁵ '*Congio*. To waxen evyn.' *Medulla*.

***Evyneldes**¹; *coetaneus, coeuus, colectaneus, equeuus.*

†**Euenly**; *Eque, equaliter, equanimiter* (A.).

†to wax **Euen**; *vesperare, advesperare* (A.).

†**Euen sang**²; *vespere, pulsantur vesperi, psalmi qui cantantur* (A.).

†the **Euensterñ**; *vesperus, vesper & vesperugo, et idem planeta dicitur venus* (A.).

†þ^e **Euen tyde**; *Crepusculum, vesperium, vespera, vesper; vesperinus, vesperita dea noctis* (A.).

Euerlastyng; *eternus, & cetera; vbi a-lastyng.*

Euymare; *inperpetuum, ineternum, & cetera; vbi Alway* (A.).

†**Evury** (**Evoure** A.)³; *ebur; eburneus.*

E ante X.

an **Example**; *exemplum, exemplar, exemplum est dictum vel factum alicuius autentice persone mutacione dignum, sed exemplar est ad cuius similitudinem ad fit simile, jdea, parabola, paradiogma.*

to yif **Exampille**; *exemplificare, scandalizare.*

to **Examyñ**; *examinare, cribare, ventulare*⁴, -tor.

†an **Exemplar**; *exemplar, Exemplarium* (A.).

an **Examyncioñ**; *examinacio.*

Examynd; *examinatus, cribatus, ventulatus.*

an **Excusacioñ**; *excusacio.*

to **Excuse**; *excusare, disculpare.*

Excusyd; *excusatus.*

†an **Execucioñ**; *execucio.*

†to **Execute**; *execui.*

an **Executor**; *executor, -trix.*

to **Exile**; *relegare, proscribere, & cetera; vbi to outelawe.*

an **Exile**; *exilium, acucula.*

†to **Expende**; *dispensare, dispendere, disponere, ex-, expendere.*

†an **Expense**; *inpensa, expensa vel expense.*

†to **Expo[w]nde**; *commentari, comminisci, aperire, discutere, disserere, edisserere, edisserere, ex-cutere, explanare, exponere, interpretari.*

an **Expow[n]dyng**; *commentum, edicio, expositio, jnterpretacio; interpretabilis.*

an **Expownder**; *expositor, interpres.*

an **Extorcioñ**; *distorcio ex iniuria, rapina, seaccio.*

to do **Extorcioñ**; *contorquere, de-, ex-, exijere.*

an **Extorcioner**; *exactor, & cetera de verbis predictis.*

¹ 'Coetaneus. Of evyn age.' Medulla.

'And swa wass Crist soþ Godess witt
A33 inn hiss Faderr herrte,

All wiþþ hiss Faderr efennald
Inn eche Godcuundnesse.'

Ormulum, ll. 18603-6.

'Earst ha wakenede of him þa 3et þa he wes in heuene, for neh wið him cuenhold.' *Uadi Meidenhad*, p. 41. Wyclif in his version of Galatians i. 14 has, 'And I profitide in Jurye aboue many myn euene eeldis [*cucnc cldris* P. *coetaneus*, Vulg.] in my kyn,' and in 1 Peter v. 1, 'Therefore I, euene cldre, [*consenior*] biseche the cldre men that ben in 3ow, &c.' See also Daniel i. 10.

² 'Vespero. To evyn. *Vespero est tempus circa horam nonam et horam pulsandi.*' Medulla. In the Myroure of our Lady, E. E. Text Soc. ed. Blunt, p. 12, *Vespero, et mane et meridie narrabo et annunciaro* is rendered 'by the morow, at pryme tyme, & at none, and at euensonge tyme, &c.'

³ In Sir John Fastolf's *Bottre*, 1459, were 'iij knyves in a schethe, haftys of cuery, withe naylys gilt.' Paston Letters, i. 488.

⁴ MS. *dentulare*.

Capitulum 6^m F.

F ante A.

a Face; *facies, vultus*.
 † Fasyngis of lokis¹ (A.).
 A Facon²; *falco* (A.).
 † Facitt; *faciscia* (A.).
 to Fade; *vbi to welowe*.
 Fader; *genitor*.
 a Fader; *pater, paterculus, parens, genitor, propagator, abba grece, abia; paternalis, paternus, patrius, patruelis, participia*.
 to Fadyr; *genitare* (A.).
 a Faderles chylde; *pupillus, orphanus, orbis*.
 †a Fadirles childe hous; *orphano-trophium*.
 a Fader slaer; *patricida*.
 *to Fage³; *Adulari, Assentari, Assenciare, Assentiri, blandiri, de-, blandificare, delinere, palpare*.
 a Fager; *Adulator, blanditor, blandicellus, blandus, palpo*.
 †a Fagyng; *blandicia, blandicella, blandicies, adulacio, adulatus, blandimentum, delinicio, delimentum (delinimentum A.), oleum, vt in psalmo: oleum autem*

*peccatoris non inpinguet, & cetera*⁴.
 Fagyng; *blandus, blandulus, blandiciosus*.
 a Fagott; *fasciculus (malliolus A.), & cetera; vbi A byrdeñ*.
 Fayne; *vbi mery*.
 Fare; *pulcher, decorus, speciosus, specialis, formosus, bellus, venustus, apricus, delectabilis; versus: ¶Ad celi decora nos perduc, verga decora*.
Conspicius, conspicundus, blandus, decusatus, eligans, politus, ornatus, vultuosus.
 Fayrly⁵; *ornate, venuste, formose, & cetera*.
 †to make Fare; *colere, componere, ornare, ad-, ex-, comare, venustare, con-, de-, decusare, redimere, decorare, stellare*.
 a Fayrnes; *pulcritudo, decusacio, decor, euprepia, forma, species, specimen*.
 Fayre of speche; *effabilis, eloquens, facundus, lepidus*.
 a Fayer; *nundine, feria*.

¹ Halliwell gives '*Fassings*. Any hanging fibres of roots of plants, &c.' and Jamieson '*Faisins*. The stringy parts of cloth, resembling the lint (sc. *caddis*) applied to a wound. *Fenzings*. Roxburgh.' '*Coma, feax*.' Gloss. MS. Cott. Cleop. A. iii. ff. 76. '*His fax* and berde was fadit quhare he stude.' Gawin Douglas, *Encados*, Bk. ii. p. 48, l. 13. A. S. *feax*, O. Icel. *fax*, hair.

² See Fawcon.

³ 'To fage. *Adulari, fingere*.' Manip. Vocab. '*po þat most fagen and plesen þee soonest goon away and deysceuen þee*.' XII Chapitres of Richard, Heremite de Hampool, Camb. Univ. Libr. MS. Ff. v. 30, leaf 144. Wyclif has in Judges xiv. 15, 'And whanne the seenthe day was ny3, thei seiden to the wijf of Sampson. *Faage* to thi man, and meue hym, that he shewe to thee what bitokeneth the probleme; where Purvey's version is, 'Glose thin hosebonde.' So again Wyclif says 'It is manere of ypocritis and of sophists to *fage* and to speke plesantli to men but for yvel entent.' Wks. ed. Arnold, i. 44.

⁴ The reference is to Psalms cxli. 5. The word *oil* in the sense of flattery occurs, so far as I know, only in the phrase 'to bere up' or 'hold up oil': thus in *Richard the Redeles*, iii. 186, we have 'for braggyng and for bostyng, and *beringe yppon oilles*,' and in Gower, iii. 172, where the false prophets tell Ahab to go and prosper—

'Anone they were of his accorde
 Prophetes false mony mo

To bere up oile, and alle tho
 Affermen that, which he hath told.'

See also *ibid.* p. 159, and Trevisa's Higden, iii. 447: '*Alisaundre gan to hoste and make him self more worþy þan his fader, and a greet deel of hem þat were at þe feste hilde up þe kynges cyt*,' [*magnum convivantium parte assentiente*.] Compare the modern phrase 'to butter a person up,' and Psalms lv. 21, and Proverbs v. 3. See *Notes & Queries*, 6th, Ser. i. 203.

⁵ MS. *Fayrly*.

a **Fayre speche**; *effabilitas, eloquencia, fecundia, lepos, lepor*; versus:

¶ *Kure fugo lepores, in verbis quero lepores;*
Nam lepus est animal, lepor est facundia fandi.

†to bere fro **Fayers**; *denundinare.*

a **Faythe**; *fides.*

a **Faythe breker**; *fidefragus.*

Faythfully; *fiducialiter.*

to **Falde**; *plicare, in-, com-, plectere, voluere, con-, rugare.*

To **vnfalde**; *explicare, extendere, deuoluere, & cetera*; *vbi to shewe.*

a **Falde**; *caula, ouile.*

A **Falde of clothe**; *plica (A.).*

*a **Faldynge**¹; *Amphibalus.*

a **Faldynge**; *plicacio, fleccio, conuolucio, & cetera de verbis.*

†an vn **Foldynge**; *explicio, deuolucio, & cetera.*

†a **Fayle**; *defectus, defecio.*

to **Fayle**; *deficere, fatiscere.*

Falghe² (**Falowe A.**); *terra sacionalis, seminalis, nouale, noualis.*

to **Falowe (A.).**

a **Falle**; *lapsus, casus.*

*þe **Falland Euylle**³; *epilencia, co-*

micius vel comicialis, morbus caducus, noxa, gerenoxa, epilensis; epilepticus qui patitur illam infirmitatem.

to **Falle**; *cadere, concidere, oc-, de-, ruere, cor-, labi, procidere, ruinare*; versus:

¶ *Occido dum labor, occido dum gladiabor.*

†to **Falle be-twne** (to **Faylle betweyne A.**); *intercedere eorum ci.*

†to **Falle in**; *incidere, irruere, ingruere.*

†lyke to **Falle**; *ruinosus, vt, domus est ruinos.*

†**Fallynge**; *caducus, cadabundus, cadens, deciduus, occiduus.*

†a **Fallynge**; *ruina.*

False; *falsus, fallax, mendax, falsidicus, falsarius, deceptorius, dolosus, subdolos, sediciosus, fraudulentus, callidus, versutus, astutus, versipellis, infidus, per-, atriplex, pellax, omnis generjs, in verbis est malefidus, vajer, pseudolus, pseudo.*

†a **False Accusere**; *calumpniator, -trix.*

¹ Amongst the commodities of Ireland mentioned in the Libel of English Policy, Wright's Political Poems, ii. 186, we find—'Irish wollen, lynyn cloth, *faldynge*.'

Trevisa in his trans. of Higden says of the Irish that they wear 'blak *faldynges* instede of mantels and of clokes [*vice palliarum phalangis nigris utitur*].' Vol. i. p. 353. 'Also I gyff to Alice Legh my doghtor my chamilette kyrtil and my wolsted kyrtil, my best typpett, my *faldyng*, &c.' Will of Margaret Starkey, 1526, Chetham Soc. vol. xxxiii. p. 13. Fitzherbert in his *Boke of Husbandry*, 1534, has 'washe your shepe there-with, with a sponge or a pece of an olde mantell, or of *faldynge*, or suche a softe cloth or woll,' fo. E^b.

² '*Faugh-land*, fallow land.' Kennett, MS. Lans. 1033. See also Thoresby's Letter to Ray, E. D. Soc. In *Havelok*, ed. Skeat, 2509, Godard, when sentenced to death, is bound and drawn

'un-to þe galwes,

Nouth bi þe gate, but ouer þe *falwes*.'

³ In the account of the death of Herod given in the *Cursor Mundi*, p. 678, l. 11831, we are told that 'þe *falland euil* he had,' where the Cotton and Göttingen MSS. read 'þe falland gute.' '*Fallinde euil* ich cleopie licomes sienesse.' *Ancient Riche*, p. 176. 'Apoplexia, the falling evil.' R. Percyvall, Spanish Diet. 1591. '*Epilencia*. The falling euyl.' Medulla. See Andrew Boorde's 'dyete for them the whiche haue any of the kyndes of the *fallynge syckenes*,' in his 'Dyetary,' ed. Furnivall, p. 294. The same author says (*ibid.* p. 127) that 'the foule euyll, whyche is the *fallynge syckenes*,' is the common oath of Scotchmen. Harrison, *Descript. of Eng.* ii. 13, says that quail 'ouelic with man are subject to the *falling sickenes*.' 'The falling ill. *Comitialis morbus, morbus caducus*,' Withals. '*Epilepsia, vel calnea, vel larratio, vel comitialis, brace-coſu, fyllescoe*.' Alric's Gloss. pr. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 19.

a **Falsed** (Falshede A.); *falsitas, fraus arte fit, fraudulencia, dolus, dolositas, fucus, fallacia, deceptio, astus, meander, trica, prestigium, verbum, pellacia, pellicio, ver-sucia.*

†a **False sayer**; *falsidicus.*

to do **Falsely**; *falsificare, falsare, fullere, falsitare.*

Falsely; *fraudulenter, dolose, deceptuose, & cetera.*

†to **Fame**¹; *famare.*

a **Fame**; *fama (nomen A.).*

Fame²; *spuma; spumous (A.).*

†**Famus**; *famosus.*

*a **Fañ**³; *capisterium, pala, vannus, ventilabrum.*

†to **Fañ**; *ventulare.*

†to **Fande** (Faynde A.)⁴; *conari, niti, con-, & cetera; vbi to be abowtewarde.*

*a **Fayne** of a schipe⁵; *cheruchus, & cetera; vbi A weder coke.*

*a **Fanon**⁶; *fanula, manipulus.*

a **Fantasy**; *fantasia, fantasma, fasma, lemur, fulmos grece; fantasticus.*

A **Funtum**⁷; *fantasma (A.).*

¹ 'Famo. To ffamyn.' Medulla. The compound verb to *defame* is now used. 'Fama. The noyse or brute of a thyng.' Cooper. In the Complaint of the Ploughman, pr. in Wright's Political Poems, i. 313, we are told, that

'If a man be falsely *famed*,
And wol make purgacioun,
Than woll the officers be agramed,
And assigne him fro toune to toune.'

'False and fekyll was that wyghte
That lady for to *fame*.' Sir Tryamour, 20.
And so also, 'Help me this tyde, Ageyn this pepyl that me doth *fame*.' Cov. Myst. p. 139.
See also Squyr of Lowe Degre, l. 391. 'Defamo. To mislose.' Medulla.

² A. S. *fām*, Ger. *faum*, foam, froth.

³ 'Capisterium. A fane. Ventilabrum. A wyndyl or a ffan.' Medulla. A. S. *fann*. 'Ventilo. To wyndyn or sperslyn.' Medulla. See also to *Wyndowe*, below.

⁴ Hampole tells us that devils surround a dying man and

'pai sal *fande* at his last endyng
Hym in-to wanhope for to bryng.'

A. S. *fandian*.

Pricke of Conscience, 2228.

⁵ 'Cheruchus. A top off a mast or a Veyne.' Medulla. In the Romance of Sir Eglamour, ed. Halliwell, 1192, where a ship forms part of a coat of arms, we read—

'Hys maste of sylvyr and of golde,
The chylde was but of oon nyght olde,
And evyr in poynte to dye:

'Upon his first heed, in his helmet crest,
There stode a *fane* of the silke so fine.'

Hawes, *Passetyme of Pleasure*, xxxiii. 8.
'Cheruchus. The fane of the mast or of a vayle (? sayle), *quia secundum ventum movetur*.' Ortus Vocab. 'Fane of a steple, *uirsoet, vaniere*.' Palsgrave.

⁶ '1566. Wintertoune . . . one old vestment, one amys, one corporaxe, one *fauuel* . . . Wrought in the Isle of Axholme . . . one amis, one albe, a slot, a belt, a *fauwell*, a corporax.' Lincolnshire Ch. Goods, pp. 164, 169. 'Manipulus: *quedam vestis sacerdotalis*.' Medulla. In Myrc's Instructions for Parish Priests, p. 59, l. 1917, we read—

'3af þe wonte stole or *founoun*,
When þou art in þe canoun,
Passe forth wythrowten turme.'

See also the Lay Folks Mass-Book, pp. 167-8, where it is spelt *phanon*. In the *Fardle of Facions*, 1555, pt. ii. ch. viii. sign. Lii. the author writing of the Indians says, that 'for thei sette muche by beauteie, thei cary aboute with them *phanelles* to defende them from the some', where the meaning seems to be a 'kerchief.' See Ducange s. v. *Fano*. Francis Morlay in his Will dated 1540, bequeathed 'to the reparacion of and annoumenament of the quere of Saynt Katryne in Mellyng churche vj^s viij^d, with a vestment of blakke chamlett, albe, stole, and *famull* therto belongyng.' *Richmondshire Wills, &c.*, Surtees Soc. vol. xxvi. p. 21.

⁷ 'Worlissche riches, how-swa þai come, I hald nocht elles but filth and *fantom*.'

Hampole, Pricke of Conscience, 1197.
Wyclif renders Psalms cxviii. 37 by 'turn min eghen þat þai *fantom* [*vanitatem*] ne se.'
'Hit nis but *fantom* and feiri.' Early Eng. Poems and Lives of Saints, ed. Furnivall, p. 134. In the Wyclifite version of St. Mark vi. 49, the disciples seeing our Lord walking

a **Fardelle**¹; *involuturum*.
 †a **Farntikylle**²; *lenticula, lentigo, nevus, sesia*.
 †**Farntykyld**; *lentiginosus*.
 to **Farce**³; *farciare, in-, re-, con-, suf-, dif-, constipare, replere, fartare, re-, con-, farcinare, re-, dif-fartare, de-*.
 a **Farsynge**; *farcimen, farcimentum*.
 a **Farte**; *bumbum, bumba, pedicio, trulla*.
 to **Farte**; *pedere, con-, turpiter sonare, oppedere, id est contra pedere*.
 to **Fare wele**; *valere, vale, valet*.
 to **Faste**; *ieiunare, abstinere*.
 a **Faste**; *ieiunium, abstinencia*.
Faste; *firmus, & cetera; ubi sekyr*.

a **Fastnes**; *firmitas, securitas, constancia, stabilitas*.
 ***Fastyngange** (**Fastynggayng** A.)⁴; *carniprium*.
 *a **Fatte**⁵; *cupa, cupula, cuua, cuuula*.
 †a **Fattmaker**; *cuparius*.
Fatte; *pinguis, arvinosus, bussus, crassus, crassatus, crassulentus, obesus, saginatus*.
 †to **make Fatte**; *crassare, con-, de-, id est valde crassare, in[p]inguare, inpinguere, inescare, lardare, saginare*.
 †to **be Fatte**; *crassere, crescere, crescere, pinguescere, in-, gliscere, pinguere, in-, pinguifieri*.

on the sea, 'gessiden him for to be a *fantum*.' 'Forsøpe it is but *fanteme* þat 3e fore-telle.' *William of Palerne*, 2315. See also Gower, iii. 172. '*Fantasma*, a ghost, a hag, a robin goodfellow, a hobgoblin, a sprite, a iade, the riding hagge or mare.' Florio.

¹ 'A fardell, or paeke that a man beareth with him in the way, stuffe or carriage, *sarcina*. A little fagot, or fardell, *fasciculus*.' Barct. 'A fardel. *Sarcina*.' Manip. Vocab. 'Who would *fardels* bear?' Hamlet iii. 1. Low Lat. *fardellus*.

² In the Thornton MS. leaf 285, is a receipt 'to do awaye *ferntikilles*.' Chaucer in the Knight's Tale, 1311, in describing 'the grete Emetreus, the Kyng of Ynde,' says there were

'A fewe *fraknes* in his face y-sprent,
 Betwixen yelwe and blake somdel y-ment.'

'*Furnaticles*, freckles.' Tour to the Caves, E. Dial. Soc. O. Icel. *frækna*, A. S. *fræwn*. '*Lentigo*, Plin. A specke or pimple, redde or wanne, appearing in the face or other part.' Cooper. '*Nevus: macula que nascitur, Anglice, a wrete. Lenticula. A frakyn. Lentiginosus. Ffrakeny or spotty.*' Medulla. Turner in his Herbal, 1551, p. 169, says: 'Rocket healeth al the fautes in the face layd to with hony, and it taketh away frekles or *fayntikles* with vinegre.' See also *Ferntykylle*, below.

³ 'To farce, to stuffe or porre in, *differcio*.' Barct.

'Of alle þo thynges þou make *farsure*, And *farse* þo skyn, and perboyle hit wele.'

Liber Cure Cocorum, ed. Morris, p. 26.

⁴ The form *Fastyngong* occurs several times in the Paston Letters, thus—'As for the obligacyon that ye shuld have of the parson of Cressyngham, he suth he can never at Cressyngham syth he spake with you, and that he be-heste it you not till *Fastyngong*.' i. 194, ed. Gairdner. See also i. 110, 378, ii. 70, 83 and 311. 'Thomas Gremeston wiff . . . hath occupied seene ester xix. yere, unto *fastyngong*, the xx yere of the king.' Howard Household Books, 1481-90, p. 117. 'Vpoun the xix day thairof, being *justinascia*, at tua houris efter none, Georȝe lord Seytoun come to the castell of Edinburgh.' Diurnal of Occurrences, 1513-1575, Bannatyne Club, 1833, p. 259.

'And on the *Fastyngs-ewyn* rycht

To the castell thai tuk thair way.'

In the beginning of the nycht,

Barbour's *Bruce*, Bk. x. l. 372.

See also the Ordinances of the 'Gild of St. James, Lunde,' pr. in Mr Toulmin Smith's *English Gilds*, p. 69, where it is appointed that four general meetings are to be held in each year, the third of which is fixed for 'ye Soundeday next after *Fastyngyng*.' Langley mentions *Fastyngham-Tuesday*. '*Fastes-eeu* or *eeu*, Shrove-Tuesday.' Ray's Glossary. '*Sevagesima*. The Sunday before *Fastyng*. *Quinquagesima*, The Sunday on *Fastyng*.' Medulla.

⁵ 'A fat or a vat. *Orcula*.' Manip. Vocab. '*Cupa*. A cuppe or a ffat.' Medulla. 'A fat. *Vas*.' Withals. '*Fatte*, a vessall, *quevue*. *Fatte*, to dye in, *cuiver a tindre*.' Palsgrave. 'Whenne thou haste fyllyd up thy lede, bere hit overe into a *fatt*, and lett hit stand ij.

a **Fattnes**; *arvina, arvinula, crassitas, crassitudo, crassicies, sagina, saginula, pinguedo.*

a **Fawcoñ**¹; *herodius, falco.*

a **Falconer**; *falconarius.*

to **Fauer**; *favere, Aquiescere, Aspirare.*

†a **Fauerer**; *favor, duplicarius, qui fauet utrique parti.*

†**Fauerabylle**, or **fauerynge**; *fauens, fautorius.*

a **Fauour**; *favor, aura, gratia.*

†a **Fawne**; *hinnulus.*

†a **Fawchoñ**²; *rumphea, framea, spatula, spatula.*

†**Fawthistelle**³; *labrum veneris.*

F ante E.

Febylle; *imbecillus; vbi wayke.*

to make **Febylle** (to **Febylle** A.); *Attenuare, debilitare, infirmare, diluere, effeminare, enervare, euirare, & cetera; vbi to make wayke.*

a **Febyllnes**; *debilitas, imbecillitas, & cetera; vbi wayknes.*

Febylly; *debeliter, imbecilliter, & cetera.*

Fedd; *pastus, cibatus.*

to **Fede** (**Feyde** A.); *cibare, curare, pascere, de-; versus:*

¶*hec tria signat curo, medior, volo, pasco.*

a **Fedyr**; *penna, pluma, plumella.*

†to **Fedyr**; *pennare, plumare.*

†to vn **Fedyr**; *expennare, explumare.*

†a **Fedyr bed**; *fultrum, plumale, lectus plumalis.*

†**Fedyrles** or **with owtyñ feders**; *inplumis.*

†to be **Fedyrde**; *plumere.*

†**Federid** or **fulle of fedyr**s; *plumosus.*

a **Fee**⁴; *feodum.*

to **Fee** (**Feeffe** A.)⁵; *feoffare.*

a **Fefment**; *feoffamentum.*

days or iij. Porkington MS. in Wright's Carols and Songs, Percy Soc. p. 87. 'Apon that rocke þer was an eghe þat was alway droppande droppes of water. and he nethe it þer was a *fatte* that ressayfed alle the droppes.' De Deguileville's Pilgrimage, John's Coll. MS. leaf 112bk. 'Quyl I fete sum quat *fat*, þou be fyr bete.' Allit. Poems, B. 627.

'I schal fete you a *fatte* þour fette for to wasche;' *ibid.* 802.

'Hi bereþ a wel precious tresor ine a wel fyebble *uet.*' *Ayenbite of Inwyt*, p. 231. See also *St. Marharete*, p. 18, *St. Juliana*, p. 31, &c.

¹ *Herodius*. A gerfalcon.' Medulla. '*Herodius*. Ardeola: *héron.*' Ducange. The Medulla further describes it as a bird '*que vincit aquilam.*'

'Made the *fawcon* to floter and flusshe ffor anger.' Wright's Political Poems, i. 389.

'Thus foulyd this *faukyn* on fyldis aboute.' *Ibid.* i. 388.

² '*Falchon*, a wood knife or sword.' Baret. '*Hec spatula*, A^o *fawchon.*' Wright's Vocab. p. 195. 'Gye hath hym a stroke raghte With hys *fawchon* at a draughte.'

MS. Cantab. Ff. ii. 38, leaf 157.

³ According to Lyte, Dodoens, p. 522, this is the 'Card thistel or T.asel' (*Dipsacus fullonum*), which he says is called 'in Latine *Dipsacum* and *Labrum Veneris*,' and in Englishe Fullers Teasel, Carde Thistell, and Venus bath or Bason.' He adds that the root 'boyled in wine and afterwarde pounde until it come to the substance or thickness of an oyntment, healeth the chappes, riftes, and fistulas of the fundement. But to preserue this oyntment, ye must keepe it in a boxe of copper. The small wormes that are founde within the knoppes or heades of Teaselles, do cure and heale the Quartayne ague, to be worne or tyed about the necke or arme.' *Fawthistelle* would be *Fâh þistel* (coloured thistle) in A. Saxon, but the word does not appear in Bosworth.

⁴ See Ducange, s. v. *Feudum*.

⁵ '*Feofment* signifies *donationem feudi*, any gift or grant of any honours, castles, manors, messuages, lands, or other corporeal or immoveable things of like nature, to another in fee; that is, to him and his heirs for ever.' Blount's Law Dictionary.

'Thanne Symonye and Cyuile stonden forth bothe,

And vnfoldeth þe *feffement*, þat fals hath ymaked.' P. Plowman, B. ii. 72.

'Fauel with his fikel speche *feffeth* bi this chartre To be prynces in pryde, &c.' *Ibid.* l. 78.

'In caas of this iij^o maner ben tho that ben *feffid* in othere memys londis.' Peacock's Re-pressor, ed. Babington, p. 398. 'Whanne the said *feffers* and executouris expresseli or priueli . . . graunten and consenten as bi couenant, &c.' *Ibid.* p. 399.

to **Feghte**; *pugnare*, & *cetera*; *vbi* to fyghte.

†a **Feehouse**¹; *bostar*, -*aris*, *medio* *producto*.

to **Feyne**; *commentari*, *comminisci*, *confingere*, *ingere*, *dif-*, *dissimilare* *est fingere se nescire, simulare est cum quis non vult facere quod facit*.

Feyned; *fictus*, *ficticius*.

a **Feynere**; *commentator*, *fictor*, *simulator*.

a **Feynynge**; *faccio*, *ficcio*, *figmentum*, *figmen*, *commentum*.

Feynyng; *Ficticiosus*, *facciosus*.

a **Felay** (**Felowe A.**)²; *consors in premio*, *comes in via*, *sodalis in mensa*, *collega in officio*, *socius in labore vel potius in periculo*, *complex*, *socius in malo*; *versus* :

¶ *Est consors, sociusque, comes, collega, sodalis.*

Dat sors consortem, comitem via, mensa sodalem,

Missio collegam, socium labor efficit idem.

*Est complex*³, *socius-hic bonus, ille malus.*

a **Felde**; *campus*, *Agellus*, *Ager*, & *cetera*; *versus* :

¶ *Campus, Agellus, Ager, rus, ortus & ortulus, Aruum.*

Aruum, campus, Ager, rus sic diversificantur :

Messibus est Aruum tectum cum flore vel herba,

Dum seritur sit Ager, & semen conditur illo ;

Campus dicitur cum fructibus expoliatur.

Incultum rus est veluti sunt pascua silue.

territorium ; frugifer, Arualis, campester, ruralis.

a **Felefare** (**Feldfare A.**)⁴; *ruriscus, campester.*

†to **Feele**⁵; *Abcondere*, & *cetera*; *vbi* to hyde.

to **Fele**⁶; *sentire*, *pre-*, *re-*.

¹ A. S. *feoh*, O. Icel. *fê*, cattle. 'Bostar. An oxes stall.' Medulla. 'Gaf hym lande and aghte and fe.' *Genesis & Exodus*, 783. See also **Oxestalle**, below.

² O. Icel. *felagi*. 'With patriarkes and prophets in Paradise to be *felawes*.' P. Plowman, B. vii. 12. In the Story of the Three Cocks, *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 175, we read—'After that, the second cokke songe. the lady said to her maide, "what syngeth this cokke?" "this cokke seith, my *felaw* for his soth saw, hath lost his lyf, and lieth full lawe.''

³ MS. *complexus*.

⁴ William of Palerne, we are told, used to come home

'Ycharged wip conyng & hares, Wip fesauns and *feldfares*, & oþer foules grete.' l. 182. See also *Romaunt of the Rose*, 5510, and the Babees Book, ed. Furnivall, p. 160, l. 3, and Harrison, *Descript. of England*, ii. 17. A. S. *feolufur*, *fealafur*. 'Feldfare or thrush, *turdus*.' Baret. Chaucer, *Parlement of Foules*, 364, mentions 'the thrustil olde, the frosty *feldfare*.' an epithet which he gives to the bird from its only appearing in this country in the winter. The true *feldfare*, *turdus pilaris*, is, however, a rare visitant in England, the name being commonly given to the Missel-thrush, *turdus viscivorus*, also known as the felt-thrush. 'Go, fare wel *feldfare*.' *Romaunt of the Rose*, 553. '*Hic campester, feldfare*.' Wright's *Vocab.* p. 189. '*Hic ruriscus, a feldfare: hec campester, a feldfare*.' *ibid.* p. 221.

⁵ The author of the Early Eng. Metrical Homilies, 14th cent., tells us that

'His [Christ's] godhed in feis was *felid* The fend, that telid our fadir Adam.'

Als hok in bait, quare thorw he telid

Ed. Small, p. 12, l. 26.

In the account of his dream in *Morte Arthure* Arthur says—

'Thurgh that foreste I fede, thare floures were heghe,

For to *fele* me for ferde of tha foule thynges.' ed. Brock, 3236.

'To *feal*, to hide.' Kersey. 'To feale, *velare, abscondere*.' Manip. *Vocab.* A. S. *feolan*, O. Icel. *féla*: cf. Lat. *velare*.

⁶ To feel originally meant to perceive by the senses, not necessarily that of touch. Thus Caxton says, 'Whan he [the panthere] awaketh, he gnyeth oute of his mouth so swete a

Feylabylle; *sensibilis* i.e. *qui sentit* & *quod sentitur* (A.).

a **Felischippe**¹; *consorcium, societas, & cetera*; *vbi* a company.

†to **Felischippe**; *sociare, As-, con-, maritare*.

a **Felle** for *myse*²; *muscipula, decipula*.

†A **Felle**³; A *mowntane, A hylle, Alle* is one, *Alpis, & cetera*; *vbi* *Montane* (A.).

to **Felle**; *incidere, succidere*.

a **Fellar**; *succissor*.

***Felle**⁴; *Acer, Acerbus, asper, atrox, austerus, austeris, barbarus, barbaricus, bestius, bestiaris, crudus, crudelis, dirus, efferus, feralis, ferox, furus, inmanis, immitis, impius, improbus, indomitus, inhumanus, iniquus, molestus, pro-*

teruus, rigidus, seurus, seuerus, trux, truculentus, tyrannus, toruus, violentus; *vnde* versus:

¶*Crudus, crudelis, Austerus & improbus, Atroux,*

Est ferus, atque ferox, violentus, Acerbus & Acer:

Impius, immitis, seurusque, molestus, iniquus:

Asper, inhumanusque tyrannus, siue proteruus.

Torvus & indomitus, hijs iungitur atque seuerus,

Predictis dirus sociabitur, & truculentus.

*to be **Felle**; *barbarizare, crudere, crudescere, efferrare, insanire, invalescere, furere, seuire, con-, dis-, de-*
to make **Felle**; *ferare*.

***Felly**; *Acriter, Atrociter, crudeliter*.

savour and smelle, that anon the bestes that *felle* it seeke hym.' *Myrrour of the Worlde*, pt. ii. ch. vi. p. 75. See also *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 313. In the *Early Eng. Alliterative Poems*, ed. Morris, B. 107, our lord is represented as saying—

'Certeþ þyse ilk renkeþ þat me renayed habbe

& denounced me, noþt now at þis tyme, Schul neuer sitte in my sale my soper to *felle*.'

'We saie comenly in English that we feel a man's mind when we understand his entent or meaning and contrariwise when the same is to us very darke and hard to be perceived we do comenly say "I cannot feel his mind," or "I have no maner feeling in the matter."'
Udall, *Trans. of Apophthegmes* of Erasmus, ed. 1878, p. 128.

¹ '*Felaschepe*' occurs frequently in the Paston Letters both in the ordinary meaning of *company, companionship*, and also in the sense of a *body of men*; thus in vol. i. p. 83, we find both meanings in the same paragraph. 'Purry felle in *felaschepe* with Wilyuun Hasard at Querles, and told him, &c. . . . And Marioth and his *felaschep* had meche grette langage, &c.' Again, p. 180, we read, 'Her was an evyll rewlyd *felawschep* yesterday at the schere, and ferd ryth fowle with the Undyr Scheryfe, &c.' Chaucer, *Tale of Melibeus* has—'make no *felaschipe* with thine olde enemyes.' See also *Pricke of Conscience*, 4400. 'She said, "Ye go ofte sithes in diuerse *felishippe*; happely ye myght lese the Ryng, and it were grete pite to lese such a precious Iewell. therefore, my good sir, take me the Ryng, and I shall kepe it as my lyf.'" *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 183. 'Antenor . . . fleenge with his *felowe schippe* [*cum suis profugus*].' Higden, *Harl. MS.* trans. *Rolls Series*, vol. i. p. 273. See also *Ancien Riecle*, p. 160, and *Sir Perembras*, l. 5513.

² '*Paciola* i.e. *muscipula*. A mousfalle. *Decipula*. A trappe or a pytfalle.' *Medulla*. A. S. *mus-falle*. See also *Mowsefelle*, below. *Muscipula* is glossed by 'a musse-stocke' by J. de Garlande, in *Wright's Vol. of Vocab.* p. 132, and by *ratnore*, that is *ratiere*, by Neckham.

³ In the *Anturs of Arthur*, ed. Robson (Camden Society), i. 8, we find Arthur described as hunting 'by fermesones, by frythys and *felles*;' and in the *Morte Arthure*, 2489—

'Thow salle foonde to the *felle*, and forraye the mountes.'

See also *Sir Degreant*, ed. Halliwell, 1149. '*Fellish, moustanus*.' *Manip. Vocab.* O. Icel. *fiáll, A. S. fel*.

⁴ 'Ther nys, I wis, no serpent so cruel, As womman is, when sche hath caught an ire.'
'When men trede on his tail, ne half so *fel*, Chaucer, *Sompnour's Tale*, 2001.
'The *felliest* folke Been last brought into the church.'

'That ever Anticrist found, Jacke Upland, in *Wright's Political Poems*, ii. 17.
'*Felliche* ylauchte, and luggid full ylle.' *Ibid.* i. 389.

*^a **Fellenes**; *Atrocitas, Acerbitas, Asperitas, Acritas, Austeritas, barbaritas, crudelitas, cruditas, rigor, sevicia, sevicies.*

a Felony; *facinus, flagicium; facinerosus, flagiciosus participia, feloniam, scelus, sceleratus est scelerum cogitator, sceleratus qui facit scelus, scelerosus qui scelus patitur; & sic alter cogitat, alter agit, & alter patitur.*

to **Felow lande**; *barectare.*

*^b **Felon¹**; *Antrax, carbunculus.*

to **Fene**; *fungere, & cetera; vbi to feyne.*

***Fenelle or fenkelle²**; *feniculum, maratrum (eius semen A.).*

†**a Fenix, -eis (Fenix A.)**; *medio correpto, Auis vnica in Arabia.*

***a Fen**; *palus, & cetera; vbi a maras (marres A.).*

†**to be Ferde**; *obrigere; (vbi dredfulle A.).*

†**vn Ferde**; *vbi hardy (A.).*

†**a Feret³**; *furo, furectus.*

†**a Fery man**; *transfretator, remex.*

a Ferme⁴; *firma.*

Ferm; *firmus, Ratus.*

a Fermer; *firmarius qui dat firmam.*

†**a Fermerer**; *jnfirmarius.*

a Fermory⁶; *jnfirmarium, jnfirmitorium, misocomium, valitudinarium.*

¹ 'Figges sodden (brused) and laid to, driue awaie hardnesse: they soften swellings behind the eares, and other angrie swellings called *Fellons* or *Cattes haire*.' Baret. '*Antrax: carbunculus lapis, or a felon.*' Medulla. '*Kiles, felones, and postymes.*' MS. Ashmol. 41, leaf 37. '*Furunclee, a felon, whitlaw.*' Cotgrave. '*Hec antrax, a felon bleyen.*' Wright's Vocab. p. 267. '*Felon, a sore, entracq.*' Palsgrave. '*Cattes heere, otherwise called a felon. Furunculus.*' Huloet. Turner in his *Herbal*, 1551, lf. 64, says: *Cresses . . . driueth furth angri bytes and other sores such as one is called Cattis hare:*' and Lyte, Dodoens, p. 747, says that 'the leaves and fruite of misselto . . . , cure the *felons* or noughtie sores which rise about the toppes of toes and fingers.'

² Compare *Hunde fenkylle*.

³ In the Household and Wardrobe Ordinances of Edward II. (Chaucer Society, ed. Furnivall), p. 45, it was directed that there should be attached to the Court 'a *ferretter*, who shal have ij *ferrettes* and a boy to help him to take conies when he shal be so charged bi the steward or thresorer. He shal take for his owne wages ij^d a day: for his boy j^d ob.; and for the pature [food, &c.] of the *ferrettes* j^d; & one robe yerely in cloth, or a marke in mony; & iiij^s viij^d by the yere for shoes.'

⁴ A. S. *feorm*, what goes to the support of life; *fcormian*, to supply with food, entertain. 'The modern sense of *farm* arose by degrees. In the first place lands were let on condition of supplying the lord with so many nights' entertainment for his household. Thus the Saxon Chron. A. D. 775, mentions land let by the abbot of Peterborough, on condition that the tenant should annually pay £50, and *anes nihtes feorm*, one night's entertainment. This mode of reckoning constantly appears in Domesday Book:—"Reddet *firmam* trium noctium: i. e. 100 libr.'" The inconvenience of payment in kind early made universal the substitution of a money payment, which was called *firma alba*, or *blancha ferme*, from being paid in silver or white money instead of victuals. Sometimes the rent was called simply *firma*, and the same name was given to the *farm*, or land from whence the rent accrued. From A. S. the word seems to have been adopted in Fr. *ferme*, a farm, or anything held in farm, a lease.' Wedgwood, s. v. Farm. See also Liber Custumarum. Gloss. s. v. *Firma*. In the Paston Letters, iii. 431, in a letter from Margaret Paston to her husband, we have the word *ferme* used in its two meanings of *rent paid*, and *land rented*. She writes—"Please you to wet that Will. Jeney and Debham came to Calote . . . and ther they spake with Rysyng and John Smythe, and haskyd hem rente and *ferme*" "Sir," quod Rysyng, "I toke the *ferme* of my master," &c.' So in vol. i. p. 181, we find mentioned 'londs at Boyton weche Cheseman had in his *ferme* for v. mark.' See also Morte Arthure, ll. 425, 1005. Caxton, in the *Chron. of Englonde*, p. 281, ch. 242, says: 'iiij knyghtes hadden taken englonde to *ferme* of the kyng.'

⁶ In William De Deguileville's *Pilgrimage of the Layf of the Manhode*, ed. Wright, p. 205, we read, 'Heerfore hath Graecleiu maad me *infermerie* of this place:' that is superintendent of the infirmary. See also l. 32 of the same page, and p. 193. In the Abbey of

†Ferne (oke Ferne A.); *polipodium*,
 & cetera; *vbi* brakañ.

†a Ferntykylle¹; *cesia*; *cesius* partici-
 pium; *lentigo*, *lenticula*, *neuus*,
neuulus diminutium.

†Ferntykylde; *lentiginosus*, *lenticu-
 losus*, *neuusus*, *cesius*.

Ferre; *eminus*, *procul*, *longe* (*lon-
 ginquus*, *remotus* A.), & cetera;
vbi o ferre (ofere A.).

Ferre a-boute; *multum distans a via
 regia*.

a Ferthyng²; *quadrans*.

*a Fesande³; *fasianus*, *ornix*.

a Fesciañ⁴; *phiscus*, & cetera; *vbi*
 a fisiciañ.

a Feste; *conuiuium*.

*a Feste of holy kyrk; *festum*, *re-
 ligionis est*, *festulum*, *festiuitas*,

celebritas, *solennitas*; (*festiuus*,
festiuialis A.).

to make Feste; *festare*, *festiuare*.

to Feste; *conuiuare* & *conuiuari*.

a Fest house; *conuiuarium*, *conui-
 tuarium*.

to Fest⁵; *Alligare*, *Ancorare*, *Anne-
 tere*, *figere*, *con-*, *in-*, *per-*, *suf-*,
fibulare, *con-*, *firmare*, *ligare*,
nectere.

†a Festyll⁶; *firmatorium*.

a Festyng; *firmatura*, *ficura*, *li-
 gatura*.

†Festivalle; *celeber*, *celebs*, *festalis*,
festiuialis, *festus*, *festiuus*, *solennis*.

†Festyually; *festiuus*, *solenniter*, &
 cetera.

†a Fester; *cicatrix*, *cicatricula*, *fi-
 tula*.

the Holy Ghost, pr. in *Relig. Pieces in Prose and Verse*, from the Thornton MS. (E. E. Text Soc. ed. Perry), p. 50, l. 19, we read—'Rewfulnes salle make the *fermoye*: Devociōne salle make the *cellere*.' &c. See also the *Myroure of Our Lady*, ed. Blunt, p. 30 and *Introd.* p. xxviii. 'A fermayre: *valetudinarium*.' Withals. 'Cum hedir, quod scho, to the *Ffermery*, for þow erte nouȝt welle here.' De Deguileville's *Pilgrimage*, MS. John's Coll. Camb., leaf 134. 'The monke anone ryghte wente into the *fermerye* and there dyed anone.' Caxton, *Chronicles of England*, ed. 1520, p. 87.

¹ See *Fartnikille*, above.

² A. S. *feorthing*, the fourth part of a coin, not necessarily of a penny. Thus we read, 'This yere the kyng . . . made a newe quyne as the nobylle, half nobylle, and *ferthyng-nobylle*.' Grey Friars' Chronicle, Camden Soc. Caxton in his *Chron. of England*, 1480, p. 231, ch. 225, mentions 'the floreyne that was callid the noble pris of vj shillynges viij pens of sterlinges, and the halfe noble of the value of thre shyllinges four pens, and the *ferthing* of value of rr pens.' So also in *Liber Albus*, p. 574, there is an order of the King that 'Moneta auri, videlicet Noble, Demi Noble et *Ferthing* currant.' Chaucer, *Prologue*, 134, uses the word in the sense of a very small portion:—

'In hire cuppe was no *ferthing* sene Of greece when sche dronken hadde hire draughte.'

³ See directions for carving a *feysaunte* in the *Babees Book*, p. 27. 'Fawcons and *fesantes* of ferlyche hewes.' *Morte Arthure*, 925. From a passage in the *Liber Custumarum*, *Rolls Series*, ed. Riley, p. 82, it would seem that the pheasant was common in England so early as the beginning of the reign of Edward I.; a point on which Mr. Way seems to imply a doubt in his note. A still earlier reference to pheasants (as eaten in *this* country probably) will be found in the satirical piece, *Golyas de quodam Abbate*, in Wright's *Latin Poems of Walter Mapes* (Camden Society), *Introd.* p. xlii. 'The *fesaunde*, skornere of the cok by nyghte.' Chaucer, *Parlement of Foules*, 357.

⁴ In *Lonelich's Hist. of the Holy Grail*, ed. Furnivall, xxxvi. 3, we are told that 'Ypocras was the worthiest *fecyscian* that was euer accompted in ony plas;' and again, l. 72, he is termed 'the worthyest *fecyscian* levenge.' See also *Ayenbite of Invyt*, p. 172.

⁵ In *Havelok*, l. 82, we find 'in feteres ful faste *festen*;' and again, l. 144,
 'In harde bondes, nich and day, He was so faste wit yuel *fest*.'

See also *Hampole, P. of Conscience*, 1907, 1909, and 5295.

'Al his clothes fra him þai kest,

And tille a peler fast him *fest*,

And scourges kene þai ordand þare,

To bete vpon his body bare.'

A. S. *festan*.

MS. Harl. 496, leaf 76.

⁶ '*Firmatorium*: illud cum quo aliquid firmatur.' *Medulla*. Compare *Dalke*, above.

a **Fettyr**¹; *boia, compes, neruus, pedica, manica est manuum;* versus:

¶ *Compes sit furis, sed equorum dico nomellam,
Boiaque colla ligat, sed manus est manica.*

to **Fettyr**; *compeditare.*

Fettyrd; *compeditus.*

þe **Feveris**; *febris, febricula, tipus.*

Feverfow; *febrifuga, harba est.*

†þe **Feverquartayn**²; *quartana; quartanus.*

†**Feverzere**³; *februarius.*

a **Fewler** (or **Fowler** A.); *aucops, Aucupator, Auicularius, Aucupiscus.*

to **Fewle**; *Aucupari.*

A **Fewylle**⁴; *vbi byrde* (A.).

a **Fewlynge**; *Aucupacio, Aucupatus.*

Fewe; *paucus, rarus.*

†to be **Fewe**; *rarere.*

†to wex **Fewe**; *rarescere.*

a **Fewnes**; *paucitas, paucedo, rari-tas.*

F ante I.

a **Fialle**⁵; *Ampulla, fiola.*

†a **Fiche**⁶; *orobus, vicia; (Versus: Hoc vicium crimen, set vicia dic fore semen A.).*

a **Fidylle**⁷; *vidula, vidella, viella.*

A **Fidiller**; *fululista, vidulista* (A.).

to **Fidylle**; *vidulare, viellare.*

†a **Fidylle stik**; *Arculus.*

†a dry **Fige**; *ficus, -i, ficus, -us, ficulus; ficetum, ficulneum est locus vbi crescunt ficus; ficelus participium. (A dry Fige; Carica, lampates, A.).*

A **Fige tre**; *ficus, ficulnea; ficulneus, ficosus* (A.).

†A **Fige celler**; *ficarius* (A.).

¹ *Numella*. A shakyl. *Numellus*. Shakeyld. *Boia: torques damnatorum quasi iugum, a bove: cathenæ, ut in vita Sancti Petri, posuerunt boias circa collum eius.* Medulla.

² *Quartana*. Ffever quartayn. *Quartanus*. He that hath iiij dayes feuer.' Medulla.

³ 'I salle be foundene in Fraunce, fraiste whene hym lykys,
The fyrste daye of *Feuerzere* in thas faire marches.'

Morte Arthure, 435.

'In *feurzer* Wallas was to him send.' *Wallace*, 363.

The same spelling occurs frequently in the Paston Letters and Robert of Gloucester.

⁴ A. S. *fugel*, a fowl, *fugelere*, a fowler.

'Thus *foulyd* this flaukyn on ffylidis abouzte,' *Wright's Political Poems*, i. 388.

'Fferkez in with the *fewle* in his faire handez.' *Morte Arthure*, 2071.

⁵ 'A *violl*, a little bottell or flaggon,' *Baret*. '*Amula* i. e. *fiola*. A ffyl or A cruet.' *Medulla*. Wyclif in his version of *Numbers* vii. 13, speaks of 'a silueren *fiol* [a viol of siluere, Purvey,] . . . ful of tryed floure spreynt with oyle;' and again, v. 37, he says, 'Salamyel . . . offrede a silueren *fyole*.' *Trevisa* in his trans. of *Higden* has 'a pyler þat bare a *viol* of gold,' [*phialam aurcam*.] Vol. v. p. 131; and in the *E. E. Allit. Poems*, B. 1476, at the feast of *Belshazzar* there are said to have been '*fyoles* fretted with flores & fleez of golde.'

⁶ 'A *fiche*, *vicia*.' *Manip. Vocab*. *Fitches* is the common pronunciation of *vetches* in many dialects at the present day. 'A rake for to hale vp the *fitchis* that lie.' *Tusser*, ed. *Herrtage*, p. 37. The *Medulla* renders *vicia* by 'a *fiche*,' and adds the line—

'*Est vicium crimen viciaque dicite semen.*'

'He shal sowe the sed gith, and the comyn sprengen, and sette the whete bi order, and bary and myle, and *fiche* in ther coestes.' *Wyclif*, *Isaiah* xxviii. 25. 'Fetche, a lytell pesse; *uesse, lentille, ueche*.' *Palsgrave*. The author of the trans. of *Palladius* on *Husbandrie* tells us that 'Whan this *Janus* xxv daies is olde, For seede, but not for fodder.'

Is best thi *fitches* forto sowe, Bk. ii. st. 6.

⁷ 'Meche she kouthe of menstrelcie Of harpe, of *fithle*, of *sautri*.' *Guy of Warwick*, p. 425.

'A fiddle or rebecke, *pandura*.' *Baret's Alvearie*.

'Her wes *fidclinge* and song, Her wes harpinge imong.' *Lazamon*, ii. 530.

'I can noither tabre ne trompe, ne telle none gestes,

Farten ne *fythclen* at festes ne harpen.' *P. Plowman*, B. xiii. 230.

A. S. *fidle*, a fiddle.

†*De Fyges*¹; *quidam morbus, ficus*; versus:

¶ *Hic ficus est morbus, hec ficus fructus & arbor* (A.).

to *Fyghte*; *bellare, pugnare, militare*.

†*gratyd* (Arayd A.) to *Fighte*; *pre-cinctus*.

†*a Fichte of giandis*²; *gigantimancia*.

a Fighter; *bellator, belliger*.

a Figure; *caracter, figura, ymago, scema, tipus*; *tipicus, tropicus, architipus*.

*a Filbert*³; *fillium vel fillum*.

a Filbert tre; *fillus vel fillius*.

to *File* (*Fille* A.)⁴; *deturpare, depurare, & cetera*; *ubi* to *defoule* (*befowle* A.).

to *Fylle* *A* *vesselle*; *Infundere* (A.).

to *File*; *limare, -tor, -trix, & cetera*; *verbalis -ans, -itus*.

a File; *lima*.

†*Filed*; *deturpatus, & cetera*; *ubi* *defouled*.

vn Fyled; *ubi* *Clene* (A.).

**a Filett*; *coralla*.

†*a Felett* of *þ^e bakke*⁵; *pala*.

to *Fille*; *implere, -ad, cibare, coagitare, complere, constipare, debriare, deplere, explere, fecundare, farcire, inebriare, infarcire, opplere, perficere, plere, re-, saturare, saciare; saturamur cibo, siciamur animo; stellare*.

†*Fyllabylle*; *saciabilis & cetera* (A.).

†*vn Fylabylle*; *insaciabilis* (A.).

Filosophi; *philosophia*⁶.

a Philosophur; *philosophus*.

*to *Filoure* (*Philowr* A.)⁷; *Affilare*.

**a Filoure*; *Affilatorium*.

a Filthe; *caria, caries indeclinabile fetor, feditas, fex, feculencia, illuuius, immundicia, immundicies, liuiio, luuiio, lues, macula, putredo, sordes, pus, indeclinabile; versus:*

¹ See note to *Emeraudis*. Andrew Boorde in his *Breuiary of Health*, ed. 1557, chapt. 159, fol. lviii., speaks of 'a sykkes named *Ficus in ano*,' concerning which he says: '*Ficus in ano* be the latin wordes. In Englyshe it is named a fygge in a mans foundemente, for it is a postumacion lyke a fygge, or a lumpe of flesh in the longacion lyke a fygge.' the cause 'of this impediment' is, he says, 'a melancoly humour, the whiche doth discende too the longacyon or foundement.' As a remedy he recommends, first, 'the confection of Haneke, or pyles of Lapidis lazule, or Yera ruffini, than take of the pouder of a dogges hed burnt, and mixe it with the iuyce of Pimpernel, & make tentes and put into the foundement.' Withal says, '*Ficus*, a fygge: it soundeth also to a disease in the fundament, but then it is *ficus, -ci* in the masc. gender, the others be of the fem. gender, whereof thus of old, viz.: "*Hic ficus, morbus: hec ficus fructus & arbor.*"

² See also *Giandes fyghte*, below.

³ Alexander Neckham, *De Naturis Rerum*, p. 484, calls the filbert, *nux Phyllidis*. Wedgwood says, '*quasi* "fill-beard," a kind of nut which just fills the cup made by the beards of the calyx.' But may not the name be derived from the Latin? Gower in the *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 30, says, 'After Phyllis *philleberd* This tree was cleped.' '*Hec morus*, a fylberd tre. *Hic fullus*, a fylberd tre.' Wright's *Vocab.* pp. 228, 229.

⁴ In William of Nassyngton's Poem on the Trinity and Unity (pr. in *Relig. Pieces in Prose and Verse from the Thornton MS.*) p. 60, l. 180, we read that in our Lord

'Neuer was fundene gyle Ne nathynge fat any saule myght fyle.'

And in *Pricke of Conscience*, l. 1210:

'Be swa clene and nocht vile, Pat þou suld never more me file.'

See also *ibid.* ll. 2348, 2559, &c. A. S. *fylan*.

⁵ In the *Morte Arthure*, ed. Brock, 1158, we read how Arthur's knights after his conflict with the giant find him lying exhausted, and proceed to examine

'His flawnke and his feletez and his faire sydez.'

and again, l. 2174, Sir Cayons engages Arthur, but is sorely wounded by a cowardly knight, who smites him 'In thorowe the *felettes*, and in the flawnke aftyr.' See also l. 4237.

⁶ '*Philosophus*. a ffylosofer.' *Medulla*.

⁷ In *Sir Gawayne*, 2225, mention is made of 'a denez ax nwe dyzt Fyled in a *fylor*, fowre fote large.'

¶ *Pus pro putredo indeclinabile credo;*
Pus declinatur custodia quando notatur.
sordescula, sordecies, squalor, tabes, genetiuo tabi, datiuo tabo; versus:
 ¶ *Tabi dat tabo de quo non plus veriaho.*
 to **Fynde**; *comperire, jnvenire aliena, reperire que nostra sunt.*
 a **Fynder**; *jnventor, repertor, -trix.*
 † **Fynde** (**Finyd** A.); *defecatus, meratus.*
 † to **Fyne**¹; *defecare, quod est purgare a fece.*
 a **Fine**²; *finis.*

to **Fine**; *finire.*
 a **Fyngyr**³; *dactulus, degitus, digitellus; versus:*
 ¶ *Pollex, jndex, medius, medicus, Auricularis.*
 to **Finger**; *digitare.*
 † a **Fyngyr stalle** (A **Fyngylle stalle** or **thymbylle** A.)⁴; *digitale.*
 a **Fynne** of a **Fysche**; *pinna, pinnula.*
 a **Fire**; *caminus, focus, foculus, fornax, fornacula, ignis, igniculus, lar, pir grece, pira, rocus; focarius, igneus, participia.*
 to make **Fire**; *foculare.*
 a **Fire yren**⁵; *fugillus, piricidium, (fugillaris, percussor ignis A.).*

- ¹ Hampole, *Pricke of Conscience*, 4911, says that at the end of the world,
 'First þe fire at þe bygynnyng, þat þe gude men sal þan clensen and *fine*,
 Sal cum byfor Cristes comyng, And þe wikked men hard punnyis and pyne.'
- In the *Libel of English Policy* (Wright's *Political Poems*, ii. 187), we read—
 'If we had there pese and gode wyll, As in Londone scyth a juellere,
 Tomyne and *fyne*, and metalle for to pure, Whych brought from thens gold oore to us here,
 In wyld Yrishe myght we fynde the cure. Whereof was *fynd* metalle gode and clene.'
- O. Icel. *fin*, to polish, cleanse. See Wyclif, *Isaiuh* xxv. 6; Maundeville, p. 156, &c.
² 'Gladly he chevith what so he begynne, The *fyne* thereof berith witnessing.'
 Sesyng not tylle he his purpose wyne, Wright's *Political Poems*, ii. 132.
 'Alle oore trouble to enden and to *fyne*.' *Ibid.* ii. 134.
- ³ Compare the following account of the fingers in the Cambridge MS. Ff. v. 48, leaf 82 :
 'Ilke a fyngir has a name, als men thaire fyngers calle,
 The lest fyngir hat *tilyl man*, for hit is lest of alle;
 The next fyngir hat *leche man*, for quen a leche dos o3t,
 With that fyngir he tastes all thyng howe that hit is wro3t;
Longman hat the mydilmast, for longest fyngir it is;
 The ferthe men calles *toucher*, therwith men touches i-wis;
 The fite fyngir is the *thowmbe*, and hit has most my3t,
 And fastest haldes of olle the tother, forthi men calles hit *ri3t*.'
- In Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 179, the names are given as follows :—
 Schyny3t thombe schewyt fore-finger
 'Pollet enim pollex, res visas *indical index*;
 medylle-fyngur leche-fyngur acordyt
 Stat *medius medio, medicus jam convenit egro*;
 ere lytil-fyngur.'
 Quas tua fert auris sordes trahit *auricularis*.'
- And in the A. S. Glossary in MS. Cott. Cleop. A. iii. leaf 76, we have them as under :—
 'Pollex, juma. *Index*, becnend. *Salutarius*, haletend midlemesta finger. *Injudicus*,
 æwischerend midmesta finger. *Aularis*, hringfinger. *Auricularis*, earclænsend.' The
 forefinger is hereafter also called *Lykpotte*.
- ⁴ 'Digitale. A themyl. Medulla. *Digitalia*. Fynger stalles; thymbles; fyngers of
 gloues.' Cooper. 'A thimble, or anything covering the fingers, as finger stalles. &c.
Digitale.' Baret. Lyte, Dodoens, p. 175, writing of Foxglove, says that it has 'longround
 hollow floures, fashioned like *finger-stalles*.' See also Themelle, below. A. S. *stall*.
- ⁵ In the Romance of Sir Perceval, ed. Halliwell, l. 753, we read—
 'Now he getis hym flynt, And thenne withoutene any stynt
 His *fyre-irene* he hent, He kyndlit a glède.'
- See also *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 328, where we read 'the Emperoure toke an *yren* and smote

†to stryke Fire; *fugillare*.
 †a Fire stryker; *fugillator*, est percussor ignis.
 †a Fire spewer; *igniuomus*.
 þe Firmament; *firmamentum, celum, aer, mundus; dimundanus, & arceus*.
 a Firre; *Abies*.
 Fyrste; *Alpha grece, Ante, Antequam, antiquus, inchoatiuus, inicalis, originalis, primus, primarius, primitus, primitiuus, primorculus, primordius, primulus, primeuus, vt primeua etas, prothoplastus, primordialis, pridem, pristinus, prior, priusquam*.
 †þe Firste martyr; *prothomartir*.
 †þe Firste Frute¹; *primicie*.
 a Fische; *piscis, pisciculus diminutiuum*.
 to Fische; *piscari*.
 †plenty of Fische; *piscolencia; piscolentus participium*.
 a Fischer; *piscator, piscarius; versus: ¶Piscator prendit quod piscarius bene vendit. piscatorius participium, ut piscatoria ars*.
 a Fischynge; *piscacio, piscatura; piscans participium*.

†a Fische house; *piscarium*.
 a Fisiciañ²; *phiscus, phisologus qui loquitur de illa arte*.
 †Fisike³; *phiscica*.
 a Fiste⁴; *lirida*.
 Five (Fiffe A.); *quinque; quinus, quinariu, quintuplus; penta grece*.
 Fyve cornerd; *pentagonum (A.)*.
 Fyve hundreth; *quingenti; quingentesimus, quingentenus*.
 †Fyve sithe; *quingies*.
 †Fyve tene; *quindecim; quindecimus, quintus decimus, quindenus, varius*.
 †Fyve tene sithe; *quindecies*.
 †Fyfty; *quingaginta; quingagesimus, quingagenus, -genarius*.
 †Fifte sithe; *quingagesies*.
 †Fyve score; *centum, & cetera; vbi hundreth*.
 †Fyve zere; *quinquennium; quinquennatus*.
 †of Fyve zere; *quinquennis*.

F ante L.

to Flee (to Fla A.)⁵; *decoriare*.
 †a Flaghte⁶; *(de terra, gleba, turfus A.); vbi a turfe*.

fyre of a stone.' *Fugillo. To smyte fyre. Fugillator. A fyre smytar.* Medulla. Compare W. de Biblessworth, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 157—

'De troy services sert fusil;

Fil est filee par fusil,

E fu de kayloun (flint) fert fusil (a fer-hyren, vir-hirne, Camb. MS.)

E blée e motu par fusil (a mille-spindele).'

See also Flint stone.

¹ *Primicie. The fyrste fruste.* Medulla.

² *Fisca. Ffysyk.* Medulla.

² See Fescian, above.

³ *Fyest with the arse, uesse.* Palsgrave. 'I fyest, I stynke. *Je vesse.* Beware nowe thou fyste nat, for thou shalte smell sower than.' *ibid.* 'Fise, *lirida.*' Nominale MS. in Halliwell. 'Vesse. A fyste. *Vesseur.* A fyster, a stinking fellow. *Vessir.* To fyste, to let a fyste.' Cotgrave.

⁴ 'In þe kechene wel i knowe, arn crafti men manye, pat fast fonden alday to *sten* wilde bestes.' *William of Palerne*, 1682.

Hampole tells us that if any man knew the bliss of heaven, he would, rather than lose it, be willing 'Ilk day anes alle qwik to be *flayne.*' *P. of Conscience*, 9520. A. S. *flæn*, O. Icel. *flá*.

⁵ Jamieson gives to 'Flaughter, v. a. To pare turf from the ground. *Flaughter, Flaughter, s.* A man who casts turf with a *Flaughter-spade. Flag.* A piece of green sward, cast with a spade.' 'Cespes. A turfe or flagge.' Medulla. The form *flast* occurs in Alliterative Poems, i. 57. See P. Flagge of þe erthe. Icel. *flaga*, a slab, turf; *flakna*, to flake, split.

†a Flaghte of snawe¹; *floccus*.
 †A Flawe of fyre²; *flamma*,
gleba, & *cetera*; *ubi sparke*
 (A.).
 †to Flay³; *collidere*, *terrere*, *de-*
ex, *efferrare*, *territare*, *terri-*
ficare, *terrificare*, *timorem in-*
ferre.
 †Flayde; *territus*, *de-*, *ex-*, *terrifi-*
catus.
 *a Flayle; *flagellum*, *tribulus*, *tribu-*
lum vel tribula, *secundum hu-*
g[onem], *sed secundum alios dif-*
ferunt; *versus*:

¶*Quo fruges terimus instrumen-*
tum tributum fit,
Est tribula (tribulus A.) vepres,
purgat Aras tribula.
Tres tribuli partes manuten-
tum, cappa, flagellum.
Manutentum, a hande staffe, cappa,
a cape, flagellum, A swewille⁴.
(Quo fruges iactantur, Anglice,
A schouyle A.).
 a Flanke; *jlum*.
 *a Flaket⁵; *flacta*, *obba*, *uter*, &
cetera; *ubi A potte*.
 *a Flawne⁶; *opacum*.

¹ 'Flag. A flake of snow.' Jamieson. 'A flawe of snawe' occurs in the Alliterative Romance of Alexander, ed. Stevenson, l. 1756.

a flag of snow
 'La bouche me entra la aunf de neyf.'

Dan. *flage*.

Walter de Bibblesworth, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 160.

Haliwell quotes from the Thornton MS. leaf 31, 'Thare begane for to falle grete *flawghtes* of snawe, as thay had bene grete lokkes of wolle.' See also *Flyghte of snawe*, below.

² In the *Morte Arthure*, l. 2556, we read that Priamus and Sir Gawayne

'Feghttene and floresche withe flawmande swerde3
 Tille the *flawes* of fyre flawmes one theire helmes.'

See also l. 773; the word is wrongly explained in the Glossary. 'Felle flaunkes of fyr and *flakes* of soufre.' *E. E. Allit. Poems*, B. 954. 'Flaught of fire. A flash of lightning.' Jamieson. Sir David Lyndesay, in his description of the Day of Judgment, says—

'As fyre *flaucht* haistely glansyng, Discend sall þe most heuinly kyng.'

The Monarche, Bk. iv. l. 5556.

See also Bk. ii. ll. 1417, 3663; *Cursor Mundi*, p. 110, l. 1769; and Gawin Douglas, *Encados*, vii. ProL. l. 54.

³ In the *Pricke of Conscience*, 2242, Hampole says—

'Na vonder es if þe devels com þan
 In þe ende about a synful man,
 For to *flay* hym and tempte and pyn,

When þe devel com to Saynt Martyn
 In þe tyme of dede at his last day
 Hym for to tempte and for to *flay*.'

In *Metrical Homilies*, ed. Small, p. 69, we are told of St. Anthony that

'Swa meke and myld was he,

Flayed he fendes fell fra hyme :'

That thurght meknes, many tyme

and again, p. 27, it is said that at the end of the world—

'Pe erthe þe achtande day Sal stir and quac and al folc *flay*.' (printed incorrectly *slay*.)

See also *Alliterative Poems*, ii. 960. A. S. *flégan*, O. Icel. *fléjja*.

'Ceis not for to pertrubill all and sum,

And with thy fellound reddour thame to *flay*.'

Gawin Douglas, *Encados*, xi. l. 970.

'Fenjies him *flayit* or abasit to be.' *Ibid.* xi. p. 377, l. 13, ed. 1710.

'Nime8 nu gode jeme hu alle þe seouen deaðliche sunnen muwen beon a *veleid* þuruh treowe bileaue.' *Anceren Riwle*, p. 248; see also *ibid.* p. 136.

⁴ See *Hande-staffe*, *Cappe* of a flayle, and *Swevyll*. 'The bucket is of fro the swepe or flayle. *Vrmila ciconie siue teloni excidit*.' *Horman*.

⁵ 'Hoc onafrum, a flaget. *Hec lura*, a mouth of a flaget. Wright's Vocab. p. 257. In *William of Palerne* a man who is on his way to Rome 'wif two *flaktes* ful of ful fin wyne,' is so frightened at the sight of the werwolf that 'for care and drede, þe *flayetes* he let falle,' l. 1893. 'Flacon (as *Flascon*). A great leartherne bottle.' Cotgrave. 'Remygius took hym a *flaket* ful of holy wyne,' Trevisa's Higden, v. 293.

⁶ 'Flans. Flawnes, Custards, Egge-pies.' Cotgrave. 'Asturco. A flawne. *Astotira*. A flawne.' Medulla. 'Fill ouen full of *flawnes*.' Tusser, p. 18r. 'A flawne, custard; *galatyrrium*.' *Manip. Vocab*.

'Brede an chese, butere and milk

Pastees and *flawnes*.' *Havelok*, 643.

'Flawne or custard.' Baret. A kind of pancake was also so called. *Nettleham feast at*

a Flee¹; *musca, muscula, musco*, (*cinomia* A.), *cinifes, indeclinabile; muscetum, muscarium, muscularium, musceletum, sunt loca ubi habundant musce; muscosus.*
to Flee; *volare, con-, de-, e-, volitare.*
to Flee (or with *schewe* A.)²; *cauere, declinare, fugere, con-, dif-, ef-, re-, pro-, fugitare, vitare, de-, E-*.
†Flekke³; *Scutulatus* (A.).
†a Fletcher⁴; *flectarius, plectarius.*

a Flee flape⁵; *flabellum, flabrum, muscarium, muscularium.*
a Fleyng; *fuga; fugitiuus, profugus.*
Fleyng of fowlys; *volatus; volatilis* (A.).
*a Fleke⁶; *cratis, craticula.*
a Fley⁷; *pulex, & cetera; ubi Aloppe.*
†Flende⁸; *recutitus, qui retrouersam habet pellem virilis membri.*

Easter is called the *Floun*, possibly from *flouns* having been formerly eaten at that period of the year. See Babees Book, p. 173, where Flawnes are stated to be '*Cheescakes* made of ground cheese beaten up with eggs and sugar, coloured with saffron, and baked in "cofyns" or crusts.' '*Hic flato, A°, flawne.*' Wright's Vocab. p. 200.

¹ 'A flee. *Musca.*' Manip. Vocab. A. S. *fleoge.*

² 'They wende the rede knyghte it ware,
That wolde thame alle for-fare,

And faste gane thay flee.'

Sir Perceval, 874.

'Vor jī *fleih* sein Johan þe feolauschipe of fule men.' *Aneren Riecl*, p. 160. A. S. *fleon.*

³ Spotted; streaked. In P. Plowman, B. xi. 321, we meet with

'Wylde wormes in wodes, and wonderful foules,

With *flekke* fetheres, and of fele coloures.'

and Chaucer, Prologue to Chanon Yemannes Tale, 565, says that

'The hors eek that this yeman rood vpon Aboute the peytrel stood the foam ful hie,
So swatte, that vnethe myghte it gon. He was of fome al *flekke* as a pye.'

Trevisa in his translation of Higden, i. 159, says that the 'canelion is a *flekke* best.' O. Friesic, *flekka*, to spot: cf. Icel. *flekka*, to stain, *flekkr*, a spot, stain. German, *gefleckt*. '*Scutulatus, color equi,*' is quoted in Klotz's Latin Dictionary. The Medulla renders *Scutulatus* 'grey powdered, sicut equus,' while Cooper says, '*Scutulatus color, as I thynke, watchet colour;*' and Gouldman, '*scutulatus color, dapple-gray or watchet colour.*'

⁴ The *fleclour* was properly the man who made and set the feathers on the arrows: of the arrows themselves were made by the Arrowsmith. The parliament of James II. [of Scotland] which sat in 1457 enacted, 'that there be a bowmer (a bowmaker) and a *fledgear* in ilk head town of the schire.' See the *Destruction of Troy*, E. E. Text Soc. 1593, and Liber Albus, pp. 533, 732. Fr. *flèche*, an arrow.

⁵ '*Esventoir, a fan, flip-flap, flie-flap or flabel.*' Cotgrave. 'A flappe to kill flies, *muscarium.*' Baret's Alvearie. '*Flabellum. A flappe or a scorge. Muscarium. A werare off of flies.*' Medulla.

⁶ 'Flaik, Flake, Flate, s. (1) A hurdle. (2) In plural, temporary folds or pens.' Jamieson. See Holinshed, Chronicle of Ireland, p. 178. O. Icel. *flaki, fleki*. '*Crates. A hyrdyl.*' Medulla. 'A fleke: *cratic.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 201. Gawain Douglas in his trans. of Virgil, *Aeneidos*, xi. p. 362, ed. 1710, has—

'Sum of Eneas feris besely *Flatis* to plet thaym preissis by and by,
And of smal wikkeris for to beild vp ane bere.'

and W. Stewart, *Cronicles of Scotland*, ii. 146—

'This Congallus deusyt at the last,
That euerie man ane *flaik* sould mak of tre, . . .
Syne on the nycht, with mony staik and stour,
Gart mak ane brig quhair tha passit all our.'

So also Bellendene in his version of *Boece*, i. 117, ed. 1721, has 'This munitioun . . . had na out passage bot at ane part, quhilk was maid by thaim with *flaikis*, scherettis and treis.' See also Hooker's Giraldu's *Hist. of Ireland*, ii. 178.

⁷ A. S. *flea*.

⁸ The Medulla renders *recutitus* by 'he þat hath a bleryng 3erd,' while the Ortus agrees with our text, '*Recutitus; flemmed, id est circumcisus,*' as also Huloet, 'Fleyed, or flayne, or hauinge the skymme cutte: *Recutitus.*' and again, 'Circumcisus. *Recutitus.*' Cooper, in his *Thesaurus*, defines it as 'martial, circumcised, cut shorte, exulcerate.' Evidently it

Flesche; *carnecula*, *carneus*, *caro*;
versus:

¶ *Carnes carnifices, carnem vendunt, meretrices.*

creos grece, sarcos grece; carnalis participium: caro secundum doctores suavis, fragilis, suavia suadet, concupiscit aduersus spiritum, prauos motus gignit, quanto plus colitur tanto plus sordet; versus:

¶ *Vilior est humana quam pellis ouina:*

Si moriatur ouis aliquid valet illa ruina.

Extrahitur pellis & scribitur intus & extra:

Si moriatur homo moritur caro pellis & ossa,

Quid tam curate nutritur inuittis A te?

Stercoris & Fellis fellis iam mortua pellis

Expulset, liuit, fitet, cadit, atque liquatur;

Hijis gradibus corpus vermescit & incineratur.

a Fleshe cruke¹; *creagra, fuscina, fuscinnula, tridens, & cetera.*

†a Fleschour; *carnifer, bubalus, lanista, leuiscula, lanio, macellarius, macellio.*

Δ Fleschewrye²; *Carnificium, Carnarium, laniatorium (Δ).*

†a Flesche schamylle³; *macellum.*

a Flese; *vellus; vellerosus.*

Flewme⁴; *flegma, fleuma, reuma.*

Flewmatyкке⁵; *fleumaticus, flegmaticus, reumaticus.*

†a Flyghte of snawe⁶; *flocus niueus.*

a Flyke of bacon⁷; *perna.*

a Flint stone; *fugillum, silex; siliacus participium (fugillare, est ignem percitere Δ).*

is derived from A. S. *flean*, to skin, flay. See Jew, below. The author of the Cursor Mundi speaking of circumcision says—

‘Abram tok forth his men
And did als drightin can him ken;
Him self and Ismael he scare.

And siþen all his þat car-men were.
O thritti yeir fra he was born
Was Ysmael wen he was schorn.’

ll. 2693-2698.

¹ *Creagra*. A fleshook or an aundryryn. *Fuscina*. A ffysh hook or a flessh hook. Medulla. Horman has: ‘Fette the flesshe hoke. *Da creagram.*’

² *Fleschewrye*, apparently is a place where flesh is cut or heved. The word *fleschewere*, a butcher, occurs in Octovian, 750, ‘To selle motoun, bakoun, and beef, as *flesch-ewere*?’ and *fleschour* appears to be a contraction of this. ‘*Laniatorium*. A flessh stal. *Macellum*. A bochery off [or] a flessh stal.’ Medulla.

³ In the Liber Albus, p. 400, we find the old site of Newgate Market mentioned under the name of ‘Saint Nicholas Flessh-shambles;’ and in the *Inquisitiones post Mortem* Robert Langelye is said to have owned four shops in ‘*Les Flesshumbles in Parochia Sancti Nicholai.*’ Andrew Boorde in his *Introduction of Knowledge*, ed. Furnivall, p. 151, says that at Antwerp ‘is the fayrest *flesh shambles* that is in Cristendome.’ A. S. *scamel*, a stool or bench.

⁴ ‘*Fleame, flegma.*’ Hulocet. ‘*Flegme* or *snuiell, phlegma.*’ Barct.

⁵ ‘I serue of vinegre and of vergeous and of greynes that ben soure and grene, and give hem to hem that ben coleryk rather than to hem that ben *flewmatyke.*’ De Deguileville’s Pilgrimage of the Lyf of the Manhode, ed. Wright, p. 134. In the *Balces* Book, ed. Furnivall, p. 170, the following description is given of a Fleumatick person:—

‘Fleumaticus { Hic sompulentus / piger, in sputamine multus,
Ebes hinc sensus / pinguis, facie color albus.’

See also *ibid.* pp. 220-1.

⁷ ‘*Perna*, a flyk.’ Nominale. ‘*Flick, succidia, lardum.*’ Manip. Vocab. ‘Tak the larde of a swyno *flyk*, and anoynte the mames fete therewith undern th.’ Thornton MS. leaf 304. ‘*Flick*, the outer part of the hog cured for bacon, while the rest of the carcase is called the bones.’ Forby. See P. Plowman, B. ix. 169, where we read of the celebrated ‘*flicke* of Dunmowe.’ Fr. ‘*fliche, flique de lard*, a flitch, or side, of bacon.’ Icel. *flikki*, A. S. *flicce*. ‘*Perna*. A flykke.’ Medulla.

Flytyng; *vbi* stryffe (A.).

*to Flytte¹; *altercari, certare, litigare, obiurgare, catazizare.*

þe Flix²; *diaria, discentaria, lientaria, fluxus.*

a Floke of gese (geyse A.)³; *polea.*

a Floke of schepe; *grex.*

to Floke; *gregare, ag-, con-.*

to Florische; *florare, con-, ef-, re-, florescere, florare.*

a Florischere; *florator.*

a Flote of a pipe⁴; *jdraula.*

a Floure; *flos, flosculus, flosillus.*

†a Floure hille; *floretum, florarium.*

Floure; *Ador, indeclinabile, simitago, simila, amolum.*

†Flory; *Adoreus, florulentus, floralis.*

†Fluande; *fluens, ef-.*

a Flude (Flyude A.); *cathaclismus, infernalis est, diluuium, Fluctus, fluctulus, fluentum, flumen, fluor, fluuius; fluuiialis, fluuiosus, diminutium; fluxus.*

a Fludegate (Flyudgate A.)⁵; *cinoglocitorium.*

†Fludy; *Ampnicus, fluuiialis, fluuiosus.*

to Flue (Flwy A.); *fluere, ef-, con-, de-, e-, jnter-, sub-, super-, re-, fluctuare, fluctare, fluuiare, superundare, torrere, vacare.*

a Fluynge; *exundacio, fluxus, inundacio, ledo.*

Fluynge; *defluus.*

†a Fluke⁶; *pecten, & cetera; vbi* A playce.

a Flure (Flwyr A.); *Area.*

¹ 'Contentiosus, geflitful.' Alfric's Glossary.

'Wistly a-noþer werkman, þat was þer be-side,

Gan *flite* wiþ þat felpa, þat forrest hadde spoke.' William of Palerne, 2545.

We find the pt. tense in Sir Amadace, ed. Robson, xxxvi. 6, 'Fus *flote* Sir Amadace.' In Bernard's Terence, 79, we have the Latin *juravit eum eo* rendered by 'he did *flite* or chide with him.' 'Litigo. To stryue or flyte.' Ortus. See also the *Book of Curtasye*, pr. in the Babees Book, ed. Furnivall, p. 178, l. 54, where we are warned

'In peese to ete, and euer eschewe To *flyte* at borde; þat may þe rewe.'

See also *Cursor Mundi*, p. 386, l. 6681. A. S. *flitan*. In Trevisa's Higden, ii. 97 is mentioned '*flittweyte*, amendes i-doo for chydyng,' [*emenda proceciens pro contentione.*]

²

'By thend of October go gather vp sloes,

Haue thou in a readines plentie of thoes,

And keepe them in bedstraw, or still on the bow,

To staie both the *fixe* of thyselve and thy cow.' Tusser, p. 52.

'*Licteria*. The flyxe.' Medulla.

³ '*Polia*. A fllok off bestys.' Medulla.

⁴ In Deguileville's Pilgrimage of the Lyf of the Manhode, ed. Wright, p. 117, we read of 'reedes and *fluytes* and shalmuses.' See also *ibid.* p. 123. 'A faucet, or tappe, a flute, a whistle, a pipe, as well to coueigh water, as an instrumente of musicke, *flistula, tabulus*. Baret. 'They *flouted*, and they taberd; they yelld, and they cryed, ioying in theyr maner, as semyd, by theyr semblaunt.' Lydgate, *Pylgrymage of the Sowle*, bk. ii. p. 50, ed. 1859.

⁵ See also Clowe of flodegate, above. 'A flode-gate: *sinoglostorium*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 180. 'Si il soit trove qe ascuns tielx, gorcez, fishgarthez, molyns, mille-dammez, estankez de molyns, lokkez, hebbyngwerez, estakez, kideux, hekkez, ou *flodegates* sont faitz levez, enhauncez, estreieuz, ou enlargetz encountre mesme lestatnit.' 1472, Stat. 12 Ed. IV. cap. 7.

⁶ 'Flook, fish, *pectunculus*.' Manip. Vocab. 'Flook, flounder.' Junius. 'Flookes or flounders, *pectines*.' Baret. Cooper renders *pectines* by 'scallops.' 'Flownders or Floukes, bee of like nature to a Plaice, though not so good.' Cogan, *Harven of Health*, 1612, p. 141. Harrison, *Descript. of England*, ii. 20, mentions the '*fluke* or sea flounder.' In Morte Arthure, 1088, the Giant, with whom Arthur engages, is described as

'flat-mowthede as a *fluke*, with fleryande lypys.'

See also l. 2779, and Harrison's *Descript. of England*, ed. Furnivall, ii. 20. The word is still in common use. A. S. *fluc*.

F ante O.

Fodyr; *forago* (*farrago* A.), *pabulum*, *pastus* (*farris farrago panorum dico forago* A.).

to **Fodyr**¹; *pabulare*.

†**Foge**; *Reuma, vnumia* (A.).

a **Foyle**²; *pullus*.

a **Folke**³; *gens, plebs, populus, turba*.

to **Folowe**; *Assequi, sequi, con-, ex-, sectari, ab-, demulare, Emulari. Exequimur mortuum, consequimur ad fidem, persequimur fugientem, & prosequimur cum officio fungimur, imitatur moribus; succedere* (A.).

a **Folower**; *imitator, secutor, sequax*.

a **Folowyng**; *imitacio, sequela, sequacitas, zelus*.

Folowyng; *demulus, emulus, imitatorius, sequax, sequaculus*.

†to **Folowe** y^e *fader in maners; patrissare*.

†to **Folowe** 4 y^e *moder in maners; matrizare*.

†**Folowyngly**; *consequenter, porro*.

*a **Folte**⁵; *blas, baburrus, blatus, bardus, garro, ineptus, nugator, morio*.

†**Fonde**; *Arepticius, Astrosus, babilger, babilus, baburrus, brutus, demens, desipiens, exensis, fatuus, Follus, ignarus, ignauus, imperitus, incircumspectus, indignans,*

ineptus, indiscretus, infrunitus, insensis, insulsus, lunaticus, nescius, presumptuosus, simplex, stolidus, stultus, temerarius; ignorans qui aliquid scit, inscius qui nihil s[c]it, insipiens qui non attendit pericula futura (stultus A.) qui, si attendit, non cauet.

†to be or } **Fonde**; *brutere, brutewax or } cere, dementare, & -ri,*
to make } *fatuare, Follere, follescere, stultizare.*

†a **Fondnes**; *baburra, demencia, deliramentum, fatuitas, ignavia, ineptia, inercia, simplicitas, stulticia, temeritas*.

†**Fondely**; *stulte, insepienter, fatue; inepte, ignave*.

†a **Fondespeche**; *stu[?]tiloquium; stultiloquus participium*.

For⁶; *pre, pro, propter, quia, si*.

to **Forbere**; *deferre*.

to **Forbed**; *Abdicare, abnuere, arguere, ut: arguo te ne malificos imiteris; jnhebere imperio, prohibere iure, interdicere, vetare, euetare, dehortare*.

A **Forbidder**; *prohibitor, abdicator, jnhibitor, interdicator*.

*a **Forfett**⁷; *forisfactum, forisfactura*.

to **Forfett**; *forisfacere*.

A **Forbott**⁸.

¹ 'With her mantle tucked vp Shee *fothered* her flocke.' Percy Folio. Loose Songs, 58.
'Forsothe that woman hadde a *foddred* calf in the hows.' Wyclif, 1 Kings xxviii. 24.
O. Icel. *föðra*.

² 'A fole, *pullus equinus*.' Baret. 'Pullus. A cheken or a ffole.' Medulla. See also Colte, above. ³ MS. **Fokke**.

⁴ MS. **Folio**. 'Matrizo. To folowyn þe moder.' Medulla.

⁵ 'Blaz. Softe; delicate; wanton; that cannot discern things; blunt; foolish; he that vaynely boasteth him selfe. *Morio*. A foole.' Cooper. The Medulla gives 'Baburra. Folyheed or sothfastnes,' and renders *bardus* by 'stultus, ebes, ineptus, tardus.' 'Folte. A pretty foole, a little fop, a yong coxe, none of the wisest.' Cotgrave. In the *Cursor Mundi*, p. 141, l. 2303, we read—

'Fendes crepte þo ymages wip-inne

And lad *folted* men to synne.'

See also Robert de Brunne's Hist. of England, Rolls Series, ed. Furnivall, 4527 and 7229.

⁶ MS. a **For**.

⁷ 'Ffande to fette that freke and *forfette* his landes.' *Morte Arthure*, 557.

⁸ A prohibition or thing forbidden. 'Thus in the *Cursor Mundi*, p. 42, l. 612, we are told that God gave to Adam Paradise

'als in heritage,
To yeild þerfor na mar knaulage,

Bot for to hald it wel vnbroken
þe *forbot* þat was betuix þam spoken.'

a **Foreste**; *foresta*.

¶ *Aforestare, est forestam facere.*

¶ *Deafforestare est forestam destruere.*

to **Forge**; *vbi to smethe (A.)*.

to **Forgete**; *descire, dediscere, obliuisci, obliuioni tradere, ignor[ar]e*; *vnde versus*:

¶ *Hoc ignoramus quod notum non memoramus,
Illud nescimus quod nunquam mente subimus,
Obliuiscemur prius hoc quod in Arte docemur.*

a **Forgetter**; *inmemor*.

Forgetyll¹; *letergicus, obliuiosus*.

a **Forgettynge**; *Annesia, obliuio*.

to **Forgiffe**; *donare, con-, dimittere, ignorare, ignoscere, indulgere, remittere, veniam dare*.

a **Forge[ue]nes (Forgiffnes A.)**; *indulgencia, remissio, remedium, venia*.

a **Forhede**; *frons*.

a **Forke**; *furca, furcella, furcula, tridens cum tribus dentibus (bidens cum duobus dentibus A.)*.

Formabylle; *vbi ordinate*.

a **Forme**; *forma, formula, formella, duca, idea*.

to **Forme**; *formare, informare*.

a **Fornas**²; *caminus, epicaustorium, fornax*.

a **Forome (A Forome or Astule A.)**³; *sponda, spondula diminiutium (fultrum, scamnum A.), & cetera; vbi A stule*.

þe **Forparte of y^e hede**; *cinciput*.

to **Forsake**; *Abrenunciare, cathezizare, deficere, derelinquere, deserere, iuvite relinquere, voluntate desertare, desinere, desolari, dimittere, linqere, renunciare, respuere*.

Forsakyn (Forsaking A.); *desolatus, desolatorius*.

Forsothe; *Amen, Autem, certe, enim, enion, eciam, equidem, nempe, nimirum, profecte, quippe, reuera, siquidem, vtique, vero, vere, quidem, quoque, porro, veraciter, quin, quineciam⁴, *quinimmo, quinin, veruntamen*.*

*to **Forspeke**⁵; *fascinare, hugo*; *versus*:

¶ *Nescio quis teneros oculus michi fascinat Agnos,*

et fascinare, i.e. incantare.

a **Forspekyng**; *fascinacio, facinus, facinum*.

The word occurs not infrequently in conjunction with God's; thus we have in a charm for the tooth-ache from Thornton MS. printed in *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 126—

'ix. tymes *Goddis forhott*, thou wikkyde worme, Thet ever thou make any rystynge.'

In the Percy Folio MS. ed. Furnivall and Hales, *Robin Hood*, &c., p. 18, l. 59, vol. i. we read—“Now, Marry, gods forhott,” said the Sheriffe, “that euer that shold bee.”

In Sir Ferumbas when Alorys proposes to Ganelon to leave Charles to his fate—

“Godes for-bode,” Gweynes sede, “þat ich assented to such a dede.”

The expression also occurs twice in Stafford's *Examination of Abuses*, 1581, New Shakspeare Soc. ed. Furnivall, p. 73, where it is spelt ‘*God sworbote*.’

“God forbot,” he said, “my thank war sic thing

To him that secourit my lyfe in sa euill ane nicht.” *Rauf Coilzcar*, 746.

A. S. *forbod*. Compare P. *Forbode*.

¹ *Forgetfulness, nutlessness, recheles, shamfestness, drede, Orthrowe, Trewdeleas, Trust, wilfulness* and ‘*Misleue*,’ are in *Early English Homilies*, ed. Morris, ii. 71-3, said to be the ten things opposed to due confession. *Forgetel*, forgetful, occurs in Gower, ed. Pauli, iii. 98: ‘*Forzetel*, slow, and wery sone of every thing.’ A. S. *forgytel*.

² ‘*Fornax*. A forneys.’ *Medulla*. ‘A Fornace. *Fornax*.’ *Manip. Vocab*.

³ ‘A forme, bench, *scamnum*.’ *Manip. Vocab*. ‘A fourme to sit on, a settle, *sedile*.’ *Baret*.

⁴ MS. *quinecciam*.

⁵ ‘*Fascinare*. To forspeake, or forlooke.’ *Cooper*. ‘To forespeake, or beewitch, *fascinare, incantare, charmer*. A forespeaking, *fascinatio, charmerie*. Unhappie, forespoken, *inominatus, malheureux*.’ *Baret*. ‘To forespeake: *fascinare*.’ *Manip. Vocab*. ‘Sythen told me

a Forster¹; *forestarius, lucarius, veridarius.*

to Forswere²; *Abiurare, per-, deierare, detestari, peierare, & cetera.*

a For[s]werynge; *Abiuracio, deieracio, detestacio, peieracio, periuracio, periurium.*

Forswerynge; *abiurans, periurans, & cetera.*

a Forswerer; *periurus.*

*For y^c naynste; *Ab intento.*

*to Forthynke³; *penitere, & -ri, depo[nens], compungere.*

*a Forthynkyng; *compuncio, contricio, penitencia.*

an vn Forthynkyng; *inpenitencia.*

Forthynkyng; *penitens.*

vn Forthynkyng; *inpenitens.*

†to Forthirre⁴; *preferre, prerogare.*

Forthirmer; *ulterius.*

a Fortune; *fortuna, & cetera; vbi a happe.*

to Fortune; *Fortunare, & cetera; vbi to happyng.*

†þe Forwarde of a bateyлле⁵; *Acies.*

Forqwhy; *quia, quoniam, quumquidem.*

†A Fostalle; *vestigium (A.).*

a Fotestepe; *bitalassum, peda, vestigium.*

Foule; *Aceratus, deformis in corpore, turpis in anima, enormis, fedus, fedosus, fetidus, inmundus, inornatus, inpolitus, lutosus, lutulentus, cenosus, maculatus, maculosus, obscenus, pollutus, putridus,*

a clerk that he was *forspokyn.* *Townley Myst.* p. 115. Ford also uses the word in his *Witch of Edmonton*, ii. 1: 'My bad tongue *Forespeaks* their cattle, doth bewitch their corn.'

¹ '*Hic forestarius; a foster.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 278.

'3it I rede that thou fande

An arow for to drawe.'

Than any forster in this lande

MS. Cantab. Ff. v. 48, leaf 50, in Halliwell.

In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 206, we read—'I am the Emperours *Forster*, that dwelle here, and have the keepyng of this forest;' and again, p. 207, 'he callid to him the *forster.*'

² 'As afore God they ben *forswore*, Of alle our synnys, God, make a delyuerance.'

Wright's Political Poems, ii. 241.

'*Periurus.* Forsworn. *Periurium.* Forsweryng.' Medulla.

³ '*Peniteo.* To forthynkyn.' Medulla.

'That the Lollardis *Forthinken* ful soore.' Wright's Political Poems, ii. 73.

In *Morte Arthure*, 4252, the king says—

'In faye sore me *for-thynkkes* That euer siche a false theefe so faire an end haues;'

and in *Alisaunder*, ed. Skeat, 446, the Spartans and Phocians in the battle

'*forthoughten* hem alle þat euer þei farde to fight wif Philip þe keene.'

'Ihesus came in to Galilee, preching . . . and seiynge, For tyme is fullid, and þe kyngdam of God shal come niȝ: *forþynke* ȝee, (or do ȝee p[er]m[an]e[n]ce) and beleue ȝee to þe gospel.' Wyclif, St. Mark i. 14, 15. On the constructions and uses of this verb see Prof. Zupitza's note to *Guy of Warwick*, l. 984. 'I forthynke, I repente me. *Je me repens.* I have forthought me a hundred tymes that I spake so roughly to him. I forthynke, I bye the bargayne, or suffer smerte for a thyng.' Palsgrave.

⁴ 'Should holy church have no hedde?

Who should her rule, who should her redde?

Who should be her governaile?

Who should her *forthren*, who should availe?

The Complaint of the Ploughman, in Wright's Political Poems, i. 336.

In the *Ancren Riwe*, p. 156, we are told that solitude and contemplative life are the great helps to grace: 'swuðest aunanced & *furðreð* hit.' A. S. *fyrðrian.* 'I forder one, I set hym forwarde. *Je avance.*' Palsgrave.

⁵ 'The forward or vantgard, *primus ordo.*' Baret.

'In the kynges *forwarde* the prynce did ride

With nobill lordis of grett renouw.'

Wright's Political Poems, ii. 280.

Harrison tells us that Strabo states that 'the Galles did somtyme buy vp all our maistiffes to serue in the *forewards* of their battels, wherein they resembled the Colophonians, &c.' *Descript. of England*, ed. Furnivall, ii. 41.

sordidus, spurcus, squalidus, vilis.

to make Foule; *vbi* to defoule (fyle A.).

to be Foule; *federe, putrere, sordere, -descere, de-, squalere, turpere, -pescere, de-, vilere, de-, vilescere, de-*.

a Foulnes; *deformitas, enormitas, feditas, immundicies, macula, obscenitas, sanies, pollucio, putredo, soditas, spurcicia, squalor, tabes, tabi, tabo, turpitudō, vilitas.*

†a Foule speche¹; *eglotā (Egloga A.), turpiloquium.*

†a Foule speker²; *spuridicus, turpiloquus.*

a Foule wynnynge; *turpilucrum.*

Fouly; *turpiter, enormiter, viliter, deformiter, & cetera.*

Foure; *quatuor; quartus, quaternus, quaternarius, quadruplus, tetras, grece.*

Foure cornarde; *quadrangulus, quadratus, quadrangulatus.*

†Foure days; *quatrīduanus.*

Foure Falde; *quadruplex.*

Foure foted (Fowre fute A.); *quadrupes, quadrupedius.*

Foure hundrethe; *quadrīgenti; quadrīgentesimus, quadrīgenus, quadrīgenarius.*

†Foure hundrithe sythes; *quadrīngesies.*

Foure schore; *vbi* aghty.

Foure tene; *quatuordecem; quartus decimus, quater denus, quaterdenarius, tescerecedecades (tesseredecades A.)³.*

Foure tene sythys; *quaterdecies, quadragesies.*

Forty; *quadrāginta; quadragesimus, quadragenus, quadragenarius.*

†Foure 3ere; *quadrīennium; quadrīennus, quadrīennis.*

a Fox; *vulpes, vulpecula; vulpinus.*

†Fox Fire⁴; *glos, glossis.*

†Fox gloue⁵; *apium, branca vulpina.*

F ante R.

Fra; *A, Abs, Ab, de, E, ex.*

Fra a-bowne; *desuper.*

¹ 'Eglota. A werd off goote.' Medulla. See Gayte Speche. Possibly there were some indecent eclogues in Latin. Cf. Theocritus.

² MS. Fouke speker. 'Spuridicus: Sordida dicens.' Medulla.

³ That is τεσσαρακαιετηρης, fourteen years old.

⁴ This appears to be that phosphoric light which is occasionally seen in rotten trees or wood. See Brand's *Pop. Antiq.* ed. Hazlitt, iii. 345-57, and Wright's *Superstitions, &c. of the Middle Ages*, where he speaks of the *fiollets* or *feux-follets*, a sort of *ignis fatuus*. Fox here is probably O. Fr. *fox*=*fol* or *fols*, *fatuus*, applied to things having a false appearance of something else, as *avoine folle*, barren oats.

'Glos, glossis; lignum vetus est de nocte serenum:

-Ris tibi dat florem, -sis lignum, -tis mulierem.' Ortus.

'Glos, -ssis, m. Hygen. est lignum putridum. Rotten wood.

Glos gloris flos est: glos glotis femina fratris,

Gloss glossis lignum putre est, de nocte relucens,

Ris tibi dat florem, sis lignum, tis mulierem.' Gouldman.

'Discite quid sit glos, lignum, vel femina, vel flos.

Glos, glossis, lignum vetus est de nocte serenum;

Glos, glossis, lingua illius filius glossa;

Glos, gloris, flos illis gloria dos est;

Glos eciam gloris dicitur femina fratris:

Hoc glos est lignum, hec glos est femina fratris.'

Medulla, Harl. MS. 2257.

⁵ 'Saluica, gauntelée, foxes-glove.' MS. Harl. 978, lf. 24bk. 'Fion, camglata, foxes-glove.' *Ibid.* Cotgrave gives 'Gantelée. The herbe called Fox-gloves, our Ladies-gloves and London buttons.'

Fra be 3onde; *deultra*.

†Fra dore to dore; *hostiatim*.

Fragte of a schippe (Fraght or lastage of A shipe A.)¹; *saburna*.

Fra hyne forward²; *Amodo, de cetero, deinceps, inposterum*.

Fra hyNSE; *hinc, jstinc, inde, il-linc*.

*a Frale (Fraelle A.) of fygis³; *palata*.

a Fratovre⁴; *refectorium*.

A Fray⁵; *vb[i] striffe (A.)*.

†a Frayturer; *refectorarius*.

Fra thense; *jlluc, j Jude*.

†Fra man to man; *viritim*.

*a Franchemole (Frawnmulle A.)⁶; *lucanica*.

þe Fransy⁷; *frensis; freneticus qui patitur infirmitatem*.

†Fra oder stede; *Aliunde, de Alio loco*.

¹ 'To fraite a shippe, *implere navim*. Lastage, or balast, wherewith ships are euen peised to go upright. *Saburra*.' Baret's Alvearie. See Lastage, below.

² 'Amodo. Ffro hens forwarde.' Medulla.

³ 'And panne shal he testifye of a trinitee, and take his felawe to witnesse.

What he fonde in a *freyel*, after a freres lyuyng.' P. Plowman, B. xiii. 94.

'*Frayle*, a basket in which figs are brought from Spain and other parts.' Kennett's Paroch. Antiquities. 'Bere out the duste in this fygge frayle. *Asporta cinerem in hoc syriscio*.' Horman. *Frail* is still used in Essex to mean a rush-basket. Baret in his Alvearie gives, 'A fraile of figges, *fiscina ficorum: Cuban plein de jiges*. A little wicker basket, a fraile, a cheese fat, *fiscella, petit panier d'osier*.' 'Three frails of sprats carried from mart to mart.' Beaum. & Fletcher, Queen of Corinth, ii. 4. Low Lat. *frelum*, a rush-basket or mat-basket. '*Fratum*, *fiscina; panier de jonc, cubas: O. Fr. fraiaus, frayel*.' Ducange. '*Cabas*. A fraile (for raisins or figs).' Cotgrave. See also Glossary to Liber Albus, s. v. *Freille*. Lyte, Dodoens, p. 511, in treating of the various kinds of Rush, mentions 'The *frayle* Rushe or panier Rushe,' and adds 'they vse to make figge *frayles* and paniers ther withall.'

⁴ In De Deguileville's *Pilgrimage*, MS. John's Coll. Camb. leaf 127, the Pilgrim tells us that in the Castle (of Religion) at which he at last arrived, 'Ther was þerin dortour and cloister, kirke, chapeter, and *fraitour*:' and again, l. 128, 'The lady with the gorgere was þe *frayturrer* þereof.' Horman says, 'Monkes shulde sytte in the frayter. *Monachi comederent in cenaculo non refectorio*.' 'Atemperance seruede in the *fratour*, that scho to ylkone so lukes that mesure be over alle, that none over mekille nere over lyttille ete ne drynke.' MS. Linc. A. i. 17, leaf 273, quoted by Halliwell.

'If a pore man come to a frere for to aske shrifte,

And ther come a ricchere and bringe him a jifte;

He shal into the *freitur* and ben imad ful glad.'

Wright's Pol. Songs, Camden Soc. p. 331.

⁵ Harrison in his Description of Eng. i. 277, tells us that if any 'happen to smite with staffe, dagger, or anie maner of weapon, & the same be sufficientlie found by the verdict of twelve men . . . he is sure to loose one of his eares, without all hope of release. But if he such a one as hath benee twice condemned and executed, whereby he hath now non eares, then is he marked with an hot iron vpon the cheeke, and by the letter F, which is seared deepe into his flesh; he is from thenceforth noted as a barratour and *fraie maker*, and therevnto remaineth excommunicate, till by repentance he deserue to be absolued; and again, p. 225, he mentions '*frainmakers*, petie robbers, &c.' '*Guerroyeur*, a warrior, a fray-maker.' Hollyband.

⁶ '*Lucanica*. A puddying made of porke, a sausage.' Cooper. Junius, s. v. *Moll*, says, 'A French moile *Chaucero est cibus delicatior*, a dish made of marrow and grated bread.' In the *Liber Cure Cucorum*, p. 50, directions are given that tansy-cake shall be served 'with *franche mele* or oþer metis with alle.'

⁷ 'Dawe, I do thee wel to write *frentike* am I not.' Wright's Political Poems, ii. 85. '*Frenesis*. The frenesy.' Medulla. '*Phrenitis*. An inflammation of the brayne or skinnes about it, rysing of superfluous bloud or choler wherby some power animal is hurted and corrupted.' Cooper. 'He felle in a *fransye* for ferseness of herte.' *Morte Arthuræ*, 3826.

Frawarde¹; *alienus, aduersus, contrarius, discors, discrepans, discordans, inpaciens, mussans, plexurus, rebellis, lans, remurmurans, scemus, susurrans, tumultuosus, & cetera*; *vbi proude.*

a **Frawardnes**; *Aduersitas, contraritas, discordia, & cetera.*

Fra whynse (**Fra hense** A.); *vnde. Fraunce*; *francia, gallia.*

A man of **Fraunce** (A **Francheman** A.); *francus, francigena, gallus, galla est mulier illius patrie; gallus.*

†**Free**; *largus, & cetera; vbi large.*

Fre; *liber, liberalis.*

a **Fredome**; *libertas, vindicta, vt: consecutus est plenam vindictam i.e. libertatem.*

to **Frese**; *gelare, con-, congelascere.*

Frese clothe (to **Freyss clothe** A.)².

Frely; *gratis, gratuite, sponte, spontaneus, vltro, vltroneus, voluntarie, voluntarius.*

***Fremmyd**³; *extre, externus.*

to make **Fremmyd**; *exterminare.*

a **Frenschip**; *Amicicia*⁴, *Amicabilitas, humanitas.*

a **Frende**; *amicus, necessarius, proximus, alter ego; versus:*

¶ *Alter ego nisi sis, non es mihi verus Amicus;*

Non eris Alter ego, ni mihi sis vt ego.

†to make **Frende**; *Amicare, Amicum facere, Amicari esse Amicus, federe, conciliare, re-; versus:*

¶ *Si quis Amicatur nobis, sit noster Amicus;*

Cautus Amicat eum quem munere reddit Amicum.

†to be **Frende**; *Amicare & -ri.*

Frendly; *Amicalis, Amicabilis, humanus, Amicus, & comparatur Amicior, Amicissimus.*

Frendly; *Amicabiliter, Amicaliter.*

vn **Frendly**; *inhumanus, inimicus; inhumane, inhumaniter.*

a **Frenge**⁵; *fimbria, & cetera; vbi a hemme.*

a **Frere**; *frater; fraternus participium.*

¹ Hampole. *Pricke of Conscience*, 87, tells us that the fate of man is

'if he *fraward* be to wende Til pyne of helle þat has na ende.'

And also that Vanity

'Mas his hert ful hawtayne And ful *fraward* til his souerayne.' *Ibid.* 256.

² '*Frizer*, to frizzle, curl, crisp.' Cotgrave. Frieze cloth was coarse and narrow, as opposed to the broad cloth; this is clearly shown in the following passage from the Paston Letters, ed. Gairdner, i. 83:—'I pray 3ow that 3e wille do byen some *frese* to maken of 3our child is gwnys . . . and that 3e wyld bye a 3erd of brode clothe of blac for an hode for me of xliij^d or iijij^s a 3erd, for ther is nether gode cloth ner god *fryse* in this twn.' *Frisers*, or makers of frieze cloth, are mentioned in Liber Albus, pp. 723, 735. Baret says, 'Frize, or rough garment that souldiers vsed, a mantle to cast on a bed, a carpet to laie on a table, a dagswaine. *Gausapic*. Garmentes that haue long wool, or be frized, *perca vestes*. A winter garment, a frize or furred garment. *Chimustrum*.' 'Than Geroner, and a twelue other with hym, arrayed them lyke rude vylayne marchauntes in cotes of *fryse*.' Berners, *Froissart*, vol. ii. p. 340. Caxton, in his Trans. of Geoffroi de la Tour l'Andry, sig. e. ij., speaks of 'burell or *fryse*.' By the Statute 5 & 6 Edw. VI., c. vi. it was enacted that 'All Welsh *Frisers* . . . shall containe in length at the water six and thirty yards at the most, yard and inch of the rule, and in breadth three quarters of a yard, and being so fully wrought, shall weigh euery whole pece eight and forty pound at the least.'

³ *Fremis* is still in use in the Northern Counties for 'a stranger.' A. S. *fremede*.

'I hafte bene frendely freke and *fremmede* tille othere.' *Morte Arthure*, 3343.

See also *ibid.* ll. 1250, 2738, &c. The phrase '*fremid* and sibbe,' occurs in Wright's Pol. Songs, 202, and in Rob. of Gloucester, p. 346, with the meaning of 'not related and kin.'

⁴ MS. *Amiciela*.

⁵ 'A *frenge*, *fimbriate*.' Manip. Vocab. 'A fringe, a hemme, a gard of a garment cut, *lacinia*. A fringe, hemme, skirt, or welte, *fimbria*.' Baret.

Fresche; *insulsus, recens.*
 to Frete¹; *fricare, con-, & cetera;*
ubi to rubbe.
 a Fre wille; *libitum, libitus, liberum*
Arbitrium.
 to Fry; *Frigere, fricare, con-*
 j^o Fryday; *dies veneris, feria sexta,*
sextasa.
 a Fryng; *fricura, frixatura.*

a Fryng panne; *fricatorium, fric-*
orium, sextag., patella, fricatoria.
 *to Friste²; *induciare.*
 †Fristelle³; *fistula.*
 †a Frithed felde (Fyrthefelde A.)⁴;
excipium.
 *a Froke⁵; *cucullus.*
 *a Froske⁶; *agrecula⁷, rana, ranula,*
ranella, rubeta.

¹ In the *Morte Arthure*, when Priamus is wounded there is an account of a 'Foyle of fyne golde' containing a liquid, the virtues of which were such that

'Be it frette on his flesche, thare synues are entamede

The freke schalle be fische halle within fowre howres.' l. 2708.

Fr. *frotter*, to rub; see *Frote*.

² Halliwell quotes from the Thornton MS. leaf 124—

'Thorowe prayere of those gentille mene,

Twelve wekes he gaffe hym thane,

No langere wold he *frist*.'

'The thryde branche es to *frayst* and lene To thaim that nede has and be poure mene.'
 Harl. MS. 2260, leaf 71.

O. Icel. *fresta*. Cf. Dan. *frist*, a truce.

³ A flute. 'With trompes, pipes and with *fristele*.' *Ywaine & Gawin*, 1396, in Ritson's *Met. Rom.* i. 59. '*Fistula*. A pype, a melody. *Fistula ductor aque sic fistula canu sonora. Fistulor*. To syngyn with pype.' *Medulla*.

⁴ *Frithed* is fenced in or inclosed, as in P. Plowman, B. v. 590: '*frithed* in with floreines.' From the O. H. G. *fridu*, peace, protection, or inclosure, we have the A. S. *frip*, used in composition in the sense of inclosed; see Bosworth, s. v. *frip-geard*. In M. English *frith* is frequently used for a wood, but properly only for one inclosed as distinguished from the open forest: cf. '*frip* or forest, toun or fild.' *Sir Amadas*, lxxi; *William of Palerne*, 2216, 'Out of forest and *fripes*, and alle faire wodes,' and *Polit., Rel. & Love Poems*, ed. Furnivall, p. 56, 'both by *frith* or foreste.' *Laȝamon*, iii. 287, tells us of Athelstan, 'hu he sette sciren, and makede *frith* of deoren,' where the meaning is 'deer-parks'; as also in i. 61—'3e huntied i pes kinges *frith*' [later text *parc*]. See also Thomas of Erceuldoune, 319, where Dr. Murray explains '*frythe* or felle' by 'enclosed field or open hill.' The word is still preserved in many dialects; see Pegge's *Kentichisms*, E. Dial. Soc. ed. Skeat, &c.

⁵ In the *Paston Letters*, ed. Gairdner, ii. 270, in the account of expenses at the funeral of Sir J. Paston we find—'For a cope called a *frogge* of worsted for the Prior of Bromholm, xxvi s viij d.' In the *Treatise de Utensilibus* of Alexander Neckham, in Wright's *Vol. of Vocab.* p. 101, we have *collobium* glossed by 'frobe' and 'roket.' 'Frocke or cassock, *sagum*.' *Baret*. '*Cucullus: vestis capiciata*.' *Medulla*. See Ducange, s. v. *Cucullus*. In *Allit. Poems*, ii. 136, in the parable of the man without a wedding garment he is said to have been 'A pral . . . unpryundely cloped, Ne no festial *frok*, but fylde with werkes.'

⁶ In the *Description of the Giant in Morte Arthure*, 1080, we are told that

'His frount and his forheuede, alle was it ouer,

As the felle of a *froske*, and fraknede it semede.'

In *Degueville's Pilgrimage*, &c., already quoted, p. 159, we read—'I am thilke that make my subgis dwelle and enhabite in fennes as *frosshes*.' See also *Caxton's Boyard the For*, ed. Arber, p. 37. '*Agredula*. A lytyl frosch. *Rana*. A frosch. *Ranunculus*. A lytyl frosch.' *Medulla*. See *Archæologia*, xxx. 373, where it is stated that the herb vervain is called *frossis* because its leaves are 'lyke the *frossys* fet.' Wyclif uses *frosch* in *Psalms* lxxvii. 45, and cv. 30, and *froskes* occurs in the *Story of Genesis and Exodus*, ed. Morris, 2977, where we read—

'Polheuedes, and *froskes*, & podes spile

Bond harde egipte folc in sile.'

See P. Crowken. A. S. *frox*, O. Icel. *froskr*.

⁷ MS. *agrecula*.

a Froste; *gelu indeclinabile, pruina alba est.*

Frosty; *gelidus, pruinosus, pr[u]inalis.*

to Frote¹; *vbi to Rube (A).*

†a Fronte²; *frontispicium, vt frontispicium ecclesiarum.*

to Frubische³; *elimare, eruginare, erubiginare, expolire, rubiginare.*

a Frubischer; *eruginator.*

*a Frugon⁴; *vertibulum, pala, furca ferrea.*

†Frumyte⁵; *frumenticium.*

a Frunte; *frons.*

*a Fruntalle⁶; *frontale.*

a Frute; *fructus, viros grece.*

†a Frute eter⁷; *wirofagus, vel wirofaga.*

Frutefulle; *fructuosus, fructifer, frugifer.*

†Fruteurs (Frutuys A.)⁸; *collirida.*

F ante V.

a Fude; *Alcio, Alitus, pastus.*

¹ John Russell in his Boke of Nurture (Babees Book, ed. Furnivall, p. 19), amongst his 'symple condicions' of good behaviour at table says—

'Your hands *frote* ne rub, brydelynge with beest vpon craw.'

See also Lonelich's Holy Grail, ed. Furnivall, xxiii. 502, where we read of 'a precious stone of merveillous kynde,' which was naturally so hot,

'that non man therwith him self dar *frot*.'

'If thou entrist in to the corn of thi frend, thou schalt breke eeris of corn, and *frote* togidere with thi hond.' Wyclif. Deut. xxiii. 25. '*Frotunge* of iren and whetstones pou schalt hire [*cotis ferri fricamina*].' Trevisa's Higden, i. 417. See also *Ancien Riecle*, p. 284. Compare *Fröte*. ² See *Gavelle*.

³ '*Ecpolio*. To pulsyn, gravyn, or flurbysbyn.' Medulla. '*Fourbir*. To furbish, polish, burnish, make bright.' Cotgrave. '*Hic eruginator: angliee*, forbushere.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 195.

⁴ '*Vertibulum*. A thresshold or a flurgone.' Medulla. '*Fourgon*. An oven-forke (termed in Lincolushire a fruggin) wherewith fuell is both put into an oven, and stirred when it is (on fire) in it.' Cotgrave. See also *Colrake*, above.

⁵ '*Flesch fluriste* of fermysone with *frumentee* noble.' *Morte Arthure*, 180.

The following recipes for the manufacture of Furmenty are given in Pegge's *Forme of Cury*, pp. 91 and 121: '1. For to make Furmenty, Nym clene wete, and bray it in a mortar wel that the holys gon al of and seyt yt til it breste and nym yt up, and lat it kele and nym fayre fresch broth and swete mylk of Almandys or swete mylk of kyne and temper yt al. and nym the yolkys of eyryn, boyl yt a lityl and set yt adoun and messe yt forthe wyth fast venyson and fresch moton. 2. For to make Formenty on a Fischeday—Tak the mylk of the Hasel Notis, boyl the wete wyth the aftermelk til it be dryyd, and tak and colour yt wyth Saffroun, and the ferst mylk cast therto and boyle wel and serve yt forth.' In Mr. Peacock's *Glossary of Manley, &c.*, we have, 'Frumerty, a preparation of creed-wheat with milk, curraunts, raisins and spices in it.' See also *Liber Cure Cocorum*, ed. Morris, p. 7.

⁶ 'Frontayle for a woman's head, some call it a fruntlet, *frontale*.' Huloet. In the Paston Letters, i. 489, we find in the Inventory of Sir J. Fastolf's effects, 1459—'Item j anter clothe, withe a *frontell* of white damaske, the Trynete in the myddys . . . Item ij curtaynes of white sylke, withe a *frontell* of the same, withe fauchouns of golde.' See also *ibid.* iii. 470. ⁷ Compare *Dryfeste*, above.

⁸ The following recipe for the manufacture of *Fritters* is given in *Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 39:—

'With eggs and floure in batere pou make,

Put berme þer to, I undertake:

Coloure hit with safrone or þou more do;

See also p. 55, where in a 'maner of service on flesshe day,' occur 'rysshene and pome-dores and *fruter* in fere.' In *Houshold Ordinances*, p. 450, is given the following recipe for 'Turtellytes of *Frutare*. Take fygges, and grind hom small. and do therto poudere of elowes, and of pepur, and sugar, and saffroun, and close hom in foyles of dogh, and frie hom, and flawme hom with honey, and serve hit forthe.' See also p. 449. 'Fritter, or pancake, *fricta, lagannum*. A kind of bread for children, as fritters and wafers, *collyra*.' Baret. Ash-Wednesday is in Yorkshire known as *Frutace*-Wednesday, from *fritters* being eaten on that day. *Collirida* has already occurred as the latin equivalent for a *Crameake*.

Take powder of peper and cast þer to,
Kerve appuls owertwert and cast þerin,
Frye hom in grece, no more ne mynne.'

†Fuelle¹; *focale*.

Fueller (Feweller A.); *focarius*.

†Fuike (Fuyke A.)²; *lanigo* (*lanugo* A.).

Full but (Fulbuyt A.)³; *precise*.

a Fule (Fuylle A.); *stultus* (*labur-rus* A.), & cetera; *vbi folte & vbi fonde*.

Fulharde⁴; *temerarius*.

to Fulfyller; *su[p]plere vicem Alterius*, & cetera; *vbi to fille*.

a Fulfilyng; *Additamentum, suppli-mentum*.

Fulle; *Affluens, copiosus, fecundus*,

fertilis, habundans, irriguus, len-tes grece, opimus, plenus, saciatus, sufficiens, vber, vbertuosus.

Fully; *Affatim, Affluenter, copiose*, & cetera.

*a Fulemerd⁵; *fetontrus* (*fetotrus* A.).

†⁶ Fulle moyne; *plenilunium*.

a Fullnes; *Affluencia, Abundancia, plenitudo corporis vel anime est, plenitas cuiuscunque rei, & cetera*.

†Fulsomly⁶; *fatim*.

†Fune (Fwne A.)⁷; *paucus, parus*, & cetera; *vbi fuwe*.

¹ O. Fr. *fouaille*, from L. Lat. *focale*.

² 'Fukes, locks of hair.' Ray's North Country words. Bailey's Dict. gives 'fax, the hair.' A. S. *feax*, the hair. In the *Morte Arthure*, 1078, in the description of the Giant with whom Arthur has an encounter, we are told that

'His fax and his foretoppe was filterede to-geders.'

In the *Cursor Mundi*, p. 418, l. 7244, we have an account of how Dalilah with a 'schere' cut off Sampson's hair—

'And till his foos sco him be-kend;

For thoru his fax his force was tint.'

Al mought þai þan do quat þai mint

Cooper defines *Lanugo* as 'the softe heares or mossinesse in the visages of children or women; also in fruites or herbes, as in Clarie, &c.; and the doune feathers in brides, &c.' Jamieson gives 'Fug. Moss. Fuggy. Mossy.'

³ Wyclif in his Tract, 'How Satan & his children turnen werkis of mercy upsodoun, &c.,' English Works, ed. Mathew, p. 213, uses this word; he says 'worldly clerkis ful of pride, symonye, coeitise, & oþere synmys zeuen fulbut conseil agensþ þe holy gost, &c.' Hornan says, 'I shal hyt the marke ful but at the next tyme. *Collineabo scopum proximo iactu*;' and again, 'It standeth fulbut agynst Caleys. *Sessoriacum e regione contactur*.' In Udall's *Apophthegmes* of Erasmus, ed. 1877, p. 29, we read, 'Soerates met full but with Xenophon in a narrow back lane.' See also R. de Brunne's Chronicle, ed. Furnivall, p. 473, l. 13637.

⁴ 'Nis heo to muche cang, oðer to folherdi, þat halt hire heaned baldeliche uoerð vt ipen open kernel, þeo hwile þat me mit quarreus wiðuten asaileð þene castel?' *Ancien Riule*, p. 62. 'Temerarius. Foolhardie, rash, unadvised.' Cooper. *Temerarius*. Foolhardy. *Temeritas*. Foolhardynes.' Medulla.

⁵ 'A fitch or fullmart.' Cotgrave, s. v. *Belette*. 'A fulmer or polcatte, *martes*.' Baret. 'And whan they have broughte forthe theyr byrdes to see that they be well kepte from the gleyd, crows, *fully-martes*, and other vermyne.' Fitzherbert's Husbandry. See Jamieson, s. v. *Fowmarte*, and Ray's Gloss. s. v. *Foumart*.

'Fox and fullmart, togidre whan they stoode,
Sange, be still, the cok hath lowe shoon.'

Wright's Polit. Poems, ii. 220.

'*Peides*. A Fulmere.' Medulla. '*Hic fetontrus*: a fulmart.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 220.

⁶ *Fulsum*, in the sense of plenteous, occurs in the *Story of Genesis and Exodus*, 2153, where the seven 'years of plenty' in Egypt are termed 'ðe vij. fulsum yeres.' The substantive *fulsunhed*, abundance, plenty, occurs in the same poem, l. 1548. In *William of Palerne*, 4324, we read—

'Fann were spacli spices spended al aboute, *Fulsumli* at þe ful, to eche freke þer-inne.'

⁷ The form *fone* occurs several times in the *Pricks of Conscience*; thus at l. 762 we read:

'Now, he says, my fon days sere,
Fon men may now fourty yhere pas,
And foner fifty als in sontym was.'

and again at l. 2693—

'Many spekes and in buke redes Of purgatory, but fon it dredes.'

Funelle¹; *Infusorium* (A.).
 a Funte; *fons, baptisterium*.
 a Furlande²; *stadium; stadialis*
participium.
 a Furre (Fuyr A.)³; *lira, porca,*
sulcus; (versus:
 ¶ *Pollice tango liram, facio cum*
vomere liram A.).
 †to Furre; *sulcare, sulcum facere*.
 a Furre; *furratura, furrura, pen-*
ula.

to Furre; *Furrare, penulare*.
 a Furrer; *furrator, penulator*.
 †a Forthe⁴; *natatorium*.
 Fustian⁵; *fuscotinctum*.
 a Fute; *pes; pedalis* participium.
 Fute be fute; *peditentim*.
 †Futeles; *inpes*.
 †a Fute balle⁶; *pila pedalis*.
 a Fute man; *pedes, pedester*.
 †a Fute of a brige⁷; *pila*.
 A Fute stepe; *vbi fotestepe* (A.).

Capitulum 7^m G.

G ante A.

to Ga arly; *manitare*.
 to Ga; *Ambulare, per-, pre-, ad-,*
declinare, demigrare, digradi,
incedere, meare, migrare, vi-
are, ippe grece; versus:

¶ *Ambulo vel gradior, eo, vado,*
deambulo, pergo.
Additur hijs spacios, vel jin-
ero, vel proficiscor.
Predictis iunge tendo cum cur-
ro, mouere.

¹ 'Infundibulum, a funnell.' Stanbridge.

² This seems to be only an error of the scribe for *furlange*, and not another form of the word. 'The fourtedele a furlange betwene thus he walkes.' *Morte Arthure*, 946. 'Stadium. A Furlonge.' Medulla.

³ 'Sulcus. A Fore. Sulcosus. Ful of forys.' Medulla. Thoresby in his Letter to Ray, E. Dialect Soc., gives 'a furre or foor, a furrow.' A. S. *furh*. 'Ac some sterte he vp of the for3, And Charlis stede a gerde for3. Pat was so fair of sijte.' *Sir Ferumbas*, 5593.

⁴ In P. Plowman, B. v. 576. Piers in directing the Pilgrims in the way to Truth, says—

'And so boweth forth bi a broke, beth-buxum-of-speche,
 Tyl 3e fynden a forth, 3oure-fadres honoureth.'

Wyclif, Genesis xxxii. 22, has—'And whanne Jacob hadde arise auysseli, he took hise twei wyues, and so many seruauntissis with enleuen sones, and passide the forth of Jaboth.' A. S. *ford*.

'To fynde a forþe, faste con I fonde,

But wope3 mo I-wyссе þer ware.' *Allit. Poems*, i. 150.

⁵ Neckham, 'De Utensilibus' (Wright's Vol. of Vocab.), identifies *fustaine* with cloths *fuscotincti*, dyed tawny or brown. Reginald of Durham in his work, *De Admir. Beati Cuthberti Virtutibus*, mentions cloth *fuscotinctum*, dyed with (young) *fustic* (which was of a yellow colour and the produce of Venetian Sumach, and was employed for dyeing before it was almost wholly supplanted by the "old fustic" of America). From this mode of dyeing, the original fustian, which was sometimes made of silk, may have had its name; or possibly from St. Fuscien, a village near the cloth manufacturing city of Amiens. See *Liber Albus*, p. 674, where it is ordered that foreign merchants are not to sell less than 'xii fuscotinctos,' sc. *pannos*. In an Inventory in the Paston Letters, iii. pp. 407, 409, we find —'Item, a dowblet of *fostian*, xl^d. . . . Item, a payr of stokes of *fustian*, viij^d.' 'For v yerdes *fustyan* for a cote at vii^d the yerd, ii^s xi^d.' Nicolas's Elizabeth of York, p. 105. 'Coleyne threde, *fustiane*, and canvase' are among 'the commodities . . . fro Pruse ibroughte into Flaundes,' according to the *Libelle*, pr. in Wright's *Pol. Songs*, i. 174, Andrew Borde, in his *Introduction*, makes one of the Januayes (Genoese) say—

'I make good treacle, and also *fustian*,

With such thynges I crauft with many a pore man.'

⁶ In the Instructions to the Sheriffs of Counties, in reference to the practice of Archery, issued 37 Edward III., we find *pila bacularis*, corresponding probably with our 'hockey,' *pila manualis*, hand-ball, and *pila pediva*, foot-ball.

⁷ 'Pila; *pes pmtis*.' Medulla. See P. 'Pyle of a bryggys fote, or oper byggyngne. *Pila*.' Cooper has '*Pila*. Vitruvius. A pile, a heape, or damme made in the water to break or stay the course.' We still use the term *footings* for the first courses of brickwork.

- to **Ga a-bowte**; *Ambire, circuire, cingere, circumscribere, circumdare, circulare, lustrare, col-girare, girouagari, obire, peragrare, perambulare, & cetera.*
- *to **Gabe**¹; *Mentiri, & cetera; ubi to lye (A.).*
- to **Ga away**; *Abcedere, discedere, re-, secedere.*
- †to **Ga bakwarde**; *retrogradi; retrogradus.*
- †to **Ga be-twne**; *mediare.*
- to **Ga be-fore**; *Antecedere, Antegradi, precedere, peregredi, preire, preuiare.*
- Gabrielle**; *gabriel.*
- †**Gabrielle rache** (*Gabriel raches A.*)²; *camalion.*
- a **Gad**³; *gerusa.*
- to **Ga downe**; *discendere.*
- to **Ga forthe**; *cedere, egredi, exire, procedere, prodire.*
- ***Gayle** (*Gaylle A.*)⁴; *mirtus; Miracetum est locus ubi crescunt.*
- †a **Gay horse**⁵; *manducus.*
- a **Gaynge**; *Aditus, incessus, itus, itura, meatus, transitus.*
- a **Gaynge away**; *abcessus, discessus, decessus, re-.*
- Gaynge before**; *preuius.*

¹ In P. Plowman, B. iii. 179, Meed addressing Conscience says—

‘Wel þow wost, wernard, but þif þow wolt *gabbe*,
þow hast hanged on myne half elleuene tymes.’

See also xix. 451. Wylif in 2 Corinthians xi. 31, has ‘I *gabbe* not.’ See also *Ancren Riwle*, p. 200; *William of Palerne*, 1994, &c. ‘To Gab, lye. *Mentiri, comminisci.*’ Manip. Vocab. ‘*Gaber*. To mocke, flout, ride, &c.’ Cotgrave.

‘*Gabberys* glosion eny whare And gode feyth comys alle byhynde.’

Wright’s Political Poems, ii. 237.

In the same work, vol. i. p. 269, in a Poem against the Minorite Friars, we read—

‘First thai *gabben* on God, that alle men may se,
When thai hangen him on hegh on a grene tre.’

² A *Rache* is a scenting hound, as distinguished from a greyhound.

‘I salle neuer ryvaye, ne *racches* vn-cowpylle.’ *Morte Arthure*, 3999.

See Brachett, above; Ducange, s. v. *Bracco*; and P. Rache. *Gabrielle rache* thus is equivalent to *Gabriel Hounds*, an expression which is explained from the Kennett MS. Lansd. 1033, as follows:—‘At Wednesbury in Staffordshire, the colliers going to their pits early in the morning hear the noise of a pack of hounds in the air, to which they give the name of *Gabriel’s Hounds*, though the more sober and judicious take them only to be wild geese, making this noise in their flight.’ The expression appears to be still in use in Yorkshire; see Mr. Robinson’s Whitby Gloss. E. Dial. Soc. The Medulla defines *Camalon* as ‘*quoddam quod vivit in aere.*’ See Mr. Way’s Introduction, p. lxxv, note b.

³ ‘Al engelond was of his adrad, So his þe beste fro þe *gad.*’ *Havelok*, 279. See also *ibid.* 1016.

‘Take a *gad* of stele, I wot in dede.’ *Liber Cure Cocorum*, ed. Morris, p. 6.

‘Gadde for oxen—*esquillon.*’ Palsgrave. ‘Gadde, gode, or rodde with a pricke at the ende to dryve oxen. *Stimulum.*’ Huloet. Compare *Brod*, above.

⁴ The fragrant bog-myrtle, often called sweet-gale. The Medulla gives ‘*Mirtus: quedam arbor, gawle, que in littore maris habundat. Mirtosus, gawly. Miracetum: locus ubi crescit.*’ Harrison in his Descript. of England, i. 72, says that the ‘chiefe want to such as studie there [at Cambridge] is wood, wherefore this kind of prouision is brought them either from Essex . . . or otherwise the necessitie thereof is supplied with *gall* (a bastard kind of *Mirtus* as I take it) and seacole.’ See also *ibid.* p. 343. Lyte, Dodoens, p. 673, says that the *Mirtus Brabantica* is called ‘by the Brabanders *gagel.*’ In the *Saxon Leechdoms*, &c. Rolls Series, ed. Cockayne, vol. ii. pp. 316–17, the following recipe is given:—‘Wiþ lunzen adl, genim *gagollan*, wyl on wætre, do of þa wyrt drince on morþenne wearmes scenc fulne. For lung disease; take *sweet gale*; boil them in water ; let (the man) drink in the morning of (this) warm a cup full.’ A. S. *gagol*.

⁵ A buffoon, clown. Cooper renders *Manducus* by ‘Images carried in pageantes with great cheekes, wyde mouthes, & makyng a greate noyse with their lawes,’ and the *Ortus*

†Gaynge owte of way; *delirus, devius.*

a Gaynge owt; *exitus.*

*to Gayne¹; *ossitare.*

to Ga in; *inire, & cetera; vbi to entyr.*

†to Gaynsay²; *oblatrare, re-, obire, & cetera; vbi to deny.*

†to Gaynstand³; *calcitrare, re-, resistere, ob-, oblectari, obstaré, reper-*

cutere, reniti, repugnare, reluctari.
a Gayte⁴; *caper, capra, capella, capriolus, capriola; caprinus, caprilis participia; dor, grece, dorcas egloceron, & egloceros, hedus, zelulus diminutivum; hedinus, hircus, hirciolus, hircinus, hircosus; ibex.*

*a Gayte speche⁵; *egloga.*

by 'a gaye horse, *ioculator, ore turpiter manducans, vel ore hians,*' with which the Medulla agrees. '*Manducus*, m. Plaut. A disguised or ugly picture, such as was used in May games and shows, seeming terrible, by reason of his broad mouth and the great crashing of his teeth, and made to cause the people to give room, a snapdragon; also a great eater, φάγος, a *Mando*. *Manducans*, m. Jocular turpiter mandens.' Gouldman. '*Manducus*. A bugbear or hobgoblin, drest up in a terrible shape, with wide jaws and great teeth granching, as if he would eat people, and carried about at plays and public shows.' Littleton. See also Harlott, below.

¹ Baret gives '*Gane*, vide yaune and gape;' and in the Manip. Vocab. we find '*gane*, yane, *oscitare.*'

'He began to romy and rowte,

And gapes and gones.'

Avowynge of Arthure, Camd. Soc. xii. 4.

In *Richard Cœur de Lion*, 276, we read—

'Upon his crest a raven stode,

That yaned as he were woode.'

'I gane, or gape, *je oeuvre la bouche or je baille*. He ganeth as he had nat slepte ynouge: *il baille comme sil neust pas assez dormy.*' Palsgrave. A. S. *gānian*. See also to *Gane*.

² 'Lampadius reigned in the citee of Rome, that was right mercifull; wherfore of grete mercy he ordeyned a lawe, that who that were a man-sleer, a ravenour, an evell doer, or a thief, and were take, and brought before the domesman, yf he myght sey iij. trouthes, so truly that no man myght *agayn-sey* hem, he shuld have his lyf.' *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 101. Palsgrave has, 'I gaynesaye. I contrarye ones sayng, or I saye contrarye to the thyng that I have sayde before. *Je redlis*. Say what shall please the, I wyll never gaynesay the.'
³ 'A! sir, mercy," quod she, "for sothely yf thou wolte brynge me ayene to the citee, I shalle yeve to the þi Ringe and thi broche, with outen anye *ayene-stoungynge*; and but yf I do in dede þat I seye, I wolle bynde me to the foulest dethe.' *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 187. 'To gaynestand or wythstand, *obsisto*.' Huloet. 'To gainestand, *repugnare*.' Manip. Vocab. 'I gaynestande or am against ones purposes, *jaduerse*.' Palsgrave.

⁴ Hampole in describing the Day of Judgment says—

'Hys angels þan aftir his wille,

Als þe hird þe shepe druce fra þe gayte.'

Sal first departe þe gude fra þe ille,

Pricke of Conscience, 6132.

Compare Lyndesay's *Monarchie*, l. 5629—'As hird the sheip doith from the gate.'

⁵ The Medulla renders *Egloga* by 'a word of geet,' and the Ortus gives '*Egloga est pars bucolici carminis*.' '*Egloga*. Caprarum seu rerum pastoralium sermo, quasi αιγῶν λόγος, A pastoral speech, a speech of the goatherd.' Gouldman. Compare Spenser's explanation of the word: 'AEGLOGUE. They were first of the Greekes, the inventours of them, called *Aeglogai*, as it were *Aegon*, or *Aeginomon logi*, that is, Gotheardes tales. For although in Virgil and others the speakers be more Shepheards then Gotheards, yet Theocritus, in whom is more ground of authoritie then in Virgil, This specially from That deriving, as from the first heade and wellspring, the whole invention of these *Aeglogues*, maketh Goatheards the persons and authors of his tales. This being, who seeth not the grossnesse of such as by colour of learning would make us beleeve, that they are more rightly termed *Eclogai*, as they would say, extraordinarie discourses of unnecessary matter? which definition albe in substance and meaning it agree with the nature of the thyng, yet no whit answereth with the analysis and interpretation of the worde. For they be not termed *Eclogues*, but *Aeglogues*; which sentence this Authour verie well observing, upon good iudgement, though indeede fewe Goatheards have to doe herein, neverthelesse doubteth not to call them by the used and best known name.' Shepheards Calender. Generall Argument, 106. Compare *Foule Speche*, above.

Galde¹.a Galy; *galea, navis est.*Galyle; *galilea.**Galynge²; *hec galinga.*†a Galle; *fell.*†Galle for ynke; *galla.*a Galowe; *furca, furcella, furcula, furcilles (Calofurca A.).*a Galte³; *nefrendis, nefrendus, mai-
alis.*a Galon; *lagena.*a Game; *ludicrum, ludus, & cetera;*
vbi a play.†Gameson (Gamsome A.)⁴; *ludi-
bundus, ludicer.**to Gane (Gayne A.)⁵; *fatiscere,
hiare, inhiscere, oscitare.**a Ganynge; *hiatus, oscitacio, osci-
tamen.*†to Gang (Ganne A.)⁶; *ire, Ambu-
lare, & cetera; vbi to ga.*†a Ganger be-twene; *mediator, -trix,
pres.*†to Ga owte of mynde; *dementare.*†to Ga on mowntayns; *tran[s]al-
pinare.*to Ga owte of way; *deviare, exorbi-
tare, & cetera; vbi to erre.*to Gape; *hiare.*a Gapyng; *hiatus; hians participium.*¹ Perhaps, the same as P. Gallyd.² Harman (ed. Strother, 1727) notices three varieties, *Cyperus rotundus*, round galingal; *Galanga major*, galingal; *Galanga minor*, lesser galingal. According to Dr. Percy it is 'the root of a grassy-leaved plant brought from the East Indies, of an aromatic smell, and hot biting bitterish taste, anciently used among other spices, but now almost laid aside.' Lewis, *Mater. Med.* 286. Turner in his *Herbal*, p. 152, says: 'Although the comon *Galangall* of ours be a kynde of cyprus yet it answereth not in al poyntes vnto the description.' *Galingale* is also mentioned in the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, ed. Morris, p. 8—'Forshit with *galyngale* and gode gyngere.'A recipe for the manufacture of galentyne, which was a dish prepared from *galingale*, is also given at p. 30. '*Galendyne* is a sauce for any kind of roast Fowl, made of grated Bread, beaten Cinnamon & Ginger, Sugar, Claret-wine, and Vinegar, made as thick as Grewell.' Randle Holme, *Bk. iii. ch. iii. p. 82, col. ii.* See also Recipes in Markham's *Houswife*, pp. 70 and 77. 'Gingiver and *galingale*' are also mentioned in *Guy of Warwike*, p. 421. Huloet gives '*galyngale, spyce, galanga.*' The following recipe is given in Warner's *Antiq. Culin.* p. 64. 'To make galentyne. Take crustes of bred, and stepe hom in hotten wyn or vynegar, and grinde hit smal, and drawe hit up with vynegur thurgh a streynour, and do therto powder of *galyngale*, and of canel, and of ginger, and serve hit forth.' See *Sir Degrevant*, Thornton Romances, l. 1399. Cogan, *Haven of Health*, 1612, p. 74, gives a very curious remedy for dropsy, one ingredient in which is galingale.³ In the *Morte Arthure* the giant whom Arthur encounters is described as

'Greesse growene as a galte, fulle grylyche he lukez,' l. 1101.

The *Manip. Vocab.* has 'galte, pig, verres,' and in Huloet is given 'galt, or yonge hogge or sow. *Porcetra.*'Withals gives 'A Bore that is gelt. *Nefrendus;**Cultor aper nemorum tibi sit, verresque domorum;**Atque nefrendus: et hic caret vsu testicularum.'*'*Hic frendis;* Anglice, galt.' Wright's *Vol. of Vocab.* p. 204. '*Maialis: porcus domesticus carens testiculis.*' Medulla. '*Galts, Gelts*, young sows before they have had their first fare of pigs; Hickee. In the South they are called *Yelts.*' See Preface to Ray's *Gloss.* p. 4, l. 18. O. Icel. *galti*, a boar. See also *Gilte* and *Hogge*.⁴ 'And sche *gamesum* and glad goþ hem a-þens.' *William of Palerne*, 4193.'*Ludicrus*. Gamely. *Ludibundus*. Gameful.' Medulla. '*Ludicrum*. A game or pastyme: an interlude.' Cooper.⁵ See to *Gayne*, above, and compare to *Gape*, below. '*Fatisco*. To þenyn fullech.' Medulla. John Russell amongst his 'Symple Condictions' of good behaviour says—'Be not gapyng nor *ganyng*.' *Babees Book*, ed. Furnivall, p. 19. See P. *þenyn*.⁶ 'Symonye and cyuile shulde on hire fete *gange*.' P. *Plowman*, B. ii. 167.A. S. *gangan*.

'At the hed of thike stang,

They founden a vessel as they gonne *gang*.'
Lonelich's Holy Grail, ed. Furnivall, xlvi. 326.

a Gardyñ; *ortus, ortulus, gardinum.*

a Gardyner; *ortolanus, orticula, ortilio.*

a Garfra¹; *profectum.*

a Garison; *municipium.*

a Garlande; *sertum, diadema, corona, & cetera; versus:*

¶ *Laurea, crinale, sertum, diadema, corona;*

Addas Aureolum quia sic pacis (sit paucis A.) data dicta

Et duo quod demat credo diadema vocatum.

Finem cum medio sicut facit omne rotundum.

Alij versus; brauium²; versus:

¶ *Virginis est sertum, clerique corona, poete*

Laurea, rex³ gestat diadema vel Induperator.

Garleke; *Alleum, Alliata est condimentum ex Alleo factum.*

†a Garleke seller; *Allearius.*

Garne (Garne siue ʒarñ A.)⁴; *pen-sum.*

†to wynd Garne; *jurgillare.*

†a Garnar; *Apotheca, granarium, theca.*

a Garwyndelle (A Garne qweylye or A ʒarnwyndylle A.)⁵; *deuolutorium, girgillus.*

†to Gar⁶; *compescere, cogere, & cetera; versus:*

¶ *Arcet, compescit, jnhibet, cohibetque, coarctet;*

Refrenat, reprimit, Angustiat atque coartat;

Cogit, constringit, Angariat, Artat & Angit;

Vrget, compellit, hijs sensus conuenit idem.

*to Garse⁷; *scarificare.*

*A Garse; *scara uel scaria (A.).*

¹ Entrails or garbage. 'Profectum: a gose gyblet.' Ortus. Compare P. Garbage; see also Gebyllott and Giblott. ² See Glayfe, below. ³ MS. res.

⁴ 'Gain or Garn, woollen yarn or worsted . . . Gain-wimles, the old-fashioned machine for winding worsted, a circular shaped tissue of laths round which the skein is fixed.' F. K. Robinson, Whitby Gloss. E. D. Soc. Ray in his Glossary of North Country Words (E. D. Soc.) also gives 'garn-windles, harpedone, rhombus, A. S. gearn-windyl; quod a gearn, pensa (yarn), et windan, torquere.' 'A par garawyn, grigillum.' Nominale MS. in Halliwell. 'Grigillus. A reele to wind threde.' Cooper. 'Grigillus. A cranke.' Medulla. A. S. gearn. See P. ʒarne.

⁵ 'Blades or yarne wyndles, an instrumente of huswyfery, Grigillus, Volutorium.' Huloet. 'Jurgillum: ʒarne wyne.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 180. 'Conductum, gerwinde.' MS. Gloss. Cott. Cleop. A. iii. lf. 76. Compare W. de Bibleworth, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 157—

'A wudres (a yar-wyndel) ore alez:

E vostre filoe là wudez (wynde thi yarn).

Ke feet ore darne Hude?

Un lussel de wudres (a klewe of yarn) wude (windes).

E dist ore jo voyl.

Ma filoe monstre en travayl (do my yarn on the reel).'

⁶ 'Make or garre to do, as the Scottish men say.' Florio.

'Fra dede of synne to life of grace

That geres us fle the fendes trace.'

Early Metrical Homilies, ed. Small, p. 77.

'He gert them sit down.' *Ibid.* p. 90.

⁷ 'A garse, or gash, *incisura.*' Manip. Vocab. 'A cutte, garse or insition. *Cawsura, Incisura, &c.*' Huloet. Halliwell quotes—'Ther is oo maner of purgacioun of the body that is y-maad in too maners, by medecyn outhur by bledynge; bledynge, I say, either by veyne or by garsynge.' MS. Bodl. 423, leaf 208. In *Sir Ferumbras*, when King Clarion cuts through Richard of Normandy's shield, grazing his side, the latter

'Gan grope to þat garse,

God he þankede þan.'

And wan he felede hit was no werse,

l. 3693.

The author of the Ancren Riwele speaks of 'Peo ilke reoudfulle garsen (garses in a second MS.) of þe luðere skurgen, nout one on his schonken, auh ʒeond al his leofliche licome.'

to Garsumme (Gersome A.)¹; *gressummare*.

Garselle².

a Gartere; *ligula, subligare*; versus:

¶ *Subligar est ligula caligas qua subligat alte.*

to Garter; *subligare*.

a Garte of a hors (Garthe for A hors A.)³; *singula, ventrale*; (versus:

¶ *Cingula cingit equum, cingula sunt hominum A.*)

†a Garthe⁴; *sepes, garre sunt-sepes ferree circa choros & altaria.*

†to Garthe; *sepire, & cetera*; *ubi* to close.

†to Garthe wesselle⁵; *circularare*.

†a Garthe for wesselle; *cinctorium, circulus*.

Gascoyñ (Gascune A.)⁶; *aquitania, vasconia, nomen patrie*.

Gate⁷; *gradus est nature gressus virium*.

*a Gateschadylle (Gateschetulle A.)⁸; *biuium, diuersiclinium, compitum*.

to Ga to geder; *coire*.

†a Gawbert⁹; *jpepurgium*.

p. 258. 'Garsshe in wode or in a knyfe, *hoche*.' Palsgrave. 'A carsare, *hic scarificator*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 195. 'Chignature. A cutting; a gash, cut, garse; a launcing, shredding, slitting.' Cotgrave.

¹ In Peacock's Gloss. of Manley & Corringham is given '*Gressoumys*, fines. Lat. *gersuma*. Dufresne. *Gloss. Med. Lat.*, Spelman, *Gloss. Archaeolog.* Cowel Law Dict. A. S. *gersuma*, a treasure a fine. "The sayd Abbott and Conuent have by theys presents grauntyd . . . goodes of outlawyd perones, fynys, or *gressoumys* for landes and tenementes, lettyn or to be lettyn." Lease of Scolter Manor, 1537. "Chargeable besides with a certain rent custom or *gressum*, called the knowing rent." Letters Patent, 1640, in Stockdale's *Annals of Cartmel*, 66. Cf. Palmer, *Perlust*. Yarmouth, iii. 33. 'Garsum, a "garsom," a foregift at entering a farm, a Godspenny.' Thoresby's Letter to Ray, 1703. In the version of the Jewish law given in the *Cursor Mundi*, p. 390, l. 6753, it is laid down that

'If theif na *gersum* has ne gifte He sal be saald.'

pat he may yeild again his thift,

² *Garsil*, thorns or brushwood for making dead hedges, and for burning with turves in hearth fires; still in use in Yorkshire. See Marshall's *Rural Economy*, E. Dial. Soc. p. 28.

³ '*Cingula*. A gerth off an hors.' Medulla. A. S. *gyrd*.

⁴ Still in use in the North for an enclosure or a yard. '*Sepes*. An hedge.' Medulla. A. S. *geard*. Compare Appelle garth and to Breke garthe, above, and Hege, hereafter. Wyclif, John xviii, has 'a *zerd* or a *gardin*.' 'Garth, orchard, *pomarium*.' Manip. Vocab. '*Garre*. "Dum levaverunt eum de curru, ponentes super *garras* atrii, statim auxilio B. Amalbergæ resumpsit ibidem omnium membrorum sanitatem" (A. SS.). An scanna, an repositaria, inquit editores eruditi: crediderim esse repagula, et *garras* dictas fuisse pro *barras*. Non una hæc esset *b* in *g* mutatio.' Ducange.

⁵ This I suppose to mean 'to put bands round vessels.' Compare Copbande, and Gyrthe of a vesselle. Gervase Markham in his *Cheape and Good Husbandry*, 1623, p. 170, uses the noun in a somewhat similar meaning: 'taking a Rye sheafe, or Wheate-sheafe that is new thrash't, and binding the eares together in one lumpe, put it over the Hive, and as it were thatch it all over, and fixe it close to the Hiue with an old hoope, or *garth*.' *Gard* is common with the meaning of a band, or hem on a garment.

⁶ 'Many a noder ryche vesselle, With wyne of *gascoyne* and *rochelle*.'

Life of St. Alexius, E. E. Text Society, ed. Furnivall, p. 28.

⁷ In Havelok, l. 809, we read how he upset

'wel sixtene lades gode, pat in his *gate* zeden and stode.'

'*Gressus*. A pas.' Medulla.

⁸ '*Compitum*. A gaderyng off many weyes. *Biuium*: *ubi duo via concurrunt*. *Diuersiclinium*. Per many weyes arn: *et ethroglitata*.' Medulla. '*Hoc biuium*, a gayt-schadyls.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. 238. Compare Ethrogllett, above.

⁹ '*Gawbert*. An iron rack for a chimney. Cheshire.' Halliwell. '*Ipipurgium*. An aundryryn.' Medulla. A later hand has added at the end of the line, '*Anglice*, A *Gawbert*.' '*Andela, vel Andena, est ferrum supra quod opponuntur ligna in igne, quod alio nomine dicitur hyperpyrgium*.' Ducange.

*a Gavelle (Gauylle A.) of a howse ¹;
frontispicium.

†a Gaveloke (Gavylloke A.) ².

*Gavnsselle ³; *Applauda*.

G ante E.

a Gebyllott ⁴; *profectum*.

a Gebett ⁵; *patibulum*, & cetera; *vbi*
a gibette.

to Gedyr; *Adunare*, *co-*, *counare*,
congire, *congregare*, *contrahere*,
autumpnare, *congerere*, *conuen-*
ire, *coniungere*, *ad-*, *corrogare*,
cire, *ciere*, *concire*, *conciere*, *cogere*,
legere, *colligere*, *vnire*, & cetera;
vbi to june.

a Gederynge; *colleccio*, *congregacio*,
& cetera.

†to Gedir handfuls (hanfulis A.) ⁶;
calamare.

Gederynge; *Adunans*, *collectiuus*.

*a Geste; *carmen lyricum*, *gestus*.

to Gelde; *castrare*, *emasculare*, *etes-*
ticularare.

a Gelder; *testuator*, *castrator*.

a Gelder of bestis; *Abestis*.

a Geldyng (A Geldy A.) ⁷; *eunuchus*;
versus:

¶ *Dicimus eunuchos castratos at-*
que spadones;

Sique metrum sineret, ementu-
latus inesset.

Castratos natura facit, violenta
spadones:

Efficit inprobitas, eunuchos sola
voluntas.

¹ *Gabulum*. Frontispicium, frons aedificii: *frontispice*, *façade*, *parement d'un mur*. Ducange. Cotgrave gives '*Frontispice*. The frontispice, or forefront of a house, &c.' In *Sir Degrevant*, 1461, the Duke's house is described as having 'gaye *gablettus* and grete.' 'Greavle (in the Middle dialect *garle*). A gable of a building.' Marshall's *Rural Economy*, 1788. Milton, *Paradise Lost*, iii. 506, uses *frontispiece* for the front of a house—

'A structure high, The work as of a Kingly Palace Gate:
At top whereof, but farr more rich appeerd With *Frontispice* of Diamond and Gold.'

'This deponer and Edward Symonis lay in the litill gallery that went direct to south out of the Kingis chalmer, havand aue window in the *gavel* throw the town wall.' Deposition of Thos. Nelson, 1568, pr. in Campbell's *Love Letters of Mary Queen of Scots to Bothwell*, p. 42, Appendix.

² A spear or javelin. Thus in Arthoure & Merlin, p. 338,

'*Gavelokes* also thicke flowe So gnattes, ichil auowe.'

See also *Ayenbite of Ineyt*, 207, and *Alisaundre*, 1620. The word is still in use in the North for a crow-bar, or bar for planting stakes in the ground; see Ray's *Gloss. of North Country Words*. A. S. *gafeluc*, O. Icel. *gaflok*. '*Hastilia*, *gafelucas*.' Alfric's *Vocab. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab.* p. 35. '*Gavelock*, *Hastile*.' Littleton.

³ '*Apludis vel cantabua*, hwæte gryttan.' Aelfric's *Vocab. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab.* p. 34. '*Applauda*: *furfur*, *bren*.' Medulla. The following recipe for the manufacture of this sauce is given in the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, ed. Morris, p. 29—

Gawnsel for þe gose.

'Take garlek and grynde hit wele forþy, Colour hit with safron I wot þou schalt;
Temper hit with water a lytel, perdy; Temper hit up with cow-mylke þo,
Put floure þerto and also salt, And seþe hit and serve hit forþe also.'

⁴ See *Garfra* and *Giblott*. Webster derives the English 'giblet' from O. Fr. *giblet*. Wedgwood considers it a diminutive of Fr. *gobeau*, a bit, morsel. '*Profectum*. A gose gyblet.' *Ortus*.

⁵ '*Patibulum*. A jebet.' Medulla. 'For the love that hath i-be betwene vs twoo, I shalle go with the to the *iebet*.' *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 130. '*Gibet*. A gibbet.' Cotgrave.

⁶ '*Calamus*. A reede; a wheaten or oten straw; a little twigge or gresse, &c.' Cooper. Hence *calamo*, to gather small bundles of grass, straw, &c.

⁷ '*Spado*. A geldinge, be it man or beaste.' Cooper. '*Eunuchus*. To geeldyn. *Spado*. A gelt man. *Abestis*. A geldare of bestys.' Medulla. 'And thei wenten down bothe into the watir, Philip and the *gelding*, and he baptisyde him.' Acts viii. 38. In Trevisa's *Higden*, vol. v. p. 119, we read, 'Pe meyne of þe palys he clepyd *spadones*, that is *gilded men*.' 'Gelded man, or imperfect man. *Apocopus*;' in the Parsian tongue, *Eunuchus*. Huloet.

*a Gemow¹; *vertinella*.

to Gendyr; *generare, con-, re-, gignere, stipare, con-*; versus:

¶ *vir generat, mulierque parit, sed gignit uterque.*

a Genderyng; *genitura* (*Coitus A.*).

†a Genology; *genologia*.

Gentyll²; *ingenuus, illustris, & cetera*; versus:

¶ *Strenuus ingenuus, illustris vel generosus,*

Insignis, presignis & inclitus, egregiusque;

Istis patricius, preclarus, nobilis Assint.

Debes predictis Adhibere que preclius istis.

¶ *Procerus, citus, liberalis; versus:*

¶ *Est procerum verum [? virum] procerum corpus habere.*

vn Gentyll; *ignobilis*.

Gentyll men; *proceres, medio correpto.*

†a Gentyllnes or gentis (*Gentilnes or gentryce A.*)³; *generositas, ingenuitas.*

†a Geometer (*Gemitriciañ A.*); *geometer.*

Geometry (*Gemitry A.*); *geometria.*

George; *georgius, nomen proprium.*

†a Gerarchy⁴; *gerarchia, i. sacer principatus.*

a Gerfaucoñ⁵; *herodius.*

¹ 'A Gemow, such as Aegyptians use to hang at their eares, *stalagnium*. A little ring gemow, *annellus*. *Gimew* or henge of a door.' Baret. In the *Morte Arthure* we read—

'Joynter and *gemows*, he joggles in sondrye.' l. 2893;

where the meaning evidently is joints and fastenings. Howell, 1660, speaks of the 'Gimmews or joynts of a spurr.' 'Gimmow or ringe to hange at ones eare as the Egyptians haue. *Stalaginum, Inauris*. Gymmow of a dore. *Vertebra, Vertibulum*.' Huloet. '*Annelet qu'on met au droigt*, a gimmew.' Hollyband. See Halliwell s. vv. *Gemel* and *Gimmaec*.

² Very common in the sense of noble, honourable; thus Chaucer describes the knight as 'a verray perfight *gentil* knight;' and in the Prologue to the *Wyf of Bath*, 257, thus defines a *gentil* man—

'Lok who that is most vertuouſ alway,
Prive and pert, and most entendith ay

Cotgrave gives '*Gentil*. Gentle; affable; courteous; gallant; noble; &c.'

³ *Gentris* is gentleness or nobility of birth or disposition: thus in the *Ancien Riwe*, p. 168, we read—'Louerd, seið Seinte Peter . . . we wulleð folewen þe iðe muckele *gentrise* of þine largesse;' and in *Sir Degrevant*, ed. Halliwell, l. 481,

'Y lette ffor my *gentriose*

To do swych robberyse.'

See also Robert of Gloucester, p. 66. '*Generositas*. *Gentyllnes*.' Medulla. '*Generosus*. Noble; comynge of a noble rase; a gentilman borne; excellent; couragious; of a gentle and goode kynde.' Cooper. In P. *Plowman*, B. xiv. 181, we find—

'*Conuertimini ad me et salui eritis:*

þus *ingenero* of his *gentrice* Ihesu cryst seyde.'

See also the *Destruction of Troy*, ed. Donaldson & Panton, 131—

'This Jason, for his *gentris*, was ioyfull till all.'

and Early English Poems, ed. Furnivall, p. 69, l. 136, where we read—

'þe prince hire nom & hire biket: to lete hire go alyue,
& for hire noble *gentise*: habbe hire to wyue.'

Chaucer, Prologue to *Wyf of Bath*, 290, uses the form *genterye*—

'Her may ye se wel, how that *genterye* Is nought annexid to possessionioun.'

⁴ '*Gerarcha*: sacer princeps.' Medulla. Evidently *gerarcha* is for *hierarcha*, which Ducange defines by '*Archiepiscopus; hierarque, archevêque*.' W. Dunbar in the *Thriſsil and the Rois* uses the form *Cherarchy*, which more nearly approaches the original.

⁵ See *Fawcon*, above. Neckham, *De Naturis Rerum*, Rolls Series, ed. Wright, p. 77, says—'*Secundum Isidorum dicitur falco eo quod curvis digitis sit. Giraldo falcones a giro dicti sunt, eo quod in girum et circuitus multos tempus expendunt.*'

to Gett; *vbi* to purchesse (A.).

G ante I.

a Giande; *gigans*.

†a Giandes fyghte¹; *gigantimancia*.

a Gibett²; *Aculeus, eculeus, patubulum*.

a Giblott (Gyblett A.)³; *profectum*.

a Gide; *index*.

to Gyde; *indicare*

to Gife; *committere, donare, con-, ferre, con-, dare, duputare, duere, exhibere, impendere, impensare, largiri, numerare, re-, prebere, reddere, rependere, soluere, delargiri, tradere, tribuere*.

to Gife a-gayne; *redonare*.

†to Gife a drynke; *potare*.

†to Giffe abowtte⁴; *circumdare, circumstipare*.

†to Giffe to kepe; *commendare, committere, deponere, tradere*.

†to Giffe stede⁵; *cedere, locum dare*.
a Giffer; *dator, donator, largitor, munerarius*.

thyng Gyffen to kepe (A Gyffinge to kepe A.); *depositum*.

a Gyfte; *collacio; collatiuus participium; cordana⁶ grece, datum, dacio, donum est dantis, munus accipientis, munera deo offeruntur, donacio, donarium, gratia, munus, minusculum; datiuus, donatiuus participia*.

†a Gift berer; *doniferus, munifer*.

†a Gilde⁷; *gilda*.

†a Gilder⁸; *laqueus, pedux pedum est*.

†to Gilder; *laqueare, illaqueare, irretire*.

a Gile; *fraus, & cetera; vbi falsehede*.

†a Gilefatto⁹; *Acromellarium*.

¹ See also Fichte of Giandes. ² See also Gebett, above. ³ See Gebyllott, above.

⁴ A literal translation of the Latin *circumdare*, to surround.

⁵ Again a literal translation of *locum dare*. In the Myroure of Our Lady, ed. Blunt, p. 40, we are told that in saying of prayers a priest must not '*gyue stede wylfully without nede by herynge or by seynge, or in any other wyse to eny thyng wherby he is distracte fro mynde and aduertence of the seruyce that he saith*.'

⁶ Read *corbana*: see Mark vii. 11.

⁷ A Guild or association of persons either following the same trade or profession, or associated for ecclesiastical purposes. See 'English Gilds, their Statutes and Customs,' E. E. Text Soc. ed. Toulmin-Smith. '*Guilda: vox Anglica vetus*,' Ducange.

⁸ In *Eng. Met. Homilies*, ed. Small, p. 69, we read—

He saw how all the erth was sprede,	Man's saull, als a fouler
Wyt panre bandes, and gylders blake,	Tas foules wyt <i>gylder</i> and panter.'
That Satanas had layd to take	

O. Icel. *gildra*. Wyclif, Wks. ed. Arnold, ii. 322, says, 'þe fend þenkþ him sure of sinful men þat he haþ *gildra*id.' In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 308, we find '*in laqueum Diaboli*' rendered by 'in the *gilder* of the deuel.' The verb occurs in the *Cursor Mundi*, p. 546, l. 9479—

'Now es man *gildred* in iuels all, His aun sin has mad him thrall.'

'In his *gildert* night and dai Meke him selven sal he ai.' *E. Eng. Psalter*, Ps. ix. 31.

In Mr. Robinson's Whitby Gloss. (E. D. Soc.) is given—'*Gilderts*, nooses of horsehair upon lines stretched within a hoop, for catching birds on the snow. The bread-bait is attempted through the loops, which entangle the birds by the legs when they rise up to fly.' Also given in Ray's Collection. 'The *gilder* of disparacione.' Thornton MS. leaf 21. See also to Trapp with a *gylder*, hereafter.

⁹ See P. Gyllde. In the Inventory of Roland Stavely of Gainsburgh, 1551, we find 'a lead, a maschefatt, a *gylfatt* with a sooe xv.' See also Mr. C. Robinson's Glossary of Mid-Yorkshire, s. v. *Gulberat*, and Ray's North Country Words, s. v. *Gailfat*. In the brewhouse of Sir J. Fastolf at Caistor, according to the inventory taken in 1459, there were 'xij ledys, j mesynfate (mash-tub), and j *yelfate*.' Thomas Harpham of York in 1341 bequeathed '*unum plumbum, unum canam, que vocatur maschefat, et duas parvas cunas que vocantur gylefatts, duas kymelyns, et duas parvos baretlos*.' Testament. Ebor. i. 3. See also note to Dische benke, above.

†a Gille¹; *vallis*.

a Gille of a fische; *branchia*.

Gilty; *reatus, & cetera*; *vbi* A trispas.

†a Gilly (Gylery A.)²; *prestigium*.

*a Gilte³; *suella*.

to Gilte; *Aurare, de-, crisare, suberare*.

Gilty; *consciis, crimosus, culpabilis, increpabilis, reprehensibilis, vituperabilis, reus*.

a Giltyng; *Apocrisis, de Auracio*.

Gimlott⁴.

Ginger⁵; *zinziber, zinzebrum*.

to Gingelle⁶.

†a Ginner of y^o fysche⁷; *branchia*.

to Girde; *Accingere, & cetera*; *vbi* to belte.

a Girdelle; *zona, & cetera*; *vbi* a belte.

†a Girdiller; *zonarius, corrigiarius*.

†to Girn⁸; *vbi* to mowe.

¹ 'As he glode thurgh the *gille* by a gate syde.' Destruction of Troy, 13529. 'The grattus of Galway, of greys and of *gillus*.' *Anturs of Arthur*, xxxiii. 2. 'Gill, a breach, or hollow descent in a hill.' Kennett MS. Lansd. 1033. The word is still in use in Yorkshire for a glen or dell, and in Sussex is applied to a rivulet or beck. See Ray's Gloss. 'Gill. A small strait glen. *Gil*. A steep, narrow glen; a ravine. It is generally applied to a gully whose sides have resumed a verdant appearance in consequence of the grass growing.' Icel. *gil*, a ravine, a gully. Gawain Douglas in his Prologue to the 8th book of the *Æneid*, p. 239 bk. l. 18, has—

'As I grunschit at that grume, and glisnyt about, Bot I mycht pike thare my fil,
I gryppit graithlie the *gil*, Or penny come out.'
And every modywart hil;

And Stewart, in his trans. of Boece, iii. 98, has—

'Onto the number of ten thousand men, Dalie he led our mony *gill* and glen.'

² In Bartholomew's Description of the World, amongst the other prevalent evils are mentioned '*gilry* and falshede.' *Pricke of Conscience*, 1176.

'Mony a shrew ther is And proves oft with thaire *gilry*
On nyzt and als on day, How thai myzt men betray.'

MS. Cantab. Ff. v. 48, leaf 8r.

In *Metrical Homilies*, ed. Small, p. 131, we are told how Gehazi

'in his hous hid ful rathe, Bot his maister, thoru prophecy
The siluer and the robes bathe. Wist al his dede and his *gilrye*.'

'*Prestigio*. To tregetyn or gylun.' Medulla.

³ A spayed sow. A word still in use. In the Linc. Medical MS. leaf 312, is a recipe in which we are told—'Tak unto the mane the galle of the galte, and to the womane the galle of the *gilt*.' '*Hic nefrendis*. Anglice, A gylt.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 204. A. S. *gilte*. See also Galte, above. 'Libbers haue for libbinge of pigges, pennies, a peece for the *giltes*, and half pence a peece for the gowtes or bore pigges.' Henry Best, Farming and Account Books, 1641. Surtees Soc. Vol. 33, p. 141.

bore pygge swyne sow zelte sow-pig

'*Aper, porcellus, porcus, sus, scropha, suilla*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 177.

⁴ The diminutive of Wimble. '*Gimbelet*. A gimlet or piercer.' Cotgrave. See Wymbylle, below.

⁵ 'Ne makeden heo neuer strencoðe of *gingiuere* ne of gedewal, ne of clou de gilofre.' *Ancien Rivle*, p. 370. Gingerbread is mentioned in the Liber Albus, p. 224, as one of the most important imports of England in the 13th century.

⁶ To jingle. In his Prologue to the Cant. Tales, Chaucer says of the Monk,

'And whan he rood, men mighte his bridel heere
Gynglen in whistlyng as cleere,

And eke as lowde as doth the chapel belle.' l. 170.

'To *gingil, tinnive*.' Manip. Vocab.

⁷ See Gille of a fische, above. Jamieson gives '*Gymners*. The same with *ginnles*. *Ginnles*. The gills of a fish.'

⁸ '*Girn*, vide *grinne*.' Baret. 'To *gerne, rtingere*.' Manip. Vocab. Compare 'And gaped like a gulfe when he did *gerne*.' Spenser, Faerie Queene, v. xii, 15. A. S. *gremnian*. See Jamieson, s. v. *Girn*.

⁹ With sic thraving and sic thristing, Sic *gyrnyng*, *granyng*, and so gret a noyis.'

Barbour's *Bruce*, ed. Skeat, xiii. 156. See also *ibid.* iv. 322.

†A Gyser; *Gesa*, *vbi geserne* (A.).
a Girstelle¹; *cartilago*.

†A Gyrthe of a vesselle²; *Instata* (A.).

†to Giste³; *Agistare*.

†a Gister⁴; *Agistator*.

G ante L.

Glade; *vbi mery*.

to Glad⁵; *exhilarare, hilarare, letificare*.

to be Glade; *exhilarare, & cetera*; *vbi* to joy.

*Gladyn⁶; *gladiolus, quedam herba*.

†a Glayfe⁷; *bravium (braveta qui dat, vel qui accipit bravium A.)*.

†a Glayfe wyner; *braveta*.

Glady⁸; *gratis*.

*Glayre⁹; *Albumen, & cetera* (A.).

¹ The Medulla gives '*Cartilago*. A grystyl, or a crussed bone.' In the Tale of Beryn, Chaucer Soc. ed. Furnivall, l. 577, the Pardoner hits the Tapster's paramour 'with þe ladill on the grustell on þe nose.' A.S. *gristel*. See also *Gristelle*, below.

² See *Garthe* for *wesselle*, above. Cooper renders *instata* by 'A purple; a garde; a welte.'

³ To take in cattle to graze. See Cowel, *Law Dict.* s. v. *Agist*, and Ducange, *Gloss. Med. Lat.* s. v. *Agistare*. In the Scotter Manor Records (Linc.) we read, under the year 1558, 'Richarde Hollande hath taken of straungers vi beas *gyest* in ye Lordes commene, and therefore he is in ye mercie of ye lorde iij^s iij^d; and again in 1598, 'De Thoma Easton quia cepit le *giste*-horses in commune pastura, iij^s iij^d.' '*Gist* money' or payment for pasturage of cattle, is still used in Yorkshire.

⁴ MS. to *Gister*.

⁵ Wyclif, John viii. 56, has, 'Abraham þour fadir *gladide* þat he schulde se ni dai'; and in *William of Palerne*, 600, we read—

'Sche was gretly *gladed* of hire gode be-hest;'

and again, l. 850—

'panne was þat menskful meliør^s muchel *y-gladed*.'

With the active force it occurs in the same volume, l. 827, where we find—

'þer nas gle vnder god, þat hire *glade* miȝt.'

See also P. Plowman, B. x. 43, and the Book of Quinte Essence, ed. Furnivall, p. 18. A.S. *gladian*. 'I glade. *Je esjouys*. It is a good thing of him, for he gladdeth every companye that he cometh in.' Palsgrave.

⁶ '*Lingula*. Gell. The hearbe called segges or *gladen*.' Cooper. '*Glaveul de riviere*. Sedge, water-flags, sword-grasse, Gladen. *Glacen*, wild flags; yellow, bastard, or water, Flowerdeluce, Lauers, and Leuers.' Cotgrave. See also *Glais*. In Sloane MS. 73, leaf 125, is a prescription for driving away elves from any seized by them: 'take þe roote of *gladen* and make poudre þerof, and zeue þe sike boþe in his metes and in hise drynkis, and he schal be hool wiþinne ix dayes and ix nyȝtis, or be deed, for certeyn.' The same virtue is attributed to it by Langham, *Garden of Health*, 1579. See also Lyte, pp. 195-6, and Cockayne, *Leechdoms*, ii. 388. '*Scilla*, glædene.' Gloss. MS. Cott. Cleop. A. iii. lf. 76. Turner in his *Herbal*, pt. ii. lf. 23, says: 'Iris . . . hath leaues like vnto the herbe called *Gladiolus*, that is to saye, the *Gladdon* or swerdyng.'

⁷ A prize. The Medulla renders *bravium* by 'the pryse [of] a game. *Braveta*. He þat hath the maystry.' Ducange gives '*Bravium*. *Victoria præmium, quod in publicis ludis dabatur, a Gr. βραβεῖν*;' and Jamieson has 'Gle, glew. (1) Game, sport; (2) metaph. the fate of battle.' '*Bravium est premium vel victoria*: the pryce of a game: or a glayue.' Ortus. A. S. *gleow*. See *Garlande*, above.

⁸ MS. *glally*, corrected by A.

⁹ Manip. Vocab. gives 'þe glarye of an eg, *albumen*.' It occurs also in Rel. Antiq. i. 53; and in Coles' Dict. 1676, is given '*Gleyre* of an eye, the white of an egg.' In the recipes for 'lymynge of bokys' from the Porkington MS., pr. in Halliwell's Early English Miscellanies (Warton Club, 1855), this word frequently occurs; thus, p. 73, we find—'To temprer rede lede; medylle hyt wyth *gleyre* of ane *eggo*, and temper hit in a schelle with thy fyngere.' Cotgrave gives '*La glaire d'un œuf*. The white of an egge. *Glaire*. A whitish and slimie soyle: *glairieux*: slimie.' (Compare *Clay*, above.) Low Lat. *glareu*. '*Glara*, eg-lynn.' Alfric's Gloss. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 47. See also *Mirror* for Magistrates, p. 212, and *Alliterative Poems*, ed. Morris, i. 1025.

†a Glasse of ringyngre or trum-
pyngre¹; *classicum*.

†a Glasier; *vitrarius*.

†to Glaysse a knyffe; *polire, Eru-
biginare, & cetera*; *vbi* to polyche
or clense (A.).

Glasse; *hialum, saphirus, medio cor-
repto, vitrum*; *vitreus, hialicus*
& *hiacus per sincopam*; (versus:

¶ *Sol penetrat vitrum, vestes pur-
gat bene nitrum* A.).

†A Glede²; *miluus*.

†to Glee³; *limare*.

†a Glebe; *gleba*.

*a Gleer; *limus (obliquus A.), strabo*;
limus.

†to Glene⁴; *Aristare, conspicare &
-ri, despiciari*.

*a Glene; *Arista, Aristella, conscipa*.
a Glener; *Aristator, conspicator*.

Gent⁵.

†Glett⁶; *viscositas*.

¹ This is apparently a corruption of the Latin *Classicum*. Ducange gives '*Claxum*. Pulsatio tympanarum pro mortuis; *glas funebre*; ol. *clas*:' and Cotgrave has '*Clas*:' see *Glas*. *Glas*. Noise, crying, howling; also a knell for the dead.' See Peel.

² 'Glede a byrde, *escoufle*.' Palsgrave. Cotgrave has '*Milan royal*. The ordinary kite or glead. *Escoufle*. A kite, puttocke or glead.' Still in common use in the North. A. S. *glida*, O. Icel. *gléða*. See Thomas of Erceuldoune, ed. Murray, 560. '*Milvus*. A puttock.' Medulla.

'Gledes and buzzards weren hem by, White moles, and puttockes taken her place.'

The Complaint of the Ploughman, pr. in Wright's Political Poems, i. 344.

'Lyke as quhen that the greddy *glede* on hycht

Skummand vp in the are oft turnis hys flycht.'

G. Douglas, *Eneados*, Bk. xiii. p. 455, l. 43.

'*Milvus, glida*.' Gloss. MS. Cott. Cleop. A. iii. lf. 76. 'Fitzherbert in his *Boke of Husbandry*, lf. 49^b, cautions rearers of fowls 'whan they haue brought forth their byrdes to se that they be well kepte from the *gleyd*, crowes, fully martes & other vermin.' '*Hec Milvus A^{ca}*, *glede*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 188. '*Milvus, glida*.' Aelfric's Gloss. *ibid.* p. 29.

³ '*Gly, glee*. To look asquint. Lincoln. *Limis seu contortis oculis instar Strabonis contueri, &c.* Skinner.' Ray's Collection of North Country Words, 1691. Baret in his *Alvearie* has 'to *glic* or looke askue ouerthwart.' 'To glee or glye, *lippire*.' Manip. Vocab. 'Glaye, or loke a skope: *transuertere hirquos*.' Huloet. Jamieson has 'To gley, glye, *v. n.* To squint. Gley, *s. A.* squint. Gleyd, gleyd, glyd, *pp.* Squint-eyed.' '*Limus: obliquus, distortus*. *Strabo*. A wronglokere.' Medulla. *Stroba* is rendered in the *Nominale* 'a woman glyande,' and *Strabo* by 'a gliere.' See Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 225. In the *Cursor Mundi*, p. 228, we are told that Jacob wished to have Rachel for his wife, and

'Pe eildir sister he for-sok, For sco *gleyed*, als sais the bok.' Cotton MS. l. 3861;

where the Fairfax MS. reads,

'Pe elder suster he for-soke *Gleande* ho was for-sop of loke.'

The word is wrongly explained in Halliwell; see *s. v.* *Glizel*. Compare to Glymer, below.

⁴ '*Glean*, a sheaf of hemp.' Peacock's Gloss. of Manley, &c. '*Arista*. An avene of corn or a glene. *Conspico*. To glynyn.' Medulla. Cotgrave gives '*Glane*. A gleaning; also the corne thats gleaned or left for the gleaner. *Glaner*. To glean; to picke up eares of corne after the reapers.' 'A glen; *conspica*.' *Nominale*. Compare Gloy, below.

⁵ Probably a slip for *glent*, a glance or a stroke. See *Morte Arthure*, l. 3863: 'For *glent* of gloppynyng glade be they neuer.' Or the word may be for *glent*, the *pp.* of to *glean*, still in use in Lincolnshire. Mr. Peacock, in his Glossary of Manley, &c., also gives 'To *glent*. To glimmer.'

⁶ In Hampole's *Pricke of Conscience*, l. 456, we read—

'par dwellid man in a myrk dungeon, Whar he had na other fode
And in a foul sted of corrupcion, Bot wlatson *glet* and loper blode.'

The Addit. MS. 11305, reads the last line as follows—

'Bot lothsom *glette* and filthede of blode.'

See also *Alisaundre*, 4491, and *Alliterative Poems*, ed. Morris, i. 1059, ii. 306, and iii. 269. O. Norse *glata*, wet. Fr. *glette*. Scotch *glit*, pus. O. Eng. *glat*, moist, slippery, Wyclif, Wks. ed. Arnold, iii. 32, speaks of 'vile *glat* þat stoppiþ breeþ.'

† **Gletty**; *viscosus*.

to **Glymer**¹; *sublucere, lucubrare*.

† **A Glymyr**²; *luscus, limus, & cet-
era; ubi to glee (A.)*.

a **Glymerynge**; *lucubra, lucubrum*.

† **Gloy**³; *spicamentum*.

† to **Glore**⁴.

to **Glorifye**; *glorificare*.

*to **Glosse**⁵; *ubi to fage*.

to **Glose**⁶; *glosare, glosulare*.

A Gloyse; *glosa, glosula (A.)*.

† to **Glome**⁷; *superficiare*.

Glew; *gluten, glutinum, glutinari-
um*.

¹ Amongst the 'seuerall disorders and degrees amongst our idle vagabonds,' Harrison enumerates 'Demanders for *glimmar* or fire.' *Descript. of Eng.* i. 219. For a full account of this class of beggars see Harman on Vagabondes, ed. Furnivall, p. 61. 'Glymyring of lyght, *lucvr, escler*.' Palsgrave. '*Lucubro*. To wakyn or glomeryn.' Medulla. 'To *glimmer*. To blink, to wink. *Glim*. Blind. *Glimmie*. The person who is blindfolded in the sport of Blindman's Buff.' Jamieson.

² 'To *glime*. To look askance or asquint.' Jamieson. The Medulla renders *luscus* by one 'pat hath but on eye, or purblynd.' '*Luscus*. Poreblynde.' Cooper. Cf. '*Esbtonir les yeux*; to glimmer the eies, to dazell.' Holliiband. See to **Glee**, and compare to **Glome**, below.

³ '*Gloy*. (1) The withered blades stripped off from straw. (2) Oaten straw. To *gloy*. To give grain a rough thrashing.' Jamieson. '*Glu de foarre*. A bundle of straw.' Cotgrave. Compare **Glene**, above. 'the chymmys calendar,

Quhais ruffis laityl ful rouch thekit war

With stra or *gloy* [*culmo*] by Romulus the wight.'

G. Douglas, *Aeneados*, viii. p. 504, l. 29.

⁴ To stare, to leer. Palsgrave, *Acolastus*, has 'Why *gloure* thyn eyes in thy heade? Why waggest thou thy heed as though thou were very angry?' In *Morte Arthure*, 1074, we find—'Thane glopned the glotone and *glorede* vn-fair.' In *Allit. Poems*, B. 849, the word occurs in the sense of looking terrified, staring in fright: 'pe god man glyfte with pat glam & *gloped* for noyse,' and the noun is used in the same sense in the *Towneley Myst.* p. 146: 'O, my hart is rysand in a *glope*.' Compare also *Cursor Mundi*, 11611: 'Quen iesus sau þaim *glopend* be.' O. Icel. *glupa*, to stare. In the Northern Counties we still find to *glop*, or *gloppen* used for to be amazed.

⁵ 'Hys wyfe came to hym yn hye,

And began to kysse hym and to *glosye*.'

MS. Cantab. Ff. ii. 38, leaf 132.

'So faire þe cherl *glosed*,

pat þe child com of þe caue, & his crynyng stint.'

William of Palerne, 60.

'*Adulor*. To *glosyn*.' Medulla. See also note to **Page**.

⁶ Hampole tells us—

'Some clerkes says, als þe *glose* telles,

Bot þe host of onticrist.'

pat Gog and Magog es nocht elles

Pricke of Conscience, 4473.

In the Sompnoure's Tale, the Friar says he has just preached a sermon

'Nought al after the text of holy wryt,

Glosyng is a ful glorious thing certayn,

For it is hard for þow as I suppose,

For letter sleth, so as we clerkes sayn.'

And therfor wil I teche þow ay the *glose*.

'*Glosa*, A *glose* of a book. *Glossulo*. To *glosyn*.' Medulla.

⁷ To look gloomy or sourly. Kennett has 'to *gloom*, to frown, to be angry, to look sourly and severely.' Compare **Glymyr**, above. Still in use in Yorkshire; see Capt. Harland's *Gloss.* of Swaledale, s.v. *Glime*. 'To *gloom*, *glown*. To look morose or sullen; to frown; to have a cloud on one's aspect.' Jamieson. In the *Romaunt of the Rose*, 4356, we find *glombe*, and Halliwell quotes from the Thornton MS. '*Glommde* als he war wrabe.'

'To *gloume*, *froune*, *capere frontem*.' Manip. Vocab.

'Sir, I trow that be dom som tyme were fulle melland,

Welle ye se how thai *glom*.'

Towneley Mysteries, p. 320.

'I *glome*, I loke under the browes or make a louryng countenance. *Je rechigne*. It is a sower wyfe, she is ever *glomying*: *cest vne surc, or anere femme, dle rechigne toujours*. *Glumme* a sowerloke, *rechigne*.' Palsgrave. In Coverdale's Bible, Matth. xvi. 3 is rendered as follows: 'In y^o mornynge ye saye, 'It wil be foule wedder to daye for the sþkye is reed and *gloometh*.' Surrey in his *Praise of Mean and Constant Estate* speaks of 'a den unclean whereat disdain may *glome*.' In the form *glum* the word is still very common.

to **Glew**; *glutinare, con-, de-, linere.*

a **Glewer**; *glutinarium.*

a **Glufe**¹; *cirotheca.*

a **Glufer**; *cirothecarius.*

†a **Glufery**; *cirothecarium.*

†a **Glew pott**²; *glutinarium.*

a **Glutoñ**³; *Ambro, catilio, copromedo, degulator, deuorator, dis, draco, epulo, epulaticus qui tota die epulis intendit, epulonus, estor, -trix, gluto, gulo, gusto, lurco*⁴; *lurconius participium; nebulo, nepos, parasitaster, parasitus, vorator.*

a **Glutony**; *Amplestria, castrimargia, commesacio, commessacio, crapulari gula, gulositas, luxus.*

†to do **Glutony**; *crapulari, ex-, lurcare*⁵, *vorare, de-.*

†**Gluterus**⁶; *Ambroninus, castrimargiosus, commestuosus, edax, gulosus, ingluuiosus.*

G ante N.

*to **Gnaste**⁷; *fremere est furorem mentis vsque ad vocis tumultum exitare, con-, in-, fremescere, con-, in-, fremere est proprie dentes concutere, con-, in-, fremescere, stridere, dentibus concutere, vel compremere, vel collidere.*

†like to **Gnaste**; *fremebundus.*

a **Gnastyng**; *fremor est hominum, fremitus bestiarum.*

†**Gnastyng**; *fremens, frendens, stridens.*

†a **Gnatte**; *culex, zintala.*

†a **Gnatte nett**; *canopeum, zintalicium.*

to **Gnaw**; *demoliri, exedere, rodere, cor-, E-.*

†a **Gnawer**; *rosor.*

G ante O.

God; *messias, sother, emanuel, sabaoth, adonay, vnigenitus, via, uita, manus, omouision*⁸, *prin-*

‘From Swedish dial. *glomma*, to stare.’ Skeat, Etymol. Dict. ‘Glumme, or be sowre of countenance. *Vide* in frowne and scowle. Glumminge, or sowre of countenance. *Superciliosus.*’ Huloet. ‘Owre syre syttes . . . & *gloumbes* ful lytel.’ *Allit. Poems*, C. 94.

¹ See Liber Albus, p. 600, where directions are given for burning all ‘*falsa ciroteca*’ (gloves). At p. 737 of the same work is mentioned a Guild of Glovemakers. In the *Dictionarius* of John de Garlande, pr. in Wright’s Vol. of *Vocab.* p. 124, the following curious derivation is given ‘*cirothecarii*: dicuntur a *cirotheca*, et illud a *ciros*, quod est manus, et *tecon*, quod est tributum, quia attribuitur manui,’ the true derivation, of course, being from *χείρ*, a hand and *θήκη*, a case or covering. ‘*Hic seroticarius, A^{cc}.* glowerere. *ibid.* p. 194.

² At the top of the page in a later hand is written: *hoc glutinum, A^o.* glewe.

³ ‘*Catillones*. Lickedishes; gluttons. *Lurco*. A gulligutte.’ Cooper.

⁴ MS. *barco*.

⁵ ‘To lurch, devoure, or eate greedily: *ingurgito.*’ Baret. See Tusser, p. 178, stanza 7, and Bacon’s *Essays*, xlv.

⁶ Perhaps a mistake of the scribe for *glutenus*. But *gluternesse* occurs in Ormulum frequently, and Wyclif has, ‘þo sixte synne of þese seven is called *glotorye* . . . *Glotorye* falles þen to mon, when he takes mete or drink more þen profites to his soule.’ Works, ed. Arnold, iii. 155. Icel. *glutr*, extravagance. Wyclif, *Licit*. xi. 30, speaks of the ‘mygal, that is a beeste born trecherows to bigile, and moost *gloterous.*’

⁷ In Metrical Homilies, ed. Small, p. 128, we are told that

‘Quen Satenas sal Iowes quen Sal euer be, with teth *gnaisting.*’

In ouer mirkenes, thar sare greting

See also P. of Conscience, 7338. ‘*Frendo*. To gnastyn.’ Medulla. Wyclif, Isaiah v. 29, has ‘he shal *gnasten*’ as the translation of *frendet*. ‘I gnast with the tethe. I make a noyse by reason I thruste one tothe upon another. *Je grince des dens*. He gnasted with the tethe that a man myght have herde him a stonnes caste. Gnastyng of the tethe, *stridere, grincement.*’ Palsgrave.

⁸ Gr. *ὁμοούσιος*, from *ὁμός*, the same, and *οὐσία*, essence, being: opposed to *ὁμοιούσιος*, or of like being or nature, a definition applied to our Lord by certain heretics in the 4th century.

- cipium, primogenitus, sapiencia, virtus, alpha, caput, finis, oo*¹, *fons, origo boni, paraclitus, mediator, agnus, ouis, vitulus, serpens, aries, leo, vermis, os, verbum, splendor, sol, lux, gloria, ymago, panis, flos, vitis, mons, janua, lapis, petra, angelus, sponus, pastor, propheta, sacerdos, athanatos, kyr[i]os, theos panton, cratonyusus, aporus, altissimus, altissonus, altissonans, altitronus, altitonans, deus, deificus, diuinus, dominus, creator, cunctipotens, eternus, numen, omnipotens, plasmator, redemptor, saluator, verbigena deus, Iesus Christus.*
- † **A God of batylle**; *mars, & cetera; vbi A batylle.*
- † **to make God**; *deificare.*
- a God doghter**²; *filiola.*
- a God soñ**; *filiolus.*
- a God fader**; *compater, paternus.*
- a God moder**; *commater, matricia.*
- † **Goddess modyr**; *mater dei, theoticos.*
- þ^o Godhede**; *deitas, diuitas, numen, maiestas.*
- † **a Goffe**³; *vbi a godefader.*
- a Goiouu**⁴; *gobio.*
- † **a Goke (A Goke, A Gotoo A.)**⁵; *cuculus; curuca est Avis que nutrit cuculum.*
- Golde**; *Aurum, crisis grece, elitropium, obrisum.*
- of Golde**; *Aureus, Aurulentus, plenus Auro, criseus.*
- a Golde finche**; *Acredula, carduelis, lacina, genitiuo -e.*
- a Golde smythe**; *Aurifaber, Aurifer.*
- † **A Goldemyne (A.)**.
- Golde wyre**; *filum Aureum.*
- † **Golde Fynere (A.)**.
- † **a Golde worme**⁶; *noctiluca.*
- † **a Gome**⁷; *vbi A godmoder.*
- a Goshauke**⁸; *Ancipiter vel Accipiter, falco, herodius, gruarius.*
- a Gospelle**; *euangelium; euan[ge]licus participium.*
- † **a Gospeller**⁹; *euangelista.*
- a Gowne**; *toga, epitogium; togatus participium.*

¹ Representing Greek ω.

² 'Filiola. a goddoutere. Filiolus. A godsone.' Medulla.

³ 'These thinges being thus, when he liketh hymselfe well, and weneth he jesteth as properly as a camel daunseth, in calling it my faith, and the Popes faith, and the diuels faith, eueri man I wene that wel marketh the matter, wyll be likely to cal his proper scoffe but a very cold conceit of my goffe, that he found and tooke vp at *sottes hoff.*' 1532. Sir T. More. 'Confutacion of Tyndale.' Works, 1557, fol. 711. col. 1.

⁴ 'Goujon. A gudgeon-fish; also the pin which the truckle of a pully runneth on; also the gudgeon of the spindle of a wheele; any Gudgeon.' Cotgrave. 'A Googen. Gobius, Gobio. Principium cana gobius esse solet. Googeons are wont to be the beginning of supper. *Inhio.* To gape Googeen-like, which is as wide as his chappes will let him.' Withals. 'A gogoon-fish, gobio.' Manip. Vocab. 'Gobio: a gujun.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 97.

⁵ A *Gowk* is still the common name for the Cuckoo in the North. See Jamieson, s. v.

'Thare galede the *gowke* one greue; fulle lowde.' Morte Arthure, 927.

A. S. *þeac, O. Icel. gaurk.*

⁶ The glow-worm. Baret gives 'Globerd or gloworme, *cicindila, noctiluca,*' and Huloet 'globerle or gloworme, *lampyrus.*' 'Noctiluca est vermis lucens per noctem.' Medulla. 'Cicindela, se glisigenda wibba.' Aelfric's Gloss. in Wright's Vocab. p. 23. 'Hec incedula, A^{cc}. glyde-worme.' *ibid.* p. 190.

⁷ 'Commere, f. A she-gossip, or godmother; a gomme.' Cotgrave. In Dean Milles' Glossary occur 'Gomman, *paterfamilias: gommer, materfamilias.*' *Gammer* is not of unusual occurrence. 'Gossype a man, *compere.* Gossype a woman, *commere.*' Palsgrave.

⁸ Chaucer, *Parlement of Foules*, 334, thus speaks of the Goshawk—
'There was the Tirant with his federys doune To byrdys for his outrageous Raayne.'
And grey, I mene the *goshawk*, that doth pyne

⁹ 'Whan Gabriel cam, the *gospelleer* seith the same,

Brouht gladdest tydynges that evir was of *pees*' Wright's Political Poems, ii. 211.
See also *Early Metrical Homilies*, ed. Small, p. 47. Wyclif, *Isaiah* xli. 27, &c.

†a Gowrde; *cucumer vel cucumis*.
 þ^e Gowte¹; *gutta, guttula diminuti-
 uum, ciragra manuum est, po-
 dagra pedum est.*

G ante R.

a Grace; *gratia, carisma manus,
 caris grece.*

Gracious; *gratiosus, grasiositas.*

a Grafte²; *surculus.*

to Grafte; *inserere, surculare.*

a Graftyng; *insicium.*

†a Graftyngtyme; *insicio.*

a Grahound (A Grawhond A.)³;
leporarius.

Gray; *albidus (gelidus A.). gilvus,
 glaucus.*

Gray hared; *canus.*

†to be Gray hared; *canere, in-, can-
 escere, in-.*

a Graile (Grayle A.)⁴; *gradale.*

a Graynes of hare; *canicies vel cani-
 tudo.*

†Grayns⁵; *granellum, quedam species
 est.*

Gramary (Gramour A.); *gramatice;
 grammaticus & gramaticalis par-
 ticipia.*

†to lerñ Gramere; *grammatizare.*

a Gramarieñ; *grammaticus.*

to Gran (Grane A.)⁶; *suspirare.*

†a Grapas⁷; *foca, piscis est.*

*to Grape⁸; *Attractare, Attrectare,
 con-, palpate, palpitare.*

¹ This disease is mentioned by Hampole, who says that in Purgatory—
 ‘Som sal haf in alle þair lynnmes about, For sleuthe, als þe potagre and þe gout.’

Pricke of Conscience, 2992.

In the *Cursor Mundi*, ed. Morris, p. 678, l. 11831, epilepsy is called ‘the falland gule.’ Cf. Knotty, below.

² A. S. *grághund*, from Icel. *greyhundr*.

‘Paynymes, turkes, and suriens,

That as a larke for a hauke doth fle,

And hare fro grohound as for ther diffence.’

Romance of Partenay, ed. Skeat, 1389.

‘Tristre is þer me sit mid þe greahundes forte kepen þe hearde.’ *Ancren Riwe*, p. 332.

⁴ ‘*Graduel*. A Masse-booke, or part of the Masse, invented by Pope Celestine in the year 430.’ Cotgrave. See Nares, *s. v.*

² See also Grifte and Impe.

⁵ ‘*Graine de Paradis*: Graines of Paradise; or, the spice which we call *Graines*.’ Cotgrave. ‘Graynes, spices; *cardimonium*.’ Manip. Vocab.

⁶ ‘Crye and bray and granc I myght wele.’ De Deguileville’s *Pilgrimage*, MS. Jolan’s Coll. Camb. leaf 134.

‘Here my trowthe or I be tane,

Many of þour gestis salle granc.’ Thornton MS. leaf 133.

‘He is ofte seke and ay granand.’ *Pricke of Cons.* 799. ‘*Granen* iþe eche gure of helle.’ *Hali Meidenhad*, 47. A. S. *granian*.

⁷ The grampus. In the Paston Letters, ed. Gairdner, iii. 347, we find—‘whalle, sales, sturging, porpays or grapeys.’ See also the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, ed. Morris, p. 45.

‘With mynsud onyons and no more, To serve on fysshe day with grappays.’
 ‘*Phoca*. Virgil. A sea-calfe; as some thyнке a Seale, whiche is fish and breedeth on lande.’ Cooper.

⁸ ‘To grape, *palpare*. Manip. Vocab. Amongst the prims of Hell, fourteen in number, specified by Hampole, *Pricke of Conscience*, 6566, the sixth is

‘Swa mykel myrknes, þat it may be graped, swa thik it es.’

See also *ibid.* l. 6804, ‘se þicke is þrinne þe posternesse þat me hire mei *grapin*.’ *O. E. Homilies*, i. 251. See also Wyclif, Exodus, x. 21; and cf. Milton’s ‘palpable darkness.’ *Par. Lost*, xii. 188.

‘Pan answerd to him Peter and Jon,

And said, “þarof es wonder none,

Forwhi þou trowed nocht, Thomas,

þat oure lord Ihesus resin was,

Untille þou saw his blody side,

And graped within his wondes wide.”

MS. Harl. 4196, leaf 173.

It was also used in the sense of examining into, testing; thus the Sompneur, Chaucer tells us, having picked up a ‘fewe termes’ of Latin, made a great show of his learning,

‘But who so couthe in other thing him grope, Thanne hadde he spent al his philosophie.’

Cent. Tales, Prologue, 644.

In Myre’s Instructions for Parish Priests, 912, the Confessor when with a penitent is to ‘freyne hym þus and grope hys sore, &c.’ A. S. *grapian*. Compare also *Ancren Riwe*,

†a. Grape¹; *Apiana, botrus, passa, racemus, uva, vuula diminutivum.*

†a Grape kynnelle; *Acinus, Acinum, fecinium.*

†A Grape²; *ubi forke; tridens (A.).*

*A grater³; *Micatorium.*

ā Grave; *bustulum*; versus:

¶ *Est mausoleum, potiandrum, tumba, sepulcrum, Sarcophagus, bustum, tumulus vel piramis, vrna*

Dans monimenta necis, coniungitur hijs monumentum.

¶ *bustum ubi cadauera sunt combusta, monumentum quod mentes moneat, tumulus est terre congeries super mortuum, Sepulcrum est in quo reliquie defunctorum reponi solent.*

*to Graue⁴; *ubi to bery.*

*to Grave; *cespitare, fodere, percolere, foditare, pastinare.*

to Grave (*in materia A.*)⁵; *celare, culere, sculpere.*

†a Grave maker; *bustarinus.*

†a Graver; *cespicator, cultor, fossor.*

†a Graver (Graver of wode or metelle A.); *celator, sculptor.*

a Gravynge; *cultura.*

a Gravynge (Gravinge of wode A.); *sculptura, celaturra, celamen.*

Gravelle; *Arena, Arenula; Arenosus & Arenarius participia; giomgrece, glaria, sabulum, sabulosus, salebra; salebrosus participium.*

a Grawnede⁶; *Avia.*

*a Grawnge (Grangys A.)⁷; *grangia.*

p. 314—'unneaðe, þuruh þen abbodes *gropunge*, he hit seide & deide sone þerefter.' Trevisa in his trans. of Barthol. *de Propriet. Rerum*, iii. 16, says that of our senses 'þe laste and þe moste boystots of all is *gropunge*' [*sensus tactus grossior est omnibus*]; and again. xvii. 52, he speaks of chony as 'smoþe in *gropunge*' [*tubens tactum leuem*]. See also *Sir Ferumbas*, 1388; 'fan *gropede* he euery wounde'; and Chaucer, *C. T. G.* 1236.

¹ 'Uua, winberge. *Butros* (read *botrus*), geclystre.' Gloss. MS. Cott. Cleop. A. iii. ff. 76. See Bob of *grapys*. '*Apiane uva*. Muscadel or muscadine grapes.' Gouldman.

² 'Graigp, Grape. A dung fork, a three-pronged fork.' Jamieson. In *Wills & Inventories of the Northern Counties* (Surtees Society) vol. ii. p. 171, are enumerated 'two gads of yerne viij', two lang wayne blayds, a howpe, a payr of old whells, thre temes, a skekkil, a kowter, a soke, a muk fowe, a *grappe*, 2 yerne forks, 9 ashiltresse, and a plowe, xxv^s.'

³ In another hand at the top of the page.

⁴ In P. Plowman, B. xi. 67, we read—

'pere a man were crystened, by kynde he shulde be buried,
Or where he were parissshene, rist pere he shulde be *grauen*.'

'There amyddis his bretherin twelve They him *be-groven*, as he desired him-selue.' See also *Sir Ferumbas*, l. 512. Lonelich's *Holy Grail*, ed. Furnivall, li. 121.

⁵ 'I grave in stone or in any metall as a workeman dothe. *Je graue*. He graveth as well as any man dothe in all sortes of metall.' Palsgrave.

⁶ 'A grandam. *Avia*.' Withals. 'A grandame. *Avia*. A gransier. *Auus*.' Manip. Vocab. See also *Gudame* and *Gudsyre*.

⁷ See P. Plowman, B. xvii. 71, and Chaucer, *Miller's Tale*, 3668, where the Carpenter we are told was

'Wont for tymber for to goo

And dwellen at the *Graunge* a day or two.'

on which the editor notes—'*Grange* is a French word, meaning properly a barn, and was applied to outlying farms belonging to the abbeys. The manual labour on these farms was performed by an inferior class of monks, called *lay-brothers*, who were excused from many of the requirements of the monastic rule (see Fleury, *Eccles. Hist.*), but they were superintended by the monks themselves, who were allowed occasionally to spend some days at the Grange for that purpose. See *Schipmann's Tale*.' At the Reformation many of the Monasteries were turned into Granges: thus in Skelton's *Colin Clout* we read—

'Howe 3e brake the dedes wylls,

Of an abbaye 3e make a *grauunge*.'

Turne monasteries into water-mills,

The same expression occurs in Early Eng. Miscellanies, from the Porlington MS. ed. Halliwell, p. 26, l. 21—'Nowe that abbay is torned to a *grange*.'

'Forbar he neythier tun, ne *grange*, That he ne to-yede with his ware.' *Havelok*, 764.

- a **Grawnesire** (**Gransyr** A.); *Auus.*
 to **Graunte**; *concedere, & cetera; vbi to afferme, & vbi to gyffe.*
 †a **Grawnter**; *largitor vel -trix.*
Grece¹; *Auzungia, vel Azungia, vel auzunga; dicta ab Augo; vbi fattnes.*
 *a **Grece**²; *gradus, gradare i.e. gradus facere vel gradus ducere.*
 †**Grece** (**Greke** A.); *greca est quedam terra; grecus, greculus.*
Grene; *veridis, smaragdinus & smaragdineus.*
- Gredy**; *edax, edaculus, avidus, gulosus.*
 a **Gredynes**; *bolismus, edacitas.*
 †**Gredily**; *Auide, gulose.*
 to be **Grene**; *virere, virescere.*
 a **Grene**; *virutum, floretum, viridum.*
 †to **Grese** (**Greysse** A.); *exungiare, & secundum hugonem, Auzungiare.*
 *to **Gresse**³; *herbere, herbescere.*
 a **Gresse**; *gramen, herba, herbula; herbosus.*
 a **Gressope** (**A Gresshopper** A.)⁴; *cicada.*

¹ MS. *Auzungia, vel Azungia, vel Auzungia, vel auzunga, vel auzunga.*

² In De Deguileville's *Pilgrimage*. MS. John's Coll. Camb. leaf 127bk, we read—'twa I sawe that clambe the grece of the dortour, and the tane of tham had on a iambison, and the toper bare a staffe. Scho with the iambison was atte the grece and abade me.' Harrison. *Descript. of England*, 1587, p. 33, has 'ascending by steps and greeces westward.' 'Goand downe by a grece thurgh the gray thornes.' *Destruction of Troy*. E. E. Text Soc. 13643; see also *ibid.* ll. 369, 1064, &c., and *Sir Degrevant*, l. 1359. In the *Cursor Mundi*, p. 609, l. 10584, we are told that the Virgin Mary, when a child, climbed without assistance the steps of the temple, and that

'At þis temple that I of mene A greese þer was of steppes fiftene.'

'Grises or steps made to go vp to the entrie.' Baret. 'Gradus. A grese.' Medulla. 'Eschellete, a little ladder, or skale, a small step or grece.' Cotgrave. 'A grece, gradus. Stayre grece, gradus, ascensus.' Manip. Vocab. 'Greese, grice, steppe or stair, gradus.' Huloot. 'Disgradare. To descende from one step or gresse to another.' Thomas, *Italian Dict.* 1550. 'Gree occurs in *Pol. Rel. and Love Poems*, p. 114, and Wyclif, 2 Esdras, viii. 4: 'Esdra's scribe stood upon a treene gree.'

³ 'Herbidus. Gresy. Herbostas. Gresyng. Herba. An erbe or a ges.' Medulla. 'As grees growen in a mede.' Chaucer, *House of Fame*, ii. 263. 'I had my horse with hym at livery, and amonge alle one of them was putte to gresse.' Paston Letters, iii. 280. See also Sir Perceval, ed. Halliwell, l. 1192, where the hero

'Made the Sarazenes hede bones Abowtte one the gres.'

Hoppe, als dose hayle stones

The Medulla defines *Gramen* as *herba que nascitur ex humano sanguine*. 'I grase, as a horse dothe. Je me pays a therbe. I grease, as a horse dothe.' Palsgrave.

⁴ 'Cicada. A gresse hoppe.' Medulla. 'Locusta, gærshoppe.' MS. Cott. Cleop. A. iii. ff. 76. 'Cicada, a gryssope.' Nominale MS. In *Relig. Antiq.* ii. 82, it is spelt *greshop*, and the Manip. Vocab. has 'grashop, cicada.' A. S. *gærshoppa*. In the *Ormulum*, l. 9224, we are told of St. John that 'Hiss clap wass off ollfenntess hæer, Hiss mete wass gress-hoppe.'

The Rushworth MS. of the Gospels has *greshoppa* in the same passage, Matth. iii. 4.

'Moyses sïden and aaron, Seiden biforen pharaon,

'To-moigen sulen gresscoppes cumen, And ðat ail ða bileaf, sal al ben numen.''

Genesis & Exodus, ed. Morris, l. 3065.

In the *Early Eng. Psalter*, Ps. lxxvii. 46, we have—

'To lefe-worm þar fruit gaf he, And þar swynkes to gress-hope to be.'

Dame Juliana Barnes mentions as baits:—'The bayte on the hawthorn and the codworme togdyer & a grubbe that bredyth in a dunghyll: and a grete greshop. In Juyll the greshop and the humbylbee in the medow.' Of Fyschyng wyth an Angle, p. 29. 'Grissillium, a greshoppe.' W. de Bibleworth in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 165. 'Hec cicada. A^{oe} gryssoppe.' *ibid.* p. 190. 'Grashopper or greshop. *Atheta*. Greshops which be small. *Tettigonia, et Tettrigometria, angl.* the mother of greshops.' Huloot.

†a Gresse spreder; *herbarius*.

†to be Grete (or worth A.); *valere*,
vt: 'ille est valens homo,' i.e. *validus* homo; *grandere*, *grandescere*,
grossere, *grossessere*.

†to make Grette; *grossare*, *magnificare*, *maiorare*.

Grete; *grandis ad corpus pertinet*,
grandiusculus, *grandiunculus*,
grossus, *inmanis ad animam*
pertinet, *immensus*, *ingens*, *magnalis*,
magnanimus, *magnificus*,
vehemens, *magnus ad animam pertinet*,
multiplex.

†Grete leggyd; *cruratus*.

a Grete man; *magnas*, *magnatus*.

a Gretnes; *grauitas*, *grossitas*, *grasitudo*,
inmanitas, *immensitas*,
magnanimitas, *magnitudo*, *magnificencia*,
vehemencia.

Grete with childe¹; *gravidus*,
gravis, *pregnans*.

*to Grete (Greyt A.)²; *plorare*, &
cetera; *vbi* to wepe.

†Grete hippyd; *depeges* (A.).

a Gretyng wele; *salutacio*, & *cetera*;
vbi a hailsyng.

to Grete wele; *salutare*.

a Grevance; *molestia*, *offensa*, *offensiculum*,
offenciunculum, *offensio*.

to Greve; *Aggrauare*, *conturbare*,
contristare, *displicere*, *exacerbare*,
exasperare, *grauare*, *aggrauare*
propria sarcina, *ingrauare aliena*,
irritare, *offendere*, *offensare*, *mes-*
tificare, *molestare*, *prouocare ad*
gram.

Grevos; *gravis*, & *cetera*; *vbi* noyus.

*Grewelle³; *puls*.

†A Gryfte⁴; *vbi* grafte (A.).

†to Grime; *fuscare*, *fuliginare*, &
cetera; *vbi* to blek.

†Grimed; *fuscatus*, *fuliginatus*.

Gryme; *vt* homo est; *tortuosus*
 (A.).

to Grinde corñ or egelome⁵; *molere*
 (3^o conjugationis) *con-*, *de-*.

a Grinder; *molitor*.

a Grindstone; *mola*.

*a Gripe⁶; *gripes*, *vultur*.

¹ It seems curious to find the Latin equivalent for this term in the masculine gender.

² In *Havelok*, 164, when Athelwold is on his death-bed—

'He greten and gouleden; and gouen hem ille, And seyde, "þat gretyng helpeth nought:"'
 And he had hem alle ben stille;

And in the *Cursor Mundi*, p. 803, l. 14007, we are told of Mary Magdalene that
 'Before ihesus feet she felle þat with the teres she weashe his fete.'

Pere she fel in suche a grete,

'To grete, weepe, *lachrymari*.' Manip. Vocab. 'Satan was fallen grouelinge gretyng and cryenge with a lothely voys.' Lydgate, *Pylgremage of the Sowle*, Bk. ii. ch. 43.

³ 'Grewel, *ius*.' Manip. Vocab. Randle Holme says, 'Grewel is a kind of Broth made only of Water, Grottes brused and Currans; some add Mace, sweet Herbs, Butter and Eggs and Sugar: some call it Pottage Gruel.' See J. Russell's *Boke of Nurture in Babees* Boke, l. 519. See also *Growelle*.

⁴ The Medulla gives '*Insero*. To plantyn togeder; to brasyn togeder; or to gryffyn. *Insitus*. Plantyd or gryffed. *Insitio*. Impying or cuttyng.'

⁵ 'Egelome' is 'edge loom,' 'edged-tool': see P. 'Loom, or instrument, *Utensile, instrumentum*.' The Manip. Vocab. has 'Edgelome, *culter*.'

⁶ Harrison, *Descript. of England*, ii. 32, says, 'Neither haue we the pygergus or gripe, wherefore I haue no occasion to treat further.' Neckam, *De Laudibus Divine Sapientie*, ed. Wright, p. 488, writes—

'*Effodiunt aurum gryphes, ejusque nitore Mulcentur, visum fulva metalla iuant.*

'Fer ich isah gripes & grisliche fuzeles.' Lazamon, 28063.

The Author of the *Cursor Mundi* says that in Paradise before the Fall,
 'Bi þe deer þat now is wilde, þe gripe also biside þe bere
 As lomb lay þe lyoun mylde; No beest wolde to opere dere.' p. 49, l. 689.

See also *Sir Eglamour*, ed. Halliwell, 841, 851, 870. *Aisaunder*, 5667. *Havelok*, 572. &c.

'Gripes. A grype.' Medulla. 'A grype, *gryps*.' Manip. Vocab. 'Gryps. A gripe or griffon.' Cooper. Trevisa in his trans. of Barthol. *de Prop. Rerum* gives the following account of

*a Grise¹; *porcellus*, ♂ cetera: vbi a swyne.

a Gristelle²; *cartilago*.

†a Grote; *lens*, *lenticula*.

a Grote of syluer³; *octussis*, *grossum*.

to Growe; *Adolere*, *coalere* (3^o conjugationis), *exalere* (3^o conjugationis), *coalescere*, *subolere*, *creocere*, *ex-*, *in-*, *gliscere*, *pululare*, *repulu*[l]are.

*Growelle⁴: vbi potage.

*Growte⁵; *idromellum*, *agromellum*, *Acromellum*, *granomellum*.

*to Gruche (Groche A.)⁶; *dedignari*, *in-*, *fremere*, *fremescere*, *murmurare*, *muassare*, *muassitare*, *murire*, *susurrare*.

†like to Gruche; *fremundus*.

†a Grucher (Grochere A.)⁷; *murmurator*, *susurro*.

a Gruchyng (Grochyng A.)⁸; *fremitus*, *fremor*, *impaciencia*, *murmur*, *murmurracio*, *susurrus*, *susurrium*.

*Grufelyng (Growflyng A.)⁹; *supinus*; versus:

¶ *Debet habere virum mulier resupina supinum.*

this bird: 'The *grype* is foure fofid, lycke þe egle in heed, and in wynges, and is licke to þe lyon in þe oþer del of þe body; and woneþ in þe hilles þat þeþ clepid Yperboroy. and þeþ most enemy and greueþ hors and man; and lyeþ in his neste a ston þat is calde "smaragdus." aþens venomous bestes of þe mounteyne.' 'Grype, *vulter*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 177.

¹ In the Romance of *Sir Ferumbras* the convoy of provisions for the Saracens is said to have included '*Grys* and gees and capouns;' l. 5069: and in P. Plowman, Prologue, B. 226, the London Cooks are described as inviting passengers with cries of

'Hote pies, hote; Gode *gris* and gees, gowe, dyne, gowe.'

See also Passus, vi. 283, and *Ancren Riwe*, p. 204.

According to Halliwell the word is still in use in Cumberland, &c. See Mr. Robinson's Whitby Gloss. E. D. Soc. '*Porcellus*. A gryse. *Succulus*. A lytyl grys.' Medulla. O. Icel. *griss*. '*Hic porcellus. Anglice gryse*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 204. Hence our *griskin*.

² See also Gristelle, above. '*Cartilago*, gristle.' Gloss. MS. Cott. Cleop. A. iii. ff. 476.

³ See also Aghte halpens.

⁴ See also Grewelle.

⁵ According to Ray *growte* is wort of the last running, and Pegge adds that this is drunk only by poor people, who are on that account called *growters*. In Dean Milles' Gloss. the following account of grout-ale is given:—'a kind of ale different from white ale, known only to the people about Newton Bussel, who keep the method of preparing it a secret; it is of a brownish colour. However, I am informed by a physician, a native of that place, that the preparation is made of malt almost burnt in an iron pot, mixed with some of the barn which rises on the first working in the keeve, a small quantity of which invigorates the whole mass, and makes it very heady.' '*Hoc idromellum, A^o. growte*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 200.

⁶ O. Fr. *grouchier*, whence our *grudge*.

'*Grucche* noujt þer-a-gayn, but godli, i rede, Graunte þis faire forward fulfillen in haste.' *William of Palerne*, 1450.

In the *Pricke of Conscience*, 300, the line '*non crediderunt et murmuraverunt*' is rendered

'þai trowed nocht And *groched*, and was angred in thoght.'

'Wip grete desire & ioie & likyng, & not wip heuynesse & *gruchyng*.' Wyclif, Select Works, ed. Mathew, p. 199.

⁷ MS. *murmurracio*, *sussuro*: corrected by A.

⁸ MS. *grucher*: corrected by A.

⁹ Baret gives 'I sleepe *grouching*, or vpon my face, *domio pronus*.' See also Ogrufe, hereafter. In the *Cursor Mundi*, p. 674, l. 11760, we are told that when our Lord entered a certain town, where the inhabitants were about to sacrifice to their idols,

'Al þair idels in a stund, . . . *Groudlings* fel vnto þe grund.'

Andrew Boorde says in his *Dyetary*, ed. Furnivall, p. 247, that 'to sleepe *grouchyng* vpon the stomacke and belly is not good, onces the stomacke be slow and tarde of digestion; but better it is to lay your hande, or your bed-felowes hande, ouer your stomacke, than to

†to make Grufelynge (Growflyng A.); *supinare*.

*Grumelle (Gromelle A.); *miliun, gramen solis*.

*a Grunde (Grownde A.)¹; *fundamentum, fundus, fundulus, grundarium vel grundatorium*.

to take or sett Grunde; *grundare*.

†to Gruntylle as swyne²; *grunvire*.

†a Grune; *culpa, & cetera*; *vbi A blame*.

*a Grune as a swyne³.

*a Grupe⁴; *minsorium*.

*a Grupynge yreñ⁵; *runcina*.

G ante V.

†a Gudame (Gude Dame A.); *Ania*.

†a Gudsyre; *Auus*.

Gude; *Acceptus, Acceptabilis, Altus, benignus, beneficus, benivolus, bonus, devotus, efficax, frugalis*,

lye *grouflyng*.' See also Anturs of Arthur, ed. Halliwell, xlvi. 9. 'Grousling [read Groufling], *pronus*.' Manip. Vocab. Hornan says, 'Sum prayeth to god lyenge on the grounde grouelinge: *Quidam ad conspectum vnum preces fundunt prostrati*.'

'He slaid and stummerit on the slidry ground, And fell at end *gruflingis* amid the fen.' G. Douglas, *Aeneid*, p. 138.

See also Bk. viii. Prol. l. 41. '*Istrabocchenola*, fallyng grouelynglie.' Thomas, Ital. Diet. 1550. In Udall's *Apophtegmes of Erasmus*, p. 91, it is narrated of Diogenes that on being asked by Xenias 'howe his desire was to bee buried, "*Groutlyng*," quoth he, "with my face toward the grounde." Turner in his *Herbal*, pt. ii. lf. 75, advises any who will sow Dates to 'lay them all *groulynges* toward the grounde.' 'Therfor *groutlynges* thou shall be layde.' *Towneley Myst*. p. 40.

¹ According to the description of the Tower of Babel given in the *Cursor Mundi*, p. 136, l. 2240.

'Tua and sexti fathom brad, Was þe *grundwall* þat þai made.'

Hampole, *Pricke of Conscience*, 207, says that he who desires to live well must begin by learning

'to know what hymself es,

Swa may he tyttest come to mekenes,

þat as *grund* of al vertus to last.' See also *ibid.* l. 7213.

'Loked þat te heouenlich lauerd heo *grundwal* of al þat 3e wurched.' *Juliana*, p. 72. In the *Early Eng. Psalter*, Ps. lxxxvi. i. is rendered—'*grounde-walles* his in hali lilles,' [*fundamenta*, Vulg. *stadaelas* A. S.]

'Solg he wan Berwik, a castelle he þouht to reise,

He cast þe *groundwalle* þik, his folk he þouht þer eise.' R. de Brunne, p. 210. '*Hoc fundum. Anglice ground-walle*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 203. 'The ground of a building, *solum, fundamentum*.' Manip. Vocab. '*Grunda*. A ground off a hous.' *Medulla*.

² The Whitby Glossary has '*gruntle*, to grunt as swine do.' The word appears to be still in use in Yorkshire; see Mr. C. Robinson's Gloss. E. D. Soc. A young pig is known in the North as a *gruntling*. 'Gruntill, Gruntle. The snout. To Gruntle. To grunt on a lower key, as denoting the sound emitted by pigs.' Jamieson. '*Grainer*. To gruntle or grunt like a hog. *Faire le groin*. To powt, lowre, gruntle, or grow sullen.' Cotgrave. In Topsell's *Hist. of Four-footed Beasts*, p. 522, we are told that 'there is a fish in the river *Achelous* which *gruntleth* like a hog, whereof *Juvenal* speaketh, saying: *Et quam remigibus grunnisse Elpenora porcis*. And this voice of Swine is by *Cæcilius* attributed to drunken men.' 'To grunt or gruntle, *gronder, grongner, &c.*' Sherwood.

³ 'The groon of a swyn, *probossis*.' Manip. Vocab. 'Grystle or gronnye of a swyne, *probossis*. 'Gronny or snowte of a swyne. *Probossis*.' Huloet.

⁴ 'Grupe, groop. A hollow behind the stalls of horses or cattle, for receiving their dung or urine,' Jamieson. See also *ibid.* s. v. Grip. See *Havelok*, ll. 1924, 2102. The word is still in common use in the form *grip*.

⁵ '*Runcio*. A wedare or a gpropare. *Runco*. To wedyn or gpropyn.' *Medulla*. Halliwell quotes from MS. Ashmole, 61,

'The *groping-iren* then spake he, "Compas, who hath grevyd thee?"'

Cooper defines *Runcina* as 'A whipsaw wherwith tymber is sawed. A bush siethe or bill to cut bushes.' 'I growpe (Lydgate), sculpe or suche as coulde grave, groupe, or carve; this worde is nat used in comen spetche.' Palsgrave.

frugi (omnis generis) indeclinabile, gratus, graciosus, improbus, inprobulus¹, inculpabilis, innocens, idoneus, innoxius, insons, laudabilis, optimus, prestans, probus, simplex, & cetera.

† Gude fryday²; *parasceue*.

† a Gude dede; *beneficium, zennium, bene quidam*; versus:

¶ *Do grates vobis propter data zennia nobis.*

Gudely; *benigne, comiter*.

a Gudenes; *benignitas, beneficium, bonitas, inprobitas, probitas, commoditas, frugalitas, simplicitas, vir i.e. pro bene*; versus:

¶ *Si locus affuerit te precor esse virum.*

† Gulle³; *pallidus, lividus, & cetera*; *vbi wanne*.

†^{pe} Gulsoghte⁴; *aurugo, hictericia, hictieris, hictiericus, mutacio coloris*.
† Gummes; *gingiua; gingiuaris participium*.

a Gumme; *electrum, viscum, gummi indeclinabile*.

*a Gunne⁵; *fundibulum, murusculum*.

a Gunner; *fundilabarius, fundibalista*.

a Guse; *Anser, Anserulus, Ansula, Auca; Anserinus participium*.

a Guse herde; *Aucarius*.

a Gutt; *colus, extum, intestinum, podex, cetum, zirbus*.

a Gutter⁶; *Alluio, Alluies, Allucium, Allucia, Alluces, Aquagium, Aqualicium, Aqueductile, Aqueductus, cataracta, colluio, colluies, colluuium, cataduppa,*

¹ Read *probus, probulus*.

² *Parasceue*. Sexta sabbati, seu feria sexta ultimæ hebdomadis Quadragesimæ, sic dicta, inquit Isidorus, quia in eod. die Christus mysterium crucis explevit, propter quod venerat in hunc mundum; *le Vendredi Saint*. Ducange.

³ Halliwell explains this word as 'gay, fine,' giving the following quotation—
'The Jewes alle of that gate
Wex all fulle gulle and grene.'

MS. Harl. 4196, leaf 206.

But the meaning as given above appears to be the correct explanation. Stratumann gives as the derivation, O. Icel. *gulr, gobl*, A. S. *geolo*, yellow. Tusser, in his *Five Hundred Points*, &c. 46. 4, speaking of hop-plants, says, 'the *goeler* and younger, the better I loue.' See following note.

⁴ The Jauntice. This word answers exactly to the Dutch *gedzucht*, from *geel*, yellow and *zucht*, sickness, in the popular language also called *gulzucht*, from *gal* (Eng. *gall*) and *zucht*. In German it is *gelbsucht*, from *gelb*, yellow, and *sucht*, sickness. A. S. *gealwesoc*. In the Glossaries pr. by Eckhart in his *Commentarii de Rebus Francie Orientalis*, 1729, ii. 992, is given—'aurugo, color in auro, sicut in pedibus accipitris, i. *gelsouch*.' 'Gelisuchtiger, ictericus, auruginosus.' Graff, vol. vi. col. 142. In Mr. Cockayne's *Leechdoms, aurugo* is defined as 'a tugging or drawing of the sinews.' 'Aurugo. The kynke or the Jaundys.' Medulla. 'Hec glaucoma; the gowyl sowght.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 229. The following prescription for the jaundice is given in MS. Sloane, 7, leaf 73;—'For the *galousout*, that men callin the jaundys. Take hard Speynich sope and a litille stale ale in a coppe, and rubbe the sope agens the coppe botum tyll the ale be qwyte, &c.'

'Envus man may lynkyd be

Mene may se it in mans eene.'

To the *golsoght*, that es a payne,

Robert de Brunne, quoted by Halliwell.

In the *Comphynt of Scotlande*, ed. Murray, p. 67, we are told that 'sourakkis (sorrel) is guide for the blaie *gulsat*.' 'Gulsoch, Gulsach. The jaundice.' Jamieson. See also *Jawnes*, and compare *Swynsoghte*, below. A. Boorde, *Breviary of Health*, ch. 178, p. 63, says, 'Hictiericia is the latin worde . . . in Englyshe it is named the jaunes, or the *gulsuffe*;' and Lyte, Dodoens, p. 546, tells us that 'Orache . . . is good against the Jaundize or *Gulsoght*;' and Turner, *Herbal*, pt. ii. lf. 30, says that 'Agarike is good for them that haue . . . the *gulsoght* or iauendesse.'

⁵ 'Fundabulum. An engyne of batayl. *Fundabularius*, a slyngare.' Medulla.

⁶ 'Aqualicium. A gotere. *Aquaducatile*. A gotere. *Aquaductile*. A conthwyte.' Medulla. 'Gouttiere. A gutter; a channell.' Cotgrave. In the *Liber Albus*, p. 584, is given a regulation that all gutters of houses shall be at least nine feet from the ground. 'Le

fistula, guttamen, guttatorium, imbricium, imbrex, stillicidium:
versus:

¶ *Aeriscataracta, porus, catadup-
paque* ¹ terre.

a Guuernance; *gubernacio*.
to Guueren (Gouverne A.); *gubernare*,
regere.

a Guuerner; *gubernator, gubernio,*
rector.

Capitulum 8^m H.

H ante A.

† an h abett ²; *habitus*.

* an Haberioun; *lorica; loricator, trilex est lorica ex tribus [liciiis] confecta; loricare (est A.) lorica induere*.

an Hachet; *Ascia, Asciola, Ascis, Asciculus*.

an Haddocke ³; *morus*.

* an Hagas ⁴; *tucetum*.

* an Hagas maker; *tucetarius*.

† an Haguday ⁵; *rectes*.

* A Hagworme ⁶; *jaculus (A.)*.

Hay; *fenum*.

† an Hay howse ⁷; *fenarium*.

† A Hage (A.) ⁸.

† A Hacc; *bidens, & cetera; vbi hake (A.)*.

† to Haile; *chere* ⁹, *grece, salue, latine*.
to Hayle; *grandinare*.

Hayle; *grando, zalata; grandeneus, & grandinosus participia*.

† an Hayle stone; *zalata*.

* to Hailse (Haylsse A.) ¹⁰; *salutare*.

Pentis, *Goters*, et getez soeynt sy hantz, qe gens puissent chivacher dessus, et a meyns ix pees haut.' See also the Statute 33 Henry VIII., cap. 33, quoted in note to *Clowe of fodegete*, above. 'þe ryuer Danubius is i-lete in to dyuerse places of þe cite (Constantinople) by *goteres* under erþe [*occulis sub terra canalibus*].' Trevisa's Higden, i. p. 181. 'As *gotes* out of *guttars* in golanand (?) wedors.' *K. Alexander*, p. 163. 'Gutter. *Aqualitium*. Gutter betwene two walles. *Andron*. Gutter of a house. *Compluium*.' Huloet. See Wyclif, *Genesis* vii. 11; viii. 2, &c.

¹ MS. *cataduppla*.

² See also *Abbett*.

³ '*Morus*. An hound ffysch.' *Medulla*. 'A haddocke, fish, *acellus*.' *Manip. Vocab*.

⁴ '*Tucetum*. A puddyng or an hakeys. *Tucetarius*. A puddyng makere.' *Medulla*. 'A haggesse, *tucetum*.' *Manip. Vocab*.

⁵ A latch to a door or gate. A *haggaday* is frequently put upon a cottage door, on the inside, without anything projecting outwards by which it may be lifted. A little slit is made in the door, and the latch can only be raised by inserting therein a nail or slip of metal. In the Louth (Linc.) Church Accounts, 1610, iii. 196, we read: 'To John Flower for hespes . . . a sneck, a *haggaday*, a catch & a Ringe for the west gate, ij^s vjd.' The word is still in use in Lincolnshire. The *Medulla* renders *rectes* by 'a barre of jryn or an hengyl.' '*Hoc manutentum, An^{te} a haginday*.' *Wright's Vocab*, p. 261.

⁶ The common viper. A. S. *haga*, hedge and *wyrm*, a creeping thing. Not uncommon in the North, but becoming obsolete. '*Iaculus: quidam serpens*.' *Medulla*. Cooper gives '*Iaculus*. A serpente that lieth vnder trees, and sodenly spryngyng out with a meruaylous violence, perseth any beast whiche happely passeth by.'

⁷ *Baret* gives 'an haie house, or loft; an haie mowe, or ricke; a place where haie lieth, *fenile*.'

⁸ '*Hag* in the North means soft broken ground, as in the description of the Castle of Love, *Cursor Mundi*, p. 568, l. 9886—

'It es hei sett apon þe crag,

Grai and hard, wit-vten *hag*.'

⁹ χαῖπε.

¹⁰ 'He rakit till the kyng all richt,

And *halsit* hym apon his kne.'

The Bruce, ed. Skeat, xiii. 524.

In the *Cursor Mundi*, p. 623, l. 10848. Mary, we are told, 'was in were,' after Gabriel had spoken to her, and 'To-quils sco hir vmbi-thoght Quat was þis *hailsing* he hir broght.' See also P. Plowman, C. x. 309, and B. vii. 160—

'Joseph mette merueillously how þe mone and þe soune

And þe elleuene sterres *hailsed* hym all.'

A. S. *halsian*; O. Icel. *heilsa*; Swedish *helsa*, to salute. It is quite a different word from the verb to *halse*, embrace; A. S. *healsian*, from *heals*, the neck, which see.

*an Hailsyng; *salutacio*.
 †an Hay coke¹; *Arconius* (*Fenile* A.).
 *an Haire²; *cilicium*; *cilicius* & *cilicinus* participia.
 an Hay stake; *fenile*.
 †an Hay moghte²; *Arconius*.
 †an Hak (Hake A.)³; *bidens*, *fossorium*, *ligo*, *marra*.
 an Haknay (Haykenay A.)⁴; *badius*, *mannus*.
 †Haldande; *tenax*, *tenens*.
 to Halde; *tenere*, *tentare*, *retinere*, *retentare*, *reputare*.
 to Halde be hynde; *detinere*, *detentare*.
 Hale (Hayle A.); *Acer*, *firmus*, *incolumis*, *integer*, *integralis*, *sanus*, *sospes*; versus:
 ¶ Non est infirmum quod consistit tibi sanum,

Integra namque datur res que non fracta feratur.
 to make Hale; *integrare*, *integrascere*, *redintegrare*.
 Haly (Hally A.)⁵; *integre*, *firme*, *integraliter*, *funditus*, *medullitus*, *redicitus*, *omnino*, *penitus*, *prorsus*, *totaliter*.
 Halesome; *saluber*.
 an Halesomnes; *salubritas*.
 †to Halfe; *mediare*, *dimidiare*.
 Halfe; *dim[i]dius*, *hemis*, *semis* (omnis generis) *indeclinabile*.
 †Halfe A fute; *semipedalis*.
 †Halfe dede; *seminecis*.
 †Halfe Fulle; *semitenus*.
 †Halfe a fardynge (ferthyng A.)⁶; *calcus*, *calculus*, *munium*.

¹ See also *Cok of hay*, and *Mughe*. 'An hey mowe, *feni acervus*.' Baret.

² 'A cloath or garment made of heare, a heare-cloth, a strainer, *cilicium*.' Baret. Harrison in his *Description of Eng.* i. 156, in giving an account of the manner of brewing of beer in his time, states that the malt, after being 'turned so long vpon the flore, they do carie to a kill couered with *haire cloth*;' and Tusser, in his *Five Hundred Points*, &c., 57, 51, speaking of the treatment of hops, says that they are to be covered with 'soutage or *haire*.' Wyclif, *Genes* xxxvii. 34, describing the grief of Jacob at the supposed death of Joseph, says: 'And the clothis to-rent, was clothid with an *heyr*, weilyng his some myche tyme.' Hair cloth is mentioned frequently in the *Ancient Rible*: for instance, on pp. 126 and 130 we are told that Judith 'ledde swude herd lif, veste [fasted] and werede *heare*;' and again on p. 10 that St. Sara, Sinclctica and many others wore 'herde *heren*.'

³ Sherwood has 'hach, hachel, hachet;' and the *Manip. Vocab.* gives, 'an hack, mattock, *bidens*.' 'Agolafre com forþ wip ys *hache*.' *Sir Ferumbas*, l. 4516.

'For-wroght wit his *hak* and spad. Of himself he wex al sad.' MS. Cott. Vespas. A. iii. ff. 8. Still in use. O. Fr. *hache*, M. H. Ger. *hacke*. A. S. *haccian*, to hevy, hack. '*Fossorium*. A byl or a pykeys.' *Medulla*. Trevisa in his translation of Higden, v. 9, says of Ignatius, bishop of Antioch, that he was 'i-prowe to wyldre bestes . . . panne after his deth his herte was *i-hakked* to small gobettes [*mutatim divisum est*].' See also *Hace*.

⁴ 'An hacknie horse, *equus meritorius*.' Baret. In the *Morte Arthure* we read that Arthur took with him to France 'Hukes and *haknays* and horsez of armes,' l. 734; see also ll. 484 and 2284. In P. Plowman, B. Text, v. 318, we find 'Hikke the *hakeneyman*,' that is one who let out horses on hire. Fr. *haquenée*, Span. *hacanea*. In the *Paston Letters*, ii. 97, John Russe writes—'I schal geve my maister youre some v marke toward an *haukeney*.' In the *Household and Wardrobe Ordinances* of Edward II. (Chaucer Soc. ed. Furnivall), p. 19, we are told that 'the kinge shall have xxx serjants at armes sufficientli armed and mounted, that is to say eache of them one horse for armes, one *hakney* & sonter;' and, on p. 43.—'In the same [the king's] stable shal be an *hackney* man, who shal keepe the *halene* of the house, & shal fetch every day at the garner the liverce of oates for the horses of the stable, & shal carry the houses of the horses that travel in the kinges compani for the same *hakeney*. He shal have j^l. ob. a day wages, one robe yereli in cloth, or half a mark in mony; & iiij^s. viij^d for shoes.' Probably we should read *baiulus*, as in P., instead of *badius*, which only means 'a hors off a bay coloure.' *Medulla*.

⁵ 'And *halely* rest the men thair liff.' *Barbour's Bruce*, ed. Skeat, xv. 224.

'For at that tyme he thought all *hale* For till destroy so cleyn Scotland.' *Ibid.* xviii. 238.

⁶ '*Calculus*: quarta pars oboli.' *Medulla*.

†Halfe a cerkyll; *emocirculus*.
 †Halfe cursyd¹; *semipaganus*.
 †Halfe bare; *seminudus*.
 †an Halfe naked²; *semipondo, indeclinabile, quadrans*.
 †an Halfe a vnce; *semivncia*.
 †Halfe a mañ; *semo, semiviv*.
 †Halfe a tone; *semitonus*.
 †to Halfe tone; *semitonare*.
 †Halfe a tonynge; *semitonium*.
 †Halfe a wounde; *semiplagum*.
 Haly; *Agyos, Almus, Almificus, celebr, geraticus, sacer, sacrosanctus, sanctus; versus:*
 ¶*Ad corpus sanctus, Ad mentem pertinet Almus:*

vir sacer est ille qui sacra (divina A.) solet celebrare.
 an Halyday; *celebritas, festiuitas, festum; festiuus, festiualis; sabbatum, solennitas, dies festiuus.*
 to hold Halyday; *celebrare, festare, festiuare, feriare, sabbatizare, solemniare.*
 þ^e Halygaste; *consolator, paraclitus.*
 an Halynes; *sanctitas, sanctitudo, sanctimonia.*
 Haly water; *Aqua benedicta.*
 an Haly water clerke³; *Aquarius, Aquebajulus.*
 *an Halle⁴; *Aula, Atrium, castrum, palacium, regia.*

¹ 'Semipaganus. Half a rustick or clown.' Gouldman.

² 'There is evidently some confusion here: apparently the scribe has repeated half bare in another form and omitted the English equivalent for *semipondo* and *quadrans*, which would be 'half a halpenny.' compare a Halpeny, below, where *pondo* is given as the Latin equivalent.

³ Dr. Oliver, in his *Monasticon Diocesis Exoniensis*, p. 265, says—'Aquebajuli were persons who carried the vessel of the holy water in processions, and benedictions. Scholars in the minor orders were always to be preferred for this office (*vide* Synod. Exoniens. A.D. 1287, cap. 29). In small parishes the *aquebajulus* occasionally acted as sacristan and rang the bell.' By a decree of Archbishop Boniface, the *aquebajulus* was to be a poor clerk, appointed to his office by the curate of the church, and maintained by the alms of the parishioners in all parishes in his province within ten miles of a city or castle. His duties were to serve the priest at the altar, to read the epistle, sing the gradual and the responses, read the lections, carry the holy-water vessel, and assist at the canonical hours and the ministration of the sacraments (see Lyndwode, lib. iii. pp. 142-3). He was in fact a poor scholar, and the office was given him to assist him in his studies—'ut ibidem proficeret ut aptior et magis idoneus fieret ad maiora.' After the Reformation the office merged into that of parish clerk. Thus, in 1613, William Cotton, Bishop of Exeter, licensed John Randolph to the '*officium aquebajuli sive clerici parochialis apud Grenmap, et docendi artem scribendi et legendi.*' (*Hist. Cornwall*, ii. p. 135). From the latter part of this extract he would seem to have officiated also as village schoolmaster. '*Aquarius: seruicus qui portat aquam.*' Medulla. '*Ille aquebajulus. A holi water clerke.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 218. Robert of Brunne complains that any

'Holy watyr clerk of a tounne
 þat lytyl haþ lernede yn hys lyue
 He ys ordeynede a prest to shryue.'

Handlyng of Synne, ed. Furnivall, p. 360, ll. 11591-4.

From this office being usually performed by some poor scholar, the term Holy-water clerk eventually came to be applied to such exclusively. Thus in the State Papers, ii. 141, we read—'Anthony Knevet hath obteyned the Bisshoprik of Kildare to a symple Irish preste, a vagabounde, without lernyng, maners, or good qualitey, not worthy to be a *hally-water clerke.*' The term also occurs in Lydgate.

⁴ In *Richard the Redeles*, iii. 218, we find *hales* used in the sense of tents—

'He wondrid in his wittis, as he wel myȝthe,
 þat þe hie housinge, herborowe ne myȝhte
 Halfdell þe houshold, but *hales* hem helped.'

'*Tabernaculum*. A pavilion, tente, or hale.' Elyot. See also Hawle. In a letter from Cecily, Marchioness of Dorset, to Thomas Cromwell, pr. in Ellis' *Original Letters*, Ser. I. vol. i. p. 219, she desires him to 'delyver all such tents, pavylyons, and *hales* as you haue of myne on to my soune Lenard,' where the meaning is plainly tents.

†an **Hallynge**¹; *Auleum, Anabatrūm* (*cortina, velum* A.); versus:

¶ *Vela vel aulea cortine sunt anabatra.*

Hawlowe (**Halowe** A.); *celebrare, consecrare, dedicare, dicare, iniciare & -ri, festare, festiuare, sacrare, sabbatizare, sanctire, sanctificare, solemnizare.*

an **Halowynge**; *consecratio, dedicatio, sanctificatio & cetera.*

†an **Halowynge** of **hundis**²; *boema.*

an **Halpeny**; *As, obulus*; versus:

¶ *Stips stipis, As, obulus, inclinabile pondo.*

an **Halse**³; *gula.*

to **Halse**⁴; *Amplexi, Amplexari, complexi.*

an **Halsynge**; *Amplexus.*

*to **Halte**; *claudicare, claudere, (3^e conjugationis,) varicare.*

***Halte**; *cadax, claudus.*

an **Halter**; *claudicarius, duplicarius qui ex utraque parte claudicat.*

***Haltande**; *claudicans, varicans.*

a **Hame**; *mansio.*

†a **Hame** of a horse⁵.

†a **Hamelett**; *villula.*

Hamely; *domesticus, famularis.*

†to make **Hamely**; *domesticare.*

†an **Hamelynes**; *familiaritas.*

an **Hamme**⁶; *popes (poplex A.) hominum, suffragines animalium.*

an **Hamere**; *malleus, malliolus, mercus, merculus, mercellus.*

¹ Among the cloths of arras and tapestry work belonging to Sir John Fastolfe, at Caistor, enumerated in the curious inventories taken about the year 1459, we find—'Item, j blewed *hallyng* Item, j *hallyng* of blewed worsted, contaynyng in length xij yerdys and in bredthe iiij yerdys. Item, j *hallyng* with men drawn in derke grene worsted.' Paston Letters, i. 479. See *Bury Wills, &c.*, p. 115, and Peacock, *Eng. Ch. Furniture*, p. 94.

'Ouer the hye desse . . . the best *hallyng* hanged, as reason was,

Wherein was wrought the ix ord[r]es angelicale.' *Life of St. Werburge*, 61.

'*Aulium*. A curteyn in an halle.' Medulla. See also **Dorsur** and **Hawlynge**.

² 'Je hunteres pay *haulen* by hurstes and by hoes.' *Anturs of Arthur*, st. v. l. 5. In *Sir Degrevant*, ed. Halliwell, p. 187, l. 233, we read—

'He uncouplede his boundus

Bothe the greene and the groundus

With inne the knyghtus boundus

They *halowede* an hyght;

and in Chaucer, Boke of the Duchesse, 378—

'Withynne a while the herte founde ys,

I-hallowed and rechased faste.'

'He clepid to hym the Sompoure þat was his own discippill

And stoden so *holowing*.'

The yeman & the Reve & eke þe mauncipill;

Tale of Beryn, l. 417.

See also *Richard the Redeles*, iii. 228—

'He was *halowid* and y-huntid, and y-hote trusse.'

'I halowe houndes with a krye. *Je hne*. Halowe the houndes if you fortune to spye the deere.' Palsgrave. '*Haller*. To hallow or encourage hounds with hallowing; also to bound or set them at.' Cotgrave.

³ In P. Plowman, C. i. 185, the rat proposes to the mice that they should buy a bell 'and honge [it] aboute þe catys *hals*,' and in the description of the dragon which appeared in a dream to Arthur we read—

'Bothe his hede and hys *hals* were halely alle ouer,

Oundyde of azure, enamelde fulle faire.' *Morte Arthure*, 764.

⁴ 'I halse one, I take hym aboute the necke. *Je accolle*. Halse me aboute the necke and kyss me.' Palsgrave. '*Amplexor*. To kyssyn or halsyn. *Amplexus*. Halsyd. *Incomplexus*. Vnhalsyd.' Medulla. See also to **Hailse**. 'Whenne þe Emperour hadde knowlich of hire, he ran for gladnesse, and *halsid* hire, and kist hire, and wepte right soore as a childe for gladnesse, and saide, "nowe blessid be god, for I haue founde þat I haue hiely desirid!"' *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 319. A. S. *heals, hals*.

⁵ Pieces of wood on the collar of the horse to which the traces are attached. See **Bargheamo**. '*Atelles*, the haumes of a draught horse's collar; the two flat sticks that encompass it.' Cotgrave. 'Hame of a horse, *halcinum*.' Manip. Vocab. '*Les cols de chevaus portent esteles* (hames).' W. de Biblesworth, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab, p. 168.

⁶ '*Puples, hamma*.' Gloss. MS. Cott. Cleop. A. iii. lf. 76.

an Hande; *ciros, grece, manus; manicalis participium; palma, pugnus, vola, pugillus; pugillaris participium; ir*¹, *indeclinabile; versus:*

¶ *Si pir ponis in ir, perit ir si perforet ir pir.*

†an Hand balle²; *pila manualis.*

†an Hand crafte; *mechania.*

†to Handefeste³; *fedare, subarrare.*

an Handefulle; *manipulus.*

to Handylle; *tangere, & cetera; vbi to touche.*

an Handylle of a swerde; *capulus, manutentum.*

an Handelynge; *tactus; tangens.*

†Handles; *mancus, mancatus.*

an Handemaydeñ; *Abra, Ancilla.*

†an Hande staffe⁴; *manutentum.*

†an Hange man; *lictor, polictor.*

†an Hank⁵.

†to Hank.

*a Hanselle⁶; *Arabo, strena, strenula diminutivum; strenicus & strenosus, particiipa.*

¹ Ir pro *Hir*, Concavitas manus, idem est et vola, medietas palma, neutr. indeclin.' Ducange. *Pir* is of course the Greek *πῖρ*. '*Vola, vel tener, vel ir*, middeward hand. *Pugillus*, se gripe þare hand.' Aelfric's Gloss. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 43. 'Hande. *Ir*.' Huloot.

² In Stowe's Survey of London, ed. 1720, p. 251, is mentioned a custom of playing at *handball* on Easter-day for a tansy-cake, the winning of which depended chiefly upon swiftness of foot. Halliwell quotes from the Thornton MS. leaf 7—'And belyfe he gerte write a lettre, and sente it tillo Alexander, and therwith he sent hym a *handballs* and other certane jape; in seorne.' Baret has 'to play at tennys or at the balle, *pila ludere*.' *Balpleoce*, or ball-play, is mentioned in the *Ancren Riwle*, p. 218.

³ In the Ormulum we are told of the Virgin that 'þo wass *handfasst* an god mann þatt Jusep wass þehatenn;' l. 2389. 'Handfast, *desponsatus*: to handfast, *desponsare*.' Manip. Vocab. Caxton, in *The Chesse*, p. 14, speaks of 'A right fayr mayde which was assured and *handfast* vnto a noble yonge gentilman of cartage.' Ihre, *Glossar. Sui-Gothicum*, gives '*Handfastung*, promissio qua fit stipulata manu, sive cives fidem suam principi spondeant, sive mutuan inter se, matrimonium inhuri, a phrasi *fasta hand*, quæ notat dextram dextræ jungere.' The following passage occurs in 'The Christian State of Matrimony,' 1543, p. 43 back—'Every man must esteeme the parson to whom he is *handfasted*, none otherwyse than for his owne spouse, though as yet it be not done in the Church ner in the streate—After the *Handfastyng* and makyng of the contracte y^e churchgoyng and weddyng shuld not be differred to longe, lest the wickedde wolle hys ungracious sede in the meane season—At the *Handefasting* ther is made a greate feaste and superfluous Bancket.' See also Brand's *Antiquities*, ii. 20, 46-54, Robertson's *Historical Essays*, 1872, p. 172, and Prof. Ward's note to his edition of Greene's *Friar Bacon*, vi. 140. '*Vne fainsayles [fiançayles]*, an assuryng or handfastyng, of folks to be maryed.' Palsgrave. 'I handfaste, I trouthe plyght. *Je fiance*. Whan shall they be maryed, they be handfasted all redye.' *Ibid.* 'Contract or *handfasting*.' Withals. '*Accorder une fille*, to handfast, affiançe, betroth himselfe unto a maiden.' Cotgrave. '*Desponso*. To weddyn.' Medulla. *Subarrare*, as will be seen below, is also used for to hanselle. See also to 3ife Erls.

⁴ See Flayle.

⁵ A skein of thread or worsted. To *hank*, to make up thread, &c., in skeins. Still in common use. See Gawin Douglas, *Eneados*, Bk. ii. p. 46, l. 5, where in the account of the death of Laocoon, the serpent having 'Twis circulit his myddill round about . . . His hede bendis and garlandis all war blaw As he etlis thare *hankis* to haue rent, Ful of vennum and rank poysoun attanis.' And with his handis thaym away haue draw

⁶ See Halliwell, s. v. *Hansel*, and Brand's *Popular Antiq.* iii. 262. '*Arra*. Arnest or hansale. *Strena*. Hansale.' Medulla. See also Erls. 'In the way of good hansel, *de bon erre*.' Palsgrave.

'Sendith ows to gode *hans* An c. thousand besans.' *Alisaunder*, 2935.

In *Sir Ferunbras*, p. 59, l. 1708, we find the phrase 'ther by-gynneth luther *hansel*.' where the meaning is 'this is a bad beginning.' 'I hansell one, I gyve him money in a mornyng for suche wares as he selleth. *Je estrene*.' Palsgrave.

*to Hanselle; *strenare, Arrare, in-*
sub-.

an Happe; *faustitudo, felicitas, for-*
tuna, fortunium, fortuitus, omen;
omenosus participium.

†vn Happe; *infortunium, infelicitas.*

Happy; *beatus, faustus, felix, &*
cetera; vbi blissed.

to mak Happy; *vbi* blissed (A.).

vn Happy; *Acharis, infaustus, in-*
felix, in vna re, infortunatus,
miser, in omni re.

to Happyñ; *Accidere malarum re-*
rum est, contingere bonarum re-
rum est, euenire bonarum &
malarum rerum est, fortunare,
est, erat (fuit A.) verbum inper-
sonale (vt est mihi i. e. contingit
A.).

*an Haras of horse¹; *equaricia,*
equicium.

*an Harbar; *hospicium, diuersori-*
um; hospitalis.

*to Harber²; *hospitari, hospitare.*

*an Harbiriour; *hospes, hospita;*
hospitalis & hospitabilis parti-
cipia.

*an Harberyge; *hospitalitas.*

Harde; *difficax, defecilis, Grauis vt*
leccio canticus, durus, durus, fir-
mus, salebrosus; versus:

¶ *Leccio fit facilis vel difficilis,*
leue pondus,

Lapis sit durus tibi sic diuersi-
ficantur.

to make Harde; *durare, con-, in-,*
ob-, demolire, durificare.

†to be Harde³; *callere, callescere,*
occallere, -lescere, durere, -rescere;
& cetera.

an Hardnes; *difficultas, grauitas, du-*
ricies.

¹ 'Equicium, a hares.' Nominale MS. In Guy of Warwick, p. 205, we read—
'Than lopen about hem the Lombars As wicked Coltes out of haras.'

In Houshold, &c. Ordinances, Edward II., p. 43, it is directed that there shall be 'a serjant, who shal be a sufficient mareschal gardein of the yonge horses drawne out of the kinges race,' where these last words are in the original 'hors de haras le Roy.' In the curious poem on 'The Land of Cockayne,' printed in *Early Eng. Poems*, ed. Furnivall, p. 157, we are told that there

'Per n'is schepe, no swine, no gote, No non horw3-la, god it wot,

Nother harate, nother stode. Pe lond is ful of oþer gode.'

'Zonder is a hous of haras that stant be the way, Among the bestes herboryd may 3e be.'
Coventry Myst. p. 147.

A *haras* was the technical term for a stud of stallions as appears from Lydgate's *Hors, Shepe & Ghos*, Roxb. Club, repr. p. 31, where amongst other special phrases are given the following: 'A hareys of hors, A stode of mares, A ragg of coltes.' See also Strutt, *Sports & Pastimes*, 1810, p. 19. In a 'Balade' by Chaucer, printed in the *Athenæum*, 18th Feb., 1871, p. 210, the following lines occur—

'I wol me venge on loue as doþe a breese On wyldre horsse þat rennen in harras.'

Sir T. Elyot in his *Image of Governauce*, 1549, p. 127, says: 'Who setteth by a ragged, a restie or ill favoured colte, because that the *harreise*, wherof that kinde is comen, two hundred yeres passed wanne the price of rennyng at the game of Olympus?' '*Equirisia*. A fflok off hors.' Medulla.

² So our Lord says—'I was *herburweles*, and ye *herboriden* me.' Matthew xxv. 36, Wyclif's Version.

'If Crist seie soth

Him silf ne hadde noon *harborow*,

To resten in his owne need

And steken out the stormes.'

Wright's Pol. Poems, ii. 97.

In De Deguileville's Pilgrimage, MS. John's Coll. Camb. leaf B6, we read—'to the ostry I wente firste thynkande to *herberace* me þar: thare I sawe Charitee that *herberde* pilgrims, and ofte wente to the gate to fede pouer folke.'

³ Baret in his *Alvarie* gives 'to gather a brawne: to waxe hard, as the hands or feete do with labour, *concalleo*.' '*Callus*. The hardnes off hand or Foot. *Duricie manuum callus, callis via stricta*.' Medulla.

an **Hardnes** of *handis* or *fete*; *callus*.

Hardy; *Animatus, Animosus, Audax, qui periculum non timet, Ausus, cordatus, inperteritus, intrepidus, magnanimus, temerarius, qui sine consilio agit.*

†to make **Hardy**; *Animare, in-*.

†to be **Hardy**; *Audere, Ausim, -sis -sit, defectiuum.*

an **Hardynes**; *Audacia, Ausus, Animositas.*

***Hardes** (**Hardys** A.)¹; *stüppa*; *quidam dicunt stupa.*

†to do **Hardes** a way²; *exstupare.*

an **Hare** (**Hayr** A.); *lepus, lepusculus diminutiuum, leuipes; lepereus & leporinus participia.*

an **Hare**; *crinis, crinicus, & cetera; ubi a haire.*

***Harife**³; *rubium minor, herba est.*

*an **Harlott**⁴; *balatro*⁵ (*histrion* A.) *rusticus, gerro, mimia (palpo* A.) *ioculator, -trix, pantomima, parasitaster, histrion, nugator, scurrulus; unde versus:*

¶ *Histrion vel palpo, minus vel gesticulator,*

¹ Still in use in Lincoln, &c., in the sense of 'coarse flax; the refuse of flax or hemp.' Cotgrave gives '*grettes de lin, the hards or towe of flax,*' and Barot has '*Hardes or Herles of hemp, &c., stupa, estoupe de chawvre.*' Mr. Robinson in his *Whitby Gloss., E. D. Soc.*, also gives '*Harden, a coarsely spun fabric of flax for wrapping purposes.*' '*Stupa, towe or hirdes; the course parte of flaxe.*' Cooper. In the *Anceren Riecle*, p. 368, amongst other ways of mortifying the flesh is recommended '*herd weriunge,*' that is wearing of garments made of coarse material; and again, on p. 418, penitents are bidden to wear next their flesh 'no linene clop, bute ȝif hit beo of *herde*, and of greate *heorden.*' 'And ȝoure strengthe schal be as a deed sparcle of bonys, ether of *herdis of flax*. and ȝoure werk schal be as a quyk sparcle; and euer either schal be brent togidere, and noon schal be that schal quenche.' Isaiah i. 31, Purvey's Version. A. S. *heorðan, heordas, cloth made of tow.* '*Hardyn cotis,*' coats made of coarse flax, are mentioned in the *Complaynt of Scotland*, p. 150. The *Medulla* gives '*Stupa, Hyrdys* off *hemp.*' *Stuposus.* Ful off *hyrdys.* *Stupo.* To stoppyn with *hyrdys.* *Stapula.* Lytyl *hyrdys.*' '*Hec stupa, a hardes.*' Wright's *Vol. of Vocab.* p. 217. '*Stupa, horly.*' *ibid.* p. 180. '*Stuppa, acumbe [oakum].*' Aelfric's *Glossary, ibid.* p. 40.

² See also to **Burle clothe** and to **Shyfe**.

³ In the Thornton MS. leaf 283, we find the following recipe for pain in the ear—'tak wormod, or *harofe*, or wodebynde, and stampe it, and wrynge out the juse, and do it lewke in thyne ere.' See *Hairrough*, in Mr. Robinson's *Whitby Gloss. E. D. Soc.* *Grains of helgerife* (*hayreve*, or *hayreff*), A. S. *hegerifan corn*, are prescribed in *Cockayne's Leechdoms*, ii. 345, for 'a salve against the elin race & nocturnal visitors, & for the woman with whom the devil hath carnal commerce:' see also p. 79. It was formerly considered good for scorbutic diseases, when applied externally, and of late, in France, has been administered internally for epilepsy. '*Madyr, herbe: Sandis, rubia major, et minor dicitur hayryf.*' P. '*Rubia minor, Hayreff ojer aron [? Hayrem]* is like to woodruff, and the sed tuchid will honge in oneis clopis.' MS. Sloane, 5, leaf 29. '*Rubia minor, cleuer heyrene.*' MS. Harl. 3388. In the *Babees Book*, p. 68, we find it mentioned as one of the herbs to be used in preparing a hot bath.

⁴ Chaucer says of the *Sompnour*, *Prolog.* 649—

'He was a gentil *harlot* and a kynde A bettre felaw schulde men nowher fynde.'

Among some old glosses in the *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 7, we find '*scurra, a harlotte.*' In the *Coventry Mystery of the Woman taken in Adultery* (p. 217), it is the young man who is caught with the lawman, and not the woman herself, who is stigmatised as a *harlot*. We find in *Welsh, herlawd* = a youth, and *herlodes* = a hoyden (*loles* = a girl, lass). In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 81, the false Emperor, speaks of *Jovinian* as 'an *harlotte*,' and again, p. 124, the Emperor's daughter while running a race addresses her male competitor—'What, *harlot*, trowist thou to overcome me?' 'The x. day of *Dessenber*, *Satterday*, was *M. Cowlpeppur*, and *M. Duran*, drawn fro the tow^r to *Tiburn*. *Cowlpeppur* was *hedlid*, and *Duran* was *hanggid* and *quartarid*, both them for *playing the harlottes* wth with (*sic*) *queen Kataryn* that then was.' *London Chronicle* during the reign of *Henry VIII.*, *Camden Miscellany*, iv. 16. See also *Knight of La Tour-Landry*, p. 81, l. 6.

⁵ MS. *Valator*.

<i>Est Epulo, nebulo, parasitus, scurra, lecator,</i>	†Harnessed; <i>faleratus.</i>
<i>Hijs pantomimus, comedus (comedo A.) vel ioculator.</i>	þ ^e Harnes ⁴ ; <i>cerebrum.</i>
¶Manducus ¹ , <i>scurrilis, gerronus et gerronaceus (inurbanus A.).</i>	*an Harne panne ⁵ ; <i>cranium.</i>
*an Harlotry ² ; <i>lecacitas, inurbanitas, nugacitas, rusticitas, scurrilitas.</i>	an Harow; <i>erpica, traha.</i>
*to do Harlottry; <i>scurrari.</i>	to Harow; <i>erpicare</i> ⁶ .
an Harme; <i>dampnum, dampnulum, dampnositas, dispendium, detrimentum leue dampnum est.</i>	an Harow or a harow maker (a Harower A.); <i>erpiciarius.</i>
<i>Dampnum nescientibus & subito fit, iacturam scientes & vltro patimur; dampnosus participium.</i>	†an Harow tothe; <i>paxillus.</i>
to Harme; <i>dampnificare, dampnum inferre.</i>	an Harpe; <i>cithara, liricus</i> ⁷ ; versus:
Harnes ³ ; <i>falera, falere.</i>	¶ <i>Testudo, cithara, chelis & lira dicitur vnum.</i>
to Harnes; <i>epiphicare, falerare, ornare; -tor, -trix.</i>	to Harpe; <i>citharizare.</i>
	an Harper; <i>citharedo, citharista, citharedus, fidecen, fidicina, fidicistra, lericen, liricina, lirista, lirectis.</i>
	†an Harpe strynges; <i>fidis, lira, fidicula.</i>
	*an Harre of a dore ⁸ ; <i>cardo, medio correpto in obliquis.</i>

¹ This is also given as the Lat. equivalent of a Gayhorse, *q. v.*

² Trevisa in his trans. of Higden, vol. v. p. 37, says of the Emperor Commodus, 'pis Commodus was unprofitable to al pinges, and saf hym al to leccherie and harlottrie,' the original reading being *luxurie et obscenitati deditus.*

³ *Epiphia*: ornatus equorum; the wrying off an hors. *Fallera*. Harneys.' Medulla. The word was commonly used in the sense of armour, arms. Thus Palsgrave has 'harnes-man, armigere;' and in *William of Palerne*, l. 1582, William is described as coming to court, 'gayli in cloþes of gold, & oþer gode harnes.' In the Prompt. it is used as synonymous with household furniture. 'Harnois, armour, harnesse; also a teame, carte, or carriage, &c.' Cotgrave. 'Harnesse. Arma. To harnesse. Armare.' Manip. Vocab.

⁴ When Havelok was attacked by the thieves we are told that with a 'dore tre'

'at a dint he slow þem þre; Ne lay þer-ute ageyn þe sternes.'

Was non of hem-þat his hernes

l. 1807.

'The harnes. *Cerebrum*.' Manip. Vocab. See also HERNs. In the description of the cruelties practised in Stephen's reign as given in the A. S. Chronicle. p. 262, one item is thus given: 'Me dide cnotted strenges abuton here hæued & uurytlien to ðat it gæde to þe harnes.' For *cerebrum* the MS. has *celebrum*.

⁵ Hampole, describing the wounds of Christ, speaks of

'þe croun of thornes þat was thrested When þe thornes hym prikked til þe harnpane.'
On his heved fast, þat þe blode out rane, *Pricke of Conscience*, 5296;

and in Gawain Douglas, p. 291, l. 25, we read—

'And with a sownd smate Tagus but remede, In the harnepan the schaft he has affixt,
Throw ather part of templis of his hede; Quhil blude and brane all togiddir mixt.'

O. Icel. *hiarni*. A. S. *harnes*. 'Herne-pon' occurs in the *Destruction of Troy*, 8775; see also *Morte Arthure*, l. 2229, and *Havelok*, 1991. 'Cranium.' The heed panne.' Medulla.

⁶ MS. *erpitare*.

⁷ MS. *liritus*.

⁸ A hinge. Icel. *hjarri*. It is defined incorrectly in the Nomenclator, 1580, as, 'The back upright timber of a door or gate, by which it is hung to its post.' Jamieson defines it as 'the pivot on which a door or gate turns.' Douglas uses the phrase 'out of har,' that is 'out of order.'

'The pyying wynd blaw vp the dure on char, Intill the entre of the caue again.'

And driue the leuis, and blaw thaym out of har *Bneados*, p. 83, l. 11;
and the same expression occurs in Gower, ii. 139—

'So may men knowe, how the florein

And bringer in of alle werre

Was moder first of malengin

Wherof this world stant out of herre.'

a **Harte**; *Cor, Cordialis, Corculum* (A.).

an **Hart**; *ceruus, ceruulus, cerua, ceruula*.

†**Hartly**¹; *cordialiter*.

an **Hartot of harmes**²; *belliceva*.

†an **Hartstringe**; *precordia*.

†an **Hart horne**³; *brunda, grece, cornu cerui, latine*.

†an **Hartskyñ** (A **Hartshyne** A.); *nembris*.

an **Harthe**; *focus, foculus diminutivum, focarium; focarius participium; ignearium, ticionarium*.

Harvest; *Autumpnus, messis*.

***Hase** (**Hayse** A.)⁴; *raucus, ravidus, ravidulus*.

to be or make **Hase**; *raucere*.

Hase; *raucio*.

an **Hasenes**; *raucedo, raviditas*.

to **Haste**; *Accelerare, celerare, Ardere, Ardescere, exardere, exardescere, ciere, citare, festinare, manicare, maturare, properare*.

Hasty; *Accelerosus, Accelerans, Ardens, citatus, citus, con-, festinus, impetuosus, properus, preproperus, preceps, temerarius, repentinus, jnprouisus, & cetera; ubi wyght (wy3th A.)*.

Hastly; *Apprime, curriculo, eustigio, extemplo, indilate, quatocius, velocius, inpetuose, precipitanter, temerarie, acceleranter, exinproviso; versus:*

¶*Concito, confestim, mox, protinus, illico, statim,*

'The endes of this line that is named *Axis*, be called *Cardinales celi*, and be pight in the foresaid poles, and are called *Cardinales*, because they moue about y^e hollownesse of the Poles, as the sharpe corners of a doore moue in the *herre*.' Batman upon Barthol. *de Propr. Rerum*, lf. 123, col. 1. Chaucer, Prologue Cant. Tales, 550, describing the Miller, says—

'He was schort schuldred, brood, a thikke knarre,
Ther nas no dore that he nolde heve of *harre*.'

See also *Reliq. Antig.* i. 292, and Wright's Political Songs, p. 318:

'Wer never dogges there Fro coylthe ne cotte'
Hurlid out of *herre*

and Skelton's *Magnifycence*, 921: 'All is out of *harre*, and out of trace.'

¹ 'God preserve hem, we pray *hertly*, Kepten the peas in trowbel and adversite.'

And London, for thei ful diligently Wright's Polit. Poems, ii. 255.

² Baret has '*Harauld*, vide *Herhault*; *Herhault* seemeth to be compounded of this dutch word, *herault*, Herus, *i. e.* Master, and of the french word *Hault*, *Altus, i. e.* High. For the herault of armes was an high officer among the Romanes, and of great authoritie.' In the Lansdowne MS. 208, we find—

'Ryght sone were thay redde on every syde,
For the *harrottes* betwyxte thame faste dyde ryde.' leaf 20.

³ '*Brumida: grece*. The hertys horn.' Medulla.

⁴ Ray in his Gloss. of N. Country Words gives '*Heasy, raucus*; Isl. *hase, raviditas*.' See Preface to E. D. Society's edit. p. 4, l. 47, and note in P. s. v. Hoose, p. 248. In P. Plover, B. xvii. 324, occurs the proverb that 'three things there are which drive a man out of his house, *viz.*, a bad wife, a leaky roof, and smoke.

For smoke and smolder smyteth in his eyen.

Til he be blere-nyed or blynde and *hors* in þe throte,'

where some MSS. read *hoos* and *hos*. See also Townley Mysteries, p. 109, and the Owl and Nightingale, 504, where we find 'mid stefne *hose*.' A. S. *hās*, O. Icel. *häss*. '*Raucus*, *Hoos*, *Raucedo*, *Hoosness*, *Raucedulus*, *Sundel hoos*, *Rauco*. To makyn *hoos*.' Medulla. In the Manip. Vocab. we find the form *horsy*, as well as *horse*.

'Quha can not hald thare pece ar fre to flite,

Chide quhill thare hedis riffe, and hals worthe *hace*.'

See also *ibid.* p. 278, l. 38.

G. Douglas, *Æneados*, p. 66, l. 29. Trevisa in his trans. of Higden, i. II, says that after preceeding 'noble spekers, þat sownede as trompes' he feared to put forth his 'bareyn speche, *hosnes* [*hoose* in Caxton's edition] an snodchyng.' 'Sche was wexyn alle *horse*.' *Eglamour*, 927.

Continue, propere, velociter atque repente,
Cursim, festine, festinanter, properanter,
Accutim, celere, cito, mature, subitoque.

an **Hastynes**; *Assultus, impetus; impetuus participium; impetuositas, ce'eritas, temeritas, festinatio summam comprehendit celeritatem, preparacio repelii' inherciam.*

Hate (**Hatt A.**); *calidus, estuosus, feruidus, intensus, ignitus, torridus.*

to be **Hate** (**Hatt A.**); *calere, -lescere, con-, ex-, in-, calefieri, estuare, ferebre, ef-, feruere, con-, ef-, flammere, -mescere.*

to **Hate**; *odire, odi, odisti, simultare.*

Hatfulle; *odiosus, perosus.*

†an **Hateredyñ**¹; *faonium, inimicitia, inuidea, mistrum, odium,*

odiolum diminutium, simulas.

†an **Haterelle**²; *ceruix, ceruicula, diminutium, vertex.*

to **Have**; *habere, obtinere, possidere.*

an **Havyng** in mynde; *commemoracio, recordacio.*

†**Have done**; *Age, Agite, Aduerbia hortandi; versus;*

¶*Pluribus est Agite dicendum, dic Age soli.*

†an **Havyng**; *habitus, possessio.*

†**pride of Havyng**; *habitus.*

Havyng; *habens, possidens.*

†an **Haver**; *possessor, hibitor.*

to **Have** in mynde; *memorare & -ri, con- & com-, recolere & recordare, & cetera; ubi to thynk.*

an **Havyñ**; *nauale, portus, portulus; portuosus participium; sinus, stacio.*

†an **Havyñ towne**³; *baia (laia A.). Havyr⁴; *Auena, Auenula.**

¹ In Dan John Gaytryge's Sermon, pr. in Religious Pieces in Prose and Verse from the Thornton MS., E. E. Text Soc. ed. Perry, in the list of the seven deadly sins, we are told that 'Ane is *hateredynne* to speke, or here oghte be spokene, that may sowne unto gude to thaim that thay hate.' p. 12, l. 3. So in *Pricke of Conscience*, 3363, we find 'Pride, *hatreden* and envy.' 'Odium es . . . als mekille atte saye as *Hatredene*, by whom es disioyned the anchede of bretherhede and the trefwthe of unitee es sawene in sundir.' De Deguileville's Pilgrimage of the Lyf of the Manhode, MS. John's Coll. Camb. leaf 89. 'Unwaste men wat lacede 3eu an alle mire rice þat 3ie *hatrede* and widerwardnesse a3enes me 3e win sœolde.' Early Eng. Homilies, i. 233. See also R. de Brunne, ed. Furnivall, 8992. 'Wic *hatreden* = wicked hatred.' Ps. xxiv. 19. -reden was a common termination in Northern literature: *lufreden*, love; *filawreden*, fellowship; *mourden*, homage, are instances.

² Hampole, *Pricke of Conscience*, 1492, has—

'Als fra þe *haterel* oboven þe crown Es sene tyl þe sole of þe fot doun;'

and in the St. John's Coll. MS. of De Deguileville's Pilgrimage of the Lyf of the Manhode, leaf 48^b, we are told of Memory that 'hyr eyen ware sette behynde hire *hutelre*, and byfore sawe I nathynge.' See also Lonelich's *Hist. of the Holy Grail*, ed. Furnivall, xxiii. 570. In the Medulla we find '*haterel*' as the English equivalent of *vertex*, *occiput* and *imcon*; and in the Glossary of Walt. de Biblesworth, pr. in Wright's Vol. of Vocabularies, we have—'*Moun haterel* (my nape) *ouweke les temples* (ant thonewon . . .).' See Hede. In Wyclif's version 2 Chronicles xviii. 33 is thus rendered: 'It telle forsothe, that oon of the puple in to uncerteyn kast an arowe, and smote the kyng of Ysrael between the *hatreel* and the schuldres,' where the Vulgate reads *ceruicem*. See also *ibid.* 1 Maccabees, i. 63. and *Partonope of Blois*, 3492. Cotgrave gives '*Hatercan, Hastercan*. The throat-piece or fore-part of the neck.' See P. *Haterelle*. '*Hic vertex*, a *natrele*.' Wright's Vocab. 244.

³ '*Baia*. An haven toun.' Medulla. See note on this word in N. & Q. 5th S. ix. 455.

⁴ In Piers Plowman, Piers says—

'I haue no peny . . . poletes forto bigge,

Ne neyther gees ne grys but two grene cheses,

A fewe cruddes and creem and an *hauer* cake.' B. Text, v. 282.

Andrew Boorde, in his Introduction of Knowledge, ed. Furnivall, p. 259, says, 'Yf a man haue a lust or a sensuall appetyd (*sic*) to eate and drynke of a grayne bysyde malte or

an *Hawe tre*¹; *sinus, rampnus.*

an *Hawghe*; *cinum.*

an *Hawke*; *Alietus, asperuarius, nisus.*

†an *Hawker*; *Alietor.*

†an *Hawke bage*²; *cassidile.*

an *Hawkyng*; *Aucupatus.*

*an *Hawle*³; *Atrium, Atrivolum, Aula, Aulula; Aularis, Aulatus participia; versus:*

¶ *Aula vel Atria, castra, palacia, regia regum.*

†an *Hawlyng*; *Auleum.*

to *Hawnte*⁴; *exercere, exercitare, & cetera; ubi to vse.*

an *Hawntyng*; *exercitacio, exercitium, & cetera.*

Hawntyng; *exercens, exercitans.*

¶ H ante E.

He; *ille, ipse, iste, is, & cetera.*

Hebrew; *hebreus.*

an *Hede*; *Aqualium est summa pars capitis, caput; capitalis participium; cephas, grece, graba, latine, cinciput est Anterior pars capitis, jnterciput media pars, occiput posterior pars, vertex, cervix.*

to be *Hede* (to *Hede A.*)⁵; *decapitare, decollare, detruncare, ob-*

an *Hefte*⁶; *manubrium, manutentum.*

barlye, let hym eate and drynke of it the whiche maye be made of otes; for *hauer-cakes* in Scotlande is many a good . . . lordes dysshe; and yf it wyll make good *hauer-cakes*, consequently it wyll make goode drynke, &c.' Gerarde states that *haver* is the common name for oats in Lancashire, and adds that it is 'their chiefest bread corne for Jamocks, *Hauer-cakes*, *Tharffe-cakes*, &c.' The *festuca italica* has, he says, commonly the name of 'Hauer-grasse.' *Avena. Ootes.* Medulla. Cotgrave has '*Aecneron*, wild oats. haver or oat grass;' and the Manip. Vocab. 'Haver, *avena.*' See Ray's Glossary of North Country Words, and Otys, hereafter. '*Panis arenarius, A^{ce} bafyr-bred.*' Wright's Vocab. p. 108. ¹ '*Alba spina, hag-porn.*' Aelfric's Vocab. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 33. '*An hawe tre, sentis.*' Manip. Vocab. In Piers Plowman Wit says—

'Noli mittere, man, margerye perlis Amanges hogges, þat han *hawes* at wille.'

B. Text, x. 10.

W. de Biblesworth, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 162, speaks of the '*Cenele* (awe-tre or hawethen) *ke la cenele* (awes) *porte.*' '*Cinus.* An hawe-tre. *Cornetum.* A place þer hawys growyn.' Medulla. '*Hawes*, hepus and hakernes.' *William of Palerne*, 1811. A. S. *haga.* '*Hec taxus, A^{ce} haw-tre.*' Wright's Vocab. p. 192.

² '*Cassidule: genus rethis, reticule Aucupis.* A floulaire net.' Medulla.

³ See Halle and Hallyng, above.

⁴ In the Cursor Mundi, l. 15,742, we are told that

'Judas wel he knew the stude That Ihesus was *hauntonde* ;'

and Hampole speaks of '*Swilk degises and sulik maners,*

Als yhong men now *hauntes* and lers.' *P. of Cons.* 1524.

Amongst the charges brought by the King of France against Pope Boniface VIII., one was that he '*haunted* maumetrie.' Langtoft, Chronicle, p. 320. Caxton, in his *Mycroff of the World*, Pt. I. ch. xiv. p. 47, says 'it is good for to *haunte* amonge the vertuous men.' '*Haunter.* To haunt, frequent, resort unto; to be familiar with; to converse or commerce with.' Cotgrave. See also Lonelich's *Hist. of the Holy Grail*, ed. Furnivall, xx. 78, and *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 191. '*Scortor*, to haunt whores.' Stanbridge *Vocabula.*

⁵ '*Decollo.* To hedyn or heuedyn.' Medulla. See *Cursor Mundi*, p. 19, where the author says he will tell

'of Jonis baptizing,

And how him *heddid* heroud king.'

In the extract from the London Chronicle, &c., pr. in the note to Harlotte, the past part. *heddid* occurs. 'I hedde a man, I cut of his heed. *je decapite.* He was heeded at Tourehyll.' Palsgrave. 'To heade, *decollare.*' Manip. Vocab. See also Wright's Polit. Poems, ii. 85. 'Headed or chopped of. *Truncatus.* Headyng or choppyng of, or clyppynge of any thyng. *Truncatio.*' Huloet. In a letter to his father, printed in the Paston Letters, ii. 120, John Paston writes, 'Syr Wylliam Tunstall is tak with the garyson of Bamberowth, and is lyke to be *hedyd.*'

⁶ 'The haft, hilt or handle of any toole or weapon, *manubrium.*' Baret. 'An heft, *manubrium.*' Manip. Vocab. In the Seven Sages, ed. Weber, 259, we read—

'Under *heft* and under hond;'

to Hefte or to make heftis; *manubriare*.

†an Hede lande; *Auiseges, Artificium, bifinium*.

*þe Hede warke¹; *cephalia, cephalurgia*.

by-Heded (Hedet A.); *decollatus, decapitatus, detruncatus*², ob-

an Hege; *vbi a garthe*³.

to Hege; *vbi to close*.

an Heghte; *sublimitas, Altitudo, Arduitas, Arx, Apex, cacumen, celsitudo, caput, culmen, fastigium, agalma est sedes alta, iugum, summitas; supremus participium; supercilium montis*.

Heghe; *sublimus cum exiguitate, subleuatus, sublatus, exemius, precelsus, sublimis, celsus & altus, pre-*

ruptus, supernus, fastigiosus; versus:

¶ *Arduus, excelsus, sublimis, celsus & altus, Summus & elatus, sublimatusque levatus.*

an Heille⁴; *calcaneus, calx, talus, tavillus diminutivum*.

an Heire; *pilus, cap[i]llus, crinis, crinicus diminutivum; versus:*

¶ *Est coma, cesaries, crines, pilus, atque capillus: Cesaries, hominum, coma mulierum. Alij versus:*

¶ *Est coma quadrupedum, colubri iuba siue leonis, Cesaries hominis, sed crines dic mulieris*⁵.

*to Helde⁶; *vbi to bowe*.

and in the Poem on the Times of Edward II. (Wright's Pol. Songs, p. 339) we are told that

‘Unnethe is nu eny many that can eny craft,
That he nis a party *los in the haft* [of bad principles],
For falsnesse is so fer forth over all the londe i-sprunge.’

‘*Manubrium*. An hefte. *Manubriare*. ‘To heftyn.’ Medulla. A. S. *hæft*, O. Icel. *hepti*.

¹ The author of the Complaynt of Scotland says, ‘til eschaip the euyl accid-ntis that succedis fra the ornatural lais sleip, as caterris, *hede verkis*, and indigestione, i thoct it necessair til excersene viht sum actyue recreatione.’ p. 37; and Gawin Douglas in *King Hart*, ed Small, i. 117. l. 11, speaks of ‘*heidwerk*, Hoist. and Parlasie.’ ‘*Cephalia*. An heed werk.’ Medulla. ‘*Cephalia est humor capitis, Anglice, the hedde warke*.’ Ortus. ‘*Doleo*. To sorowyn, to werkyn.’ Medulla. Compare ‘*Tooth-wark*, the tooth-ache.’ Capt. Harland’s Glossary of Swaledale.

² MS. *garghe*. A. S. *hæg*. Chaucer uses *chirchchay* in the sense of *churchyard*.

³ A. S. *hela*, a heel.

⁴ The verses run rather differently in A. They are as follow:—

‘*Est coma cesaries crinis pilus atque capillus,
Sesaries hominis sed crines dic mulieris:
Hujus et illius bene dicitur esse Capillus;
Est coma quadrupedis Colubri iuba siue leonis.*’

part of which it will be seen also occurs under *Horse mayne*.

In Mediæval Latin we frequently find the penultimate of *mulier* in the oblique cases made long. Compare

‘*Vento quid levius? fulgur. Quid fulgure? flamma.
Flammâ quid? mulier. Quid muliere? nihil.*’

and again—

‘*Fallere, flere, nere, dedit Deus in muliere.*’

⁶ ‘*Aure his sadulle gerut him to held.*’ *Avouynge of Arthur*, ed. Robson, xxi. 14.

Amongst the signs of a man’s approaching death Hampole tells us that

‘when þe ded es nere, And his browes *heldes* doun wyth-alle.’

þan bygynnes his frount dounward falle, P. of Cons. 815.

‘Than they *heldede* to hir beste alle holly at ones.’ *Morte Arthure*, 3; 68.

‘Alle *helded* þai samen, *omnes declinaverunt simul.*’ Ps. xiii 3; and again ‘*Helde* þin eere to me.’ Ps. xvi. 6. ‘And with an swak, as that the schip gan *held*,

Quer burd him kest amynd the flowand see.’

Gawin Douglas, *Æneados*, Bk. v. p. 157.

So in MS. Harl. 4196, leaf 207—‘*Þe hevedes halely gan helde*, And did him honour alle.’ ‘*I hylde*. I leane on the one syde as a bote or shyp. Sytte fast, I rede you, for the bote begynneth to *hylde*.’ Palsgrave.

*an Heke (Hekke A.)¹; *Antica*.
 †an Hekbett (Hekebeyt A.)²; *verriculum, est genus navis*.
 *an Hekylle³; *mataxa*.
 *an Hekyller; *mataxarius, mataxatrix*.
 *to Hekylle; *mataxare*.
 *an Hekyller maker (A Hekylle makere A.); *mataxarius*.
 *an Hele; *colunitas, edia, fecunditas, prosperitas, salus, salutare, saluatio, sanitas, validudo*.
 to Hele; *curare, mederi, medicare & -ri, ut: me licor illius rei vel illam rem; sanare*.
 †an Helde⁴; *trama*.

†Helefeuille (Helfulle A.); *saluber, salutaris salutifer, prosper*.
 Helle; *stix*⁵ *secundum grecissimum est feminini generis, Alden*⁶, *grece; versus:*
 ¶Tarterus, *infernus, Acheron, stix*⁵, *orcus, auernus, Hij's herebrum*⁷, *baratrum coniungas atque gehennam*.
*Alumen quasi sine lumen, cataclismus, cochitus*⁸, *erinis est furia inferni, flegiton est fluvius infernalis, megera est furia inferni; infernus, infernalis, gehennalis, orchineus, tartareus participia; proserpina est dea inferni*.

'Of horse he gart hym helde.' *Rotand & Otuel*, 822; see also *ibid.* 499, 549. A. S. *heldan, hyldan*. We still keep up the word when we speak of a ship having *heeled* over.

¹ 'An heck, hache, portella.' *Manip. Vocab.* 'Hoc ostiolum; a hek. *Hec antica; a hek.*' Wright's Vol. of *Vocab.* p. 236. The word, which is not very common in this sense, occurs in the *Townley Mysteries*, p. 106—'Good wyff, open the hek, seys thou not what I bryng?'

² *Vericulum*. A net or a boat. *Ferriculum*. A besum: *vel genus retis et navis*. *Medulla*. A *heck* was an instrument or engine for catching fish, made in the form of lattice-work, or a grating. It appears to have been peculiar to or principally used in the river Ouse in Yorkshire. So Ducange, 'Heck, *Retis genus, quo utuntur piscatores, fluvii Isis Ebora-censis accolere*.' These engines appear to have increased to such an extent as to become a source of danger and interruption to the traffic on the river. The Mayor and Corporation of York accordingly presented a petition on the subject, the result being that by the Stat. 23 Henry VIII. cap. 18, the Magistrates having jurisdiction over the river Ouse were empowered to cause 'as much of the said fishgarthes, piles, stakes, *heckes* and other engines, which then by their discretions shall be thought expedient to be pulled up, that the said ships, keyles, *cogges*, boats and other vessels may have direct, liberall, and franke passage.' A *heckboat*, or *hekibett*, would therefore appear to be a fishing boat using this particular engine for catching fish. In *Ad. Smyth's Sailor's Word-Book*, 1867, a *Heckboat* is defined as 'the old term for pinks. Latterly a clincher-built boat with covered fore-sheets and one mast with a trysail;' and a *Pink* in its turn is described as 'a ship with a very narrow stern, having a small square part above.'

³ 'An heckle, *pecten*. To heckle, *pectere*.' *Manip. Vocab.* 'Brosse. A flax combe or hutchell.' *Cotgrave*. 'A hatchell or heach for flax. *Scram, brosse*.' *Sherwood*. 'Metaxa. An hekyl. *Metaxo*. To hekelyn.' *Medulla*. 'Hec *metaxa*, a hekyllle.' Wright's Vol. of *Vocab.* p. 217. 'And yet the same must be better kembed with *hetchel-teeth* of iron (*pectitur ferreis hamis*) until it be censed from all the grosse bark and rind.' *Holland's Pliny*, Bk. xix. c. 4. In an Inventory dated 1499 is mentioned 'j hekyll jd.' See also note to *Bray*. *Walter de Bibbesworth*, in Wright's Vol. of *Vocab.* p. 144, has—

'En la rue juvets à toup (a top of tre).

E serencez (hekele) *du lyn le toup* (a top of flax).'

'To hatch flax, à gal. *hacher*, i. e. asciaire, to hacke into small peeces. A Hatchell, the iron combe wherewith the flax is dressed, T. Hechel *ab heckelen, ab ἐκκεῖν*, i. e. trahere. *Trahit liam hoc instrumentum*.' *Minshew*. 'I hekyllle the towie, I kave and I keylle.' *Reliq. Antiq.* ii. 197. 'It [flax] shold be sowen, weded, hulled, beten, braked, tawed, *hekted*.' *Fitzherbert, Husbandry*, fo. xlix.

⁴ 'Trama. The woufe in weaving.' *Cooper*. The *Medulla* explains it as '*filum percurrens per telam*.'

⁵ MS. *fliz*.

⁶ Apparently for *Ἄιδης*. A. reads *Aden*.

⁷ *Erebrum* A.: read *Erebum*.

⁸ *Cocytus* and *Phlegethon*, rivers of Hades.

an Helme; *cassis, galea, correpto e.*
 an Helme of a schipp; *clauus, gubernaculum.*

†to Helle jn¹; *jnfundere.*

†to Helle oute; *fundere, eff.*

†Hellynge in; *jnfundens, jnfusio.*

†an Hellynge oute; *fundens, effusio, eff.*

an Helpe; *Auxilium extraneis datur, presidium est a loco vtili positum, subsidium est quod superuenit, beneficium equalibus; versus:*

¶*Auxilium vel opem, suffragia dic, & Asilum,*

Presidium vel subsidium, quibus Adde iuamen;

Hijs Adiuumentum simul Adiutoria iungas,

Hijs Adminiculum simul Adidas opitulamen,

Et de propicior sit propiciacio nomen.

Opem inferioribus damus; deatra, fumor, fulcimen, fulcimentum, miniculum, opera, patrociniuum, refugium, succursus, releuamen².

†vn Helpe; *irrefugium, patrociniuum.*
 to Helpe; *Adminiculari, detendere, fauere, fulcire; versus:*

¶*Cum suffragatur, iuuat, Adiuuat, Auxiliatur,*

Subuenit, Addatur succurrit, propiciatur:

Si permittatur A metris opitulatur.

operari, opem ferre vel prestare, suppetere, Allegare, vt: Allegabo uestessitatem tuam i. iuuibo; releuare, suppeditare, patrocinari & cum datiuo casu conuincitur.

an Helper; *Adiutor, -trix, heseras.*

Helpynge; *Auxilians, Auxiliaris, Auxiliatorius, suffraganeus.*

an Helter³; *capistrum, capulum.*

Hem (Hemmes A.); *fimbria, limbus, limbulus, lacinia, ora⁴.*

to Hem; *fimbriare, limbare.*

an Hemmer; *limbator & -trix.*

Hempe; *canabus, canabum.*

Hen-bane⁵; *Iusquimanus.*

an Henne; *gallina, gallinula diminutiuum.*

¹ In Pecoek's Repressor, Rolls Series, ii. 323, we are told that 'Whanne greet Constantyne the Emperour was baptisid of Siluester Pope, and hadde endewid Siluester Pope with greet plente of londis of the empire, a voice of an angel was herd in the air seying thus: "In this dai venom is hildid into the chirche of God" (*hodie venenum coelestis Dei infusum est*). In the Ancren Riwle, p. 428, we read—'Me schal helden eoli and win beoðe ine wunden;' and again, p. 246—'Hwon me asaileð buruhwes oðer castles þeo þet beoð wiðinen heldeð schaldinde water ut.' See also P. Plowman, A. x. 60. O. Icel. *halla*, to pour. 'No man sendiþ newe wyn in to oold botelis, (or wyne vesselis), ellis the wyn shal berste þe wyn vesselis, and þe wyn shal be held out, and þe wyne vesselis shulen perishe.' Wyclif, Mark ii. 22; see also *ibid.* xiv. 3.

'I toke the bacyn sone onane, And held waper opon the stane.'

Ywaine, in Ritson, Early Eng. Romances, i. 16.

Trevisa in his trans. of Higden, ii. 347, says—'Iosue, or he deide, helte water on þe erpe [*effudit aquam in terram*];' and again 'mysbylued men vrede to helde oute, and schede blod of a sowe þat is i-slawe in tokene of couenant i-made.'

² MS. *reuelamen*.

³ Baret has 'an halter, anything that one is snarled or tied withall, a ginne, a snare.' 'Capistrum. A collare; a halter; a morwell; a bande to tie vines.' Cooper. 'Capistrum. An haltre.' Medulla. 'Hic capistrius, A⁶. helterer.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 194.

⁴ A. adds the verses—*Aspirans horam tempus tibi significabit,*

Si non aspires limbum notat aut regionem.

⁵ 'Henbane, herbe, *hyoscyamus*.' Baret. 'Henbane, *apollinaris*.' Manip. Vocab. 'Iusquame. The weed Hogsbane or Henbane.' Cotgrave. *Iusquimanus* should be *Iusquianus* from the Greek *ἰσχυμανός*, lit. hog's bean, but gradually corrupted into henbane, which Cotgrave also gives as 'mort aux oisais. Henbane, also Hemlocke.' Neckham recommends the use of Henbane for the gout, influenza, toothache, and swollen testicles. See also Lyte, Dodoens, p. 450. Another name was *henné belle*, from the

an Hepe (Heype A.); *Acerius*, *Aceruulus*, *Aggestus*, *cumulus*, *congeries*, *strues*, *Agger*, *glomus*, -i, *glomus*, *ris*, *glomeracio*, *glomice-lum*, *glomice-lus*; versus :

(*Est glomus atque strues Cumulus vel Aceruus et Agger. Est glomus, hinc glomerus A.*)

¶ *Congeries lapidum tibi sit, glomeracio fili ;*

Lignorum proprie dicitur esse strues.

to Hepe; *Accumulare*, *Aceruere*, *co-*, *Addere*, *Adicere*, *Adiungere*, *vinere*, *ad-*, *Aggerare*, *ex-*, *Aggregare*, *Ampliare*, *Amplificare*, *Apponere*,

Augere, *co-*, *Augesc[er]e*, *Auctare*, *Auctitare*, *Augmentare* & -i, *cogitare*, *congerere*, *congestare*, *conglobare*, *congregare*, *globare*, *glomerare*, *gregare*.

†an Hepe¹; *cornum*.

†an Hepe tre (Hepe tre A.); *cornus*, -i, *vel -us* in genitiuo.

an Herbe; *herba*; *herbidus*, *herbosus* participia.

†Herbe ioñ²; *herba johannis*, *fuga demonum*.

†Herbe Robert³; *herba Roberti*.

an Herber⁴; *herbarium*.

Herde; *Auditus*.

vn Herde; *Inauditus* (A.).

bell-shaped capsules, from which it also derived its A.S. name *belenc*, *bolene*, i. e. furnished with bells. The modern name of *herbane* is derived from the poisonous properties of the plant, as is also *hennevol*, another name with the same meaning.

¹ A hip or fruit of the dog-rose. 'Cornus. A hepe tre.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 181. In the Royal MS. xii. B i. leaf 40, occurs '*cornus*, a hepe tre.' See Robin Hood i. 37, and *Kyng Alisaunder*, ed. Weber, 4983. Cotgrave gives '*Seuelles*. Heps or hawthorn berries. *Grate-cul*. A hep; the fruit of the wild briar, &c.' Cooper identifies the *cornus* with the *cornel*, and says it is a 'tree whereof is the male and the female; the male is not in Englande, and may be called longe cherie tree. The female of some is called dogge tree, that bouchers makers prickes of. *Cornum*. The fruit of *cornus* which is not in England; the french men call it Cornoiles. *Corneolus*. A little cornoile tree.' The Medulla, on the other hand, has '*Cornus*. A chestony tre.' Lyte, Dodoens, p. 655, mentions as the seventh kind of rose 'the Bryer bushe, the wilde Rose, or *Hep-tree*.' Cockayne, Leechdoms, &c., iii. p. 331, gives '*Heope*; a Hip, Hep, seedvessel of the *rosa canina*; in French English, a button. *Butunus* gallice butun. anglice heuppe, Gloss. Sloane, 146,' and Withals 'A bryer tree, or a hippe tree. *Rubus canis*.' Turner in his *Herbal*, 1551, p. 131, says—'I heare say that ther is a *cornel tree* at Hampton courte here in Englande.' Nekham calls the *cornus* the *hostis apri*; p. 482.

'On cace thare stude ane lityl mote nere by,
Quhare hepthorne bushis on the top grow hie.'

Gawin Douglas, *Eneados*, p. 67, l. 51.

See also *Schowpe tre*. 'Hawes, *hepus* and *hakernes*' are mentioned in William of Palerne, 1811. '*Eglenter* (brere), *qe le piperounges* (hepen, hepes) *porte*.' W. de Bibleworth in Wright's Vocab. p. 163.

² Of this plant Andrew Boorde in his Breuiary. chapt. 119, on the Nightmare, says—'I haue red, as many more hath done, that can tell yf I do wryte true or false, there is an herbe named *fuga Demonum*, or as the Grecians do name it *Ipericon*. In Englysshe it [is] named saynt Johns worthe, the whiche herbe is of that vertue that it doth repell suche malyfycousness or spirites.' '*Hyperton*. An hearbe called saint John's wort.' Cooper. The Latin equivalent which in P. is given to this plant (see p. 140), viz. *perforata*, doubtless refers to a peculiarity of the leaves to which Lyte, p. 63, refers: he says 'the leaues be long and narrow, or small the whiche if a man do holde betwixt the light and him they will shewe as though they were prickel thorough with the poyntes of needels.' '*Ypis*, herbe Johan, velde-rude.' Wright's Vocab. p. 140.

³ According to Lyte, p. 48, Herb Robert, *Geranium Robertianum*, a kind of Crowfoot, 'doth stanche the bloud of greene woundes, to be brused and layde thereto, as *Dioscorides* saith.'

⁴ In Thomas of Erceeldoune, ed. Murray, p. 10, is a description of a *herbere* in which grew pears, apples, dates, damsons and figs, where the meaning is evidently a garden of fruit trees. See Dr. Murray's note on l. 177. In *Sir Ferunbras* the French knights who

†**Herdforth** (**Herforthe A.**)¹; *herfordia*; *herfordensis* participium.
 to **Here**; *Audire, Accipere, Attendere, haurire, videre.*
Here; *jstic, hic.*
 †**Hereabyll**; *Audibilis.*
 †vn-**Hereabyll**; *in Audibilis.*
 †**Heraway** (**Hereaway A.**); *hac, istac.*
Heraytyr; *inposterum, Amodo, de cetero, deinceps, in futuro.*
A Heyr; *Crinis, & cetera; vbi heyr (A.).*
 an **Herebande**²; *trica, crinale, nex-us, crinis, (discrimen; discrimin-alis A.).*
 †to pulle **Herre** (**Heyre A.**); *depilare, correpto -pt.*
 †to be **Heryd**; *Crinere, Crinescere (A.).*
 an **Heresy**; *heresis.*
 an **Heretage**³; *Allodium, hereditas, hereditaculum, hereditatus, primo-*

genita; hereditalis, hereditarius participia; *hereditacio.*
 †to put fro **Heritage**; *vbi to Deshery (A.).*
 an **Heretyke**⁴; *circumtilio, hereticus, meriste dicuntur heretici quia separant scripturas.*
 an **Herynge**; *Auditus, Audiencia, Audimen.*
 †**Herynge**; *videns, Audiens.*
 an **Herynge**⁵; *Allec.*
 to **Herkyñ**; *vbi to lysteñ.*
 *an **Hermett**⁶; *Anachorita, heremita, heremicola, (heremi)eta, heremiticus, reclusus A.).*
 †an **Hermytage**; *heremitorium.*
Herns⁷; *vbi brayne (A.).*
 †**Herode**; *herodes; herodianus* participium.
 †**Herode wyffe**; *herodias.*
 †**Herode sone**; *herodiades.*
 an **Heroñ**; *Ardea, Ardeola.*
 †an **Heroñ sewe**⁸; *Ardiola.*

are sent by Charles to Balan find him 'Sittyng on a grene erber.' 'He sawe syttyng vnder an ynpe in an herber, a wonder fayre damoyssel, of passyng beaute.' Lydgate, Pilgrynage of the Sowle, p. 63, reprint of 1859. 'Viretum, locus pascualis virens, a greszerd or an herber.' Medulla. 'Herbarium, an herber, vbi crescunt herbe, vel vbi habundant, or a gardyn.' Ortus. In the *Flower and the Leaf*, herbere or herbir is distinctly used in the sense of an *arbour*, a bower of clipped foliage—

'And shapin was this herbir, rofe and all As is a pretty parlour.'

As the *arbour* would commonly be an adjunct of a *herbere*, or pleasure-garden, the words might easily have got confounded. Italian, 'arborata, an arbor or bowre of boughs or trees.' Florio. O. Fr. 'arborat, arbriere, arbreaux, place planted with trees.' Roquefort.

'Greses broghte þat fre, þat godd sett in his awenn herbere.' *Roland & Otuel*, 994.

¹ Hereford.

² 'Tena. An herbond.' Medulla.

³ 'Allodium. Herytage; quod potest dari et vendi. Dicitur allodium fundus, fundum maris ymum.' Medulla.

⁴ 'Merista. An heretyke.' Medulla. Gr. *μερίστis* from *μερὸς*, a part, portion.

⁵ 'A herring, *halec vel halax, harang*; a red herring, *halec infumata, harang soré*.' Baret. A. S. *haring*. 'Hering and þe makerel.' Havelok, 758.

⁶ In the Reply of Friar Daw Topias, pr. in Wright's Political Poems, ii. 64, the following definition of a hermit is given:—

'In contemplacion
 There ben many other
 That drawn hem to disert
 And drye myche peyne;

By eerbis, rootes, and fruyte lyven,
 For her goddis love;
 And this manere of folk
 Men callen *heremytes*.'

⁷ See also **Harnes**. 'Sum lay stareand on the sternes,

And sum lay knoked out thaire *hermes*.'

Wright's Polit. Poems, i. 64.

⁸ The term *heronsee* is still known in Swaledale, Yorkshire, and in other parts of England is found as *hernshaw* or *harnsa*. Halliwell has, *Hernshaw*, a heron,' and quotes 'Ardeola, an hearnesew,' from Elyot's Dict. 1359; and also notes the spelling *Heransew* in Reliq.

an **Heselle**¹; *corulus*.
 an **Heselle buske**; *coruletum*.
 *an **Hespe**²; *hespa*.
 to **Hete**; *calefacere*.
 an **Hete** (**Heyte** A.); *Adustjo, Ardor, calor, cauma, combustio, bustura, estus, flagrum, ignis, incendium, vapor*.
Hett; *calefactus*.
Heueñ; *celum, ether, ethera, olimpus, polus, paradisus, vranus*.
Heuely; *celestis, celicus, celebs, ce-leber, olimpicus, policus, vranicus*.
Heuy; *grauis, molestus, onerosus, ponderosus*.
 to make **Hevy**³; *grauare, molestare, stipulari, sollicitari*.
 to be **Hevy**; *grauere, grauescere, gra-uare, grauidare*.
 ***Hevyd**; *vbi grevyd*.
 an **Hevynes**; *Aporia, grauitas, gra-uitudo, grauedo, moles, molestia, scrupus, scrupulus, scrupula est anime*.

to **Hew**; *Abscindere, Abscidere, lisci-are, ex-, dolare*.
 an **Hewynge**; *dolatura*.

H ante I.

to **Hyde**; *Abdere, Abdicare, Abscon-dere, Abstrudere, celare, clancu-lare, condere, re-, includere, occu-[l]tare*.
Hide (**Hide** A.); *Absconditus ra-cionis, Absconsum consuetudin-is*.
 an **Hydyngce place**; *latebra, latibu-lum*.
 an **Hydyngce**; *Absconsio, Abdicacio, celacio, occultacio*.
 †**Hidyngce**; *occultans, Abscondens, & cetera*.
Hidur; *huc, istuc*.
Hydirwarde; *istrorsum*.
 †**Hydirtoward** (**Hyddertowarde** A.); *Actenus, hucusque, vsque nunc*.

Antiq. i. 88. Spenser, *Faerie Queene*, vi. 7, 9, has *hernshaw*, and Cotgrave gives—' *Hairon*, a heron, herne, hernessawe.' Chaucer in the *Squieres Tale*, 67-8, says—

'I wol nat tellen of her strange sewes, Ne of her swannes, ne of her *heronsewes*.' The French form *herouncel* appears in *Liber Custumarum*, p. 304. 'As lang and lanky as a *herringsue*' is a Yorkshire proverb. *Heronsew* is generally thought to be the true reading in Hamlet, II. ii. 397: 'I knowe a Hawke from a *Handsau*.'

¹ In the account of the 'blasyng sterre' of 1471 in Warkworth's *Chronicle*, Camd. Soc. p. 22, we are told that 'it kept his course rysinge west in the north, and so every nyght it aperide lasse and lasse tylle it was lytelle as a *hesylle styke*.' '*Hec corulus, A^{ca} hesylle-tre*.' Wright's *Vocab*. p. 192.

'Holtis and hare woddes, with *heslyne* schawes.' *Morte Arthure*, 2504.
 A. S. *hæsl*. 'An hasil or hasle or hasle. *Corylus*.' Manip. *Vocab*.

² 'An hapse, hasp or catch. *Sera*.' Gouldman. In the *Destruction of Troy*, 11102, we read that in the fight between Pyrrhus and Penthesilea,

'þe *haspis* of hir helme hurlit in sonder.'
 See also ll. 1270, 5254, 8593. 'An haspe, *vertibulum*: to haspe, *obscrare*.' Manip. *Vocab*. '*Agrapher*. To buckle, grapple, hasp, clasp.' Cotgrave. "'Be not aferde, some," she saide, "for I shalle *haspe* the dore, and pyme it with a pyme.'" *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 409. See also Oocleve, *De Reg. Principum*, p. 40—'up is broke lok, *haspe*, barre and pyme.' and P. Plowman, B. i. 195—'So harde hath auarice *ghasped* hem togideres.' '*Hec granda, hoc pesulum*, a hespe.' Wright's *Vol. of Vocab*. p. 261. '*Pensum*. An hespe.' Medulla.

'And underneþe is an *haspe* Shet wip a stapil and a clasp.' *Richard Cœur de Lion*, 4083.
³ In the *Ancien Riwle*, p. 424, directions are given, 'Inwid þe wanes ha muhe werie scapeloris hwan mantel ham *h-negeð*.' A. S. *hæfigian*, to oppress, weigh upon. '*Molesto*. To makyn hevy. *Molestia*. Hevynes or grevauns.' Medulla. 'I am in grete *heuynes* & pouerte, for I haue lost all that I had.' *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 89. 'The Emperour was *hevy* with this answer, & seid, "Sith my two daughters haue thus *gherid* me, sothly I shal preve the thrid.'" *Ibid*. p. 51. Wyclif uses the word in St. Mark xiv. 33, 'he takþ Petre and James and John wip him and bigan for to drede, and to *heuye*,' where the A. V. retains the expression.

Hidus (*Hydws* A.)¹; *horridus*, *horrificus*, & cetera; *vbi* hogsum.
 to **Hyght**; *vbi* to beheitt (A.).
 an **Hilte**; *capulus*.
 an **Hille**²; *Alpes, collis, dindimus*³, *mons, monticulus, montana, promontorium, montanus*.
 an **Hympne**; *ymnus, himpnulus diminutiuum*.
 †an **Himpne maker**; *hymnista*.
 †an **Hympsynger** or **sayer**; *hymnidicus*.
 an **Hympner**; *hymnare, himpnarium*.
 †to syng **Hympnes**; *himpnizare*.
 †an **Hyne**⁴; *vbi* A servande.
 an **Hynde**; *cerva, cervula diminutiuum, bissa*.
 to **Hynder**; *derogare, incommodare, & cetera; vbi* warre.
 an **Hynderynge**; *detrimentum, derogacio, peioracio*.
 to **Hyng**; *pendere, de-, pendere, de-, com-, pensare, pensitare, fulcellare, suspendere; versus:*

¶ *Pendere vult justus, sed vult pendere malignus.*
 to **Hyng downe**; *dependere*.
Hyngynge; *pendulus, susspendens*.
 an **Hyngynge**; *susspendium, suspensio*.
 †an **Hingynge** as a **hulle**; *decliuus, decliuus*.
 an **Hippe**; *femur*.
 an **Hirde**, *Argus, Archimendrita est ou[i]um*⁵, *Agaso, bubulcus est boum, mandra, mercenarius qui pro mercede conducitur, mulio mulorum est, opilo ouium, pastor, pastorculus; pastorius, pastoricus participia; pecudiarus*.
 an **Hyre**; *inpendium, mer[c]es, mercedula diminutiuum, salarium, stipendium*.
 to **Hire**; *conducere*.
 †to let to **Hire**; *locare*.
 an **Hired man**; *stipendiarius; stipendiarius*.
 †an **Hire payer**; *mercedarius*.
 *an **Hyrn**⁶; *Angulus; Angularis participium; gonus*.

¹ Hampole tells us that 'Helle es halden a full hidus stede

pe whilke es full of endeles dede.' *Pricke of Conscience*, 1744.

And again he gives as one of the 15 signs before Doomsday,

'pe mast wondreful fishes of pe se pat it sal be hydus til mans heryng.'

Sal cum to-gyder and mak swilk romyng

Ibid. 4771.

'Stubbes scharpe and hidous to byholde.' Chaucer, *Knight's Tale*, 1120.

And in MS. Harl. 1701, leaf 83, we read—

'Y wyst myself hydus and blak,

And nothyng hath so moche lak.'

O. Fr. *hide, hisde, hidour, hisdour* = dread; *hisdouse* = dreadful. Hogsum; does not occur in its proper place: probably Hugsome is meant. See note to Hyrn, below.

² Compare *pe Walde*.

³ See *Angellis sete*.

⁴ In the Prologue to Piers Plowman, l. 39, B. Text, Langland says—

'Qui turpiloquium loquitur, is luciferes hyne.'

In 'Sinners Beware,' pr. in *An Old Eng. Miscell.* ed. Morris, p. 82, l. 307, we are told that our lord will say at the day of Judgment to the wicked—

..... 'Myne

For chele hy gunne hwyne,

Poure vn-hole hyne

For hunger hi hedde pyne;

To eure dore come,

Ye nolden nyme gome.'

'An hine. *Villicus*. An hayne. *Verna*.' *Manip. Vocab.*

⁵ That is '*Archimandrita, Abbas generalis, seu Princeps Monachorum* *pater spiritiuum ovium*.' Ducange.

⁶ '*Angulus*. An herne or a cornere. *Quinquangulus*. Off v. hynes.' *Medulla*. In William of Palerne, l. 688, William starting up in his dream that Lady Melior loved him, 'Loked after pat ladi, for jelli he wende, That sche had hed in sum hurne;' and at l. 3201, he and Melior having taken off their 'hidous hidus in a hirne hem cast.' See also P. Plowman, B. ii. 233—

'Alle flouen for fere, and fledden into hernes.'

to Hisse; *sibilarē*.

an Hyssynge; *sibulus*; versus:

¶ *Sibulus est hominum, serpentum sibila dicas.*

to Hitte; *vbi* to stryke.

an Hyve; *Alueare, Aluearium (Apiare, Apiarium, Apiaria A.)*.

H ante O.

an Hoby¹; *Alaudarius*.

†Hoge; *Rogerus, nomen proprium*.

an Hogge²; *maialis, est enim porcus carens testiculis.*

an Hole; *latebra, latibulum, columbar est nauis vel columbe*; versus:

¶ *Cancelus, porus, forus atque fenestra foramen.*

*to Hole³; *cavare, perforare, & cetera*; *vbi* to thyrle.

†an Hole in a mannys 3erde; *dindimus*.

†an Hole in y^e nek; *frontinella*.

*an Holynge (A Holyn A.); *hussus (hussum fructus eius A.)*.

*an Holyn bery⁴; *hussum*.

†to Holke⁵; *palare*.

†an Holleke⁶; *hinula*.

Trevisa in his trans. of Higden, i. 313, says, 'Laborintus is an hous wonderliche i-buld wiþ halkes and hernes.' Douglas, *Æneidos*, p. 257, l. 9, renders *cavas latebras*, by 'hid hirms.' 'Usurers wyllen nought be hyghely renomed of theyr craft ne cryen it in the market, but pryuely in *hernes* they spoylen the people by litel and by lytel.' Lydgate, *Pylgremage of the Sowle*, Bk. iii. lf. 54. A. S. *hyrne*.

¹ 'A Hobie, a Hobyhauke. *Alaudarius* [misprinted *Alandarius*].' Manip. Vocab. 'Hobyhauke, *Alaudarius*.' Huloet. The Hobbie is mentioned by Harrison amongst the 'hawkes and rauenus foules' of England, ii. 30.

² Baret gives 'a barrowe hog, a gilt or gelded hog, *maialis*.' 'Hog-pigs, castrates or barrow pigs.' Mr. Robinson's Whitby Glossary. See also Galte. 'Maialis, bearg.' Gloss. MS. Cott. Cleop. A. iii. lf. 76.

³ 'Cavo, To holyn or deluyn.' Medulla. In the *Anceren Riuele*, p. 130, we 'þe briddes þet ure Louerd spekeð of . . . ne *holiç* nout aduneward, ese doð þe uoxes.' See also *Handlyng Synne*, 10736, 'To hole, *perforare*.' Manip. Vocab.

⁴ 'The park thai tuk, Wallace a place has seyn

Off gret *holyns*, that grew bathe heych and greyn.' Wallace xi. 378.

The gloss on W. de Biblesworth, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 163, explains *hous* by 'holyn,' and *houce* by 'holin-leues' or 'holin-tre.' In the *Anceren Riuele*, p. 418, we find 'mid *holie*, ne mid breres, &c,' where one MS. reads *holin*. A. S. *holen*.

'Lyarde es ane olde horse, and may nocht well drawe,

He salle be putt into the parke *holyne* for to gnaue.' *Reliq. Antiq.* ii. 280.

'In his on honde he hade a *holyn* bobbe.' *Sir Gawayne*, 206.

⁵ 'Palo. To hedge or pale in: to proppe up with stakes.' Cooper. Stratmann connects *holken* with Swedish *holka*, excavare, which is probably the meaning here. Thus in the *Antours of Arthur*, Camden Soc. ed. Robson, ix. 12, in the description of the apparition we are told— 'Hyр enyn were *holket* and holle, And gloet as the gledes.'

A. S. *hole*, hollow, which occurs in Early Eng. Homilies, ed. Morris, i. 251. In the A.-S. version of the Gospels, St. Matthew v. 29 is thus rendered: 'Gyf þin swiðre eage þe aswikie, *aholeke* hit at [*erue*] & awerp hit fram þe.'

'His bludy bowellis toying with huge pane, Vnder his coist *holkand* in weill lawe.'

Furth renting all his fude to fang full fane, G. Douglas, *Æneidos*, Bk. vi. p. 185, l. 23. See also *ibid.* p. 26, l. 21.

'With gaishtly secht behold our heidis thre, Oure *holkit* eine. oure prelit powis bair.'

P. Johnston, *The Three deid Powis*, ab. 1500.

⁶ 'Hollow wort,' *fumaria bulbosa*. the *radix cava* of the old herbalists. *Runde Hohlwurzel*, Germ., *Huulroed*, Dan., *Hällrot*, Swed. See English Botany, 1471. In the *Dictionary* of John de Garlande (Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 136) we find— '*Hinnulus*, fetus cerue; *inula* Gallice dicitur *eschaloigne*, unde versus—*Hinnulus* in silvis, *inule* queruntur in hortis.' Turner in his *Herbal*, 1551, p. 97, says: 'The onyons that we call *hollekes*, ar of this nature, that if one be set alone that their wil a great sorte within a shorte space growe of that same roote.' '*Hinnula*. Cepula; *çhalotte* (chive. *chalot*) Vet. Gl.' D'Arnis. Cotgrave gives '*Ciboulet* f. a chiboll or hollow Leek.' In Wright's Vol.

Holle¹; *cavus natura, concavus arte, cavatus utroque intelligitur, inanis.*

an Hollnes; *cavitas, con-*

Honeste; *honestus (A.).*

†to make Honest; *honestare.*

†to make vn Honest; *inhonestare.*

Honestly; *honeste.*

Hongry; *famelicus & cetera; vbi hungry.*

to Hope²; *Arbitrari, Autimare, censere, censere, censire, coniecturare, conicere, coniectare, credere, estimare, opinari, qui opinioni sue vel alterius credit, putare, re-, reor, reris, sperare, suspicari.*

an Hope; *spes, fiducia.*

an Hopynge; *estimacio, Autimiacio, opinacio.*

*an Hopyr³; *farricapsa est molen-dini, saticulum satum, seminarium (farris est A.).*

*an Horlege⁴; *horologium, horologicus, horoscopus.*

*an Horlege loker; *horuspex.*

an Horne; *brunda cerui est, ceros grece, cornu indeclinabile, classus, cornicula, corniculum; lutuus, coreus participia.*

†an Horne blawer; *cornicen, cornicina cicorum est, eneator.*

Horned; *cornutus.*

†an Horne berer; *corniger, cornigerulus.*

*Horner⁵.

of Vocab. p. 225, we find 'holleke. *Ascalonia*,' which Latin term Cooper renders by 'a little onyon or scalion.' A. S. *hol*, hollow, *leac*, an onion. Compare P. Holrysche. '*Duricorium*, holleac.' Gloss. MS. Cott. Cleop. A. iii. ff. 76.

¹ See quotation from the Anturs of Arthur under *Holke*, above. '*Cavus*. Holle. *Cavitas*. Hallydhede.' Medulla. A. S. *hol*. In De Deguileville's *Pilgrimage*, MS. John's Coll. Camb. ff. 84bk. we read—'Many a willowe is cladde with fayre leves that es *hol* with-in and fulle of wormys.' See also Douglas, p. 130, l. 14. '*Cauulis*. Holle as redys.' Medulla.

² In *William of Palerne*, ed. Skeat, 1343, the messengers exclaim
'Seþþe crist deide on þe croyce mankinde to saue,
3e ne herde neuer, y hope, of so hard a cunter';

and again, l. 1780—
'Pei seie me nouzt, sopli I hope'
in each of which instances the meaning of the word hope is *expect, believe*. So also in the Seven Sages, 2812—
'Som hoped he war the fend of hell';

and in P. Plowman, B. Text, xv. 592. &c. The use of the word in this sense has, says Mr. Halliwell, led some modern editors into many strange blunders. See Nares s. v. *Hope*, where the story is cited of the Tanner of Tanworth (from Pottenham's *Arte of Poesie*, iii. cap. 22, ed. Arber, p. 263), who said—'I hope I shall be hanged to-morrow.' 'It signifies the mere expectation of a future event, whether good or evil, as ἐλπίζω in Greek, and *spero* in Latin. So in Shakespere, *Ant. & Cleop.* II. i. 38.' Tyrwhitt's Note to Chaucer, C. T. 4027.

³ '*Vas cum quo seminatores seminant, a sede lepe or a hopere.*' MS. Gloss. pr. in Reliq. Antiq. i. 7. Hopper of a mill. *Infundibulum*.' Manip. Vocab. In the Reeve's Tale, 4039, one of the young clerks as an excuse to prevent being swindled declares,

'By god, right by the *hoper* wol I stande, Yet saw I nevere, by my fader kyn,
. . . . and se how that the corn gas in : How þat the *hoper* wagges til and fra.'
'As I was in swich plyte and in swich torment I herde the *orlage* of the couent that rang for the matynes as it was wont.' De Deguileville's *Pilgrimage*, &c. ed. Wright p. 207, l. 4. See also *Overlokere*. Chaucer, *Parlement of Foules*, 350. terms the cock 'the *orloge* of thorpis lyte,' and Lydgate in his *Pylgrimage*, Bk. v. ch. xiv. p. 81, of reprint 1853, has, 'by this tyme the *Horologe* had fully performed half his nyghtes cours.' See also G. Douglas, *Æneidos*, pp. 208, l. 8, and 404, l. 8. In *Sir Degrevent*, l. 1453, Myldore's chamber is described as having in it 'an *orlegege*, to ryng the ours at nyȝth.'

⁵ Probably one who made or blew horns. Cotgrave gives '*Cornour*. A Horner, a winder of a Horne,' and Hollyband, '*Corneur*, a horner.' In the preamble to the Stat. 1 Rich. III. c. xii. amongst the artificers who complained of being injured by the importation of foreign wares are mentioned 'Weauers, *Horuers*, Bottle makers, and Coppersmiths.' In

Horribille; *horridus, horribilis.*

an Horse; *cabo, cantherus est equus castratus, hippus, jpos, grece; equinus participium; versus:*

¶ *Est sonipes vel equus, ferus, equiferusque, caballus, Istit compedes simul emissarius in-sunt:*

Est manus dextre dextrarius Aptus.

Rede¹ vectores nos dicimus esse veredos,

Quadrupedes dictis poteris coniungere (potes hijs adjungere A.) si vis.

an Horse combe²; *strigilis.*

†an Horse hyrde; *equicarius, equarius.*

an Horse mayne; *caleptra, iuba;* (versus:

¶ *Sasaries hominis set crines sunt mulieris,*

Est juba quadrupedis colubri juba siue leonis A.)

an Horse man; *eques; equester.*

†Horselle³; *herba, Enula campana (A.)*

†an Horse ele (eylle A.)⁴; *sanguisuga, irudo;* (versus:

¶ *Crescit Arundo, capta [cantat] jrundo, sugit jrudo A.)*

†an Horse howyse⁵; *sandalium, sudaria.*

†an Horse lade; *clitella.*

an Horse schowe; *ferus.*

an Horse stalle (tayle A.)⁶; *penis.*

†an Horse turde; *donarium.*

*an Hose (Hoyse A.)⁷; *caliga, caligula, diminutium;* versus:

¶ *Sunt oerie, calige quos tebia portat Amictus.*

*to Hose; *calciare, caligare.*

*an Hosityrer; *calciator, caligator.*

the Loseley MSS. p. 53 is an item dated 1552, of the 'Horner for blowing horns, turner for daggers, xlv^s. viij^d.' But in *Cocke Lovell's Bote*, p. 10, we find mentioned together: 'Repers faners and horns,' where it seems to refer to farm-labourers of some kind. 'Horner a maker of horns, *cornettier*. Horneresse a woman, *cornettiere*.' Palsgrave.

¹ Read *Rheda* or *Reda*.

² *Strigilis*. An horse combe, &c.' Cooper. '*Calamistrum*. A horskame.' Nominale. '*Strigilis*. An hors com.' Medulla.

³ The plant *Campanula*, elicampane. It is mentioned in the Linc. Med. MS. leaf 281. Cooper explains *Campanula* as 'the flower called Canturbury belles.' Lyte, Dodoens, p. 336, recommends the use of Elecampane for 'inward burstinges, or ruptures, 'tough flume' which it makes 'easie to be shet out,' and 'blastings of the inwarde partes.'

⁴ 'An horse-leache, worne, *sanguisuga*.' Manip. Vocab. 'An horse-leach, or blood-sucker worne, *hirudo*.' Baret. '*Sanguisuga*. A watere leche.' Medulla.

⁵ In the Household & Wardrobe Ordinances of Edward II. (Chaucer Soc. ed. Furnivall), p. 43, it is directed that the haknyman (see note s. v. *Haknay*, p. 170), 'shal carry the hoses of the horses that travel in the kinges compani.' '*Sudaria*. Stragulum, quo equus insternitur, ne ejus sudor equitem inficiat: *couverture de cheval*.' Ducange. '*Houssc*. A short mantle of corse cloth (and all of a peece) worne in ill weather by countrey women about their head and sholders; also, a foot-cloth for a horse; also, a coverlet, or counter point for a bed (in which sence it is most used among Lepers, or in spittles for Lepers).' Cotgrave. In the Treatise *de Utensilibus* by Alexander Neckham, pr. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 99, amongst other horse furniture we find directions that

canevaz dos cuvert huce idem panel
'*carentivillo tergum sit coopertum, postmodum sudario, vel suario, vel panello.*'

See also *Howse of a horse*.

⁶ MS. which reads *Horse stalle*, corrected by A. '*Penis: canda equina*.' Medulla.

⁷ '*Caliga*. An hose. *Caligatus*, Hosityr. *Caligo*. To hosyn.' Medulla. '*Caliga*. An hose; a legge harness; greaue or buskin, that shouldiours (*sic*) used, full of nayles in the botom. *Caliga spicularia*. A stertup.' Cooper. John Paston writing to his mother in 1465 says—'Also, modyr, I besече 3ow, that ther may be purveyd some meane that I myth have sent me home by the same mesenger ij. peyir hose, j. peyir blak and an othyr payir roset, whyche be redy made for me at the hoses with the crokyd bak, next to the

an **Hospitalle**; *cenodochium vel xenodochium, xenodociolum, Asilum, diuersorium, hospitale, hospicium, gerontocoenium, rogatorium, xenotrophium* ¹.

†an **Hospituller**; *cenodochiaria, cenodochiarius*.

*an **Host**; *tussis, tussicula*.

*to **Host** ²; *tussire*.

an **Hoste** ³; *hostia*.

an **Hoste**; *hospes*.

an **Hoste of men**; *Acies, examen, exercitus, manus*.

an **Hosteler**; *vbi A osteler*.

Howe; *qualiter, quomodo, quam; ut, nescis quam male loquitur iste de te; vel sic, quam bene diligis me, cum similibus*.

†**Howe Alde** ⁴; *quotennis*.

Howe lange; *quamdiu, vsquequo*.

Howe many; *quot, indeclinabile, quotus*.

How mekylle; *quantum vel quantus, quantu[m]cunque, quantisper*.

†**Howe ofte**; *quociens*.

an **Howse**; *domus, -mi vel -mus, domicula diminutiuum est; versus:*

¶*Tolle -me, -mi, -mus, in variando domus.*

lar, penates; versus:

¶*Est domus atque doma, presepe, domuncula, tectum, Edas, ediculas, habitacula distaciones:*

Hijs pastoforium, magale, turgurria, iungas,

Atque mappale, casa sit ypopis, mansio iuncta.

to make an **Howse**; *domificare, edificare, fundare*.

†an **Howse breker**; *Apercularius*.

an **Howse keper**; *editis, edituus*.

†**A Howse of A horse** ⁵; *sandalum, sudaria (A)*.

*to **Howsyllle** ⁶; *communicare*.

*an **Howfe**; *tena*.

*an **Howselynge**; *communicacio*.

Blak Fryers Gate, within Ludgate . . . I beseche you that this ger be not forget, for I have not an hole *hose* for to doon; I trowe they schal cost both payr viijs.' Paston Letters, ii. 232-3. 'I hose. *Je chause*. It costeth me monaye in the yere to hose and shoe my servauntes.' Palsgrave. ¹ MS. *xentrophium*.

² 'His ene was how, his voce wes hers *hostand*.' Henrysone, Bannatyne Poems, p. 131, in Jamieson, who also quotes from Dunbar, Maitland Poems, p. 75,

'And with that wourd he gave ane *hoist* anone.'

³ The consecrated wafer in the sacrament.

⁴ *Quotennis* is of course properly an adverb, 'year by year,' or 'yearly;' but *quot annos natus* was used for 'how old is he?'

⁵ See also **Horse howyse**. In this case the MS. reads *fandalum, fudaria*.

⁶ 'Thus I awaked & wrote what I had dremed,

And dijte me derely & dede me to cherche,

To here holy þe masse & to be *housed* after.' P. Plowman, B. Text, xix. 1.

Dr Morris, Old Eng. Homilies, 2nd series, p. ix, notices an odd popular etymology of the word, viz. *hu sel*=how good (it is). See also Nares' Glossary and Peacock's edition of Myrc's Duties of a Parish Priest, p. 69. The author of the *Ancien Riwle* (p. 412) recommends that the laity should not receive the Holy Communion oftener than 15 times a year at the most. He mentions as proper occasions Mid-winter, Candlemas, Twelfth-day, the Sunday half-way between that and Easter (or Lady day, if near the Sunday), Easter day, the 3rd Sunday after, Holy Thursday, Whit-sunday, Midsummer-day, St. Mary Magdalene's day, the Assumption, the Nativity of the Virgin, Michaelmas-day, All Saints' day, and St. Andrew's day. Chaucer says *once* a year at least—'and certes ones a yere at the leste it is lawful to be *housed*, for sothely ones a yere alle thinges in the erthe renouelen.' Parson's Tale, at the end of *Remedium Luxurie*. Robert of Brunne says the same—

'Comaundement in the olde lawe was

Ones yn þe yere to shewe þy trespas;

þe newe lawe ys of more onour,

Ones to receyve þy creature.'

Handl. Synne, ll. 10298-10301.

Conscience in P. Plowman, B. xix. 386, bids men to come 'ony's in a moneth.' See also Myrc, *Instruct. to P. Priests*, p. 8.

H ante V.

†Huchon; *hugo*, nomen proprium *vir*.

an Hude¹; *capicium*.

†an Hude²; *repopoculum* (*repopocilium* A.).

an Hufe (Huyfe A.)³; *ungula*.

†Hugely; *Adeo*, *Admodum*, *porro*, *oppido*, *valde*, *multum*, *plurimum*.

to Hüge (Hugge A.)⁴; *Abominari*, *detestari*, *dirigere*, *rigere*, *rigescere*, *execrari*, *fastidire*, *horrere*, *Ab-*, *horrescere*, *horrificare*.

Hwgsome; *Abominabilis*, *detestabilis*, *Execrabilis*, *absurdus*, *horrendus visu*, *horribilis*, *horridus animo* (A.).

Hugsome[nes] (Hwgsomnes A.); *Abominacio*, *detestacio*, *execracio*, *horripilacio*.

an Huke; *hamus*, *laqueus*.

†to Huke; *hamare*.

*An Hukster⁵; *Auctionarius*, *Auctionaria*.

an Humlok⁶; *cicuta*, *herba benedicta*, *intubus*.

an Hunde; *vbi a doge*.

¹ 'Capitium, a hood for the heade.' Cooper, 1584. Chaucer, Prologue Cant. Tales, 195, describes the Monk as wearing a hood, to fasten which under his chin, 'he hadde of gold y-wrought a curious pyne.' and in the Anturs of Arthur, ed. Robson, ii. 5, Dame Gaynour's hud is described as

'Of a haa hew. þat hur hede hidus, Of purple and pale werke, and perre to pay.'

In Myr's Instructions for Parish Priests, l. 883, the priest when about to hear a confession is told, 'ouer þyn yen pulle þyn hod.' A. S. *hod*.

² *Repopocilium*, *Retrofoeilium* vel *Retropostficilium*, vel *Repopocinium*, *illud quod tegit ignem in nocte, vel quod retro ponitur: quasi cilium foci, super quod a posteriori parte foci ligna ponuntur, quod vulgo Lander dicitur, et dicitur a repono et focus, et cilium.* Gloss. Lat. Gall. *Repopocilium, ce qui couvre le feu de nuit, ou ce qui est mis derriere.* Ducange. 'Landier. An Andiron.' Cotgrave. See Halliwell s. v. Andiron. '*Repopocilium, id est quod tegit ignem in nocte* (a hudde or a sterne).' Ortus. See P. Herthe Stok.

³ 'The houe of a horse, *ungula*.' Manip. Vocab.

'"þe Dan," he says, "sal þe nedder be Sitand in þe way als men may se;

And sal byte the hors by þe hufe harde,
And mak þe vpstegher fal bakwarde."

A. S. *hóf*.

Prick of Conscience, 4177.

⁴ Palsgrave gives 'I hugge, I shrinke me in my bed. It is goodde sporte to see this little boy hugge in his bed for cold;' and in Manip. Vocab. we have 'to hugge, *horrescere*.' Jamieson also gives 'to hugger, to shudder.' Skelton uses the form '*howgy*, ii. 24. Wyclif speaks of a man '*uggynge* for drede and wo.' Select Eng. Works, iii. 34. See also to Ug, &c., below, and P. Vggone, or haue horrowre.

⁵ 'Te3; turrndenn Godess hus Inntill *huc steress* boþe.' Orinulum, 15817. Trevisa in his trans. of Higden, ii. 171, says of the English that they are 'in etynge and in drynkynge glotouns, in gaderynge of catel *holsters* [*in questu cauponis*].' '*Auctionarius*. A howstare (*sic*).' Medulla. In the Liber Albus, p. 690, is an ordinance, '*Que nul Hukster estoise en certain lieu, mais voient parmy la Ville*,' from which it is clear that they were entering merchants, or pedlars. See also the ordinances '*de Brasiatoribus et Huksters cervisiam vendentibus*' at p. 698 of the same volume, amongst which we read that no *Hukster* was to be allowed to sell ale. The oath to be taken by officers of the City of London is also given at pp. 526-7—by which they were forbidden to be '*regratours ne huksters de nulle manere vitayle*.' '*Maquignon*. A hukster, broker, horse-courser.' Cotgrave. 'Hucster which selleth by retale. Houkster. *Caupo, propola: cauponor*, to sell as they do. Houksters craft, *cauponaria*.' Huloet. 'A hukster, or hockster. a guld.' Minsheu. According to Prof. Skeat the word is properly the feminine form of *hawker*, and in the Liber Albus is generally applied to females, but see Wedgwood, s. vv. *Hawker* and *Hukster*. 'I hucke as one dothe that wolde bye a thing good cheape. *Je haveulle*. I love nat to sell my ware to you, you hucke so sore.' Palsgrave. '*Dardanier*, an hukster, he that kepeth corne till it be deare.' Hollyband.

⁶ '*Cicuta*. An homelok.' Medulla. In Wright's Songs & Carols from a MS. in the Sloane collection, 15th Century, p. 10, we find—

'Whan brome wyl appelles bere, And *humloke* honi in feere. Than seek rest in lond.'
'Humlok, Homelok. *Cicuta*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. pp. 265 and 191. '*Herbenedicta*,

an Hundeflee¹; *cinomia*.
 †an Hunde colar; *copularius, col-
 larium, millus*.
 †Hunde fenkylle²; *ferula*.
 Hundreth; *centum indeclinabile, cen-
 tenus, centenarius, centes*[i]mus,
gentos grece.
 an Hundreth sythys; *cencies*.
 an Hungyr; *esuries, fames*.
 to Hungyr; *esurire, famere, -es-
 cere*.
 Hungry; *famelicus*.
 Huny; *mel; melleus*.
 an Huny cambe; *brisca, favus, fauil-
 lus, vnica*.
 †to make Huny; *mellifacere, melli-
 ficare*.
 †an Huny pot or hony wesselle;
mellarium.
 to Hunte; *venari*.
 an Huntynge; *venacio*,

an Hunter; *venator, venaticus, ven-
 aticum canem*³ *ducimus, vena-
 torium ferramentum*.
 †an Hunter spere; *venabulum*.
 an Hurde; *repositum*.
 an Hurde howse; *Abdicatorium, re-
 positorium*.
 †an Hurdome⁴; *meretricium*.
 †to do Hurdome; *meretricari*.
 an Hure; *ubi a common woman*.
 an Huresoñ; *Manzer, i. filius scor-
 ti*.
 an Hurre bone (A Hurre A.)⁵; *gi-
 raculum*; versus:
 ¶ *Ossa quibus ludunt pueri gi-
 racula dicas*.
 Hurte; *collisus, elisus, illisus animo,
 lesus*.
 to Hurte; *Allidere, col-, elidere, il-
 lidere, ledere, officere, perlidere,
 relidere*.

herbe beneit, hemeluc. Reliq. Antiq. i. 37. A. S. *hemleac*. Cooper has '*Intubus*. Dioscorides maketh of it two kindes, *Hortensem* and *Syluestrem*, of that is of the garden he maketh also two sortes, one with a broad leafe, which is the common Endiue, an other with a narrower leafe. Of that he calleth wilde be also two sortes. One is the common succorie, and the other Dent de lyon.' Sw. *hund-loka* (dog-leek), wild chervil, a plant of the same family as *biörn-loka* (bear-leek), cows-parsley.

¹ '*Cinomia*. An hound flye.' Medulla. '*Cinomia, Ricinus, hundes-fleoge*.' Alfric's Vocab. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 23. '*Ricinus, hundes-wyrm*.' *ibid*. p. 24. Compare P. 'Hownde Flye. *Cinomia, vel cinifex, vel cinifes*.' 'And he sente in to them an *hounnd fleze* [fleisch flie P. *canomyiam* Vulg.], and it eet hem; and a frogge and it destroyede them.' Wyclif, Psalms lxxvii. 45; see also civ. 31.

² '*Ferula*,' according to Cooper, is 'an hearbe lyke bygge fenell, and may be called fenell giant, or hearbe sagapene.' Mr. F. K. Robinson, in his Glossary of Whitby, E. D. Soc., gives 'Dog-finkil, maith weed. *Anthemis cotula*.' Lyte, Dodoens. p. 186, identifies it with the wild Canonille, 'called in English Mathers, Mayweede, Dogges Canonill, Stínking Canonill, and Dogge Fenell.' For *Fenkylle* as a form of *Fenelle*, see *Fenelle* or *Fenhelle*. '*Hec cinnicia, hund fynkylle*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 226.

³ MS. *canam*.

⁴ Hampole tells us that after the Resurrection, the righteous will understand all knowledge,

'Whi som er ryche here, and som pore, Er baptized, and has cristendom.'

And whi som childer geten in *hordom*,

P. of Conscience, 8259.

And in a treatise on the Commandments, &c., in MS. Harl. 1701, leaf 11, we read—

'The syxte comaundyth us also

That we shul nonne *hurdam* do.'

'And the womman was greuyd to the zonge man, and he refuside the *hordom* [forsook aoutrie P.]. Wyclif, Genesis xxxix. 10. In Levit. xxi. 7 it is used for a prostitute: 'A strompet, and foule *hordam* 3e shulen not take to wijf.'

⁵ '*Giraculum*. Illud cum quo pueri ludunt, quod in summitate canne vel baculi volvitur, et contra ventum cum impetu defertur; (Fr.) *moulines que les enfants mettent au bout d'un bâton pour tourner contre le vent*.' (Vet. Glos.) D'Arnis. '*Giraculum; quidam ludus puerorum*. A spilquerene.' Reliq. Antiq. i. 9. '*Giraculum*. A chyldys whyrle.' Medulla. '*Giraculum, Anglice a chyld's whyrle, or a hurre, cum quo pueri ludunt*.' Ortus. Compare P. Spylkok, and Whyrlebone, and see Whorlebone, below.

an Hurte; *collisio, lesio, lesura, liuor; lesiuus.*

*an Husband; *edituus, iconimus, jncola, paterfamilias; versus:*

¶ *Rusticus, agrecola, rudis & vil-*

lanus, Agrestis;
Et cum ruricola societur villi-

an Husbande; *coniux, maritus, ma-*
ritolus, maricellus, sponsus, vir;
maritalis, sponsalis, virilis.

†an Husbandry; *Agricultura, icon-*
omia.

†an Husynge of a nutte (nott A.);
folliculus, maci (nauci A.) inde-
clinabile, theca.

*an Hustylment¹; *supellex, supel-*
lectile, utensile.

an Huswyfe; *matrona, materfamil-*
ias, sponsa; vnde versus:

¶ *Est hera vel domina, mulier,*
matrona, virago.

Capitulum 9^m I.

I ante A.

I; *Ego, egomet.*

*a Iagge²; *fractillus; fractillos-*
us, fractillatus.

a Iay; *garrulus, graculus (gargulus*
A.).

a Iayler; *carcerarius.*

*to Iangylle; *vbi to chater.*

¹ In the Liber Albus, pp. 667 and 719, is an ordinance, 'que nul Marche des potz, paielx, et autres *hustilmentz* ne soit tenuz fors a Cornhulle.' See also the Glossary to Liber Customarum, s. vv. *Ustilmentz* and *Hostel*. In the Inventory of John Birmand taken in 1565, are mentioned 'j old deske, j litle coffer, j litle bell, and j old chaire vj^s, j Almon revet [Almain-rivet armour], ij sallets, ij sculles, j paire splints, j shafe of arrowes, and other *hustlements*. xxv^s viii^d.' *Richmondshire Wills, &c.*, Surtees Soc. vol. xxvi. p. 179. John Baret in his Will, 1463, bequeathed to his niece 'certeyne stuffe of *ostilment*.' *Bury Wills, &c.*, Camden Soc. p. 22. In the Paston Letters, ed. Gairdner, iii. 418, we read—'Hec sunt *hostilmenta* et utensilia domus, bona et catalla, que Willielmus Paston, in indentura presentibus annexa nominatus, tradidit et dimisit Willielmo Joye.' Wyclif in his version of Exodus xxx. 27 speaks of 'the bord with his vessels, and the candelstik, and the necessaryes' (in some MSS. *hustilmentis, utensilia*, Vulg.). See also xxxix. 32.

² In the Vision of Wm. Staunton, 1409 (MS. Reg. 17 B. xliiii. leaf 133, quoted in Wright's edition of St. Patrick's Purgatory, p. 145) the author describes men and women in hell, and observes that he saw some there 'with mo *jagges* on here clothis than hole cloth;' and again in a later passage, p. 148, he observes that, instead of curiously cut clothes, many are surrounded by twining snakes and reptiles, and 'thilk serpentes, snakes, todes, and other wormes ben here *jaggis* and *daggis*.' See P. Plowman, B. xx. 143—'let *dagge* his clothes;' *Richard the Redetes*, ed. Skeat, iii. 193. Chaucer's *Parson's Tale*, &c., &c. Amongst the articles of dress enumerated in the inventories of the goods of Sir J. Fastolf, taken in 1459, we find 'Item. j *jagged* huke of blakke sengle, and di. of the same. Item. j hode of blakke felwet, with a tyyppet, halfe damask and halfe felwet, y-*jaggyd*. Item. j hode of depe grene felwet, *jaggyd* upon the role. Item. a coveryng of a bedde of aras, withe hontyng of the bore, a man in blew, with a *jagged* hooode, white and rede.' Paston Letters, i. 476-480. For a full account of the practice see Fairholt, *History of Costume*, pp. 108, 434. 'Jagge of a garmente. *Lacinia*. Jagged. *Laciniosus*.' Huloet. 'A Jag, garse or cut. *Incisura, Lacinia*. To iagge, pounse or cut. *Incido*. Leaves compeled and iagged in the edges.' Baret. Harrison in his *Description of Eng.* i. 272, says—'Neither was it merrier in England than when an Englishman was known by his owne cloth . . . without such cuts and gawrish colours as are worn in these daies, and never brought in but by the consent of the French, who thinke themselves the gaicest men when they have most diversities of *iagges*, and change of colours about them.' Turner in his Herbal, pt. ii. lf. 43, says that 'Lupine hath one long stalke and a lefe, with v. or seuen *iaggers*, which altogether, when as they are growen out, haue the lykones of a ruel of a spor or of a sterr.' See Ryven chate, below.

*a Iakke ¹; *bombicinium* (*diplos*, *idem* or *Dublett* A.).

Iames; *jacobus*, *nomen proprium*.

Iangiller; *fictilis*, *poliloquus*, & *cetera*; *vbi* *chaterynge*.

Iangillyng ²; *loquax*, & *cetera*; *vbi* *chateryng* (A.).

†Ianver (*Ianuari* A.); *januarius*.

*to Iape; *nugari*, *con-*.

*Iapanly; *nugaciter*.

Iawnes ³; *vbi* *gulsoghte*.

*a Iape; *nuga*, *nugacio*, *nugacitas*.

*a Iaper; *nugator*, *nugax*, *nugatorius*.

*Iapande ⁴; *nugans*, *nugaculus*.

†a Iavelle ⁵; *gaola*; *vbi* a *presone*.

I ante D.

Idylle; *lentus*, *ociosus* ⁶.

to be Idylle; *ociari*.

an Idiote ⁷; *idiota*.

an Idylnes; *ocium*, *ociositas*, *ociolum*.

I ante E.

Ierusalem ⁸; *ierusalem indeclinabile*, *ierosolomis indeclinabile*, *ierosolimana*.

a Iewe; *judeus*, *verpus*; *iudeicus* *participium*.

†a Iewes maner; *iudaismus*.

¶ Iudaizare est morum [?] *iudeorum* *viuere*.

I ante F.

If; *Si*.

If nott; *sin* *Autem*, *Sinon*.

I ante G.

†an Ignorance; *ignorancia*, *vox*.

†Ignorant; *ignorans*.

I ante L.

†Ilkaday; *cotidie*, *cotidianus*.

an Ile; *insula*.

†Ilkane; *quilibet*, *quelibet*, *quodlibet*, *singulus*, & *cetera*; *vbi* *alle*.

†Ille; *malus*, *malignus*, & *cetera*; *vbi* *wekyd*.

¹ 'Thus the devil farith with men and wommen : first he stirith him to pappe and pampe her fleische, desyringe delicious metis and drynkis, and so hoppe on the piler with her hornes, lockis, garlondis of gold and of riche perlis, callis, filettis and wynplis, and rydelid [? ryuelid] gownes, and roketis, colers, lacis, *jakes*, *pattokis* [? paltokis], with her longe crakowis, &c.' Sermon on the Temptation in the Desert, *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 41. In the Paston Letters, No. 408, vol. ii. p. 36, John Paston, writing to Margaret Paston, says—'The last eleccion was not peasibill, but the peple was *jalkyd* and saletted, and riotously disposed.'

² 'Som men in kirke slomers and slapes Som tentes to *iangillyng* and *iapes*.'

MS. Harl. 4196, leaf 185.

'Hit is a foule þing for a kyng to *iangle* moche at þe feste [*diacem fore*].' Trevisa's Higden, vi. 469. 'Thou *jangelist* as a jay.' Wright's *Polit. Poems*, ii. 104.

³ Baret gives 'the *Iauntes*, *morbis regius* : a birde, which if a man see, being sicke of the *iaundis*, the man shall waxe hole, and the bird shall die. *icterus*, it is also called *galgulus*.' See Pliny, xxx. 28. This bird appears to be the Yellow Thrush. In the *Handlyng Synne*, Harl. MS. 1701, leaf 27, we are told that

'Envyus man may lyknyd be

That men mow se yn mennys yne ;'

To the *iawnes*, the whyche is a pyne

and amongst the various diseases to which men are subject Hampole enumerates 'fevyr, dropsy and *Iawys*.' *Pricke of Conscience*, 700. Brockett gives '*Jaunis*, the jaundice.' Trevisa in his version of Higden's *Polychronicum*, ii. 113, speaks of 'a pestilence of þe zelowe yuel þat is i-cleped þe *jaundys* [*ictericiam*].' 'Jaundise sicknes. *Arquatus morbus*. *Icterus*, *morbis arcuatus*. Jaundise called the yelow iaundise, *morbis regius*.' Huloet. Fr. *jaunisse* fr. *jaune*, yellow. See several recipes for the cure of the *jaunes* in *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 51. '*Aurugo* : the Kynke or the Jaundys.' *Medulla*.

⁴ MS. *Iapnade*.

⁵ 'A sargant sent he to *Iaiole*, And iohan hefil comanded to cole.' *Cursor Mundi*, 13174. 'In helle is a deop *gayhol*, þar-vnder is a ful hot pol.' Old Eng. Miscell. ed. Morris, p. 153, l. 219. O. Fr. *gaole*, *geole*.

⁶ MS. *odiosus*.

⁷ See Prof. Skeat's note on P. *Plowman*, C. x. 118.

⁸ MS. *Ireusalem*.

†Ille; *male, perniciose, maligne.*
 †to do Ille; *malignari vel -re, male-
 facere.*

†An Ille fame; *infamia.*

†Ille famed; *infamatus.*

†Ille wyllled (Ille wille A.); *malivo-
 lus.*

†Ille wyñ; *villum*¹.

I ante M.

an Image; *imago, carактер, effigies,
 figura, sculptile, signum; vt:
 vidi signum sancti johannis;
 simulaorum, statua, specimen
 (specimen A.).*

to Imagyn; *excogitare, moliri, de-
 Imaginari, machinari, & cetera.*

an Imaginacioñ; *imaginacio.*

an Imaginer; *molitor, excogitator.*

Imagynge; *molians, maginans,
 jmaginans.*

an Imbasitour (Inbasitur A.); *Am-
 bisiator. A^{ce}, an Imbasytour.*

†Ime As A coppe (os a Cup A.)²;
pannosus.

*an Impe³; *vbī A grafted.*

*to Impe; *vbī to grafted.*

*an Impyngē; *vbī A graftynge.*

†an Imposteme⁴; *Apostema.*

I ante N.

†In any place; *vspiam, vsquam, in
 aliquo loco.*

In; *jñ.*

†to Incense; *incensare, suffire, suf-
 fumigare, thurificare.*

†Incense; *jncensum, thumama.*

†Incest; *jncestus; jncestuusus.*

†to do Incest; *jncestare.*

an Inche; *pollicium.*

†to Inchete; *fiscare, & cetera; vbī
 to enchete.*

†an Incheter; *fiscator, fiscarius, &
 cetera; vbī a encheter.*

†Inde; *Inda, ethiopia; ethiops est
 aliquis de ethiopia (ista patria
 A.).*

Indettydd.

to Indewe; *oppign[or]are, subar-
 rare.*

to Indyte⁵; *dictare, jndictare.*

an Indyter; *dictator, indictator.*

an Indyter of lettirs; *dictator.*

to make an Ingynē; *machinari.*

an Ingynē; *fundibulum, machina,
 machinola, machinamentum; ma-
 chinalis, machinosus.*

†Inglamus⁶; *viscosus (viscositas A.).*

¹ *Villum* for *vinulum*, dimin. of *vinum*.

² I can make nothing of this. *Pannosus* is of course ragged, or, as the *Medulla* renders it, '*carens pannis*.'

³ In the Treatise on planting and grafting from the Porkington MS. pr. by Mr. Halliwell in *Early Eng. Miscellanies* (for the Warton Club, 1855), we are told—'If thou wylt that thy appyllys be rede, take a graff' of an appyltre, and *ympe* hit opone a stoke of an elme or an eldre, and hit schalbe rede appylles.' 'Springe or *ympe* that cometh out of the rote.' Huloet. Baret gives 'Impe, or a yong slip of a tree, *surculus*.' In *Piers Plowman*, B. v. 137, Wrath says—

'I was sun tyme a frere, And þe couentes gardynere for to graffe *ympes*.'

'He sawe syttyng vnder an *ympe* in an herber, a wonder fayre damoyssel, of passynge beaute, that ful bitterly wept.' Lydgate, *Pylgrynage of the Sowle*, 1483, b^k. iv. ch. xxxviii. 'I shall telle the fro whens this appel tree come and how [who] hit *ymped*.' *ibid.* b^k. iv. ch. ii. The word was also applied to a child or offspring; thus Cotgrave gives '*peton*, the slender stalk of a leaf or fruit; *mon peton*, my pretty springall, my gentle imp.' 'Impe. *Surculus*. Imped or grafted, *insertus*.' Huloet. See *Ancien Rievle*, pp. 360, 378. Cf. Welsh, *imp, imyyn*, a shoot, scion; Ger. *impfen*, to graft. 'Ase land guod, and a grayþed, and worþi . . . yzet mid guode *ympen*.' *Ayenbite*, p. 73.

'Of feble trees ther cometh feble *ympes*.' Chaucer, *Monkes Tale*, 15442.

'*Insitio*: Impyngē or cuttyng.' *Medulla*.

⁴ See *Aposteme*.

⁵ See *Endyte*, &c., above.

⁶ 'Bacus þe bollore . . . engraymed was in glotenye & glad to be dronke.' *Alexander & Dindimus*, l. 675. 'Hony is yuel to defye & engraymeth the mawe.' P. *Plowman*, B. xv. 63. '*Viscus*, gleme or lyme.' Ortus. '*Visqueux*, clammy, cleaving, bird-lime like.' Cotgrave. Compare also in the *Promptorium* '*Gleymows* or *lymows*, *limosus*, *viscosus*,

- to Inhabett; *inhabitare*, & cetera; *vbi* to dwelle.
- †to Inheghe; *Allevare*, *Attollere*, *accuminare*, *culminare*, *efferre*, *exaltare*, *extollere*, *fastigiare*, *inaltare*, *magnificare*, *sublimare*, *sustollere*.
- to Inherett; *hereditare*.
- an Inheredance; *hereditas*.
- Inke; *Attrimentum*, *enchaustum*, *incaustum* (*Attramen* A.).
- an Inke horne¹; *Atramentarium*, *calamarium*, *incausterium*.
- to Inioyne (Iune A.); *iniungere*.
- Inioyned; *iniunctus*.
- †to Inlawe.
- †In no place; *nusquam*; (*versus*: ¶*Ad tempus nunquam, sed pertinet ad loca nusquam* A.).
- †to In or to In (to Ine as corne or hay & oþer thynges A.)²; *inferre*, *inportare*, *invehere*.
- an Inne; *hospitium*.
- an Innocent; *innocens*, *innocius*.
- an Innocency (Innocence A.)³; *innocencia*, *insoncia*.
- †In odyr place; *Alibi*, *Alio*.
- †In quarte⁴; *vbi* hale. (In whart; *vbi* alle A.).
- an Inqwest; *inquesicio*, *duodena*.
- to Inquire; *inquerere*.
- to Inschete⁵; *investigare*. to Inserche.
- †Inserchyng; *investigacio*, *inquisicio*.
- In so mekyll; *Adeo*, *eatenus*, *intantum*.

glutinosus: gleymyrn or yngleymyrn, *visco*, *invisco*. In Trevisa's trans. of Bartholomæus *de Proprietatibus Rerum*, 1398, b^k. iv. ch. ii. occurs the following: 'Nothinge swetep nor comep oute of flewme for þe gleymynesse þerof,' [*de flegmate nihil residat nec descendit propter viscositatem ejus*], where the editions of 1535 and 1582 read, 'for the clamminesse thereof.' A. S. *clám*=clay, probably for *gelám*, from *lám*=clay (Skeat).

¹ 'And loo! the man that was clothid with lynneth, that hadde an *enkhorn* in his rigge, [a pennere in his bac, *Purroy*,] answerde a worde seiynge, Y haue don. as thou commandidist to me.' Wyclif, *Ezekiel* ix. 11. See Penner and a nynkehorne, hereafter. 'An inkehorne or any other thyng that hobleth inke. *Atramentarium*.' Baret. '*Attramentarium*. An ynkhorne or a blekpot.' Medulla.

² 'There he taryed tyll they had *inned* all their corne and vantage.' Berners' *Froissart*, vol. ii. ch. xxii. p. 55. 'Those that are experienced desire that their rye hang blacke out of the eare, and that their wheate bee indifferent well hardened; for then they say that as soone as it is *inned*, it will grinde on a mill.' *Farming & Account Books* of H. Best, of Elmswell, York, 1641 (Surtees Soc. vol. xxxiii. p. 45). Palsgrave has 'I inne, I put in to the berne. *Je mets en granche*. Have you *inned* your corne yet?' In Robert of Gloucester, p. 336, the word is used in the sense of providing with an inn or lodging: 'þo þe day was ycome, so muche fole þer com, þat me nuste ware hem *inny*;' and so also in *William of Palerne*, 1638: 'Whan þese pepul was *inned*, wel at here hese;' and Wyclif, 1 Kings x. 22. See Shakspere, *Coriolanus*, V. vi. 37 and Tusser, *Husbandry*, p. 64.

³ MS. *Innocenly*.

⁴ In the York Biding Prayer iii. pr. in the *Lay Folks Mass-Book*, ed. Simmons, p. 69, is a petition for fellow-parishioners travelling by land or sea 'þat god almyghty saue þame fra all maner of parelz & bring þam whar þai walde be *in quart* and heill both of body and of saule:' and again, p. 70, 'for all þe see farand þat god almyghty saue þame fra all maner of parelz & bryng þame and þer gudes *in quart* whare þaie walde be.'

'A, Laverd, sauf make þou me; A, Laverd, *in quart* to be.'

Early Eng. Psalter, ed. Stevenson, Ps. cxvii. 25.

In the *Cursor Mundi*, ed. Morris, p. 113, l. 1803, we read—

'But thouze that Noe was *in quart*, He was not al in ese of hert;'

and in Laud MS. 416, leaf 76, we are told, 'Remember thy God while thou art *quert*.' In the *Destruction of Troy*, l. 6941, we have 'in holl *quert*'=in perfect health. See also *Morte Arthure*, 582 and 3810, and *Pricke of Conscience*, 326; and compare *Quarte*, below. Fr. *cœur*, *quor*; cf. 'hearty,' 'in good heart.'

⁵ Probably a mere error of the scribe, intended to be corrected by 'to Inserche' being written in the same hand at the end of the line as above.

to Inspyre; *j̄nspirare*.

an Inspyraciōn; *j̄nspiracio*.

an Instrument; *j̄nstrumentum, Arma*.

†an Instrument of howyse; *vtensile*.

†a place of Instrument; *locus ubi reponuntur Arma, Armamentum, Armarium*.

†an Intente; *Intencio, opera*.

†In þ^e mene tyme; *j̄nterim, j̄ntere, j̄nterea, interum, tantisper*.

to Intyce; *j̄ncitare, j̄nstigare, j̄nstringere, prouocare, persuadere, suadere, suggerere in bono & in malo, sollicitare, & cetera alia*.

†Intysynge; *j̄ncitans, j̄nstigans, suggerens*.

†an Intysynge; *j̄ncitacio, j̄nvestigacio, instigacio, j̄nstinctus, incitamentum, persuasio, suggestio; suggestiuus*.

In vane; *frustra, incassum, vane, invanum; vanus, superfluous, & cetera; ubi vayne*.

an Inwy; *j̄nvidia, invidencia, liuor, zelus*.

to Invye (to haue Invy A.); *emulari, j̄nvidere*.

Invyous; *emulus, ibis, liuidus, j̄nvidiosus qui sinit j̄nvidiam, j̄nvidus qui j̄nvidet; versus:*

¶*Invidus j̄nvidet, j̄nvidiam sinit j̄nvidiosus;*

Invidiosus ego non j̄nvidus esse laboro.

Inuitory¹; *Invitatorium, Inuentarium (A.)*.

Inwarde; *j̄nterius, j̄nterior, j̄ntestinus (A.)*.

Inwardly; *medullitus, j̄ntrinsece, j̄ntime*.

I ante O.

Iob; *nomen proprium. A job*.

Ion (Iohañ A.); *johannes, id est gratia dei*.

Ioy; *Adoria, Amenitas, Aprectas, Alacrimonia, alacritas, beatitudo, collectacio, delectacio, delectamen, doxa, doxula, exultacio membrorum est & verborum, felicitas, gaudium est mentis, gloria, gloriosa, gloriamen, gaudimium, helaramen, helaritas, iocunditas, iubilacio, iubilus, iubilomen, iubihum, leticia vultus, ouacio, ouale, oblectamentum, plausus, risus, solacium, solamen, letacio*.

to Ioy; *Applaudere, Arridere, caritiare, clere, coletari, gestire, exultare, in membris & in verbis vel exteritus, gaudere animodevna re, gratulare de alienis, congaudere, gratari, gloriari, hilerere, ex-, exhillerascere, hillerare, ex-, iubillare, letari per omnia j̄nterius & de nostris, ouare, plaudere, psallere, resultare, tripudiare, exilere*.

Ioyfyll; *ouans, & cetera; ubi mery*.

Ioyfully; *gratulanter, ouanter*.

†A man Iolyce (Ioyluse A.)²; *philocaptus, zelotipus*.

Ioylitt (Ioylice A.)³; *lasciua, petulancia, zelotipia est suspicio adulterij cum oruciatu mentis*.

Ioly; *lasciuus, petulans; (versus:*

¶*Est homo lasciuus, sed equum dic esse petulcum*⁴ A.)

¹ The scribe has evidently mixed up Invitatory and Inventory.

² 'Zelotypus, a iealous man; one in a iealousie.' Cooper. 'Zelotopus: a cocold or a Jelous man.' Medulla.

³ See Pecoock's *Repressor*, p. 121, where *Iolite* has the meaning of noisy mirth or dissipation. It occurs with the meaning of pleasure in the *Knight of La Tour-Landry*, ed. Wright, p. 41: 'thought more on her iolytees and the worldes delite . . . thanne thei dede on the seruice of God.' In *Sir Ferumbas*, l. 2259, it appears rather to mean pride or folly, being used to translate the French *niceté*:

'Per-for in his iolyte he cam to make maystrye.'

The same appears to be the meaning in Chaucer's prologue, l. 680, where he says of the Pardoner that 'hood, for jolytee, ne werede he noon.' 'Jolytie. *Amanitus, lasciuia*.' Hulot.

⁴ 'Petulus. Wanton, lascivious, butting.' Cooper.

to be Ioly; *lasciuare, lasciuire.*

†a Ionkett for fysche¹; *nassa.*

*a Iordān²; *madula, madelbun, min-satorium, vrinale, vrinaria, vrinarium.*

Iordān; *jordanus, nomen proprium.*

a Iornay; *jter, iteneris.*

to Iornay; *jtenirare.*

*Iowtes; *lappates.*

I ante P.

Ipocryse; *ipocrisis.*

an Ipocrite; *ipocrita.*

I ante R.

Ire; *ira, & cetera; vbi wrathe.*

†Irefulle; *vbi wrathefulle.*

Irelande; *hibernia; hibernus, hibernicus.*

Ireñ; *ferrum; ferreus.*

†Irengray³; *glaucus.*

to Irke⁴; *fastidire, tedere, pigere.*

Irkesome; *fastidiosus.*

†an Irregularite; *irregularitas.*

†Irregularere; *irregularis.*

I ante S.

Isaac; *nomen proprium.*

Isabelle; *Isabella, elizabeth.*

Isacar; *nomen proprium.*

an Ise (Isse A.); *glacies, glaciacula.*

*an Izekelle (Isezekille A.)⁵; *stirium, stircus; (versus:*

¶*Tunc bonus est ignis cum pendent stiria lignis A.).*

*a Iselle (Isyllē A.)⁶; *favilla; or a sperke; (versus:*

¶*Ardet sintilla priuatur ab igne favilla A.).*

¹ 'A long wicker basket or weel for catching fish.' Thoresby's Letter to Ray, L. D. Soc. ed. Skeat. In Wyclif's version of Exodus ii. 4, we read how the father of Moses 'whanne he myste hide hym no lenger, he tok a *ionket* of resshen, and glewede it withe glewishe clay, and with picche, and putte the litil faunt with ynne,' where Purvey's version reads 'a leep of serge.' Wyclif uses the word again in his second prologue to Job, p. 671: 'If forsothe a *ionket* with resshe I shulde make, &c.' Maundeville describing the crown of thorns, says: 'And jif alle it be so that men seyn that this Croune is of Thornes, see schulle undirstonde that it was of *Jonkes* of the See, that is to say, Rushes of the See, that prykken als scharpely as Thornes.' p. 13.

² 'I shal iangle to pis *Jurdan*.' P. Plowman, B. Text, xiii. 83; on which see Prof. Skeat's note. '*Hec madula; anglice, jurdan*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 199. See also *Pissepot*, hereafter. '*Pot à pisser*. A *Jurdan*, Chamber-pot, Pisse-pot.' Cotgrave.

³ Cooper under *Glaucus* says, 'It is commonly taken for blew or gray like the skie with speckes as *Cæsius* is, but I thinke it rather reddie with a brightnesse, as in the eyes of a Lion, and of an Owle, or yong wheethie braunches, and so is also *Cæsius* color. In horses it is a baye. *Glauci oculi*. Eyes with fire ruddinesse, or, as some will, graye eyes.' This definition is copied word for word by Gouldman. Baret renders *glæucus color* by 'Azure colour, or like the water,' though he also gives 'Graie of colour. *Cæsius glæucus, Leucophæus*.' The *Medulla* renders *glæucus* by 'selow.' '*Glaucus, græg.*' Aelfric's Gloss. 'With aborne heyr, crispyng for thicknesse, With eyen *glawke*, large, stepe, and great.'

Lydgate, *Chron. of Troy*, B^k. ii. ch. 15.

⁴ 'I yrke, I waxe werye, or displeasaunte of a thyng. *Je me ennuys*. I yrke me more wth his servyce than of anythyng that ever I dyd. I yrke, I waxe werye by occupyng of my mynde aboute a thyng that displeaseth me. *Il me tenne*. It yrketh me to here hym beste thus.' Palsgrave.

⁵ 'Iekles, *stiria*.' Manip. Vocab. 'A drop of Ise, or Ise hanging at the caues of houses. *Stiria*.' Baret. 'Drope of yse called an isikle, whych hangeth on a house caues or pentisse. *Stiria*.' Hulot. *Ice-candles* (ice-candles), Lincolnshire, and *Ice-shogglings*, Whitby, are other provincial forms.

⁶ '*Repchendo me et ago penitenciam in favilla et cinere*. Ich haue syneged and gabbe me sulven þeroffe, and pine me seluen on asshen and on *iselen*.' Old Eng. Homilies, ed. Morris, ii. 65. Gawain Douglas in his trans. of Virgil, *Æneados*, x. 135, has—

'Trojanis has socht tyll Italy, tyll upset

Haue sittin styll among the assis cald,

New Troyis wallys, to be agane doun bet.

And latir *isillis* of thare kynd cuntre?"

Had not bene better thame in thare natyue hald

Isopo; *ysopus*; versus:

¶ *Ysopus est herba, ysopus dicitur arbor.*

I ante T.

Italy; *italia, italis est aliquis de italia; italicus.*

† Itt befallys; *jnterest, -erat, refert.*

† It behowus (It be-hoves A.); *oportet, -tebat, restat, -tebat.*

I ante V.

† to be a Iewe; *juduizare.*

Iudas; *nomen proprium.*

a Iewe; *iudeus, iudeicus, recuticus¹; recuticus, verpus.*

† a Iews custome; *iudaismus.*

a Iuelle (Iowelle A.); *iocale.*

* to Iugille²; *ioculari.*

* a Iuguler; *gesticulator, & cetera; vbi a harlott.*

* a Iugulynge; *gesticulacio, iocamen.*

† an Iveñ³; *edera.*

† an Iveñ bery; *cornubus.*

† Iuly (Iule A.); *julius, quidam mensis; juliaticus.*

† Iune; *junius, quidam mensis, dioscorus.*

† to Iunge (Iune A.); *Adiungere, Apponere, Ascire, Asciscere inchoatum, alligare, compaginare, committere, confederare, iungere, conimponere, paginare, com-, pangere, com-, serere, con-, maritare.*

Iuneabyll; *jungibilis.*

Iuned; *coniunctus, Argutus, concinctus, compactus, contiguatus, inpactus, iunctus, federatus, con-*

a Ionour; *junctor, paginator, confederator, & cetera.*

a Iunyng (A Iunyng or a Iunto A.); *compages, compago, iunctura, scinderisis, confederacio.*

Iunyng; *coniungens, adiungens, iungens.*

a Iunyper; *juniperus, herba est.*

a Iurnalle (Iurnalle A.)⁴; *breviarium.*

* Iurye⁵; *Iuda, iudaismus est ritus iudeorum.*

See the account of the destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah in *Allit. Poems*, B. 1010, where we are told—

‘Askej vpe in þe ayre & vselle; þer flouen,
As a fornes ful of flot þat vpon fyr boyles.’

At l. 747 Abraham while pleading for the two cities says—

‘I am bot erþe ful euel & vrel so blake.’

‘Josephus was ifounde y-hid among *uscles* [*favillus*].’ Trevisa’s Higden, iv. 431. O. Icel. *usli*.

¹ See Flende, above.

² In the Harleian MS. version of Higden’s *Polychronicon*, ii. 425 is a curious account of how certain women of Italy used to give ‘chese þat was bywicched’ to travellers, which had the property of turning all who ate it into beasts of burden: ‘Whiche women turned in a season a *iocular* other mynstrelle [*quemdam histrionem*] in to the similitude of a ryalle asse, whom thei solde for a grete summe of money.’ The same writer says of the English that ‘thei be as *ioculars* in behaour [*in gestu sunt histriones*];’ ii. 171.

³ This form is still in use in the North; see Peacock’s Gloss. of Manley & Corringham; Robinson’s Gloss. of Whitby, &c. In the *Seyn Sages*, ed. Wright, l. 181, the ‘clerks’ are represented as placing under the bed of the Emperor’s son ‘four *yen* leves togydir knyht,’ in order to test his wonderful learning. The boy however on waking at once detects some alteration in his bed, and declares that ‘the rose hys sonkon to nyght, or the flore his resyn on hye.’ O. Dutch, *ieven*.

⁴ ‘Journall, a boke whiche may be easely caried in iourney. *Itodoporicum*. Itenerary booke wherein is wrytten the dystaunce from place to place, or wherin the expenses in iourney be wrytten, or called other wyse a iournall. *Itodoporicum, vel sine aspiratione ut aliqui dicunt, sic Odoporicum, Visumque tamen incepte, nunc Itodoportium rectius scribendum.*’ Hulot. This, it will be noticed, suggests a different derivation for the word ‘journal’ to that generally accepted.

⁵ ‘pis hunger was strong in every place of Siria, and in the *Iewerie* moste.’ Trevisa’s Higden, vol. iv. p. 373. ‘Nero sende that tyme a noble man to the *Iewery*. Vespasian by name, to make the Iewes subiecte.’ *ibid.* p. 413. Mr. Riley in his edition of the *Liber Albus*, Introd. p. 1, quotes from the *Liber Horn* an ordinance by which previous to the

a Iuse ; *jus, succus*.
to strenue Iuse ; *exsuccare*.
to Iuste ; *hastiludere, hastiludari*.
a Iuster ; *hastilusor*.

a Iustynge¹ ; *hastiludium, hastiludus*.
a Iustys (Iustice A.) ; *iudex, iusticiarius*.

Capitulum 10^m K.

K ante A.

*a Ka (Kae A.)² ; *monedula (nodula A.)*.
a Kay ; *clavis, clavicula*.
a Kay berer ; *clauiger, clauigerulus diminutivum*.
†a Kay maker ; *clavicularius, clavicularia*.
†to Kaykylle (Kakylle A.)³ ; *gracillare*.
Kalendis ; *kalende*.

a Kalender ; *kalendare, kalendarium*.
†Karlele (Karlille A.) ; *kariola ; kariolensis participium*.
A Karalle or a wryting burde⁴ ; *pluteus (A.)*.
A Karalle ; *Chorea, Chorus (A.)*.

K ante E.

to Kele⁵ ; *frigidare, tepifacere, & cetera ; ubi to make calde*.
†Kelynge ; *frigidans, & cetera*.

expulsion of the Jews from England in 1290 it was declared illegal for any landlord to let his house to a Jew, unless it were 'within Jewry' [*infra Judaismum*]. Wyclif in his Prologue to St. Luke, p. 141, says, that 'the Gospels weren writun, by Matheu forsothe in *Jewerie*, by Mark sothli in Ytalie, &c.' *Jewry* = Judaism, i. e. the state of a disciple of the Jewish faith, occurs in Peacock's Repressor, p. 69. See Liber Customarum, pp. 229 and 230 and Glossary, and also Stow's Survey, ed. Thoms, pp. 104-106.

¹ Iusting, at the tilt or randoune, *ludus hasticus*. Baret. 'Justes or iustynges as at the randon or tilt. *Decursio, Hippomachia. Torniamen, ludi. Justinge place. Amphitheatrum.*' Huloet.

² In Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 188, we find 'Kaa, *monedula*.' The chough or jackdaw was called in the eastern counties, a *caddow*. 'Koo, a byrde.' Palsgrave. '*Nodulus, a kaa.*' Ortus Voc. '*Monedula, coo.*' Harl. MS. 1587. See also P. Cadaw. A. S. *ceo*, cornix ; O. Dutch *ka, kae* ; O. H. Ger. *kaka*. '*Monedula, a Koo.*' Medulla. Gawain Douglas in his translation of Virgil, *Aeneid*, bk. vii. Prol. l. 13, has—

'Sa fast deelynnys Cynthia the mone,
And *kayis* kekyls on the rufe abone.'
and Stewart, *Cronicles of Scotland* (Rolls Series), vol. iii. p. 398, says that according to some the 'greit kirk' of St. Andrew was burnt 'with ane fyre brand ane *ka* buir till hir nest.' This word probably explains *cow* in Chaucer, C. T. 5814.

³ 'As a hene that has leyde ane egge cries and *cakils* onane, so, &c.' De Deguileville's Pilgrimage of the Lif of the Manhode, MS. John's Coll. Cantab. leaf 79. Horman says, 'When the brode hene hath layed ane egge, or wyll sytte, or hath hatched, she cakelth. *Matrix cum ovum elidit, vel ovis incubatura est, vel exclusit, glocit siue glocitat.*' 'I kakell, as a hene dothe afore she layeth eggis. *Je caquette.* This hene kakylleth fast, I wene she wyll laye : *ceste geline cacquette fort, je croy quelle veult poultre.*' Palsgrave. Harrison, Descript. of Eng. ii. 15, uses the form 'gagling.' 'þe hen hwon heo hæued ileid ne con buten kakelen.' *Ancoren Riwle*, p. 66. In the same page the author speaks of '*kakelinde* ancren,' where the meaning is evidently chattering. See also to Cloyke as a hen. Douglas uses *kekliit* for 'laughed' in *Aeneid*, v. p. 133.

⁴ Amongst the various articles necessary for a scribe Neckham in his Treatise *de Uterisilibus*, pr. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 116, mentions *pluteum siue asserem*, the former being glossed 'carole.' In the first quotation given by Duange s. v. *Carola* the meaning appears to be as here a desk : '*Porro in claustro Carole vel hujusmodi scriptoria aut cista cum clavis in dormitorio, nisi de Abbatis licentia nullatenus habeantur.*' Statuta Ord. Præmonstrat. dist. i. cap. 9.' See also Deske, above.

⁵ 'þa fouwer [walmes] weren ideled a twelue. for þa twelf kunroðan sculden þar mide heore þurst *kelen*.' Old Eng. Homilies, ed. Morris, i. 141. In Wyclif's version of the parable of Dives and Lazarus, the former is described as saying 'Fadir Abraham, have

†a Kelynge¹; *morus*; *pisces est.*
 †Kelkys (Kellys A.) of fyschis²;
lactes.

*a Kelle³; *reticulum, reticinellum.*

*a Kelle knytter; *reticularius, reticularia.*

to Kembe⁴; *comere, plēctere, de-, peccinare, pexare, pexere, & cetera.*

mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he dippe the leste part of his fyngur in watir, and kele my tunge; for I am turnetid in this flawme.' Luke xvi. 24. 'Bot estyrwarde when it cesses, and the herte kelis of love of Ihesu, thanne entyrs in vayne glorie.' Thornton MS. leaf 221. In the *Anturs of Arthur*, ed. Robson, iv. 6 we read—

'Thay kest of hor cowpullus, in cliffes so cold,

Cumfordun hor kenettes, to kele hom of care;' see also xvi. 6.

In the *Morte Arthure*, l. 1838, Sir Cadur, after killing the King of Lebe, says—

'Kele the nowe in the claye, and comfortho thi selfene.'

'Quinta essencia is not hoot and drie as fier for hoot þingis it kelip, and hoot sijknnessis it doip away.' The Book of Quinte essence, ed. Furnivall, p. 2. *Akale*=cold occurs in the *Seven Sages*, ed. Weber, l. 1512—

'That might he sat wel sore akale

And his wif lai warme a-bedde;'

See also P. Plowman, B. xviii. 392, and *Cursor Mundi*, l. 12541. A. S. *acelan*, originally transitive, *acolian* being the intransitive form. O. Fris. *kēla*.

¹ Cotgrave gives '*Merlus*, a Melwall or keeling, a kind of small cod, whereof stockfish is made.' The *kelyng* appears in the first course of Archb. Nevil's Feast, 6th Edw. IV. See Warner's *Antiq. Cul.* In Havelok, amongst the fish caught by Grim are mentioned,

'Keling and tumberel

Hering, and þe makerel.' l. 757.

'The *kelynge* and the thornbake, and the gret whale.' *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 85. Randle Holme, xxiv. p. 334, col. 1, has, 'He beareth Gules a Cod Fish argent, by the name of Codling. Of others termed a Stockfish or an Haberdine; in the North part of this kingdome it is called a *Keling*. In the Southerne parts a Cod, and in the Western parts a Welwell.' *Myllweille* occurs in J. Russell's Boke of Nurture, in Babees Boke, p. 38, l. 555. See Jamieson s. v. *Keling*. 'Kelyng a fysshe, *anon*.' Palsgrave.

² The roe or milt. In the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, ed. Morris, p. 19, we have a recipe for 'Mortrews of fysshe,' which runs as follows—

'Take þo kelkes of fysshe anon,

And temper þo brothe fulle welle þou schalle,

And þo lyver of þo fysshe, sette the hom alon;

And welle hit together and serve hit þenne

þen take brede and peper and ale

And set in sale before good mene.'

Moffet & Bennet in their *Health's Improvement*, 1655, p. 238, say, 'Cods have a B'adder in them full of Eggs or Spawn, which the northern men call the *Kelk*, and esteem it a very dainty meat.' Still in use in the North.

³ Elyot translates *reticulum* by 'a coiffe or *calle*, which men or women used to weare on theyr heads.' In Arthur's dream, recorded in the *Morte Arthure*, we are told, l. 3258, that a duchess descended from the clouds 'with *kelle* and with corenalle clenliche arrayede;' and in Wright's *Pol. Songs*, p. 158, we read 'uncomely under *calle*.' Baret gives 'a caule to couer the heare as maydens doe, *reticulum, une coiffe*;' a caule for the head, *crobylon, retz de soye, une coiffe*.' Horman says, 'Maydens were sylken *callis*, with the whiche they kepe in ordre theyr heare made zelowe with lye. *Puellæ reticulis bombacinis utuntur, &c.*' '*Coroecalla, kalle*.' Neckam, *De Utens.* in Wright's *Vocab.* p. 101.

'The hare was of this damycell

Knit with ane butoun in ane goldyn *kell*.'

G. Douglas, *Eneados*, vii. p. 237^b. l. 41.

Caxton, *Boke for Travellers*, says: 'Maulde the huuve or *calle* maker (*huuetier*) maynteneh her wisely; she selleth dere her *calles* or hunes, she soweth them with two semes.' See also *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 41. By the Statute 19 Henry VII., c. 21, it was forbidden to import into England 'any maner silke wrought by it selfe, or with any other stuffe in any place out of this Realm in Ribbands, Laces, Girdles, Courses, *Calles*, Courses of Tissues, or Points, vpon pain of forfeiture.' Although the caul or *kelle* was chiefly used with reference to the ornamental network worn by ladies over their hair, we find it occasionally used for a man's skull-cap. Thus in P. Plowman, B. xv. 223, Charity is described as '*ycalled* and yerimiled, and his crowne shaue;' and in *Troilus & Cressida*, iii. 727: 'maken hym a howe aboue a *calle*.'

⁴ 'Kembe your heer that it may sytte backwarde. *Come tibi capellum ut sit relicius*.' Horman.

vn Kembyd (Kemmyde A.); *jm-comptus, impecus, nudus.*

Kembyd (Kemmyde A.); *comptus, pexus.*

*a Kempe¹; *vbi a giande.*

A Kemster²; *pectinatrix (A.).*

a Kenelle; *canicularium.*

*a Kenit³; *caniculus.*

†Kent; *cancia.*

to Kepe; *custodire, seruare, flaxare, obseruare, re-, custodimus inclusos vel vinctos, seruamus aspectu, & cetera alia.*

†to yif to Kepe; *commendare, deponere.*

†thyngge yifen to Kepe (a giffinge to Kepe A.); *commendatum, depositum.*

a Keper; *custos, custoditor, samaritanus.*

a Kepyngge; *custodia, obseruacio cure & doctrine & artis est, obseruancia vere cultus, pus; vnde (homines in puri meo i. in custodia vel A.) illud, alijs in pure positus ego solus erasi pure, id est custodia.*

*a Kerchife; *flammeum, flammeolum, mansora, vitta.*

to Kerve⁴; *sculpere.*

a Kerver; *sculptor, lapidum vel lignorum, cironomen ciborum est coram domino suo.*

K ante I.

a Kychyn; *coquina, cenepalium, culina, fulina, focaria, popina.*

*a Kidde⁵; *vbi fagott.*

a Kydde of a gayte; *hedulus.*

†a Kyle⁶; *vlcus; vlcerosus.*

to Kylle; *vbi to slaa.*

¹ 'Seinte Beneit, and Seinte Antonie, and te odre wel 3e wuten hu heo weren itented, and þuruh þe tentaciuns ipreoued to treowe champiuns: and so mid rihte oferueden *kempene* crune.' *Ancren Riule*, p. 236: see also *ibid.* p. 106, Dan Michel's *Agenbite of Inwyrt*, pp. 45, 50, G. Douglas, *Eneados*, Bk. v. p. 139, *William of Palerne*, ll. 3746, 4029, &c.

'He Beduer cleopede, balde his *kempe*.' *Lazamon*, iii. 37.

In *Havelok*, l. 1036, we are told that 'he was for a *kempe* told.' Compare

'There is no kyngge vndire Criste may *kempe* with hym one.' *Morte Arthure*, 2633.

'I slue ten thousand upon a day Of *kempes* in their best aray.'

A. S. *cempa*, Icel. *kempa*.

Chester Plays, i. 259.

² '*Hec pectrix*, Kemster.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 194. 'A scolding of *kempsters*, a fighting of beggers.' Lydgate, *Hors, Shepe & Ghoos*, p. 32. 'Kempster, *linière*.' Palsgrave.

³ In *Morte Arthure*, l. 122, we are told that the Romans

'Cowchide as *kenet3* before the kyngge seluynne;'

and in the *Sevyn Sages*, ed. Wright, l. 1762, we read—

'Mi lorde hadde a *kenet* fel That he loved swyth wel.'

'*Kenettes* questede to quelle,' *Reliq. Antiq.* ii. 7. See also *Anturs of Arthur*, st. iv., &c.

'*Hic caniculus*, a *kenet*.' Wright's Vocab. p. 219.

⁴ Palsgrave gives 'I kerve as a kerver dothe an ymage, *je taille*;' and the Manip. Vocab. 'to kerue, graue, *sculpere*.'

⁵ *Kyds* are mentioned in the Whitby Abbey Rolls, 1396. 'Kydde, a fagotte, *faloorde*.' Palsgrave. '*Fouace* . . . a great kid, Bauen, or faggot of small sticks. *Fouées*, *f.* The smallest sort of Bauens, Kids.' Cotgrave. Fitzherbert in his *Boke of Husbandry*, fo. xliii^b, recommends the farmer 'to sell the toppes as they lye a great, or els dresse them and sell the great woode by it selfe, and the *kydde* woode by it selfe;' and G. Markham in his *Cowtry Contentments*, 1649, p. 99, says, 'for as much as this fowle [the Heron] is a great destruction unto the young spawne or frie of fish, it shall be good for the preservation thereof to stake down into the bottoome of your ponds good long *kils* or faggots of brushwood.' Still in use in the North; see Mr. Peacock's Glossary of Manley & Corringham, and Mr. Robinson's Glossary of Whitby.

⁶ In the *Pricke of Conscience* we are told that amongst the other pains of Purgatory 'Som; for envy, sal haf in pair lym, Als *kylles* and felouns and apostym.' l. 2994. Halliwell quotes a recipe from *Line. Med. MS.* leaf 283, for the cure of '*kiles* in the eres.' 'Mak it righte hate, and bynde it on a clathe, and bynde it to the sare, and it sal do it away or garre it togedir to a *kile*.' *Ibid.* leaf 300. 'A kyle, *bilis*.' Manip. Vocab. See also *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 53, and Wright's Vol. of Vocab. pp. 207, 224. O. Icel. *kylli*.

a **Kyllne**; *cerealium, vstrina, torale*.

*a **Kylpe** (**Kelpe** A.) of a caldron¹; *perpendicularum*.

†to **Kylte**²; *subcercinare vel suffercinare, succingere*.

A **Kymnelle**³; *Amula* (A.).

Kynde; *gratus, gratuitus, & cetera*; *ubi large*.

†vn **Kynde**; *Adulterinus, jngratus, non naturalis, ignobilis, degener correpto -ge-, deg[e]nus*.

†to be vn **Kynde**, or to go oute of kynde; *degenerare, degerminare*.

†towt of **Kynde**; *deginer, degenus* (A.).

a **Kynde**; *genus, geneus, fisīs grece natura est, species. Sed differunt genus & species, quia omnia animalia sunt eiusdem generjs, sed non eiusdem speciei, quia differunt in specie; nam alia est species humana, alia leonina, alia equina*.

†**Kyndly**; *naturalis; naturaliter Aduerbum*.

to **Kyndelle**; *Accendere, jnflammare*.

†a **Kyndyller**; *incensor, incendiarius*.

Kyndyllynge; *incendens, jncentiuus participia*.

a **Kynge**; *basilius grece, basilius, lar, magus, rex, regulus diminutivum; regalis, regius; Christe*.

a **Kyngdome**; *regio, regnum, fines, ora, regionarius; (versus:*

¶*Aspirans horam tempus tibi significabit,*

Si non aspiras limen notat ac regionem A.).

†a **Kynghouse**; *basilica, regia*.

†a **Kyngis crye**; *edictum*.

†a **Kyngis crowne**.

a **Kyngis purse**; *fiscus; fiscalis participium*.

a **Kynredyng** (**Kynderyng** A.)⁴; *cognacio, consanguenitas, contributas, contribulis, genus, geneologia, genimen, genesis, generacio, indoles, parentela, progenies, prosapia, st[i]pps, sanguis, soboles, tribus*.

¹ Ray's Glossary gives 'Kilps, pot-hooks,' and also 'pot-cleps, pot-hooks.' 'One brasse pot with kilpes' is mentioned in the Inventory of John Nevil of Faldingworth, 1590; and in Ripon, Fab. Roll, 1425-6, we find 'Item, pro uno kylpe de ferro j^d.' A. S. *clippan*, to clasp, grasp. In the Will of Matt. Witham, 1545, pr. in *Richmondshire Wills, &c.*, Surtees Soc. xxvi. p. 56, the testator bequeaths 'to the said hares of Bretauiby on challes, bukes, and vestyments, and all other ornaments belonging to the chapell, also a mellay pott with a kylp, a chaffer, a brewyng leynd. With all vessell belonging to the same; and my wyffe to have the chaffer during her lyffe.' See also p. 31, where are mentioned 'iij rekyns, ij pare of pot kylpes, and a pare of tanges; and p. 249: 'iron kilpes, xvi^d.'

² To tuck up clothes, &c. Danish *Kilte*, to truss, tuck up. Gawain Douglas gives the following rendering of Virgil, *Æneid* i. 320—

'With wind wauffing hir haris lowsit of trace, Hir skirt kiltit till hir bare knee,' p. 23, ed. 1710, the original Latin being—'*Nuda genu, noloque sinus collecta fluentes*.

³ The same as P. Kynlyne. A large tub made of upright staves hooped together in the manner of a cask. They are used for salting meat in, for brewing, and such like purposes. Littleton in his *Lat. Dict.* 1735, has 'Kimling in Lincolnshire, or a kimmel, as they term it in Worcestershire, *vas coquenda cerevicie*.' 'One mashfitt, tow wort vessells, one longe *kymell*, one round *kymnell*, one steepfatt, one clensing sive¹¹,' occur in Inventory of Edmond Waring of Wolverhampton, in *Proceed. Soc. Antiq.*, April 29, 1875: and in the Inventory of Richard Alle of Sealthrop, 1551, we find, 'on led and *kennel* & a pair of mustard werns, vj^s viij^d.' 'Kymnell, *querue, quernette*.' Palsgrave. Holland in his trans. of Pliny, Bk. xv. c. 6, speaks of 'pans and panchions of earth, or els vessels or *kimmels* of lead,' and the word also occurs in Beaumont & Fletcher, *The Coxcomb*, Act iv. s. 8—

'She's somewhat simple, Indeed; she knew not what a *kimmel* was.'

'A *kimmel* or *kemlin*: a powdering Tub.' Ray's North Country Words. The term is still in use.

⁴ See note to *Hatreden*, above.

a Kyrke; *Atrium, templum, monasterium, delubrum, fanum, basilica, ecclesia, sacellum, sin, syon;*
versus :

¶ *Nobis ecclesia datur, hebreis synogoga :*
(*Elios caput huic, sin & gogos caput illi A.*)

†a Kyrkegarthe¹; *cimiterium, poliandrum, Atrium.*

†A Kyrne²; *Cimba, fiscina (A.).*

*a Kyrnelle; *enuclea, granum, nucleus.*

*to Kyrnelle; *granare, granere, granescere inchoatium.*

*a Kyrtelle; *vbi a cote.*

to Kysse; *osculari, basiare.*

a Kyssyng; *basium pietatis est quod vorari datur, osculum Amicitie, suauium luxurie quod datur pro scorto; vnde versus:*

¶ *Basia coniugibus sed oscula dantur amicis,*
Suauia lasciuis miscentur grata puellis.

†a Kyste; *cista, & cetera; vbi A Arke.*

†to Kytylle³; *titillare.*

†a Kytyllyng; *titillacio.*

†Kytillyng; *titillans.*

*a Kytlyng (A Kittylyng A.)⁴;
catulus, catulaster.

K ante N.

†a Knage⁵.

*a Knafe; *calcula, garcio.*

to Knawe; *Agnoscere, Amplecti, cognoscere, noscere, di-, per-, discere, scire, sciscere, videre.*

†to not Knawe; *ignorare, nescire vel quod factum est non recordari, obliuisci, nescire omni noticia carere, ignoscere, & cetera; vbi to forgett (cum versibus A.).*

†Knawyng; *sciens, sciolus.*

†Knawe before (Knawing before A.); *presagus, prescius.*

†Knawyng ille; *consciens.*

a Knawlege; *nota, noticia, prescincia, specimen, experimentum.*

¹ 'Hoc semitorium, atrium, a kirkjerd. Hoc atrium, a kyrkejerde.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. pp. 231, 273.

'To birzenn juw i kirrkegerd, To bidden forr þe sawle.' *Ormulum*, 15254. In the Life of Beket, l. 2117, we find—

'He nas worthe to beon ibured in churche ne in churchjerd.'

'In kyrkejarde men wolde hym nout delve.' *Seven Sages*, l. 2482.

A. S. *cyrciærd*, which occurs in the Chronicles, anno 1137, 'nouthir circe ne circeiærd,' ed. Earle, p. 262. *Cemetery* first occurs in Capgrave's *Chronicle*, p. 67.

² 'Hec antpera, kyrne.' Wright's Vocab. p. 202. 'Hoc valatorium, a scharne. Hoc coagulatorium, a scharnestafe.' *ibid.* p. 268. A. S. *ceren, cyrn.*

³ Still in use in the North; see Mr. Robinson's Gloss. of Whitby, &c. Gawin Douglas has—'Quhen new curage *kytlys* all gentill hartis.' Prologue of xii. Bk. of Eneid, 229; see also *ibid.* Bk. v. p. 156. A. S. *citliuan, Icel. kitta.* 'She taryed a space of tyme and felt hym and *ketild* hym and wolde haue drawn hym to her entente.' Caxton, *Golden Legende*, fo. 265. 'Kitelung, *titillatio.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 289. See Halliwell, p. 496.

⁴ MS. *Kythyng.* 'Hic *catellus*, a *cytlyng.*' Wright's Vocab. p. 251. 'Hic *catulus, catellus*, a *kytylyng;*' *ibid.* The word, as will be seen from the examples below, was applied to the young of various animals. In the Early Eng. Psalter, ed. Stevenson, in Ps. lvi. 5, occurs 'fra þe *kitlinges* of liouns,' and in Ps. xvi. 12, 'Als lioun *kitelinge*' [*catulus leonis*]. 'Thenne saide the serpent, "I am a beste and I have here in myn hole *kytlingis* that I have browt forthe,"' *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 243. 'For the podagra. Take an oulde fat Goose, prepare her as if you would roast her: the take a *killinne* or yong catt, flea it, cast away the heade and entralles therof, & contund the flesh therof in a mortar.' A. M. *The Boock of Physicke of Doct. Oswaldus Gabelhour*, 1599, p. 192. 'Kytlyng, *chutton.*' Palsgrave. Mr. Peacock in his *Glossary of Manley*, &c., gives as still in use, 'Kittle, to bring forth young; said of cats;' and 'Kittlin, a kitten.'

⁵ Used for a crag, as well as a stud or peg for hanging anything on. Thus in *Syr Gowghter*, l. 194—'He made prestes and clerkes, to lepe on craggas, Monkes and freres to hong on *knaggas;*'

to **Knawlege**; *fateri, confiteri, manifestare*; versus:

¶ *Confiteor sponte, fateor mea facta coactus*¹.

a **Knawlegynge**; *confessio, fassio*; versus:

¶ *Si cor non ori concordet fassio fertur.*

a **Kne**; *genu, geniculum diminutivum*.

to **Knede**; *intere, pindere, pinsere, pinsare, pinsitare*.

†a **Knedyng** trothe. (trowe A.)²; *magis, pinsa*.

to **Knelle** (Knele A.); *geniculari, ad-, in-, re-, genuari, flectere, suffraginari, genuflectere*.

a **Kneler**; *genicularius, in-*.

a **Knelyng**; *suffraginacio, genuflectio, prostracio*.

a **Knyffe** (Knyfe A.); *cultellus*; versus:

¶ *Artauos*³, *kinpulos, adiunge nouacula, cultros,*

Cultellosque; spatas, rasoria iungimus istis.

†a **Knyche**⁴; *fasciculus, & cetera; ubi a burdyn*.

*a **Knyghte**; *miles, quiris*; versus:

¶ *Miles, eques, tiro, tirunculus*

atque quirites,

Atque neoptolomus novus est regnator in jstis.

militaris participium; milito, comilito.

a **Knygh**[t]ede; *milicia, or A cheverally*.

†a **Knyghte wyffe**; *militissa*.

to **Knytte**; *nectere, ad-, con-, sub-, Alligare, & cetera; ubi to bynde*.

to **Knoke**; *pulsare, pulsitare, tundere*.

a **Knokylle**; *condulus; condilomaticus*.

*a **Knoppe** of a kne; *internodium*.

*a **Knoppe** of a scho⁵; *bullæ*.

*to **Knoppe**; *bullare*.

***Knoppyd**; *bullatus*.

and in *Le Bone Florence*, l. 1795—

‘Take here the golde in a bagg,
I schall hyt hyng a knagg,

Knaged with the meaning of studded occurs in *Sir Gawayne*, l. 577—‘Polayne; *knaged* wyth knotez of golde.’ See also *Destruction of Troy*, 4972. Hulot has ‘*Knagge, Scopulus*. *Knaggye*, or full of knagges. *Scopulosus*.’

¹ See P. Be A knowe a-geyne wylle, or be constreynge, where the same distinction is drawn between *fateor* and *confiteor*.

² Baret gives ‘a kneading-trough, also a rundle, or rolling pinne, that they vse to knead withall, *magis, pollux*, &c. *un may à pestrir pain, c’est aussi une table rounde, ou une rondeau de pastissier*.’

³ ‘*Artavus*. *Cultellus acueudis calamis scriptoriis*.’ Ducange. ‘A Barbar’s Raser. *Nouacula*.’ Baret.

⁴ ‘*Fasciculus*. A gripe, or handfull bounde together. *Librorum fasciculus*. Hor. A fardell or little packe of bookes.’ Cooper.

‘Byndep hem in *knuechenus* forpi To brenne lyk to licchi.’

The XI Pains of Helle, printed in *An Old Eng. Miscell.* ed. Morris, p. 225. l. 77. O. Eng. *knicche, knysche* (in Wyclif), *knoche, knueche, enueche*. The A. S. (which would probably have been *cnysce*) does not occur so far as I am aware, though we find other words of the same stem. In Middle German it is *knucke, knocke*; Mod. Ger. *knocke*. In the Romance of *Richard Coer de Lion*, pr. in Weber’s *Met. Rom.* ii. l. 2985, the Saracens, in order to cross a dyke to get at the Christians,

‘Kast in *knöchches* off hay, To make horsmen a redy way.’

Wyclif, Works, ed. Arnold, i. 97, has, ‘Gidere 3e first þes tares togidere and bynde þem in *knythchis* . . . þes good angels shal bynde Cristes enemies in *knythchis*.’ So too in his version of St. Matthew xiii. 30: ‘First gedre 3ee to gedre dernelis (or cockilis) and byndeth hem togidre in *knythchis* (or small bundelis,) for to be brent.’

⁵ In the Coventry Mysteries, p. 245, ‘ij doctorys’ are represented as wearing ‘on here hedys a furred cappe, with a gret *knop* in the crowne,’ and in a recipe for ‘Custanes,’ given in the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 39, is a direction to lay on the top a ‘yolke of egge . . .

A **Knotte**; *ligamen, nodus, nodulus, nexus, oculus*; (versus :

¶ *Est oculus nodus, oculus quo cernimus omnes :*

Et duplex primo, sed simplex scribitur ymo A.).

Knotty; *condilomaticus*¹, *nodosus, nexibilis.*

Capitulum 11^m L.

L ante A.

to **Labor**; *vbi to wyrke.*

a **Labur**; *vbi trawelle.*

a **Lace**²; *baltheus (laqueus, laqueare A.).*

a **Ladde**; *vbi a knaffe.*

a **Layde**³; *vbi a burdyū,*

to **Layd**; *sarcinare.*

a **Laddyr**; *scala, & cetera; vbi a stee.*

†a **Layd sadylle**⁴; *gestatorium, gestarium.*

a **Ladylle**⁵; *hausorium*

†a **Ladylle** for **yettyng**⁶; *fusorium.*

Lady; *domina, hera, kirea, & cetera; versus :*

¶ *Est hera vel domina, mulier, matrona, virago.*

a **Lafe**; *hic panis, paniculus; panosus, paniosus.*

to **Laghe**⁷; *ridere, arridere, corridere.*

Laghande(**Lawghande** A.); *risibilis.*

a **Laghynge**; *risus; ridens.*

that hard is soþun As hit were a gyldene knop.' See also P. Plowman, C. ix. 293, *Sir Degreant*, l. 1494, Wyclif, Exodus xxvi. 11, &c. In *Pierce the Ploughman's Crede*, l. 424, the Ploughman is described as wearing 'knopped schon, clouted full þykke.' 'Hoc internodium, the knope of the kne.' Wright's Vocab. p. 208.

¹ That is, afflicted with the gout. Ducange gives '*Condilus*, Papiæ in MS. Bituric. est *Nodus. Inde Condilomatica passio, id est, nodositas manuum, & Condilo, as, Pugnis cædo: Condilomata, id est, glandule.* Hæc a græco Κόνδυλος, Digiti articulus et junctura.' Cooper renders *Condylus* by 'The roundnesse or knots of the bones in the knee, ancle, elbow, knuckles, &c.' with which Baret agrees. '*Condilomatica passio, i. nodositas, infirmitas. Condilomaticus, a knokkyd. Nodositas, Knottyhede.*' Medulla.

² Chaucer in the *Canon's Yeoman's Prologue*, 574, has—'His hat heng at his bak down by a laas.' See also *Knight's Tale*, 1093 and 1646. The word was also used for the cord which held a mantle. Thus in *Ipomydon*, 326, the knight is represented as loosening his mantle by drawing the cord—

'He toke the cuppe of the botelere, And drew a lace of sylke full clere,
Adowne than felle hys mantylle by.'

In the Romance of *Sir Ferumbas*, l. 9163, we read of Gwelonon—

'Ys helm on is hed sone he caste, And let him lacye wel and faste.'

'A lace, *fibula.*' Manip. Vocab. O. Fr. *las, laz* from Lat. *laqueus*, a noose. From the Spanish form of the same word comes our *lasso*. See **Lase**. In the Inventory of the property of Sir J. Fastolf, already referred to, we find—'Item. j clothe arras, with a gentlewoman holding j lace of silke. and j gentlewoman a hauke.' Paston Letters, l. 479; and again, 'j hode of damaske russet, with j tyypt fastyd with a lase of silke.' See the quotation from Trevisa's Higden, s. v. **Lanjer**, below.

³ 'A lade, *onus.*' Manip. Vocab. Hampole, *Pricke of Conscience*, 3418, has—

'De minimis grans fit Als of many smale cornes es made
Maxima summa caballo. Til a hors bak a mykel lade.'

A. S. **hlad, hladan**, to load. O. Icel. *hláða*, to heap.

⁴ A saddle for a horse carrying a load or burthen on its back.

⁵ A. S. **hladel** (?), the handle of a windlass for drawing water; from *hladan*, to load, draw. In the Prologue to the *Manciple's Tale*, Chaucer says, 'Alas! he naddde holde him by his ladel;' i. e. why did he not stick to his business? '*Metorium, ladylle.*' Wright's Vocab. p. 178. '*Ligula.* A scummer or ladell.' Cooper. ⁶ See **zett**, below.

⁷ In the *Pricke of Conscience*, l. 1092, we are told that it is dangerous for a man to love the world—'For þe world laghes on man and smyles, But at þe last it him bygyles.' For other examples see Stratmann. A. S. *hlehhan*, Gothic *hlaijan*.

†to **Layne** ¹; *Abscondere, celare* (*occultare* A.), & cetera; *vbi* to hide.

*to **Lakk** (*Lade* A.) ²; *depravare, & cetera*; *vbi* to blame.

a **Lambe** (*Lame* A.); *Agnus, Agnellus, Agna, Agnella; Agninus.*

†a **Lampe**; *lampas, lampada.*

†a **Lampray** ³; *murena, murenula* diminutivum.

a **Lampron**; *murenula.*

a **Lande**; *terra; terrenus, & cetera; vbi* erthe.

†a **Lande lepar** ⁴; *inquinus.*

a **Langage**; *lingua, idioma* (*idioma* A.).

¹ In the *Morte Arthure*, l. 419, Arthur bids the messenger

‘Gret wele Lucius, thi lorde, and *layne* noghte thise wordes:’

and again, l. 2593, Sir Gawayne asks the strange knight to tell his name, and ‘*layne* noghte the sothe.’ See also *William of Palerne*, ll. 906, 918, and 1309, &c. The p. p. occurs in the *Pricke of Conscience*, 5999—‘Whar nathing sal be hid ne *laynd*.’ O. Icel. *leyna*. Ray (Gloss. of North Country Words) gives ‘*Lean*, vb. “to lean nothing,” to conceal nothing;’ and ‘*Laneing*, sb. “they will give it no *laneing*,” i. e. they will divulge it.’ A common expression in the old romances is ‘the sothe is not to *layne*,’ i. e. ‘the truth is not to be hid.’ In the *Avowynge of Kyng Arthur*, st. lxx. appears the proverbial expression, ‘mete *laynes* mony lakke.’ ‘Wil i noght *leyne* mi priuite.’ *Cursor Mundi*, 2738.

² Amongst the other signs of approaching death Hampole says that a man

‘Loves men þat in ald time has bene, He lakkes þa men þat now are sene.’

Pricke of Conscience, 797;

and Robert of Brunne says that

‘Ever behynde a manys bake With ille thai fynde to hym a lake.’

Dutch *laecken*, to be wanting, blame, accuse, from *lack, laecke*, want, fault, blame. Swedish *lak*, blame, vice. In the ‘Lyttle Children’s lytil boke’ (Harl. MS. 541) pr. in the *Babees Boke*, ed. Furnivall, p. 269, children are told to

‘Drynk behynde no mannes bakke, For yf þou do, thow art to lakke.’

³ In the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 25, will be found receipts for ‘*lamprays* in browet,’ and ‘*lamprays* in galentine;’ the first of which is as follows—

‘Take *lamprays* and scalde hom by kynde, Peper and safrone; welle hit with alle,
Sythyn, rost hom on gredyl, and grynde Do þo *lamprays* and serve hit in sale;’

and on p. 38 is another receipt for ‘*lamprays* bakun.’ In the Hengrave Household Accounts is this entry, ‘for presenting a *lamprey* pye vjd.’ ‘Item, the xiiij day of January [1503] to a servant of the Pryour of Lanthony in reward for bryngynge of two bakyn *lampreys* to the Quene, vs.’ Nicholas’ Eliz. of York and Glossary. Wyclif in his Prologue to Job, p. 671, says: ‘Also forsothe al the boc anent the Ebrues is seid derc and slidery, and that the cheef spekeris of Grekis clepen defaute of comun maner of speche, whil other thing is spoken and other thing is don; as if thou woldest an eel or a *lampran* holde with streite handis, how myche strengeri thou thristis, so myche the sunnere it shal glieden away.’ ‘*Lampurne. Gallaria.*’ Huloet. ‘A *lampron, murena.*’ Manip. Vocab. Baret gives ‘a *lampurne, gallaria, lampetra, lamprillon.*’ Under ‘How several sorts of Fish are named, according to their Age or Growth,’ p. 324–5, Randle Holmes gives—‘A *Lamprey*, first a *Lampron* Grigg, then a *Lampret*, then a *Lamprell*, then a *Lamprey*. A *Lampron*, first a *Barle*, then a *Barling*, then a *Lamprell*, and then a *Lamprey* or *Lampron.*’ ‘*Lamprons* and *Lampreys* differ in bigness only and in goodness; they are both a very sweet and nourishing meat The little ones called *Lamprons* are best broil’d, but the great ones called *Lampreys* are best baked.’ Muffett, pp. 181, 3. See also Household Ord. p. 449 and *Babees Book*, ed. Furnivall, Gloss. s. v. *Lampurn*. ‘*Hec murena.* A°. *lamprune. Hec lampada.* A°. *lampray. Hec murena.* A°. *lamprone.* Wright’s Vocab. p. 189. This and the following word are repeated in the MS., see p. 210, below.

⁴ ‘*Landloper*, an adventurer; one who gains the confidence of the community, and then elopes without paying his debts. A vendor of nostrums; a quack. In a book three centuries old, *Landloper* signifies a landmeasurer; but the commoner meaning was a vagabond and wanderer.’ Robinson’s Gloss. of Whitby. The word was also used for a pilgrim, as in P. Plowman, B. xv. 208: ‘He ne is nouzte in lolleres, ne in *lande-leperes* hermytes.’ see also *ibid.* C. vii. 329. Cotgrave has ‘*Villotier*, a vagabond, landloper, earth-planet, continual gadder from town to town.’ Howell in his *Instructions for*

Lange; *Altus, longus, longiturnus, diuturnus, longevus etate, macros grece, perseuerans, perseuerabilis, prolixus, stilon grece, telon grece, diu, aliquandiu, diutinus, dispendiosus, longum & invtile.*

†to make Lange; *extendere, longare, pro-, producere, celare, pro-.*

to be Lange to (to Lange to A.); *pertinere, concernere, est, erat.*

†a Lang fynger; *medius, verpus;* (versus:

¶ *Qui monstrat verpum, verpus non diligit ipsum A.).*

†Lange and vn-profitabyll; *dispendiosus.*

a Lanterne; *crucibulum, lucerna, lanterna.*

*a Lanzer¹; *ligula, subligar.*

*to Lanzere; *ligulare.*

*to Lappe²; *voluere, con-, (intricare A.).*

*to Lapp jn; *jnticare, involuere.*

*a Lappynge jn; *jnvolutio; jnvoluens participium.*

a Lappe of y^e ere³; *cartilagia, legia.*

a Larde; *lardum.*

a Larderere; *lardarius.*

a Lardere; *lardarium, lardum, lardulum.*

to make La[r]der; *lardare.*

a Lare⁴; *doctrina, documentum.*

to make Large; *vbi to make brode.*

Large; *Amplos, benificus, dapsilis in dapibus, dapsicus, gratis, largus, largifluus, largisculus, liber, liberalis, latus, collatius, generosus, munificus, profusus, spaciosus, vastus, & cetera.*

†Large of mete (mett A.); *dapsicus, dapsilis.*

vn Large; *iliberalis.*

Largely; *largiter vel large, Ample⁵, largiflue.*

Forraine Travell, 1642, repr. 1869, p. 67, says of the Munchausen-like travellers of his time that 'such Travellers as these may be termed Land-lopers, as the Dutchman saith, rather than Travellers.' See Jamieson, s. v. *Landlouper*, and Dr. Morris on the Survival of Early Eng. Words in our Present Dialects, E. D. Soc. p. 11. Lyte, *Dodoens*, p. 348, speaking of the use of White Hellebore or Nesewurf in medicine, says that it must be taken 'with good heede and great aduisement. For such people as be either to yong or to old, or feeble, or spit blood, or be greued in their stomackes, whose breastes are straight and narrowe, and their neckes long, suche feeble people may by no meanes deale with it, without ieopardie and danger. Wherefore these landleapers, Roges, and ignorant Asses, which take vpon them without learning and practise do very euill.'

¹ *Ligulas*, Gallice *lasnieres*. Dict. J. de Garlande in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 124. Compare *þwong*, below. 'Lanyer of lether, *lasniere*.' Palsgrave. Trevisa in his trans. of Higden, v. 369, says that the Lombards 'usede large cloþes and longe, and specialliche lynnyn cloþes, as Englysshe Saxons were i-woned to use, i-hiȝt with brood laces i-weve with dyvers coloures: þey used hiȝe schone unto þe kne i-slitte to fore, and i-laced wiþ þwonges, hire hosen tilled to the hamme, i-tyed wiþ lanyers al aboute [*corrigiati*].'

² In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 103, we find, 'I am a thef lappid with swiche a synne and swiche a cryme;' the Lat. being *involutus*, and the Addit MS. 9066 reading '*wrappid*.' So also *ibid.* p. 129 and Lonelich's *Hist. of the Holy Grail*, ed. Furnivall, xlv. 690. 'I lappe in clothes. *Jenuclappe* and *jaffable*. Lappe this chyld well, for the weather is colde. I lappe a garment about me. *Je me affuble de cest habit*. Lappe this hood aboute your head.' Palsgrave. 'And whanne the bodi was takun, Joseph lappide it in a clene sendel, and leide it in his newe biriel.' Wyclif, *Matth.* xxvii. 59. 'Lappe about. *Voluo*. Lappe vp. *Plico*. Lapped. *Plicatus; plicatilis*, that which may be lapped or folden.' Hulot. '*Voluo*, to turne or lappyn.' Medulla.

³ Baret has 'laps of the lites or lunges, *fibre pulmonis*.' 'Lappe of the eare, *lobus*.' Hulot. 'Lap of the ere, *legia*.' Wright's Vocab. p. 183. 'Lappe of the Ear. *Auricula*. The lug of the Ear. *Auris lobus, auricula infima*.' Coles.

⁴ Hampole, *Pricke of Conscience*, 6468, declares the pains of hell to be such that no man 'þat ever was, or þat lyfes ȝhitt, Could nocht telle ne shew thurgh *lare*.'

A. S. *lære*.

⁵ MS. *Ampla*.

- a **Largenes**; *Amplitudo, beneficencia, dapsilitas, generositas, gratitudo, largitas, liberalitas, munificencia.*
- a **Larke**; *Alauda, cirris, lauda.*
- a **Lase** (**Lasse** A.)¹; *laqueus.*
- to **Lase**; *laqueare.*
- †**Lased**; *laqueatus.*
- *a **Lastage** or **fraghte** of a **schippe**²; *saburra.*
- a **Laste** of a **sowter**³; *formula, formella, formipedia, galla, equitibiale pro ocreis.*
- to **Laste**; *durare, in-, per-, perseuerare, subsistere.*
- Laste**; *extremus, extimus, nouissimus, suppressus, summus, & cetera.*
- †to make **Laste**; *extremare.*
- Laste** save⁴ on; *penultimus.*
- to **Latt**; *dimittere, exeuclare, pati, permittere, sinere, con-*
- †to **Latt** downe; *dimittere.*
- to **Latt** to ferme; *locare, dimittere* (A.).
- a **Latte**⁵; *Asser, latha, scindula, scindulus, genetiuo -li.*
- Late**; *serus, serotinus, tardus, vesperinus.*
- †to make **Late**; *serotinare.*
- †**Late** ripe; *serotinus, tardus*⁶.
- †**Later**; *posterus, posterior.*
- *a **Lathe**⁷; *Apotheca, horreum.*
- Lathe**; *Aduersarius, emulus, exosus, odiosus (inuisus A.).*
- to **Lathe**; *vbi* to vgge.
- †a **Lathynge**; *Abhominacio, detestacio, execracio.*
- †**Lathynge**; *Abhominans, detestans, & cetera.*
- Lathesome**; *vbi* vgsome.
- Latyn**; *latinum, latinus.*

¹ 'Lo, alle thise folk i-caught were in hire *las*.' Chaucer, *Knight's Tale*, 1093.

'Here after þou schalte wit it wele when þou schalle be halden in hir *lucis*.' *Pilgrimage of the Lyf of the Manhode*, MS. John's Coll. Camb. leaf 128 bk. See also **Lace**. 'Pat man . . . *enlaceþ* hym in þe cheyne wiþ whiche he may be drawen.' Chaucer, *Boethius*, p. 13; see also p. 80. Caxton in his *Golden Legende*, fo. 99, says: 'In thende she had counseyl of a Jewe whyche gaaf to hir a ryng with a stone, and that she shold bynde this ryng with a *laas* to her baar flesshe.' 'Lace. *Fibula, laqueus*. Lace of a cappe or hatte. *Spira*.' Huloet. The word is used by Spenser, *Muioptomos*, 427, in the original sense of snare.

² 'Ballesse or lastage for shippes, *saburra*. Lastaged or balased, *saburratus*.' Huloet. See **Fraghte**, above, p. 141, and *Liber Albus*, pp. 130, 659. In Arnold's *Chronicle*, 1384, p. 17, ed. 1811, the following is given: '¶ The xi. ar. This also we haue grauntyd that alle the citezens of London be quytt off toll and *lastage* and of all oder custume by alle our landis of this half the see and beyonde.' Span. *lastre*, ballast.

³ 'A shoemaker's last. *Mustricula*.' Baret. 'Last for shoes. *Galla, formula*.' Huloet. 'Laste for a shoo, *forma*.' Palsgrave. 'Hail be 3e sutlers wiþ 3our mani *lastes*.' *Early Eng. Poems and Lives of Saints*, xxxiv. 13.

⁵ This word probably meant something more than we at present understand by a *lath*; the latin *asser* meauing a latt, plank. In the *Nominale* of 15th Cent. (pr. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab.) we find 'a latt, *asser*.' According to Wilbraham's Cheshire Glossary the word *lat* is still used in Lancashire and Cheshire to signify a lath. See also Peacock's Glossary of Manley and Corringham. 'Lathe. *Asserculi, assiculi*.' Huloet. A. S. *latta* or *latta* (Aelfric's Glossary in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 26). Cf. Burde, above. See H. Best's *Farming, &c. Book*, pp. 16, 148.

⁷ Chaucer in the *Reeve's Tale*, 4008, has 'Why ne hadst thou put the capell in the *lathe*?' and again, in the *House of Fame*, ii. 1050, 'alle the sheves in the *lathe*.' '*Horreum, locus ubi reponitur annona*, a barne, a lathe.' *Ortus Vocab.* Huloet gives '*Lathes berne* or graunge. *Horreum*. Lathes without the walles of a cite. *Suburbanum*.' In the *Story of Genesis and Exodus*, l. 2134, Joseph addressing Pharaoh says—

'Ic rede ðe king, nu her bi-foren, To maken laðes and gaderen coren;
and in the 14th Cent. *Metrical Homilies*, p. 146, the 'husband' orders his servants—
'Gaderes the darnel first in bande, And brennes it opon the land,
And scheres sithen the corne rathe, And bringes it unto my *lathe*.'

H. Best in his *Farming, &c. Book*, 1641, p. 36, uses the form 'hay-leath'; see also *Richmondshire Wills, &c.* pp. 101, 247, &c.

a Latyñ; *latinitas*.

†Lattely (Latelly A.); *nuper, tarde, sero*.

†to Latt to hyre; *locare, locitare*.

*Laton¹; *Auricalcum*.

†Lavage; *prodigus* (A.).

Lavandre; *lauandria, lauendula*.

†a Lavatory; *lauatorium, sacrarium, limpharium*.

†Latly; *nuper, tarde, sero*; versus:

¶Sero sit Adverbium, serus tardusque notatur,
Serius utilis est, hec seria dicitur Aula,
Est ordo series, dic esse cerumque liquorem,
Hec sera ferrum quo claudimus hostia firme.

a Lavyr²; *lauacrum, luter, de luo dicitur*.

†Laurence; *laurencius, nomen proprium*.

Lawe (Lawghe A.); *imus, ceruulus, bassus, inclinatus, depressus, submissus & comparatur i.*

a Lawe; *fas est lex humana, jus est lex diuina: versus contrarius quem ponit hugo; versus:*

¶Ius est humana lex, sed fas esto diuina.
condicio, lex.

†a Law berer; *legifer: oute of lawe; exlex.*

Lawfulle; *legalis, licitus*.

Lawfully; *licite, legaliter*.

a Lawyour; *Adagonista, Asecretis, indeclinabile, aresponsis, indeclinabile, canonista, causidicus, decretista³, juridicus⁴, jurisconsultus, jurisperitus, legista, scriba.*

Lawly; *ubi mekely (meke A.)*.

†Lambyr.

A lawmpray⁵; *murena*.

A lawmpron⁵; *murenula*.

a Lance; *hastile, & cetera; ubi a spere*.

a Lawnce for A wounde; *lanciola (A.)*.

*a Lawnde⁶; *saltus*.

*a Lawnder (lawnderer A.)⁷; *can-didaria, lotrix*.

¹ Amongst the articles enumerated in the Inventory of the property of Sir J. Fastolf, we find 'Item. j chafern of *luten* Item. j hangyng candystyk of *laton*;' and again, in the *Botre*, 'xiiij candylstykkys of *laton*.' Paston Letters, i. pp. 486, 488. Shakspeare speaks of a '*latten bilbo*.' *Merry Wives*, I. i.

² 'Laver to washe at, *lavoyr*.' Palsgrave.

'And fulle glad, certys, thou schalt bee, To holde me a *lavour* and bason to my honde.'
 Yff that y wylle suffer the MS. Cantab. Ff. ii. 38, leaf 144.

'*Hoc lavatorium, A^o, laworre*.' Wright's Vocab. p. 197. 'A laver or an ewer out of which water is poured upon the hands to wash them, *guttus, esquiere*.' Baret. 'A lauer, *lauacrum, imbre*.' Manip. Vocab. In John Russell's Boke of Nurture (pr. in the Babees Book, E. E. Text Soc. ed. Furnivall), p. 16. l. 232, instructions are given to provide 'by Ewry borde with basons and *lavour*, water hoot and colde, eche oper to alay.' See Cotgrave, s. v. *esquiere*, and Reliq. Antiq. i. 7.

³ MS. *piridicus*: correctly in A.

⁴ MS. *decretista*.

⁵ In the margin.

⁶ An open space in the middle of a wood. In the *Morte Arthure*, l. 1517, we read—

'O-lawe in the *lawnde* thane, by the lythe standez,
 Sir Lucius lygge-mene loste are fore euer.'

and in l. 1768 occurs '*lawndone*,' which is explained in the Gloss. as 'field,' with a reference to Roquefort—'*Landon*, petite lande, pâturage; terres remplies de broussailles.' Dan Michel in the *Ayenbite*, p. 216, speaks of 'Pe fole wyfmen þat guoþ mid stondinde nhicke ase hert ine *lawnde*.'

'Alle lyst on hir lik þat arn on *lawnde* beste.' *Allit. Poems*, B. 1000.

'He lokid ouer a *lawnd*.' *Song of Roland*, 99.

In *Sir Degrevant* (Camden Soc. ed. Halliwell), l. 239 we have—

'One a *lawnde* by a ley, These lordus doune lyght.'

Baret gives 'a *lawnd* in woodes, *saltus nemorum*.'

⁷ '*Lauandria*, a launder that wasseth clothes.' Thomas, Ital. Dict. 1550. 'Launder, or woman washer. *Lotrix*.' Huloet. '*Hic candidarius, A^o. lawnder*.' Wright's Vocab. p. 194.

Larielle; *laurus, genitio lauri vel -us; laurius.*

L ante E.

a Lee; *mendacium, commentum, figmentum, mendaciolum.*

To lee; *mentiri, commentari, comminisci, componere, delirare, deuiare, fingere.*

***Lee**; *lixium, locium.*

†**a Ley, or a sythe**¹; *fals, falcicula.*

***a Leche**²; *Aliptes, empiricij, medicus, cirurgicus.*

***A Leche**³; *quidam cibus (A.).*

***a Leche house**; *laniena quia infirmi ibi laniantur.*

Lechery⁴; *Adulterium, cortus, fornicacio, inmundicia, inmundicies, impudicia, lasciuia, lecacitas, lenocinatus, lenocinium, libido, luxuria, luxuries, luxus, mechacio, mechia, peculancia; versus:*

¶ *Actu luxuria sed sit tibi mente libido.*

†**to do Lechery**; *Adulterari, coire, concubare, concumbere, fornicari, lasciuari, lasciuire, lenocinari,*

luere, luxurriare, luxare, mechari, meretricari, molere, patrare, scortari, viciare, violare.

a Lechour; *Amasio, Amasius, Amaciunculus, Ambro; Ambroninus, Ambrosius participia; Ar[d]elio⁵, baratro, ganeo, lecator, leno, lurco; lurconicus; luxuriator, manducus, mechus, scortator, vencripeta; scortans participium.*

Lecherous; *Ambrosius, Ambroninus, dissolutus, fornicarius, geneus, impudicus, incestuosus⁶, incontinenus, lasciuus, libidinosus, lurconicus, luxuriosus, luxus, nequam venerosus, petulans, scortans.*

Lede; *plumbum.*

to Lede; *ducere, ad-, con-, in-, se-, e-, ductare, ductitare, vadare, & cetera; vbi to leyde⁷.*

a Leddyr; *scala; scalaris participium.*

***a Ledder staffe**⁸; *scalare.*

Ledyr; *birsa, & cetera; vbi a sckynne.*

***Ledyr**⁹; *vbi slawe (A.).*

¹ 'Lé. A scythe. North E. ley, lea: Dan. lee: Swed. lia.' Cleasby's Icelandic Dict.

² 'The spirit of the Lord vp on me, for that enoyntede me the Lord; to tellen out to debonere men he sente me, that I shulde leche the contrit men in herte.' Wyclif, *Isaiah* lxi. 1.

³ In the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 13, is given a Recipe for 'Leche lurdus,' the components of which are eggs, new milk, and pork lard, boiled till they become thick, and then baked on a 'gredel' or griddle, and served up in small slices or pieces. Randle Holme, p. 83, makes 'Leach' to be 'a kind of Jelly made of Cream, Isinglas, Sugar, Almonds, &c.' The term is constantly used in old cookery, and means generally those dishes which were served up in slices. See Hous. Ord. & Reg. pp. 439, 449 and 472. In Pegge's *Forme of Cury*, p. 36, is given a recipe for 'Leche Lumbard,' as to which see his Glossary. Cotgrave renders *lesche* by 'a long slice, or shive of bread.'

⁴ Lechery was one of the deadly sins, each of which is represented in the *Ancren Riwle*, by some animal: thus (1) Pride is represented by a Lion; (2) Envy by an Adder; (3) Wrath by an Unicorn; (4) Lechery by a Scorpion; (5) Avarice by a Fox; (6) Gluttony by a Sow; and (7) Sloth by a Bear. See Prof. Skeat's note to P. Plowman, C. vii. 3.

⁵ MS. *Ardelio*: corrected by A. 'Ardelio: leccator, qui ardens est in leccacitate vel leccacione. Occurrit apud Martialem et alios' Ducange. The Catholicon explains *Ardelio* as follows: 'Ab ardeo dicitur hic ardelio, i. leccator, quia ardens in leccacitate,' and the *Ortus Vocab.* 'Ardelus, inquietus: qui mittit se omnibus negociis, a medler of many matters.' 'Ardelio, one full of gesture, a busie man, a medler in all matters, a smatterer in all things.' Morel. *Ardulio* occurs in the Prompt. as the Latin equivalent for 'Lowmis man or woman.'

⁶ MS. *intestuosus*. ⁷ MS. *wyde*, corrected by A. ⁸ Compare *Stee staffe*, below.

⁹ Still used in the North in the sense of lazy, idle, slothful. See Ray's Glossary of North Country Words. Baret gives 'lithernesse, *laboris inertia*: idlennesse: lithernesse; lack of sprite to do anything, *languor*.' 'Lentus, slowe and febull or lethly, moyste.' Medulla,

†to Lefe; *licenciare*.
 a Lefe; *licencia, libencia*.
 a Lefe (Leffe A.); *folium, foliolum, frons*.
 to Lefe; *vbi* to forsake.
 to Lefe ofe; *omittere*.
 to Lefe (Leyfe of A.); *vbi* to cese.
 †to Lefe ouer¹; *restare, superesse*.
 a Lefthande; *leua, leuus, sinistra, sinister, & cetera*.
 †Leftwarde; *leuorsum*², *sinistrorsum*.
 Lefulle; *licitus, faustus (fastus A.)*.
 †vn Lefulle; *illicitus, illicebrosus*.
 †vn Lefulnes; *illicebra*.
 †to do Leffullnes (to do Vnlefulness A.); *illicibrare*.
 †Left of or ouer; *residuus*.
 a Lefyng; *omissio, omittens*.
 †Lefte of; *omissus*.
 †a Legate; *ligatus*.

to Lege; *Allegare*.
 a Legge; *tibia*.
 †Leg harnes³; *tibialia*.
 †to Legerdemayn (to play lechardemane A.)⁴; *pancraciari*.
 †Legibylle; *legibilis*.
 a Legion; *legio; legionarius* participium.
 *Ley; *iscalidus, isqualidus*.
 *a Leylande⁵; *felio, frisca terra*.
 *Lee; *lexium, lixiuum (A.)*.
 to Leyde; *ducere, & cetera; vbi* to lede.
 to Leyde in; *inducere, jntroducere*.
 †to Leyde bakwarde; *deducere, extraducere, re-*.
 a Leyder; *dux, ductor, ductrix*.
 a Leke; *porrum*.
 †a Leke hede; *bulbus*.
 †a Leke bed⁶; *porretum, porrarium*.
 †Lele; *vbi* trew.
 *a Lende⁷; *lumbus*.

MS. Cant. '*Lentesco*, to waxe slowe or lethy *i. tardum esse*.' Ortus Vocab. Cf. P. Lethy. Jamieson gives 'to leath, to loiter.' A.S. *lyðer*, bad, wicked. Mr. Way prints *Lyder*, unnecessarily altering the MS. which reads *Leder*. G. Douglas in his trans. of Virgil, *Æneid*, xi. p. 391, has—'þe war not wout to be sa *liddir* ilk ane;' the latin being *seques*. 'Now wille I hy me and no thying be *leder*.' Towneley Myst. p. 27. 'Thou art a *ledyr* hyne,' *ibid.* p. 101.

¹ To leave commonly in M. E. meant to remain. See to *Leue ouer*, below.

² MS. *leuorosum*.

³ 'Legge harneys. *Caliga, Tibialia*.' Huloet. Trevisa in his trans. of Higden, iv. 363, says of *Caligula* that 'he hadde þe name of a knyzt his *leg harneys*. þat hatte *Caligula*.' 'Stelyn *leg harneys* [bootis of bras P.] he hadde in the hipis.' Wyclif, 1 Kings xvii. 6.

⁴ 'A Juggler, he that deceiveth, or deludeth by Legier de main, *præstigitator, impostor*. Baret. 'Legerdemayne, *præstigitum*.' Manip. Vocab. Huloet gives 'Legier du mane. *Præstigia, præstigitum, Vafrementum, Præstigitie, paueratum; and Paueratum, anglice* to play legier du mane. 'Circulatores be called suche as do playe legier du mane, but rather they be popin players, and tomblers, &c.' See Spenser, *F. Queen*, V. ix. 13.

⁵ In *Sir Degrevant*, l. 239, we read—

'Thus the forest they fray,
 Hertus bade at abey;

'*Notale*, a leylonde.' Medulla. See H. Best's *Farming, &c. Books*, pp. 14, 48.

⁶ 'A leekegarth, *porretum*.' Manip. Vocab.

⁷ In the account of the misfortunes which befell Job as given in the *Ormulum* we are told that 'Hiss bodi; toc

To rotun bufenn eorþe

All samenn, brest & wambe & þes,

and again, l. 3210, John the Baptist is described as wearing a 'girdell off shepess skinn Abutenn hise *lendes*.' See also l. 9230. In Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 179, *lumbus* is glossed by 'lyndy.' In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 126, we have 'gurdilthe youre *lendys*;' and in *Morte Arthure*, l. 1047, Arthur finds the Giant lying by a fire, picking the thigh of a man—

'His bakke, and his bewschers, and his brode *lendes*,

He beke; by the bale-fyre, and breklesse hymc *mede*.'

'Grow, and be thow multiplied, folke of kynde and peplis of nacions of thee shulen ben, kyngis of thi *lendes* shulen goon oute.' Wyclif, *Genesis* xxxv. 11. See also *Matth.* iii. 4,

*a **Leman**¹; *Amasius, Amasia, Amasiolus, Amasiola, Amasio, Amasiuncula, concubina, con[cu]biuncula, concuba; concubinalis, concubinariarius; focaria*², *pelex, pelignus, peligna filius vel filia eius, multicuba; multigamus, poligamas.*

*a **Lemary**; *concubitus, concubinatus.*

Leyn (**Lene A.**); *exilis, debilis, macer, macilentus participia.*

†to be **Leyn**; *macere, macescere.*

to make **Leyn**; *Austrinare, debilitare, macerare, re-*

a **Leynes** (**Lennesse A.**); *debilitas, macies.*

to **Lene**; *Accumbere, Adherere, Appodiare, declinare, inniti.*

a **Lenght**; *longitudo.*

to **Lenne**; *Accomodare, comodare, credere; comodamus amico ipsam rem, ut librum, mutuamus vel*

mutuum damus, ut vinum vel argentum; prestare.

a **Leyner** (**Lenner A.**); *Accomadator, creditor, prestitor.*

†**Lentyñ**; *quadagesima, quadragesimalis.*

***Lepe**³; *canistrum, cophinus, cophinulus, corbis, corbulus, & cetera; vbi a baskyt.*

*a **Lepe maker**; *cophinariarius, corbio.*

to **Lepe**; *salire, Ab-, de-, pro-, re-, saltare.*

†to **Lepe downe**; *desilire, desultare.*

*a **Lepe for fysche**; *fiscella, gurgustium.*

a **Lepe**; *saltus.*

a **Leper**⁴; *saltator, -trix.*

a **Lepyage**; *saltacio; saltans participium.*

†**Lepe 3ere**; *bisextus; bisextilis participium.*

Luke xii. 35, &c. See also R. of Gloucester, p. 377, where William is described as

'Styf man in harmes, in souldren, and in lende.'

In the translation of Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 129, l. 683, amongst other directions for judging cattle it is said—'If shuldred wyde is goode, an huge breast,

No litel wombe, and wel oute rought the side,

The leendes broode, playne bak and streght, &c.'

'*Lumbrifactus*, brokyn in the [l]endys.' Medulla. See Shoreham, ed. Wright, pp. 43. 44.

¹ Wyclif (Select Works, ed. Matthew), p. 73, says: 'Whi may not we haue *lemmannus* siþ þe bischop haþ so manye?'

'He said, "mi *lemman* es sa gent, Sco smelles better þen piment.'" *Cursor Mundi*, 9355. 'A *lemman*, or a married man's concubine, *pellex*. *Amica* and *Concubina* are more generall wordes for *Lemmans*.' Baret.

² This word occurs in a poem of the reign of Henry III. against the abuses amongst the clergy—

'*Presbiter que mortui que dant vivi, queque*

Refert ad focarium, cui dat sua seque.' Wright's *Pol. Songs*, p. 33.

It appears to mean, says Mr. Wright, a fire-side woman, one who shared another's fireside, from Lat. *focus*, a hearth, fireside, and is explained in an old gloss by *meretric foco assidens*. See Ducange. The following article is in the *Decreta* of Pope Alexander: '*Ne clerici in sacris ordinibus constituti focarias habeant;*' and there is also a chapter in the statutes of Stephen, Archbishop of Canterbury, MS. Cott. Julius D. ii. leaf 167, '*De focariis amovendis.*' Other instances will be found in Mr. Wright's note to the passage quoted above. '*Focaria, i. coquinaria.*' Medulla. '*Focaria*. A fire panne: a concubine that one keepeth in his house as his wife.' Cooper.

³ 'Moyses thabbot, desirede to comme and iugge a broþer culpable, toke a *lepe fulle* [*sportan*] of gravelle on his backe, seyenge, "These be my symnes folowynge me, and considrenge not þeym goenge to iugge other peple.'" Trevisa's Higden, vol. v. p. 195. 'Constantyne toke also a mattoke in his honde firste to repaire the church of Seynte Petyr, and bare x. *lepes* fulle of erthe to hit on his schulders.' Harl. MS. trans. of Higden, v. 131. 'And thei eeten and ben fulfild; and thei token vp that leste of relyf [or small gobatis], seuene *lepis*.' Wyclif, Mark viii. 8. '*Fiscella*, a leep or a ches-fat.' Medulla.

⁴ The feminine *leperesse* occurs in Wyclif, *Ecclus.* ix. 4.

*a **Lepyr** ¹; *lepra, elefancia, missella, leprus; leprosus, elephantinus, missellus.*
 *a **Leprus** man; *leprosus.*
 †to **Lerne**; *discere, ad-, erudire.*
 †a **Lernynge**; *erudicio, erudiens, & cetera; vbi techynge.*
 a **Lesarde**; *lacerta, stellio.*
 *a **Lese** ²; *laxa.*
 *a **Lesynge**; *mendacium, & cetera; vbi a lee.*
 *a **Leske** ³; *ipocundeia (ypocondria, Apocondria A.).*
Lesse; *minor, minusculus.*
 a **Lesson**; *leccio.*
 to **Lessyne**; *Adminuere, di-, minorare; in-, mutare, mitigare, minuire.*
 †a **Lessynynge**; *diminucio, minoracio, mitigacio.*
 †**Lessenynge**; *minuens, minorans, & cetera.*
 †**Lese** (**Lest A.**) any tyme; *ne quando.*
Leste; *minus.*
 †**Lest p[er]awenture**; *neforte.*

a **Letany**; *letania.*
Letuse; *lactuca.*
 to **Lett**; *detinere, retinere, tardare, exoccupare, impedire, intricare, prepedire, obstare.*
 a **Lettynge**; *detencio, exoccupacio, impedicio, inpedimentum, intricacio, prepedicio, obstaculum, offendiculum, perturbacio, remoramen, trica, turbacio.*
 †**Lettynge**; *inpediens, prepediens, perturbans.*
 a **Lettyr**; *ApeX, character, elementum, grama, gramaton grece, iota indeclinabile, littera, leterula; leteralis, leteratorius: versus:*
 ¶ *Littera protrahitur, elementum voce politur.*
 †a **Letter**; *epistola; epistoralis; littere.*
Lettyrde; *litteratus.*
 †vn **Lettyrde**; *vbi lewde (lewyd. Agramaticus, illiteratus, laicus, mechanicus A.).*
 *a **Lettroñ** ⁴; *Ambo, djscus, lectrinum, arcistria.*

¹ Baret says 'The *Leprie* proceeding of melancholie, choler, or flegme exceedingly adust, and maketh the skiune rough of colour like an Oliphant, with blacke wannish spotted, and drie parched scales & scurfe.' In the *Liber Albus*, p. 273, is a Regulation that no leper is to be found in the city, night or day, on pain of imprisonment; alms were, however, to be collected for them on Sundays. Again, on p. 590 are further regulations that Jews, lepers and swine are to be driven from the city. See Prof. Skeat's note to *P. Plowman*, C. x. 179 and xix. 273.

² 'As glad as grehnd y-lete of lese Florent was than.' *Octouian*, l. 767.
 Chaucer says of Creseid that she was 'right yong, and untied in lustie lease.' *Troilus*, ii. 752.
 Halliwell quotes from MS. Cantab. Ff. v. 48, ff. 121—
 'Lo! wher my grayhundes breke ther lesche, My rackes breke their coupls in thre.'
 '*Laisse*. A lease of hounds, &c.' Cotgrave.

'He that the lesche and lyame in sounder draue.' G. Douglas, *Aeneados*, p. 145.

³ See quotation from the *Ormulum*, s. v. **Lende**, above. In the description of the Giant, with whom Arthur has the encounter, given in the *Morte Artoure*, we are told, l. 1097, that he had 'lyme and le kes fulle lothyne,' and again, l. 3279, the last of the kings on the Wheel of Fortune, which appeared to Arthur in his dream

'Was a litylle man that laide was be-nethe,

His leskes laye alle lene and latheliche to schewe.'

According to Halliwell 'the word is in very common use in Lincolnshire, and frequently implies also the *pendulum*, and is perhaps the only term for that part that could be used without offence in the presence of ladies.' It does not, however, appear in Mr. Peacock's *Glossary of Manley and Corringham*. 'Runne the edge of the botte downe the neare *liske*.' H. Best, *Farming Book*, p. 12. O. Swed. *liuske*, Dan. *lyske*, O. Dutch, *liesche*.

'The grundyn hede the ilk thraw

At his left flank or *lisk* perfyt tyte.'

G. Douglas, *Aeneados*, p. 339.

⁴ Gawin Douglas, in the Prologue to the *Eneados*, Bk. vii. l. 143, describes how in his dream he saw 'Virgill on aue letteron stand.' '*Ambo*. A letrune.' Wright's *Vocab.* p. 193.

Lettwary¹; *electuarium*.
 to Leue ouer²; *restare, superesse*.
 to Leyve; *licenciare* (A.).
 Leve; *libencia, licencia* (A.).
 a Levelle³; *perpendicularum* (A plem-
 mett).
 *to Levyñ, or to smytte with y^c
 lewenynge⁴; *casmatisere ful-
 gure, fulminare*.
 *a Levenynge; *casma, fulgur, ful-
 men, fulgetra, fulgetrum, ignis
 fulgureus*.
 †a Levenynge smyttynge; *fulgur-
 atus, fulminatus*.
 to wyl or to be Lever; *malo, mavis,
 malui, malle, malens*.

*Lewde⁵; *Agramatus, illiteratus,
 laicus, mecanicus*.
 Lewke⁶; *tepidus*.
 to mak Lewke; *tepicfacere*.
 made Lewke⁷; *tepicfactus*.
 to be Lewke; *tepere*.

L ante I.

†A Lybber⁸; *vbi a gelder*.
 Lyberalle; *liberalis, & cetera; vbi
 large*.
 a Lyberalyte; *liberalitas, & cetera;
 vbi largenes*.
 a Lyberde (Libert A.)⁹; *leopardus*.
 †a Liberty; *vbi fredome*.

¹ 'Also for þe goute, hoot or cold, þe pacient schal drynke oure 5. essence wip a litil quantite at oonyis of þe *letuarie* de succo rosarum.' *Book of Quinte Essence*, ed. Furnivall, p. 19. 'He haueð so monie bustes ful of his *letuaries*.' *Ancren Riwle*, p. 226.

² 'þe quint essencia . . . þe schal drawe out by sublymacion, And þanne schal þer *leue* in þe ground of þe vessel þe 4 elementis.' *The Book of Quinte Essence*, p. 4. 'þat þat *leueþ* bihynde, putte it to þe fier.' *ibid.* p. 5. 'Two 3eer it ys that hungur began to be in the loond, 3it fyue 3ears *leuen* in the whiche it may not be eerid ne ropun.' Wyclif, *Genesis* xlv. 6. 'Tho that *laften* flouen to the hil.' *ibid.* xiv. 10.

³ 'Leuel or lyne call'd a plombylyne. *Perpendicularum*.' Huloet. A plemmett is written as a gloss over *perpendicularum* in the MS.

⁴ 'His Ene *leucanid* with light as a low fyr.' *Destruction of Troy*, l. 7723.
 'A *leuynng* light as a low fyre.' *ibid.* 1988. '*Fulgur*, *levene* þ^t *brennyth*.' Medulla.

⁵ 'Certys also hyt fareth
 By a prest that is *lewed*
 As by a jay in a cage,
 That himself hath beshrewed:
 Gode Englysh he speketh
 But he not never what.' Wright's *Pol. Songs*, p. 328.

In the Paston Letters, i. 497, Friar Brackley writes to John Paston that 'A *leuede* doctor of Ludgate prechid on Soneday fourtentyte at Powlys, &c.'

⁶ The pains of this world, as compared to those of hell, are described in the *Pricke of Conscience*, l. 7481, only 'Als a *leuke* bathe nouthar hate ne calde.'

Dunbar has '*luik hartit*,' and in the *Ayenbite of Inuyt*, p. 31, we have *leue* and *leuenliche*. In *Lazamon*, iii. 98, when *Beduer* was wounded we read that when 'opened wes his breoste, þa blod com forð *luke*,' and Wyclif in his version of the Apocalypse, iii. 16, has—'I wolde thou were coold or hoot, but for thou art *lew* and nether coold nether hoot, I shal bigynne for to caste thee out of my mouth.' 'Leuke warme or blodde warme, *tiede*.' Palsgrave. '*Tepefacio*, to make lewk. *Tepeco*, to lewkyn. *Tepidus*, lewke. *Tepeditas*, lewkeness. *Tepedulus*, sumdel lewke.' Medulla.

'Besyde the altare blude sched, and skalit new,

Beand *lew* warme thare ful fast did reik.' G. Douglas, *Æneidos*, Bk. viii. p. 243.

⁷ MS. *Kewke*.

⁸ '*Lib*, to castrate. *Libber*, a castrator. "Pro libbyng porcorum 104." Whitby Abbey Rolls, 1396.' Robinson's Gloss. of Whitby. Florio has '*Accaponare*, to capon, to geld, to *lib*, to splea.' See also Capt. Harland's Swaledale Glossary, and Jamieson, s. v. *Lib* and *Lyhy*; see also note to Gilte, above. '*Hic castrator, Anglice* *lybbere*.' MS. Reg. 17 c. xvii. ff. 43 bk.

'That now, who pares his nails or *libs* his swine,

But he must first take counsel of the signe.' Hall's Satires, ii. 7.

'To libbe, gelde, castrate.' Manip. Vocab. 'We *libbed* our lumbes this 6th of June.' *Farming, &c.*, *Book of H. Best*, 1641, p. 97. '*Libbers* have for *libbinge* of pigges, pennies a piece for the giltes, &c.' *ibid.* p. 141. Cognate with Dutch *lubben*, to castrate.

⁹ Hampole, *Pricke of Conscience*, 1227, tells us the world is like a wilderness

'þat ful of wild bestes es sene, Als lyons, *libardes* and wolwes kene.'

a **Library**¹; *Archium, bibliotheca, librarium, zaberna.*

Lycresse²; *licoricia, liquirecia.*

a **Lycore**; *liquor, torax.*

Lycorus³; *Ambrocinus, lurconicus.*

a **Lydde**; *operculum, & cetera; vbi A couerakylle.*

a **Lye**; *mendacium, figmentum, commentum (mendaciolum A.).*

to **Lye** (Lee A.); *commentari, & cetera; vbi to lee.*

a **Lier**; *commentor, commentarius; commentarius, mendax; mentitor, mendaculus, vanus.*

a **Lyfe**; *Animus, sanguis, stacio, vita; vitalis.*

a **Lyfelade**; *victus, victulus; victualis, victuarius participia.*

to **Lywe**; *conuersari, degere, spirare, victetare, viuere.*

†**Lyfly**; *festinanter, & cetera; vbi hastily.*

to **Lyfte** or **lyfte vppe**; *leuare, al-, col-, E-, re-, sub-, erigere, exaltare, supportare, tollere, ex-.*

Lyftyng **vppe**; *exaltatus, eleuatus, erectus, supportatus.*

to **Lygg**; *Accumbere, concumbere, concubare, iacere, cubare, cumbere.*

†to **Lyg in wayte**; *insidiari, obseruare.*

†to **Lyg be-tweñ**; *intercumbere, intercubare, jnteriacere.*

†to **Lyge wnder**; *succubare, succumbere.*

†A **Lygyng** **in wayte**; *jnsidie.*

to **Lyghte**; *Accendere, & cetera; vbi to clere.*

Lyghte; *vbi clerenes.*

Lyghte; *Agilis, efficax, facilis, inanis, leuis, pensilis et plume, tenuis, vanus (& cetera; vbi with A.).*

Lyghtly; *Agiliter, facilliter, leuiter.*
to **Lyghtyñ**; *Alleuiare, or to make lightt.*

*a **Lyghtenes**; *Agilitas, efficacia, facilitas, inanitas, leuitas, tenuitas, vanitas.*

Lyke; *similis.*

to **Lykke**; *lambere, di-, linger[e], per-.*

vn **Lyke**; *dissimilis, iusimilis, dispar correpto -a-, separ omnis generis, correpto A in obliquis.*

to make **Lyke** (to **Lykyne** A.); *Assimilare, conformare.*

†a **Lyke sange**⁴; *nenia.*

to **Lykyñ**; *Assimilare &-ri, similiare. con-, conformare, comparare, componere, conuenire.*

†to be **Lykend**; *Assidere, Assimilari, conformari.*

In the Queen of Palermo's dream appeared

'A Lyon and a lybard, þat lederes were of alle.' *William of Palerne*, 2896.

See also ll. 2874 and 2935. 'A libard, pardus.' Baret. 'Libarde. Leopardus, pardus.' Huloet.

¹ In the *Coventry Mysteries*, p. 88, this word appears to mean a bible or book—

'We xal lerne 3ow the lyberary of oure Lordys lawe lyght.'

² Baret gives 'Liqueres, glycyrrhiza, radix dulcis, nigolissc.' 'Here is pepyr, pyan, and swete lycorys.' *Coventry Mysteries*, p. 22.

³ 'Lycorouse or daynty mouthed, friant, friande.' Palsgrave.

'F[r]om women light, and lickorous, good fortune still deliver us.' Cotgrave, s.v. *Femme*. 'Friol. A lickorous boy. Friand. Saucie, lickorous, dainty-mouthed, sweet-toothed, &c.' *Ibid.* 'Licourousnesse, liguritio.' Baret. 'In Hollyband's Dict. 1593, we find—'To cocker, to make likerish, to pamper.' See also *Destruction of Troy*, ll. 444 and 2977, and P. Plowman, B. Prol. 28—

'As ances and heremites that holden hem in here selles,

And coueiten nought in contre to kairen aboute,

For no likerous lifode, her lykam to pleser.'

⁴ MS. *venia*; corrected by A. A funeral dirge. See Way's note in *Prompt*. s.v. *Lyche*, p. 302. This does not occur in O. Eng. (at least it is not in Stratmann), though the word *lie* is pretty frequent, and we have the forms *licrest*, *lichwake*, &c. In A. S. however, the word is not rare. Thus in the glosses published by Boulerwek, 1853, in *Haupt's Zeitschrift*, we find, p. 488, 'tragoedia, miseria, luctus, birisang, licsang.' and on

- a Lyknes; *effegies, simlacio, similitudo, comparacio.*
- a Lykpotte (Lykpot fyngyr A.); *index, demonstrarius.*
- a Lyllly; *lilium, librellum.*
- Lyme; *calx, gipsus.*
- †to Lyme; *gipsare.*
- Lyme for byrdys¹; *viscus, viscum.*
- a Lyme pott or brusche; *viscarium, viminarium.*
- †to Lymet; *Assignare, diffinire, limitare, prefigere, pretaxare; versus:*
 ¶ *Assignare diem, prefigere vel dare dicas;*
Hijs diffinire vel pretaxare marites.
- †a Lymytacion; *limitacio, pretaxacio.*
- †a Lymytour; *limitator.*
- a Lymme; *Artus; Artuosus; membrum; membratus.*
- a Lynage; *stema.*
- †Lyncoln; *linconia; linconiensis.*
- a Linde tre (A Lyn tre A.)²; *tilia.*
- a Lyne; *grama.*
- Lyne³; *linum; lineus participium; linium.*
- †a Lyne bete⁴; *linitorium.*
- †a Lyne bolle; *linodium.*
- †a Lyne fynche⁵; *linosa.*
- †a Lyne howse; *linatorium.*
- †Lyne sede; *linarium.*
- †Lynsy wolsye⁶; *linistema vel linostema.*
- †a Lyne beter; *linifex, linificator*
ſ -trix, qui vel que facit linum.
- †a Lyne stryke⁷; *linipulus.*

p. 427, 'epitaphion (carmen super tumulum), *lyriensang marg. Uleod, [lic]sang.*' I know of no instance where it occurs in a passage. The Dutch *lijksang*, or *lijkzang* is common. '*Nenia: cantus funebris, luctuosus.*' Medulla.

¹ Palsgrave gives 'I lyme twygges with birde lyme to catche birdes with. *Jenglue.* I have lymed twenty twygges this mornynge, and I had an owle there shulde no lytell byrde scape me.' 'Lime twygges. *Aucupatorij.* Limed with byrdlyme, or taken wyth byrde-lime. *Viscatus.* Lyme fngred, whyche wyll touche and take or carye awaye anye thyng they handle. *limax.* by circumlocution it is applied to suche as wyll fynde a thyng or it be loste.' Huloet. Compare with this the line in the *Coventry Mysteries*, p. 63—

'Yf thin handys lymyd be, Thou art but shent, thi name is lore.'

See also Chaucer, C. T., 6516. 'I like it to a *lym-gerde* to drawen men to hell.' *Pierce the Ploughman's Crede*, 564. '*Gluten, lim* to fugele.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 47.

² Properly the lime-tree, but often used for trees in general. In P. Plowman, B. i. 154, we read— 'Was neuere leef vpon *lynde* lister þer-after;'

'The watter lynnys rowtis, and euery *lynd* Quhislit and brayit of the souchand wynd.'

G. Douglas, *Eneados*, Bk. vii. Prol. l. 73.

Turner in his *Herbal*, pt. ii. lf. 95, says: 'Sum take y^e *lynd* tre . . . for Platano (or Playn tre);' and again, lf. 153: 'Ther is no cole . . . that serueth better to make gun powder of then the coles of the *Linde tre.*' '*Seno vel tilia, lind.*' Aelfric's Gloss. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 32. See also Towneley Myst. p. 80.

'þe knyzt kache3 his caple, & com to þe lawe, þe rayne.'
 Lijte3 down luflyly & at a *lynde* tache3 *Sir Gawayne*, 2176.

³ 'I haue sene flax or *lynt* growyng wilde in Sommerset shyre.' Turner, *Herbal*, Pt. ii. lf. 39.

⁴ See a Bete of lyne, above.

⁵ In the *Morte Arthure*, l. 2674, are mentioned 'larkes and *lynkewhytte3* that lufflyche songene.' Jamieson gives '*Lyntquhit, lintwhite*, a linnet, corrupted into *lentic.*' A. S. *Lintweige* which is used by Aelfric in his Gloss. (Wright's Vocab. p. 29) to translate the latin *carduelis*. G. Douglas speaks of the 'goldspink and *lyntquhite* fordynnand the lyft.' Prol. Bk. xii. p. 403. 'The *lyntquhit* sang counterpoint quhen the osil 3elpit.' Compl. of Scotland, p. 39.

⁶ Andrew Boorde in his *Dyetary* recommends us 'in sommer to were a scarlet petycote made of stamele or *lynyswe-woolsye*;' ed. Furnivall, p. 249.

⁷ 'Streek of flaxe, *linipulus.*' Prompt. Palsgrave has 'Stryke of flaxe, *poupee de filuce.*' '*Liniculus.* A strick of flax.' Littleton. '*Hic linipulus*, a stric of lyne.' Wright's Vocab. p. 217. See a Stryke of lyne, hereafter.

†to make **Lyne**; *linificare, linum facere*.

†**Lyne warke**; *linificium*.

†a **Lyne soke** (**Lynstoke A.**)¹; *linipedium*.

†A **Lynjelle**²; *licium (A.)*.

a **Lyonesse**; *lea, leena*.

a **Lyoñ**; *leo; leoninus participium*.

a **Lyppe**; *labium, mulieris, labiolum, labrum hominum*.

†**Lyre of flesche**³; *pulpa*.

†**Lyrre**; *pulposus*.

Lyspe.

Lysper.

Lyspynge⁴; *blesus*.

a **Lyste**⁵; *forago, parisma*.

Lyst; *Appetere, libet, jovat, delectat, & cetera; ubi to desyre*.

a **Lyste**; *Appetitus, feruor, & cetera; ubi desyre*.

to **Lysteñ**; *Adquiescere*.

†**Lystynge**; *adquiescens, omnis generis*.

*a **Lyter**⁶; *stratum*.

***Lithwayke** (**Lythewayke A.**)⁷; *flexibilis*.

Litille; *minime, minimum, modicum, parum, parumper, paululum; de- cilius ad ingenium pertinet, ex- cilius, exiguus, modicus, paruus, paruuus, paucus, pauper, pax- illus, pusillus quantitatis est ut stature, paulus mediocritatis est, paululus, pupus, pusulanimis*.

†**Litylle be litille**; *diuisim, paula- tim, parumper, paulisper, particu- latim, sinsim*.

¹ Apparently a linen sock. Gouldman so renders *linipidium*, and Coles gives '*Linipidium* and *linipes*, a Linnen sock' '*Linipedium*, hose or scho.' Medulla. '*Linipedium*. Lineum calcamentum. Chaucement de lin.' Ducange. Another form was *lintepium*. Compare Patañ, below.

² The thrum i.e. the threads of the old web, to which those of the new piece are fastened. '*Licium*. The woof about the beam, or the threads of the shuttle; thread which silk women weave in lintels or stools.' Littleton. 'Silke thred, which silke women do weave in lintles, or stooles. *Licium*.' Baret.

³ In *Allit. Poems*, B. 1687, in an account of how Nebuchadnezzar became as a beast we read—

He countes hym a kow, þat wat3 a kyng ryche,
Quyle seuen syþe3 were ouer-seyed someres I trawe.
By þat mony þik þy3e þry3t vmbe his *lyre*.'

'He cryde: "Boy, ley on with yre, Strokes as ys woned thy syre!

He ne fond neuer boon ne *lyre* Hys ax withstent.' *Octouian*, 1119.

See also *Isumbras*, 262, and *Towniey My-teries*, p. 55. In Charlemagne's dream related in the *Song of Roland*, 97, the king is attacked by a wild boar which 'tok hym by the right arm and hent it of clene from the braun, the flesche, & the *lier*.' In the Household Ord. and Regul. p. 442, we find '*Swynes liue*.' '*Pulpa*, brawne.' Medulla. The word is still in use in the neighbourhood of Whitby; see Mr. Robinson's Glossary, E. D. Soc. and Jamieson. A. S. *lira*. 'Sum into tailzeis schare, Synne brocht flickerand sum gobbetis of *lyre*.' G. Douglas, *Æneados*, Bk. i. p. 19.

⁴ '*Blesus*, wliisp.' Aelfric's Glossary, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 45.

⁵ '*Forigo*, a lystenye.' Nom. MS. 'Liste of cloth, *finbria*.' Manip. Vocab. Anything edged or bordered was formerly said to be *listed*: thus in the *Destruction of Troy*, l. 10669, the outskirts of an army are termed *listes*. In the Liber Albus, p. 725, it is ordered that '*draps de ray soient de la longueur de xxiiij alnes, mesurez par la lyst*.' In *Sir Ferunbras*, 1900, *luste* is used in the sense of the end of the ear:

'With ys hond a wolde þe 3yue a such on on þo *luste*,
þat al þy breyn scholde clyue al aboute ys fuste.'

See also Chaucer, *Wife's Preamble*, l. 634. 'By god he smot me onys on the *lyst*.' '*Le mol de l'oreille*. The lug, or list of th'ear.' Cotgrave. A. S. *list*.

⁶ In the Household and Wardrobe Ordinances of Ed. II. (Chaucer Soc. ed. Furnivall), p. 14, we are told that the king's confessor and his companion were to have every day 'iij candels, one tortis, & *litere* for their bedes al the yere.'

⁷ A. S. *liðwac*. O. H. Ger. *lidoweicher*. Cf. Out of lithe, below. In a hymn to the Holy Ghost, pr. in *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 229, the following line occurs—

'Ther oure body is *leothe-wok*, 3yf strengthe vrom above.'

†a **Litilnes**; *declivitas ingenij est, modicitas, parvitas, paucitas.*

†a **Litille finger**; *Auricularis; Auricularis, Auricularius.*

*a **Littester** (*Lyster A.*)¹; *tinctor, tinctoria.*

*to **Litte**; *colorare, inficere, informare, tingere, tincture.*

***Littyd**; *infectus.*

*a **Littyng**; *tinctura.*

*a **Lyveray of clothe**²; *liberata; liberatalis.*

*a **Lyveray of mete** (*meytt A.*); *corrodium.*

a **Lyver**; *epar-ris vel epatis*³, *epacarius; ficatum; epaticus qui patitur infirmitatem in epate, & cetera.*

a **Lyvelade**; *victus, ususfructus.*

L ante O.

*a **Loche**⁴; *Alosa, fundulus, piscis est.*

A **Lofe**; *panis (A.).*

†**Loye**⁵; *elegius, nomen proprium.*

†**Logike**; *logica, logicus participium.*

†a **Logicion**; *logista; logisticus participium.*

¹ In the *Ancren Riwe*, p. 268, Anchoresses are warned against one deceit of the devil that 'he lited cruelte mid heowe of rihtwisnesse;' and again, p. 392, the author says, 'Inc schelde beoð þreo finges, þet treo, and þet leðer, & þe litinge.' *Lytesters* occurs in the York Records, p. 235. Halliwell quotes from the Linc. Med. MS. leaf 313: 'Tak the greia of the wyne that mene fyndis in the tounnes, that *litsters* and goldsmythes uses.' In *Genesis & Exodus*, Joseph's brethren steeped his coat in the blood of a kid, so that 'ðo was ðor-on an rewli lit.' 'Lyttle colours. Vide in Dye, &c. Lyttle of colours. *Tinctor.*' Huloet. In the *Destruction of Troy*, l. 3988, Andromache is described as having 'Ene flamyng fresshe, as any fyne stones, Hir lippes were louely *littid* with rede.'

Ryd as þe Roose wikede in hir chekes,

and at l. 7374 of the same work the Greeks prepare to take the field,

'When the light vp launchit, *littid* the erthe.'

G. Douglas also uses the word in his trans. of the *Æneid*, vii, p. 226—

'Als sone as was the grete melle begun, The erthe *littit* with blude and all ouer run.'

In the Early Metrical Version Ps. lxxvii. 24 runs—

'Fat þi fote be *lited* in blode o lim, Þe tunge of þi hundes fra faas of him;'

and in *St. Katherine*, l. 1432, we read—

'Ah wið se swiðe lufsume leores Ha leien, se rudie & se reade *i-litet.*'

See also Halliwell, s. v. *Lit.* '*Hic tinctor*, a lytster.' Wright's Vocab. p. 212. O. Icel. *lita*. See the *Townley Mysteries*, Introduct. p. xiii, note.

² '*Lyueray* he hase of mete of drynke, And settis with hym who so hym thynke.'

The Boke of Curtasye, in Babees Boke, p. 188, l. 371.

In De Deguileville's Pilgrimage of the Lyff of the Manhode, Roxburgh Club, ed. Wright, p. 148, l. 21, we read—'file me noult that j haue a gowne of the *lyuerey* of soure abbeye.' 'Lyveray gyven of a gentylman, *liuerce.*' Palsgrave. See also Gloss. to Ed. II., Household and Wardrobe Ord. ed. Furnivall, and Thornton Romances, p. 219. 'Liverye or bowge of meat and drynke. *Sportella.*' Huloet.

³ MS. *epatis*.

⁴ In a burlesque poem from the Porkington MS. printed in *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 85, are mentioned 'borboltus and the stykylbakys, the flondyre and the *loche*,' and in a 'Serve on fysshe day,' pr. in the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 54, occur 'trouste, sperlynges and menwus, And *loches* to hom sawce versauce shal.' '*Alosa*. A fishe that for desire of a vayne, in a Tunies iawes killeth him. Of y^o Spaniards called *Samalus*; of the Venetians *Culpea*; of y^o Grekes *Thrissa.*' Cooper. '*Fundulus*. A gudgeon.' Coles. '*Hee alosa*, a loch.' Wright's Vocab. p. 222. '*Loche*. The Loach, a small fish.' Cotgrave.

⁵ Chaucer in the Prolog. to the C. T. l. 120, speaking of the Prioress says: 'Hire gretteste ooth nas but by seint *Loy*,' that is, by Saint Eligius, whose name in French became Eloi or Eloy, in which form we find it in Lyndesay's *Monarchie*, 2299—

'Sanct *Eloy* he doith straitly stand, Ane new hors schoo in tyll his hand.'

Saint Eligius, who is said to have constructed a saddle of extraordinary qualities for king Dagobert, was the patron saint of farriers: thus in Sir T. More's *A Dialogue*, dc. bk. II. c. x, p. 194 (ed. 1577), we read: 'Saint *Loy* we make an horseleche, and must let our horse rather renne vnshod and marre his hoofe, than to shooe him on his daye, which we must

†A Lole¹; *pugnus* (A.).
 a Loke of wolle; *flocus*, *flocteus*.
 a Lok; *clatrus*, *pessulum*, *obex*, *repagulum*, *sera*, *vectis*; versus:
 ¶*Pessula sunt obices, sera, sunt-
 que repagula, vectes.*
 to Lok; *serare*, con-, de-, dis-, in-
 ob-, *firmare*.
 †Lokyñ samme (Lokynsome A.);
complosus.
 a Lokyr; *cistella*, *cistula*.
 †to Lokyr²; *crispere*.
 †Lokyrde; *crispus*.
 †a Lokyringe of y^e hede; *cincin-
 nus*; *cinnosus*, *cinnaculus*
participia; *crispitudo*.
 Longdebefe; *buglossa*, *herba est*.

†London; *londonia*, *londonie*; *lon-
 doniensis*.
 to Lope; *salire*, *saltare*.
 a Lope; *saltus*.
 a Loper (Leper A.); *saltator*, *sal-
 tatrix*.
 a Lopynge; *saltacio*, *saltus*; *saltans*.
 †Lopyrde (Lopyrde A.) As
*mylke*³; *concretus*.
 †Lopyrde mylke; *ivnotata*.
 †a Loppe⁴; *pulex*, *feminini generis*
*secundum doctrinale, sed secun-
 dum ysid[orum] & papiam est*
masculini generis.
 †Loppy; *pulicosus*.
 †a Loppy place; *pulicetum*.
 †a Lopster⁵; *polipus*.

for that point more religiously kepe high and holy than Ester day.' So, too, Chaucer in the *Frotes Tale*, l. 1564, makes the carter pray to 'God and seint Loy,' and Lyndesay says again, l. 2367, 'Sum makis offrande to sanct *Éloye*, That he thare hors may weill couoye.' Beside the farriers, goldsmiths also looked up to Saint Loy as their patron: thus Barnaby Googe (quoted in Brande, *Pop. Antiq.*) says—

'And Loye the smith doth looke to horse, and smithes of all degree,
 If they with iron meddle here, or if they goldsmithes bee.'

The life of this Saint will be found in Butier's *Lives of the Saints*, under December 1st. See the *Academy*, May 29th, June 12th and 19th, 1880.

¹ Evidently a mistake of the scribe for Lofe=Lufe, which see below.

² To entangle, mat or curl. A. S. *locc*, Icel. *lokkr*, a lock of hair.

'The grete Herminius wounder big of cors, . . .
 Quo his hede and schulderis nakit war and bare,
 And on his croun bot *lokkerand* 3allow hare.'

Gawin Douglas, *Æneados*, Bk. xi. p. 387, l. 18.

See also Bk. viii. p. 247, l. 1, and Bk. xii. l. 18, where Turnus is described as
 'Fers as an wyld lioun 3ond in Trace . . . Fore ire the *lokkeris* of his neck vpcastis.'

Quhen the smart straik in his brest al fast is,
 In the *Morte Arthure*, l. 779, a bear is described as

'Alle with lutterde legges, *lokerde* vnfaire.'

'*Cinnaculus*, heryd or lokky.' Medulla.

³ Hampole says (*Pricke of Conscience*, l. 459) that man before he was born—

'Dwellid in a myrk dungeon

Whar he had na other fode

And in a foul stede of corrupcion,

But wlatson glet, and *loper* blode.'

where the Harl. MS. 4196 reads '*lopyrde*:' and in G. Douglas, *Ænead.*, Bk. x. p. 328, we read—

'Of his mouth a petuus thing to se

The *lopprit* blude in ded thraw voydis he.'

Ray in his Glossary gives '*Lopperd* milk, such as stands so long till it sours and curdles of itself. Hence "a *lopperd* slut." Still in use in the North. See Jamieson, s. v. Lapper. Prov. Dan. *tubber*, anything coagulated. O. Icel. *laupa*, to run, congeal. O. H. Ger. *leberen*, to coagulate. '*Lopper'd*-milk. *Lac exoletum et vetustate coagulatum*.' Coles.

⁴ Still in use in the North. Loppard is also used in the sense of *flea-bitten*. 'A lop (flea). *Pulex*.' Coles. Caxton in his *Cron. of Englonde*, p. 60, ch. 75, says: 'after this bore shal come a lambe that shal haue feet of lede, an hede of bras an hert of a *loppe*, a swynes skyn, and an harde.' 'Grete *loppys* over alle this land thay fly.' Towneley Myst. p. 62.

⁵ 'A lopster, fish, *carabus*, *locusta marina*.' Baret. 'A lopster, *gammarus*.' Manip. Vocab. Harrison in his *Descript. of Eng* ii. 21, says—'Finallic of the legged kinde we have not anie, neither haue I seene anie more of this sort than the *Polypus*, called in

a **Lorde**; *Adonay grece, cenator, cenatorius, celiarcha, centurio, dominator, dominus, domine, decurio, herus; herilis, dominicus; tribunus; versus:*

¶ *Mille tribunus habet, grece celiarcha*¹ *vocatur,*

Centurio centum, bis quinque decurio dic,

Ast quinquaginta pentacontarchus habebit.

a **Lordschippe**; *cenatus, cenatorius, dominicus, dominium, & cetera.*

to have **Lordschipe**; *dominari.*

Lordely; *heriliter.*

a **Lorelle tre**; *laurus, tripos.*

†a **Lorymer**²; *lorimarius.*

to **Lose**; *Amittere, perdere, dis-, delectere, destruere.*

a **Losse** or a **Lossyng**; *perdicio, amissio.*

†a **Losyng**³; *Assentator.*

*to **Love**⁴; *vbi to prase.*

*a **Lowe** of fyre⁵; *flamma, flammula diminutivum.*

†**Lowha**; *ecquis.*

†**Lowhare**; *eccubi.*

†to **Lowke** (or **weyde A.**)⁶; *rvncare, sarculare.*

English the *lobstar*, *crasfish* or *creuis*, and the *crab*. Carolus Stephanus in his *maison rustique*, doubted whether these lobstars be fish or not; and in the end concludeth them to grow of the purgation of the water as dooth the frog, and these also not to be eaten, for that they be strong and verie hard of digestion.' *Polyppus, loppestre.* Aelfric's Glossary, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 56. 'Lopstar, a fysse, *chaucere.*' Palsgrave. 'Lopster vermyn. Lopster of the sea, whiche is a fyshe lyke a creues. *Astacus, carabus, &c.*' Huloet.

¹ In Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 182, *celiarcha* is glossed by 'lord of thousand knyztis.'

² A maker of lormery or metal work for the trappings of horses. The representatives of this ancient trade are now called 'Loriners' or 'Lorimers.' In one MS. of the *Anceren Riuele*, p. 184, the Anchoress is bidden 'hwose euer mis-seið þe, oðer mis-deð þe, nim zeme and understand þat he is þi file þat *lorimers* hebben.' 'Lorange, iron; Fr. *lormier*, a maker of small iron trinkets, as nails, spurs, &c. In the parish of North St. Michaels, in Oxford, was an alley or lane, called the "Lormery," it being the place where such sort of iron wares were sold for all Oxford.' Hearne's Gloss. to R. de Brunne's Translation of Langtoft's Chronicle, p. 613. Palsgrave translates '*Loremar*' by 'one that maketh byttes;' and again by 'maker of bosses of bridelles.' '*Lorale*, a lorayne, a brydell.' Ortus. '*Lorimarii* quam plurimum diligentur a nobilibus militibus Francie, propter calcaria argentata et aurata, et propter pectoralia resonancia et frenia bene fabricata. Lorimarii dicuntur a loris (seu loralibus) quæ faciunt.' Dict. of John de Garlande, Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 123.

³ Of William of Palerne we are told that '*Lieres ne losengeres* loued he neuer none, but tok to him tidely trewe cunsayl euere.' l. 5841. The word also occurs in *Sir Ferumbras*, l. 4196, where Charles having at the instigation of traitors given orders for a retreat into France, 'Pan waxe sory þe gode barouns, Pat þay scholde don op hure pauillouns;

By þe conseil of losengeres.'

See also Chaucer, *Nonne Prestes Tale*, 505, and *Allit. Poems*, C. 170. '*Losengier*. A flatterer, cogger, foister, pickthanke, prater, cousener, guller, beguiler, deceiver.' Cotgrave.

⁴ 'I love, as a chapman loveth his ware that he wyll sell. *Je fais*. Come, of howe moche love you it at: *sus combien le faictes vous?* I love you it nat so dere as it coste me: I wolde be gladde to bye some ware of you, but you love all thynges to dere.' 'þe sullere loveð his þing dere.' *Old Eng. Homilies*, ii. 213. A. S. *lofan*, O. Icel. *lofa*, to praise.

'Of mouth of childer and soukand Made þou *lof* in ilka land.' Psalms viii. 3.

See also Hampole, *P. of Cons*, 321, *Allit. Poems*, i. 285, *Roland & Otuel*, l. 662, *Townley Mysteries*, p. 177, &c.

'Swa þatt te33 alle þrenngdenn ut All als it were all oferr hemm

Off all þatt miccle temple,

O *lozhe* and all tofelle.' *Ormulum*, 16185.

'So com a *lau* oute of a loghe, in lede is no3t to layne.' *Anturs of Arthur*, st. vii.

⁶ This word is still in use in the North; see Mr. Robinson's Whitty Glossary. Ray gives in his Glossary of North Country Words '*lowke*, to weed corn, to look out weeds, so in other countries [i.e. counties] to *look* one's head, i.e. to look out fleas or lice there.' '*Hic runcator, Hic circulator, lowker.*' Wright's Vocab. p. 218. 'To lowke. *Averranco, exherbo.*' Coles. '1623, July 20. Pd. for his mowing and his wife *lowkinge* and hay makinge 12s.' *Farming Book* of H. Best, p. 156. '*Lookers* have 3^d. a day.' *ibid.* p. 142.

†a Lowke crouke (Lokecroke A.)¹;
fulcastrum, runco, sarculum.

†a Lowker; runcator, runco (sanator
A.).

†a Lowpe²; Amentum, Ansa, cor-
rigia.

a Lowse; pediculus.

†Lowyse (Lowsse A.)³; enodis, pe-
diculosus.

to Lowse (Lowsse A.); diffasciare,
diffibulare, denodare, enodare,
exanconare, liberare, de-, solvere,
Ab-, dis-, ex-, re-.

a Lowsynge; denodacio, solucio, dis-
re-.

†Lowsyd; solutus, re-.

Lowsynge; soluens, re-, dis-.

L ante V.

a Luce⁴; lucius, lucellus diminuti-
um, piscis est.

*a Luddok⁵; femer, femur, lumbus;
versus:

¶ Dic femur esse viri, sed dic
femer mulieris.

†a Lufe of y^e hande⁶; ir, indeclin-
abile, palma, vola.

†a Lufe⁷; Amasio, Amasia, Amasi-
us, Amasiunculus, Amaciuncula,
Amasiolus, dorcium, florcium.

to Lufe (Luffe A.); Amare voluptatis
est, Amascere, Amatwure, Ardere,
ex-, Ardescere, ex-, colere, diligere
pietatis Affectu, zelare & zelari;
versus:

¶ Diligo more bono, sed Amam-
us more sinistro;

Diligo prudenter, sed Amamus
insipienter.

†Lufabylle (Luffeabelle A.); Ama-
bilis, Amatorius, Amarusus, emu-
lus.

¹ See also **Luke Cruke**, below.

² 'Amentum. A thonge, or that which is bounden to the middes of a darte to throwe it: a stroope or loope.' Cooper.

³ There are evidently two words here mixed up: *lousy* and *loose*. 'I lowse a person or a garment, I take lyce or vermyyn out of it. *Je pouille*. Beugers have a goodly lyfe in the sommer tyme to lye and lowse them under the hedge.' Palsgrave.

⁴ Randle Holme, under 'How several sorts of Fish are named, according to their Age or Growth,' p. 345, gives—'A Pike, first a Hurling pick, then a Pickerel, then a Pike, then a *Luce* or *Lucie*.' Harrison, *Descript. of Eng.* ii. 18, tells us that 'the pike as he ageeth receiueh diuerse names, as from a pie to a gilted, from a gilted to a pod, from a pod to a iacke, from a iacke to a pickerell, from a pickerell to a pike, and last of all to a *luce*.' 'Luonus, a *lucse*.' Nom. MS. The Manip. Vocab. gives 'a luce, fish, *lupus fluvialis*.' 'Luce a fyssh, *lus*.' Palsgrave. 'Grete *lucis* y-nowe, He gat home wold.' *Sir Degrevant*, 503.

⁵ See a recipe 'For Sirup' in the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 43—

'Take befe and sklice it fayre and thynne. Of þo luddock with owte or ellis with in, &c.'

⁶ 'The flat or palm of the hand; slaht *lofn*, a buffet, Gospel of St. John, xviii. 22, xix. 3; *lofsam* slahtan, to strike with the palms of the hands, St. Mat. xxvi. 27; St. Mark xiv. 65.' Skeat's *Mæso-Goth. Gloss.* See also Ray's *Gloss. s. v. Luce*. 'I may towch with my lufe the ground evyn here.' *Towneley Myst.* p. 32. O. Icel. *lof*.

'Wyth lyzt *loue3* vp-lyfte þay loued hym swyþe.' *Allit. Poems*, B. 987.

'The licor in his awen *loove*, the letter in the tothire.' *King Alexander*, 2569.

Still in use; see Mr. Robinson's *Whitby Glossary*. Turner in his *Herbal*, pt. ii. lf. 108, says 'they [certain pears] be as big as a man can grype in the palm or *loofe* of his hande.' Gawain Douglas in his *trans. of the Virgil, Æneidos* viii. p. 242, describing how Æneas made his libation and prayer to the nymphs, says—

'In the holl *luffis* of his hand, quhare he stude, Dewly the wattr hynt he fra the flude.'

'Na labour list thay luke tyl, thare *luffis* are bierd lyme.' *Ibid.* Bk viii. ProL. l. 81.

'*Hec palma, hoc ir*: the loue [printed lone] of the hande.' Wright's *Vocab.* p. 207.

⁷ In the *Gesta Romanorum* the author of the Addit. MS. translation mistook the Latin term *Amasius* for a proper name: 'whan the other knyght, *Amasius*, that the lady loved, perseyved that, he came on a nyght to her house, &c.' p. 174. The same mistake also occurs, p. 182, where the Addit. and Cambridge MSS. give the name of the woman as 'Amasie,' the Latin being *amasia*.

- a **Lufe**; *Affectio, Affectus, Amacio, Amamen, Amor in bono & malo; Amor in singulari ad honestum ponitur, ut amor dei, Sed in plurali ad inhonesta ducitur; caritas, dileccio in bono, estus, filios grece, gratia, ignis, zelus, & cetera.*
- Lufande**; *Amans, diligens, Ardens, zelans.*
- a **Lufer**; *Amator, -trix, Amaculus, Amatorculus, emulator, -trix, zelator, -trix, dilector, -trix.*
- †**Lufetale**; *vbi lufabylle.*
- a **Lufe tenande**¹; *locum tenens.*
- a **Luge**; *magale, mappale, casa, pastoforium, tugurrium, embraculum, & cetera; vbi a howse.*
- †a **Luge for masons**²; *lapidicina, lapididum.*
- †a **Luke cruke**; *serculum, & cetera, vbi lowke cruke.*
- to **Luke**; *vbi to be-holde.*
- †**Luke**; *lucas, nomen proprium.*
- †to **Luke in a merow**[r]e; *mirari, speculari.*
- †to **Luke vppe**; *susplicere.*
- to **Luke in**; *inspicere.*
- to **Lulle**³; *neniari.*
- †**Lulay (Lulley A.)**⁴; *nenia.*
- Lumes**; *iuga.*
- to **Lumine**; *illuminare.*
- a **Luminere of bukes**; *miniator, miniographus, illuminator.*
- a **Lumpe**; *frustrum, frustulum.*
- Lunatyk**; *astrobus, lunaticus.*
- Lunges**; *pulmo.*

¹ The modern pronunciation of Lieutenant is found in the ballad of Chevy Chase, l. 122 :

'That dougheti duglas, *lyff-tenant* of the marches, he lay slean chyviat within ;'

and again in the *Boke of Noblesse*, 1475 (repr. 1860, p. 35), we have, 'whiche townes and fortresses after was delivered ayen to the king Edwarde by the moyen of Edmonde erle of Kent, his *lieftenaunt*.' Heywood in his *Poure Prentises*, 1615, I. iii., spells the word *lieftenant*, and Purchas in his *Pilgrimage*, 1613, vol. i. bk. iv. c. ii., has *lieftenant*. Caxton, I believe, invariably uses the form *lieutenant*.

² 'And for their luf a *luge* is dijt Fulle hye upon an hille.' MS. Cantab. Ff. v. 48. lf. 49.

'*Lapidinarius*: Qui lapides a lapicedia [locus ubi lapides eruntur] eruit; Fr. *carrieu* (Vet. Glor.).' D'Arnis. *Loge* is used frequently in the *Destr. of Troy* for a tent as in l. 813—

'Enon lurkys to his *loge*, & laide hym to slepe ;'

and in l. 6026 it is applied to temporary shelters of boughs and leaves—

'For the prise kynges *Logges* to las men with leuys of wode.'

Grate tenttes to graide, as faire degre askit,

In De Deguileville's *Pilgrimage*, MS. John's Coll. Camb. leaf 126, we find—'How muste entyr thidlyr in and *luge* the in ane of the castellys,' and Gawain Douglas, in his *King Hart*, ed. Small, p. 109, l. 16, has: 'Quhat wedder is thairout vnder the *luge*?' and again *Aeneas*, Bk. vii. p. 224—

'And at euin tide returne hame the strecht way, Till his *lugeing* wele bekend fute hait.' See also *Allit. Poems*, B. 784, 807, &c. and of P. Masons *Loge*.

³ In the Dispute between Mary and the Cross, pr. in *Legends of the Holy Rood*, p. 133, the Virgin says—

pat nou ben croised I custe hem ofte, I lulled hem, I leid hem softe :

and in Chaucer's *Clerk's Tale*, 553—

'In her barme þis litel childe she leide, And lulled it, and after gan it kisse.'

Wiþ ful sadde face and gan þe childe to blisse,

'I lulle in myne armes, as a nouryce dothe her chyld to bringe it aslepe. *Je berce entre mes bras*. She can lulle a childe as hansomly aslepe as it were a woman of thurty yere olde.' Palsgrave. 'To lull. *Delinio, demulceo*.' To lull asleep. *Sopio*. Lullaby. *Lullus, nenia soporifera*.' Coles. '*Berce*, lulled.' Wright's Vocab. p. 143. O. Icel. *lulla*.

⁴ A very common burden in nursery songs. See one printed by Mr. Halliwell in his edition of the *Coventry Mysteries*, p. 414, which begins—

'Lully, lulla, thow litell tine child : By, by, lully, lullay, thow littell tyne child :

By, by, lully, lullay, &c.'

'flayr chylde, lullay, sone must she syng.' *ibid.* p. 137.

*a Lurdane¹; *vbi* a thefe.
to Lurke²; *latere, latescere, latitare, delitere, re-, diletescere, re-*
†Lurkyng; *latens, latitans, & cetera.*
†a Lurkyng place; *latebra, latibulum.*

a Luste; *illecebra, libido, voluptas.*
Lusty; *illecebrosus, gulosus, libidinosus, voluptuosus.*
A Lwte (A.).
*a Luvere (Lyuer A.)³; *fumarium, fumerale, lucar, lodium.*

Capitulum 12^m M.

M ante A.

Mace⁴; *macia (mastix A.), species est.*

a Mace⁵; *claua, manipulus.*
to be Made⁶; *fieri (A.).*

Made; *Entus, Compositus, factus, &*

cetera participia verborum sequentium; *vbi* to make (A.).

Made; *vbi* fonde (A.).

Madyr⁷; *coccus, rubea, sandix, Rubium Maior, herba est, anglice madyr.*

¹ Gawain Douglas in his prologue to the *Aeneas*, Bk. viii. l. 9, uses *lurdanry*—

‘Frendschip fleynt is in France, and fayth has the flicht;
Leyis, *lurdanry* and lust ar oure laid sterne.’

² Wyclif in his version of Joshua x. 27 has, ‘the whicher doon down the threwen hem into the spelonk, in the which the *lorkiden*’ [*in qua latuerant*]; and in I. Paralip. xiii. 8, ‘of Gaddi ouerflown to Dauid, whanne he *lurkide* [*cum lateret*] in desert, most stronge men, and best fytters.’ See the *Destruction of Troy*. l. 1167, where the Greeks are described as having

‘*lurkyt* vnder lefesals loget with vines.’

In l. 13106 of the same poem it is used with the meaning of departing stealthily, stealing away—

‘Vlyxes the Lord, that *lurkyd* by nyght fro the Cite to the see.’

‘I *lurke* and dare.’ *Townley Myst.* 137. See also *Allit. Poems*, C. 277, where Jonah having inspected ‘*vche a nok*’ of the whale’s belly ‘*þenne lurkkes & laytes* where wat3 le best.’ ‘To lurk or lie hid. *Lateo, latito.* To lurk privily upon the ground. *Latibulo.* A lurking hole. *Latebra, &c.*’ Gouldman. ‘I lurke, I hyde my selfe. *Je me musse.* When I come to the house, you lurke ever in some corner.’ Palsgrave. The MS repeats *delitere, -tescere.*

³ Baret has ‘a louer, or tunnell in the rooffe, or top of a great hall to auoid smoke, *fumarium.*’ In his directions for the proper arrangement of a house Neckham says—
lurers ordure

‘*specularia autem comptenter sint disposita in domo orientales partes respiciencia;* where the meaning seems to be a side-window in the hall.’ *De Utensilibus*, in Wright’s Vol. of Vocab. p. 109. ‘Lovir or fomerill. *Fumarium et infunibulum.*’ Withals. ‘*Fumarium*, a chymney or a fomerall.’ Medulla. See P. Plowman, C. xxi. 288, *Romans of Partenay*, 1175, &c.

⁴ ‘Mace, spice; *macer.*’ Manip. Vocab. ‘Mace, spice, *macis.*’ Baret.

⁵ Baret gives ‘A mace or anything that is borne, *gestamen;* a mace roiall, *sceptrum;* and the Manip. Vocab. ‘Mace, scepter, *sceptrum.*’ ‘And anone one of hem that was in montaguys companye vp with a *mace* and smote the same hugh vpon the hede that the brayn brest out.’ Caxton, *Cron. of England*, p. 216.

⁶ The scribe of Lord Monson’s MS. has here completely muddled the two words *mad* and *made*; he has copied as follows:—

‘to be *Madde;* *fieri, dementare, & cetera:* to be fonde, & cetera, *ut supra.*’

In Wyclif’s version of the New Testament John x. 20 is rendered ‘And so dissiencioun was maad among the Jewis for thes wordis. Forsothe manye of hem seiden, He bath a deuyl, and *maddith* [or wexith wood]; what heeren 3e him.’ See also Deeds viii. 11 and xii. 15. The word occurs with a transitive meaning in *Allit. Poems*, A. 359—

‘For marre oþer *madde*, morne and myþe, Al lys in him to dyst and deme.’

and the noun *maddying*, folly, is found at l. 1153, and also in *King Alisaunder*, p. 121. ‘I *madde*, I waxe or become mad. *Je enraige.* I holde my lyfe on it the felowe *maddeth.*’ Palsgrave. ‘For grete ageoldemen doot and *maddc.*’ Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. I. ch. i. p. 187.

⁷ ‘Madder, herbe to die or colour with, *rubia, garance.*’ Baret. ‘Madder, *rubea tinctorium.*’ Manip. Vocab. Cotgrave gives ‘*Garance* f. the herbe madder; with whose root Dyers make cloth Orange tawny, or, for a need, Red; and joyning it with woad, black.’ Cooper in his *Thesaurus*, 1584, explains *Sandix* by ‘a colour made of ceruse and ruddle burned together.’ ‘I madder clothe to be dyed. *Je garance.* Your vyolet hath not his full dye but he his maddered.’ Palsgrave. See Cockayne’s *Leechdoms*, iii. 337.

May; *maius, mensis est.*

*a **Madyn**¹; *Ancilla, Ancillula; Ancillarialis participium; Abra, puella, puellula; puellaris; virgo, virginucula; virginalis, virgineus participia.*

a **Mayden hede**; *celibatus, virginitas.*

†**Mayden grisse** (*Maydyngresse A.*)²; *regina prati.*

a **Maiesty**; *imperiositas, maiestas.*

þe **Male** (*Maylle A.*) of a *haburioñ*³; *hamus, macula, scama, squama, & cetera.*

*to **Mayñ**⁴; *mutulare, de-*

***Maynde**; *mutulatus.*

*a **Maynyng**; *mutulacio.*

†a **Mayre**⁵; *maior, prefectus, quasi pre alijs factus, pretor, edilis.*

a **Mayster**; *magister; magistralis; rabbi, raboni, & cetera; vbi thecher; magistratus, preceptor, senator, gignasiarcha.*

a **Maystry**⁶; *magisterium, senatus.*

†a **Mayse of herynge**⁷; *millenarius, Allistrigium.*

to **Make**; *Agere, componere, comminisci, commentari, concinnare, condere, conficere, construere, creare de nichilo, demoliri, edere,*

¹ The term *maiden* and its derivatives, as *maidenhood, maiden-clean, &c.*, were not uncommonly applied to persons of both sexes. Thus, besides the passage in P. Plowman, C. xi. 281, where Wit advises marriage between 'maydenes and maydenes,' that is between bachelors and spinsters, in the *Poem of Anticrist*, l. 105, we find—

'Crist him-selven chese

Be born in bethleem for ur ese

and in *Havelok*, l. 995, we read of

and in Lonelich's *Holy Grail*, xvi. 680—

'On of hem my Cosin was,

And a clene *Maiden* and ful of gras.'

So, too, in Trevisa's trans. of Higden, v. 69, where the writer speaking of Siriacus says, 'he was clene *mayle* i-martred wip þe same maydenes' [*ipse virgo existens*]. 'Man beyng a mayde, *puceau*.' Palsgrave.

² According to Lyte, Dodoens, p. 41, the *Meadowsweet*; 'Medesweete or Medewurte . . . called of some after the Latine name *Goates bearde*.'

³ '*Hamus*. An hoke or An hole off net or A mayl of An haburjone.' Medulla. Plate armour was, as its name implies, formed of *plates* of steel or iron, while *mail* armour was composed of small rings or links. Cotgrave gives '*Maille*, maile, or a linke of maile (whereof coats of mail be made); also a Hauther, or any little ring of mettall resembling a linke of maile.' In the duel between Oliver and Sir Ferumbas the latter deals a blow on Oliver's helmet and 'of ys anaantaile wyþ þat stroke carf wel many a *maylle*.' *Sir Ferumbas*, l. 624; and again, l. 876, when Oliver was surrounded by the Saracens he 'gan hym sturie about, & for-hewþ hem plate & *maille*.' 'Mayle of a halburjon, *maille*.' Palsgrave. See the description of the habergeon which the pilgrim receives from 'Grace Dieu' in De Deguileville's *Pilgrimage*, ed. Wright, p. 61, where she says: 'for no wepene y-grounden ther was neuere *mayl* y-broken. For with the nailes with whiche was nayled the sone of the smith and ryven the *mailes* were enclosed and rivetted.' '*Squama*, mayles or lytle plates in an haberieon, or coate of fense: *duplicie squama lorica*. Virgil.' Cooper, 1584. Cotgrave notes as a proverb '*Maille à maille on fait les haubergeons*'; linke after linke the coat is made at length; peece after peece things come to perfection.'

⁴ '*Mutulo*, to maymyn.' Medulla. Palsgrave has, 'He hath mayned me and now is fledde his waye: *il ma ajollé or mutillé, or mchaigné*.' In Robert de Brunne's trans. of Langtoft, p. 305, we read—'Was no man Inglis *maynbed* ne dede þat day.'

⁵ 'The Maior, or chiefe and principall officer in a Cite: *prefectus urbis, optimas, primas, prator urbanus*. His Maioraltie, or the time of his office being Maior, *prefectura*.' Baret. '*Prefectus*, a Meyre, a Justyce.' Medulla. See Liber Custumarum, Gloss. s. v. Major. 'A Meyre, *præses*.' MS. Egerton, 829, leaf 78.

⁶ See Prof. Skeat's note to P. Plowman, C. Text, xi. 9.

⁷ 'A maise of hering, *quingenta*.' Manip. Vocab. 'A mease of herring. *Alcstrigium*.' Gouldman.

facere de materia aliena, fabricare, fingere, efficere, moliri, plasmare, de-, struere, con-, ex-, plectere est ex virgibus aliquid componere, effecere (patrare A.).

†to Make a bedde; *sternere.*

†to Make a howse¹; *palare.*

a Maker; *Autor, compositor, conditor, confector², constructor, creator, formator, factor, fabricator, fictor, effictor, molitor, plasmator, plastes.*

†a Malady³; *Arthesis.*

†a Makerell⁴; *megarus, piscis est.*

a Makyng; *composicio, commentum, confectio, constructio, creatio, edicio, fabrica.*

*a Male⁵; *mantica, involucrum.*

†a Males mette⁶; *dieta.*

a Malice; *malicia, malignitas.*

Malicious; *maliciosus, malignus.*

*a Malyñ⁷; *tersorium.*

Malte; *brasium, granificium, cerificium.*

a Maltster; *vstrinator, -trix, brasinator, -trix.*

Malthowse; *brasiatorium.*

to make Malte; *vstrinare, brasiare.*

a Malue⁸; *Altea, malua; maluaceus participium.*

a Manakelle⁹; *manica, manicula diminutivum; versus:*

¶ *De ferro manicas de panno dico quoque factas.*

¹ *Palare* has already been used as the Latin equivalent of to *Holke*.

² MS. *confestor*.

³ Cooper, 1584, gives '*Arthetica passio*, the joynte sicknes, the goute.' '*Artesis*. The Gout in the Joynts.' Coles. See *Knotty*, above.

⁴ See *P. Megar*.

⁵ 'A male or budget; *male, valise*. A little male, *bougette, malcte*.' Sherwood. '*Porte-manteau*, m. a Port-mantue, cloak-bag, male.' Cotgrave. 'A male, *mantica*.' Manip. Vocab. 'A male or bowget, *hyppopera, mantica*.' Baret. 'Undo my male or boget. *Retece bulgam*.' Hornman. 'Item. I shalle telle you a tale, Pampyng and I have picked your *male*, and taken out pesis v.' Paston Letters, ii. 237. 'Ich þe wulle bi-tache a *male riche*; penizes þer buod an funda, to iwisse an hundrad punda.' Lazamon, i. 150.

'pay busken vp bilyue, blonkke; to sadel, Tyffen her takles, trussen her *males*.'

Sir Gawaine, 1129.

Tusser in his *Five Hundred Points*, ch. cii. p. 191, suggests as a 'Poie for the gests chamber: Foule *male* some cast on faire boord, be carpet nere so cleene,

What maners careles maister hath, by knave his man is seene.'

'Male to put stufte in, *masle*. Male or wallet to putte geare in, *malle*.' Palsgrave.

⁶ See *Diet*, above.

⁷ Probably we should read *Malkyñ*. Cotgrave has 'A maulkin (to make cleane an oven) *patrouille, fourbalet, escouillon*. To make cleane with a maulkin, *patrouiller*. *Escouillon*, a wisp or dishclout, a maulkin, or drag to cleanse or sweepe an oven.' Manip. Vocab. gives 'A malkin, *panniculus*,' and Baret 'a maulkin, a drag wherewith the floore of an oven is made cleane, *peniculus, penicillus*.' '*Mercletero*, a maulkin, *Peniculum*.' R. Percyual, *Span, Diet*, 1591. '*Mercletero*, m. a maulkin to make cleane an oven with.' *Ib.* ed. J. Minsheu, 1623. *Mawkin* in Lincolnshire signifies a scarecrow (see Mr. Peacock's Gloss.), but about Whitby, according to Mr. F. K. Robinson, still preserves its meaning of 'a mop for cleaning a baker's oven.' See also Thoresby's Letter to Ray, E. Dial. Soc. and Miss Jackson's Shropshire Glossary. 'A Scovell, Dragge, or Malkin wherewith the floor of the oven is cleaned. *Peniculus*.' Withals. In Wright's Vocab. p. 276, under the head of *Pistor cum suis Instrumentis* we find '*Hoc tersorium, A^o* a malkyn.'

⁸ Baret says, 'Mallows, this herb groweth in gardens, and in vntilled places, they be temperate in heat and moisture; *malua*.' Turner in his *Herbal*, pt. ii. ff. 45, says, 'It [the mallow] that is called Malache of the Grecianes . . . is called in English *holy ok*.'

'Flee the butterflie That in the *malves* flouring wol abounde.'

Palladius on *Husbandrie*, p. 147, l. 206.

⁹ 'Manicles, to bind the hands, also gauntlets and splents, *manice*.' Baret. 'I manakyll a suspecte person to make hym to confesse thynges. *Je riue en aigneeue*. And he wyll nat confesse it manakyll hym, for undoubted he is gylyt.' Palsgrave.

†to **Manacle**; *manicare*.

to **Manase**¹; *vbi* to threte.

a **Maner**²; *Allodium, manarium, mansorium, predium, prediolum*.

a **Mañ**; *Androñ vel andros grece, homo, homuncio, homunculus; mas, masculus, masculinus, humanus, virilis participia; vir, microcosmus, minor mundus, mortalis communis generjs (marinus A.)*.

a **Manhede**; *humanitas (virilitas A.)*.

†to take **Manhede** (to **Make man A.**); *humanare, incarnare*.

*a **Mandrage**³; *mandragora*.

†a **Mañ of crafte**: *Artifex, Autor, opifex*.

a **Mañ of lawe**; *vbi* a lawour (law-
3ore A.).

a **Mañ (Mayne A.) of a horse**; *ca-
leptra, juba*.

a **Maner place**; *vbi* a maner.

a **Maner**; *genus, maneries, modus, modiolus diminutivum, mos, vsus*.

†**Manerly**; *humane, humaniter*.

†vn **Manerly**; *jnhumaniter, jnhu-
mane*.

Many; *multus, plurimus, plus*.

Many falde; *multiplex*.

†made **Manyfalde**; *multiplicatus*.

Many maneris (manerse A.); *mul-
timodus, multiplex*.

†to make **Manyfalde**; *multiplicare, -tor, -trix, -cio; multifarie, multi-
fariam*.

†**Manly**; *humanus, vnde humane vel humaniter adverbium & cet-
era*.

vn **Manly**; *Inhumaniter; Inhuman-
us (A.)*.

†a **Manslaer**; *assisini, grassator, homicida, letifur, correpto [i],
plagiarius, sicarius, spiculator*.

†a **Mantylle**; *ciclas, clamis, collobi-
um, endromis, endromedes, lena,
mantellus, pallium, palliolum,
palla, glomerium, palliatus*.

†fro **mañ to mañ**; *viritum*.

*a **Manuelle**⁴; *manuale*.

Mapylle; *Acer; Acerus, Acernus
participia*.

a **Maras (Marasse A.)**⁵; *labina,
palus, tesqua; palustris*.

¹ In the *Morte Arthure*, 1383, we read that Sir Feltemour '*manacede fulle faste.*' '*Mine sunt Manasse.*' Medulla. Baret gives: 'All things manace present death, *intendant omnia mortem.* Virg.' Hampole tells us that Antichrist shall torment the saints

'Thurgh grete tourmentes and manace.' *P. of Conscience*, 4350.

'Sarsyn,' quap Olyuer, "let now ben by prude & by manace." *Sir Ferumbras*, 432. Wyclif's version of Mark iii. 12 runs—'And greteley he *manasside* hem, that thei shulden nat make hym opyn [or knowen]:' see also ch. iv. v. 39. Fr. *menacer* from Lat. *minā, minacia*, threats. '*Manace. Intento, Interminor.* Manace and manacyng. *Idem.*' Huloet. 'I manace, I threten a person. *Je menace.* Doest thou manace me, I defye the and thy malyce to.' Palsgrave.

² 'A manour, or house without the walles of the citie, *suburbanum*; a manour, a farme; a place in the country with ground lieng to it; *praedium*; a manour, farme or piece of grounde fallen by heritage. *heredium*; a little house, farme, or manour in the country, *prediolum.*' Baret. 'Syr Robert Knolles, knyght, dyed at his *maner* in Norfolk.' Caxton, *Chronicle of England*, ch. 243, p. 289.

³ Turner, in his *Herbal*, 1551, pt. ii. lf. 45, says—'There are two kindes of *mandrag.* the black which is the female, . . . the white . . . called y^o male.' In *Sir Ferumbras*, ll. 1386, 87, Floripas makes of mandrake for Oliver,

'A drench þat noble was & mad him drynk it warm,

& Olyuer wax hole sone þas, and felede no maner harm.'

'Mandrake herbe. *Mandragora [sic]*, whereof there be he and she, and of two natures.' Huloet.

⁴ '*Manuel*, a manuel, a (portable) prayer book.' Cotgrave.

⁵ In the *Morte Arthure*, l. 1534, we read—

'Fore-maglede in the *marras* with meruailous knyghtez;'

and again, l. 2505—

'Thorowe *marasse* and mosse and montes so heghe.'

See also l. 2014. The account of Pharaoh's dream as given in Wyclif's version of Genesis xli. 2 says, 'He gesside that he stood on a flood, fro which setene kyn and ful fatte stieden,

Marbylle; *Augusteum, marmor, tiberium*; *marmoreus*.

* a Marche¹; *marchia, maritima, maritimus*.

Mare; *ubi more*.

a Mare; *equa*.

Mare ouer; *preterea, insuper, quin-ecium*.

Margarett; *margareta, nomen proprium*.

* a Margaryte stone²; *margarita, nomen lapidis preciosi*; *versus*:

¶ *Margaritalapis, sed margareta puella*.

Marghe³; *medulla*.

a Margyn⁴; *margo; marginalis*.

Mary; *maria, nomen proprium est*.

to Mary; *maritare*.

a Mariage (Maryege A.); *connubium, maritagium*.

† Maryd; *maritatus*.

† Marigolde⁵; *solsequium, sponsa solis (Elitropium A.), herba est*.

and weren fed in the places of *mareis* [*in locis palustribus*]. 'Marrice, *palus*.' Manip. Vocab. 'Marais, a marsh or fenne.' Cotgrave. 'A moore or *marris*; vide Fen. A fenne or marise, a moore often drowned with water, *palus, Ung mares*.' Baret. Maunde-ville, p. 130, says of Tartary, that 'no man may passe be that Weye godely, but in tyme of Wyntir, for the perilous Watres, and wykkede *Mareys* that ben in tho Contrees,' where the word is wrongly explained in the Glossary as 'meres, boundaries.' Caxton in his *Myrrour of the Worlde*, pt. ii. p. 102, says: 'The huppe or lapwynche is a byrde crested, whiche is moche in *mareys* and fylthes.' In Turner's *Herbal*, pt. ii. lf. 93, it is stated that 'Spourge gyant . . . groweth only in *merrish* and watery groundes.' 'Marysse grounde, *marescaige*.' Palsgrave.

¹ Baret gives 'Marches, borders, or bounds of, &c. *confinium*; souldiers appointed to keepe and defende the marches, *limitanei milites*, Theod.: the frontiers, bounds, or marches of the empire, *marginis imperii*.' and Cotgrave 'Marche, f. a region, coast, or quarter, also a march, frontire, or border of a country.' In P. Plowman, C. xi. 137, Dowel is called 'duk of þes marches.' See also *Alexander & Dindimus*, l. 382. 'I marche, as one countray marcheth upon another. *Je marcheys*. Their countreys marched the one upon the other.' Palsgrave. 'Marches or borders of a country. *Fines*.' Huloet. 'Judee is put out of her termes (or *marchis*) of the Caldeis.' Wyclif, 3 Esdras iv. 45.

² 'A goldene ctering and a *margarite* shynende, that vndernemeth a wis man, and an ere obedient.' Wyclif, Proverbs xxv. 11. 'Wo! wo! the ilke greet citee, that was clothid with hijce and purpur, and cocke, and was goldid with gold and precious stoon, and *margaritis*.' Apocal. xviii. 16. In De Deguileville's *Pilgrimage of the Lyf of the Manhode*, ed. Wright, p. 55, Grace Dieu declares the scrip which she gives to the pilgrim to be 'mickel more worth than a *margerye* and more preciews.' In the description of the heavenly city in *Allit. Poems*, A. 1036, each 'pane' is described as having 3 gates,

'þe portalez pyked of rych platez, A parfyt perle þat neuer fatez,'
& veh zate of a *margyrye*,

See also *ibid.* B. 556. Caxton, *Descript. of Britain*, 1480, says that round England are caught dolphins, 'sea calues and balaynes, grete fysshie of whales kynde, and diuerse shellysshe, amonge whiche shellysshe ben muskles that within hem haue *margeri peerles* of all maner of colour, and hewe, of roly and red, purple, and of blew, and specially and most of whyte.' 'Margerye perle. *nach*.' Palsgrave. See also Stubbes, *Anatomic of Abuses*, p. 70.

³ 'The *merghe* of a fresche calfe' is mentioned in the Lincoln Med. MS. leaf 283, and 'the *merghe* of a gosse-wenge' on leaf 285. 'The marrow with the bone, *medulla*.' Baret. 'His bowelis ben ful of talz; and the bones of hym ben moistid with *marz*.' Wyclif, Job xxi. 24. Caxton in the *Myrrour of the Worlde*, pt. iii. p. 146, says: 'in lyke wise it happeth on alle bestes, þfor they haue themne [whan the mone is fulle] their heedes and other membres more garnysshid of *margh* and of humeurs.' Whitinton in his *Fulgaria*, 1527, lf. 27^{bk}, says: 'A man myghte as soone pyke *mary* out of a mattock, as dryue the good latyn wordes out of your foretoppe.' A. Boorde in his *Breuiary of Health*, ch. clvii, p. 57, recommends for chaps in the lips 'the powder of the ryues of pome garriades, the *mary* of a calfe, or of a hart, &c.' A. S. *meary, mearh*. 'Medulla. The mary.' Medulla.

⁴ 'The margent of a booke, *margo*.' Baret. 'A margent, *margo*.' Manip. Vocab.

⁵ Huloet speaks of the 'Marigolde or ruddles herbe. *Calceolula, helianthus, heliotropium, Lemtopodium, Lysimachium, Scorpiurus, Solsequium*.' The oldest name for the plant was

Mariory; *marioria*, nomen proprium est.

†**Ma[r]iorin**¹; *herba, Maiorana* (A.).

a **Marke**²; *marca*.

Marke; *marchus*, nomen proprium.

†a **Marke**³; *meta, limes*.

†to **Marke**; *notare, de-, notificare, signare, de-, con-, limitare*.

†**Markyd**; *notatus, signatus*.

Marle (**Marke** A.)⁴; *creta, glis; glitosus*.

a **Marle** pitt; *cretarium*.

A Marschalle of horse; *Agasio* (*Agasio* A.), *marescallus*.

*a **Martiloge**; *martilogium*.

†**A Martinett**⁵; *Irristilicus, & dicitur de Irriguo* (A.).

a **Martyr**; *martir*.

†to **Martyr**; *martiriare, martirizare*.

†**Martyrde**; *martirizatus*.

†a **Martyrdome**; *cruciatu, martirium*.

*a **Maser**⁶; *cantarus, murra; mur-reus; murpis* (*murrus* A.) *Arbor est*.

a **Mase**⁷; *clava*.

†a **Masyndewe**⁸; *Asilum*.

ymbglidegold, that which moves round with the sun. In MS. Harl. 3388 occurs '*Calendula, solsequium, sponsa solis, solsecle, goldewort idem, ruddis holygold*.'

¹ '*Marjolaine, f. Marierome, sweet Marierome, &c.*' Cotgrave. '*Maioram, gentle, or sweete Maioram, herbe, Amaraeus*.' Baret. '*Margerome gentyll, an herbe, marjolayne, margelyne*.' Palsgrave. Turner in his *Herbal*, p. 20, says: 'Some call thys herbe in englysh *merierum gentle*, to put a difference betwene an other herbe called *merierum*, which is but a bastard kynde, and this is y^e true kynde. *Merierum* is a thicke and bussy herbe creping by the ground, with leues lyke small calaminte roughe and rounde.' The form *Maiorom*, which is strictly correct, being from the Ital. *majorana* (for the change of *n* to *m* compare *holm, lime, &c.*) occurs in Tusser, ch. xlii., where the plant is mentioned amongst 'strowing herbes of all sortes.' I have inserted the *r* in the text, as the alphabetical position of the word requires it.

² In P. Plowman, A. v. 31, Conscience

'Warnede Walte his wyf was to blame,

pat hire hed was worp a *Mark*, & his hod worp a Grote.'

The Mark in weight was equal to 8 ounces or two-thirds of a pound troy, and the gold coin was in early times equal to six pounds, or nine marks of silver; but in the reign of King John it was worth ten marks of silver. See Madox, *Hist. Escheq.* i. pp. 277, 487. In *Early Eng. Poems, &c.* ed. Furnivall, viii. 149, we have 'for *marke* ne for punde.'

³ The author of the *Story of Genesis & Exodus* tells us, l. 439, of Cain after he became an outlaw, that 'Met of corn, and wigte of fe,
And *merke* of felde, first fond he.'

⁴ Mr. Peacock in his Gloss, of Manley & Corringham, E. D. Soc. says that on the wolds *marl* is used as equivalent to *chalk*; in other districts it is equivalent to *hard clay*. Cooper gives '*glis, potter's clay*.' '*Marle, or chaulky claye. Marga*.' Huloet. '*Glitosus, Marly*.' Medulla. '*Merle grounde, marle*.' Palsgrave.

⁵ This appears from Cotgrave to be a water-mill, but I have been unable to find any instance of the word. '*Martinet*. A martlet or martin (bird); also, a water-mill for an yron forge,' that is, a forge hammer driven by water power. Ducange defines *martinetus* as a 'forge, a *martellis seu malleis sic dicta*.'

⁶ In *Old Eng. Homilies*, ii. 163, the author, while inveighing against the abuses amongst the clergy, complains that they neglect their churches for their 'daie,' and that while 'ðe caliz is of tin, hire nap [is] of *mazere*.' '*Cantarus, a masere*.' Medulla. In the Harl. MS. trans. of Higden, vi. 471, we read, 'Kynge Edgare made nayles to be fixede in his *masers* and peces' [*in crateris*]. 'A mazer, or broad piece to drinke in, *patara*.' Baret. 'A mazer, *Jate, jatte, gobeau, jadeau*.' Cotgrave. Cooper gives '*Tralla, a great cuppe, brode and deepe, suche as great masers were wont to bee*.' In Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 181, '*masere*' is used as a gloss for *mirra*. The maser-tree is the *acer campestre* L. In 1381 Lord Latymer bequeathed '*les mazers et le grant almesdych d'argent*.' *Test. Eborac.* i. 114.

⁷ See *Mace*, above.

⁸ For *maison de dieu*, house of God. In P. Plowman, B. vii. 26, Truth bids all who are really penitent to save their 'wynnyng & amende *mesondieus* pere-myde, and myseyse

†to Maske; *ceruidare*. (to Marke;
Cornidare, as A hornyd beste A.)

a Masoñ; *cementarius* (*crementarius*
A.), *lathomus*.

a Mason axe; *Ascis*, *asciculus*, *la-*
thomega.

a Masonry; *lathomia*.

Maste; *maximus*.

a Maste of a nett¹; *hamus*, *macula*.

a Maste of a schippe; *malus*.

Mastykk²; *mastix* -cis, *producto* -i.

*Mastilzoñ³; *bigermen*, *mixtilio*.

a Mastis⁴; *liciscus*.

*Mattefeloñ (*Matfelone* A.)⁵; *iacca*,
herba est.

a Mater; *materia dicitur in sciencijs*,
materies in alijs rebus, *thema*,
stilus; *materialis*; *materialiter*
adverbium; versus:

¶ *Vocum materia, sed rerum ma-*
teries est.

Mathew; *matheus*.

Mathy; *mathias*.

Matyns; *matutini*, *matutine*.

folke helpe,' and in the *Morte Arthure*, l. 3038, we are told that after the capture by Arthur of a city, his men 'Mynsteris and masondewes malle to the erthe.'

The word also occurs in the *Romannt of the Rose*, 5621—

'Men shull him berne in hast. . . . To some *maisondeve* beside;'

and in Bale's *Kyng Johan*, p. 82, 'Never prynce was there that made to poore peoples use so many *maisondeves*. hospytals & spyttle houses, as your grace hath done.' '*Maiondeue* is an appellation of divers Hospitalls in this kingdome, and it comes of the French (*Maison de Dieu*) and is no more but God's house in English.' *Les Termes de la Ley*, 1641, fo. 202^{bk}.

¹ See P. 'Maske of a nette. *Macula*.' Cotgrave has 'The mash or mesh (or holes), of a net; *macle*, *mache*, *ou* *marque d'un rets*.' Huloet has 'Mash of a nette, and Masher. *Idem*. Masher of a nette. *Hamus*, *macula*.' 'A mash of a net. *Macula*.' Gouldman. '*Hamus*. An hoke or An hole off net.' Medulla. From A. S. 'max, *retia*.' Aelfric's *Colloquy* in Wright's Vocab. p. 5, by the common interchange of x and sc (Skeat).

² 'The rosine of y^e lentsike tree called *mastick* deserueth praise.' Turner, *Herbal*, pt. ii. ff. 29. 'Som vse to contertit *mastic* wyth frankincense & wyth the mixture of the rosin of a pinaple.' *ibid.* ff. 34.

³ A mixture of wheat and rye. 'Medyld corne, *mixtilio*.' Wright's Vocab. p. 178. The term is used also for a kind of mixed metal [? bronze] as in *Ancren Riwe*, p. 284, where are mentioned 'golt, seluer, stel, iron, copper, *mestring*, *breas*.' See also the description of the chamber of Floripas in *Sir Ferumbras*, l. 1327—

'pe wyndowes wern y-mad of iaspere & of opre stones fyne,

Y-powdered wyþ perree of polastre, þe leues were *masalyne*.'

See also *Hali Meidenhad*, p. 9, and Robert of Gloucester, p. 87. Stratmann gives the term *mæstlingsmiþ*, a worker in mixed metal as occurring in a poem of the 12th century. A. Boorde in his *Dyetary*, ch. xi. p. 258, says—'Mestlyng breade is made, halfe of whete, and halfe of Rye.' 'White wheat *massledine* will outsell dodde-read-*massledine* 6^d. in a quarter.' H. Best, *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 99.

⁴ The Ortus explains *liciscus* as '*animal genitum inter canem et lupum*,' and adds '*est optimus canis contra lupos*.' '*Liciscus*, a howne; *animal genitum inter canem et lupum*.' Medulla. '*Lycisca*. A mungrell.' Stanbridge, *Vocabula*.

'The cur or *mastis* he haldis at smale auale,

And culzeis spanzeartis, to chace partick or quale.' G. Douglas, *Encados* iv. Prol. 56. Caxton, *Fayt of Armes*, p. ii. p. 158, says that 'in alde tyme was an usage to norrysshe grete *mastyns* and sare bytyng dogges in the lytell houses upon the walles to thende that by them shulde be knowne the comynge of theyre enemies.'

⁵ According to Ducange '*iacca*' is mint. Halliwell explains '*matefelon*' by 'knapweed.' '*Iacca nigra*. The herb Scabious, *Materfilon*, or *Knapweed*.' Gouldman. Lyte, Dodoens, p. 109, says of Scabious—'The fourth is now called in Shoppes *Jacca nigra*, and *Materfilon*: and it hath none other name knownen vnto vs.' In *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 53, are printed some curious recipes 'for the rancle and bolning,' one of which runs: 'tak auaunce, *matfelon*, yarow and sanzwill, and stamp tham, and temper tham with stale ale, and drynk hit morn and at even.' See also *ibid.* p. 55, where is given a recipe for a 'drynke to wounde, amongst the ingredients being 'marigolde, *matfelon*, mylfoyle, &c.' In an old work printed in *Archæologia* xxx. p. 409, occurs 'Hyrne hard = Bolleweed = *Jasia nigra*.'

a Matres¹; *cento, ferocia, matracia, filtrum, fultrum.*

a Matrymoñ (Matrimony A.); *matrimonium.*

A Matt²; *vbi Nett (A.).*

a Mattoke³; *ligo, marra.*

a Mawe; *iccur.*

to Mawe; *fulcare, falcitare.*

a Mawer; *falcarius, falcator.*

*a Mawgry⁴; *demercio, demeritum.*

to addylle Mawgry (Atyl Magry A.)⁵; *demereri, demeritare.*

*a Mawke (or Mathe A.)⁶; *cimec, lendex, tarmus.*

Mawky; *cimicosus, tarmosus.*

a Mawlerd⁷; *vbi A ducke (Duke A.).*

*a Mawmentry⁸; *idolotria.*

*to do Mawmentry; *ydolotrare, ludere.*

*a Mawmentt; *idolum, simulacrum.*

*a Mawment place (A Mawment howse A.); *ydolium (simulacrum A.).*

¹ 'A mattres, or flocke bed; *culcita lanca vel tomentitia.*' Baret. 'A matteresse (or quilt to lie on), *materas, matelas, matras,* a course matteresse, *balosse.*' Cotgrave. Cooper explains *Cento* by 'a facion of rough and heary couerynges, which poore men used, and wherewith tents were couered when it rayned. Some haue taken it for a quilt, or other lyke thyng stuffed with linnen or floxe.'

² 'A mattocke, or pickax, *bipalium.*' Baret. 'Mattocke. *Bidens.* Mattocke or turnepsade. *Ligo.*' Huloet. '*Hoc bidens,* a mattok.' Wright's Vocab. p. 234.

³ 'A mattocke, or pickax, *bipalium.*' Baret. 'Mattocke. *Bidens.* Mattocke or turnepsade. *Ligo.*' Huloet. '*Hoc bidens,* a mattok.' Wright's Vocab. p. 234.

⁴ See P. Magry. 'For þour iuggiment out of cours haue 3e muche *maugree.*' *Sir Ferumbras,* 315.

⁵ Apparently the meaning is to have demerit, to earn ill will: see *Adylle*, above.

⁶ See Prompt. s. vv. Make and Maye. Mr. C. Robinson in his *Gloss. of Mid-Yorkshire* gives '*Mawke,* a maggot' as still in common use. See also Mr. Peacock's *Gloss. of Manley & Covingham.* Icel. *máðkr,* maggot, grub. '*Tinea,* a moke,' *Neminalis MS.* Hampole, *P. of Conscience,* l. 5572, speaks of 'wormes and *moghes.*' In Caxton's *Raynard the Foxe* (Arber repr. p. 69), the rook exclaims—'alas my wyf is deed/yonder lyeth a dede haren full of *mathes* and wormes/and there she ete so moche therof that the wormes haue byten a two her throte.' '*Hic cimec,* A^{cc} mawke.' Wright's Vocab. p. 190. '*Hic tinea,* A^{cc} moke.' *ibid.* 'Foldynge of shepe . . . bredeth *mathes.*' Fitzherbert, *Husbandry,* fo. cvij^b.

H. Best in his *Farming, &c. Books,* p. 6, has the form *madde*, and p. 99, *malke.*

⁷ 'Mallard, or wild drake, *anas masculus palustris.*' Baret. The forms *mawdelare* and *mawarde* occur in the *Liber Cure Cocorum.*

⁸ 'þer stoden in þere temple . . . Apolin wes ihaten.' Lazamon, i. 345.

'Gurmund makede ræne tur . . . þa he heold for his god.' *ibid.* iii. 170.

Previsa in his version of Higden, i. 33, says—'*mametrie* bygan in Nynus tyme [*sub Nino orta est idolatria*];' and again p. 215—'Pantheon þe temple of all *mametrie* was. is now a chirche of al halwen [*templum Pantheon, quod fait omnium deorum, modo est ecclesia omnium sanctorum*].' At p. 193 he also has, 'Ceerops axede counsaile of Appolyn Delphicus þat *mamnet.*' In the *Cursor Mundi,* 2286, we are told that Nimrod

'Was þe formast kyng, þat in *mawmet* fande mistrawynge,
Lange regnet in þat lande, and *mawmetry* first he fande.'

Chaucer in the *Persones Tale (De Avaritia)* says—'an idolastre peraventure ne hath not but o *mawmet* or two, and the avaricious man hath many: for certes, every florein in his coffre is his *mawmet.*' In *Sir Ferumbras,* ll. 2534, 4938, occurs the word *mawmetrye*, with the meaning of a shrine or temple of idols. 'Jeu the kyng of Israell dyd calle to gydre al the prestes of the false *mawmet* Baall.' *Fives and Pwyses,* W. de Worde, 1496, p. 325. '*Mawmentrye, baguenaerde.*' Palgrave. *Mawmet* is used for a doll in Lydgate's *Pylgrynage of the Soule,* ff. 54, ed. 1483, and also in Turner's *Herbal,* pt. ii. ff. 46, where he says that 'The rootes [of Mandrag] are conterfited & made like litle puppettes & *mawmettes*, which come to be sold in England in boxes.' See also Stubbes' *Anatomic of Abuses,* p. 75, where, inveighing against the excess in dress to which women had come, he declares that they are 'not Women of flesh & blod but rather puppets or *mawmettes* of rags & clowts compact together.' Cf. *Romeo & Juliet,* III. v. 186. '*Simulacrum.* A mawment.' Medulla.

*a **Mawment** wyrscheber; *idolatra*.

†b^e **Mawmoder** (**Mawe** modyr A.)¹;
molucrum (*molacrum*); (versus:

¶*Quo mola vertatur molacrum bene dicitur esse, Ast molacrum ventris dicitur esse tumor.* A.)

*a **Mawnchepresande**²; *sicofanta*.

***Mawnde**³; *escale*; *vbi mete veselle*.

†A **Mawndrelle**; *Mensurale, bria* (A.).

†a **Mawngeur** (**Mawnjowre** A.) for horse; *escarium, mansorium*.

M ante E.

a **Mede**; *merces, meritum, premium, remuneracio, retribucio, vicissitudo, zennium*; versus:

¶*Si Christum sequeris tu zennia magna merebis.*

Medefulle⁴; *meritorius*.

a **Mediature** (**Mediatowr** A.); *mediator, -trix, sequester*; *sequester*.

a **Medeyne**; *medela, medicina, medicamen*; *medicinalis*.

†to do **Medeyne**; *vbi to hele* (heyllle A.).

a **Medowe**; *pratun, pratellum*.

a **Medwyfe**; *obstetrix*.

†to be **Medwyfe** (to do **Medewifry** A.); *obstetricare*.

Meyde (**Methe** A.); *idromellum, medus, medo*.

*a **Meyre stane**⁵; *bifinium* (*interfinium* A.), *limes*.

†**Meese** (**Meyse** A.)⁶; *mesuagium*.

Meke; *clemens, bonitate & pietate, deuotus, domatus, compaciens, humilis dicitur humi accliuus* (*inclinus* A.), *jmus, longanimis, mansuetus manu assuetus, miserabilis, -mitis, modestus modum moribus* (*mentis* A.) *temperans, ob-*

¹ Cooper, 1584, explains *Molucrum* by 'a square piece of timber whereon Painims did sacrifice; the trendill of a mille; a swelling of the bealy in women.' '*Molucrum*; a Whernstaff *et tumor ventris*.' Medulla. '*Molucrum*. A swelling in the belly of a woman. '*Fermè virgini tanquam gravide mulieri crescit uterus, Molucrum vocatur; transit sine doloribus*.' Afranius' Littleton. Ducange gives '*Molucrum*; *illud cum quo mola vertitur*.' In the Medulla *Molucrum* is rendered by 'a whernestaff *et tumor ventris*.' Which is the meaning here intended it is impossible to say, but most probably the latter.

² In Awdley's *Fraternite of Vacabondes*, ed. Furnivall, p. 14, we find as the 16th order of knaves 'A *mounch present*. Mounch present is he that is a great gentleman, for when his mayster sendeth him with a present, he will take a tast thereof by the waye. This is a bold knaue, that somtyme will eate the best and leaue the worst for his mayster.' Palsgrave gives, 'I manche, I eate gredyllye. *Je briffe*. Are you nat a shamed to manche your meate thus lyke a carter;' and again, 'I monche I eate meate gredly in a corner. *Je loppine*. It is no good fellows tricke to stande monching in a corner when he hath a good morcell.' Cotgrave explains *briffaux* by 'Ravenous feeders, hasty devourers.' 'A manch-present, *Dorophagus*.' Gouldman.

³ Mand, maund, still in use in the sense of a basket; see Peacock's Gloss. of Manley & Corringham. '*Corbille*, f. a wicker basket or maund. *Manequin*, a little open, wide-mouthed and narrow-bottomed Panier or Maund, used for the carrying both of victuals and of earth.' Cotgrave. In the Inventory of Sir J. Fastolf's goods, at Caistor, 1459, we find, 'Item ij *maundys*.' Paston Letters, i. 481. In the Decree of the Star Chamber, printed in Arber's reprint of Milton's *Areopagitica*, p. 12, is an order 'That no Merchant, . . . shall presume to open any Dry-fats, Bales, Packs, *Maunds*, or other Fardals of books.' 'Maund or basket. *Calathus*. . . . *et sportula*, a lytle basket.' Huloet. '*Escalo*. A mawnde.' Medulla. 'We leave him out a *mawnde* and a cloath.' Best, *Farming Book*, p. 106.

⁴ In the marginal note to Purvey's version of 2 Kings xxii. 29 '*medeful werkes*' are mentioned as being 'quenched bi dedly synne.'

⁵ Still in use in Lincolnshire; see Mr. Peacock's Glossary. 'A meere stone, *terminalis lapidis*; to set up limites, meeres, or boundes in the ground, *humum signare limite*.' Baret. See also *Mere stane*, below. '*Bifinium*. A mere or an hedlode.' Medulla.

⁶ Cotgrave has '*Metz*, a messuage, a tenement, or plowland; *mas de terre*, an ox-gang, plow-land or hide of land, containing about 20 acres (and having a house belonging to it)'; and in the *Liber Custumarum*, p. 215, we find *Myes* used in the same sense.

noxius, paciens, pecul [z]aris, pius, propicius, prostratus, obediens, placidus, simplex, submissus, suplex, subditus, subiectus.

[vn] **Meke** ; *vbi felle.*

to **Meke** ¹ ; *delinere, domare, humiliare, mansuescere (mansuefacere A.), mansuetare, mitigare, mitigare, mollire, temperare.*

†to be or wex **Meke** ; *mansuere, -escere, mitere, -tescere, deseuire.*

a **Mekenes** ; *clemencia, deuocio, humilitas, longanimitas, mansuetudo est leuitas & tranquillitas mentis, modestia, paciencia, peculiaritas, pietas, propiciacio, obediencia, simplicitas, subieccio.*

Mekly ; *clementer, humiliter, obnixè, & cetera.*

†a **Melancoly** ; *malencolia ; melancholicus.*

†**Mellyd (Melde A.)** ² ; *miscelaneus (Ascelaneus A.), mixtus.*

þe **Meldewe** ³ ; *Aurugo, erugo, rubigo.*

Mele ; *farina, farinula diminutiuum.*

†a **Melle** ⁴ ; *malleus, malleolus, marcus, marculus.*

*to **Melle** ⁵ ; *vbi to munge or entermet ⁶.*

a **Melody** ; *dragma, melodia, melos, melus, melos indeclinabile (melitus A.).*

Melodiose ; *melicus, Armonicus.*

¹ In the *Ormulum*, 13950, the author says—

‘All forr nohht uss haffde Crist
Utlesedd fra þe defell,

Hampole, *P. of Conscience*, 172, says that

‘Pat his wittes uses noght in leryng,
Namly, of þat at hym fel to know,

In the *Destr. of Troy*, l. 952, the verb is used intransitively: ‘he mekyt to þat mighty.’ ‘Forsothe he that shal he hym self shal be mekid ; and he that shal meke hym self, shal ben enlaunsid.’ Wyclif, *Math.* xxiii. 12. ‘I mekyn, I make meke or lowlye, *Je humylic.* Thou waxest prowde, doest thou, I shall meken the well ynoughe.’ Palsgrave. ‘They saiden apertely that they nold neuer hem meke to hym.’ Caxton, *Cron. of Englund*, p. 78. ‘Meken. *Humilitio, mansuefacio.*’ Huloot.

² ‘I medyll, I myxt thynges togyther. *Je mesle.* Medyll them not togyther, for we shall have moche a do to parte them than.’ Palsgrave. ‘*Mesler*, to mingle, mix, blend, mash, mell, bridle, shuffle, jumble.’ Cotgrave. Hampole tells us that in Hell the throats of the damned will be filled with ‘Lowe and reke with stonnes melted.’ *P. of Consc.* l. 9431. In the Romance of *Roland & Otuel*, l. 1254, Clariel the Saracen mocking Charles says he is too old to fight, and adds, ‘A nobill suerde the burde not wolde Now for the *Mellyde* hare,’ where the meaning is ‘mingled with white.’ See also *Sir Ferumbras*, l. 3290.

³ ‘*Serain*, the mildew, or harmefull dew of some Summer evening.’ Cotgrave. ‘Meldewe, *melligo.*’ Manip. Vocab. A. S. *meledcæc.* The *Medulla* explains *aurugo* as ‘the kynke or the Jaundys.’

⁴ ‘I malle with a hammer or a mall. *Je maille.* If he mall you on the heed I wyll nat gyve a peny for your lyfe. I mall cloddes. *Je maillotte.* Nowe that he hath done with plowyng of our ground go mall the cloddes.’ Palsgrave. ‘*Mail*. A mall, mallet, or beetle.’ Cotgrave. ‘A mall, *malleus.*’ Manip. Vocab. See *Morte Arthure*, 3038—

‘Myensteris and masondewes they malle to the erthe.’

and compare **Clott-mell**, above. ‘Two or three men with clottinge *melles.*’ *Best. Farming Book*, p. 138. ‘Then euery man had a mall, Hyngyng apon their backe.’

Syche as thei betyn clottys withall, *The Hunttyng of the Hare*, l. 91, in Weber’s *Metr. Romances*, iii. 283. See also *ibid.* l. 140. In Trevisa’s Higden, vi. 43, Saladin is called ‘the grete malle of Cristen peple.’

⁵ MS. a **Melle**. In the *Morte Arthure*, Arthur says he will engage the giant alone—

‘And melle with this mayster mane, that this monte 3emez.’ l. 938 ;

and in *William of Palerne*, ed. Skeat, l. 1709, Alexandrine

‘Manly melted hire þo men for to help ;’

and again— ‘Sche melted hire meliors first to greipe.’ l. 1719.

‘Se mesler de . . . to meddle, to intermeddle.’ Cotgrave.

⁶ MS. ermetet.

to Melte; *colliquare, conflare, deliquare, deliquescere, liquare, -quescere, per-, liquere, per-; liquor.*
 a Meltynge; *deliquium, liquamen, liquefacio.*
 †Meltynge; *liquens, liquescens, liquans, & cetera.*
 †Melyd; *liquefactus.*
 †a Meltynge place; *conflatorium.*
 a Membyr; *membrum.*
 a Membyr of a man or woman; *cardurdum (condurdum A.), vulva (pudenda, in plurali A.).*
 †Membyr be membyr; *membratim.*
 †Membyrde; *membratus.*
 †to make Membyr; *membrare.*

†with oute Membyr (Membrys A.); *emembris.*
 †to Mende; *ubi to amende.*
 a Meyne; *intercentus.*
 Meyne; *mediocris.*
 to Menge¹; *commiscere, concinnare, conficere, confundere, coniungere, distemperare, miscere.*
 †Mengyd; *mixtus.*
 a Mengynge; *commixtio, mixtio, mixtura.*
 †þe Menyson²; *lientaria, & cetera; ubi þe flixe.*
 *a Menowe³.
 †to Menske⁴; *honestare.*
 †Mensksfully; *honeste.*

¹ In the *Morte Arthure*. l. 4173, we read—

‘Now mellys oure medille-warde and mengene to-gedire;’

and again, l. 3632, the king wears a crown ‘*Mengede* with a mawnelet of maylis of siluer.’

Hampole, *P. of Cons.* l. 6738, tells us that at the end of the world the wicked

‘þe flauime of fire sal drynk *Menged* with brunstan þat foul sal stynk.’

In *Genesis & Exodus*, 468, we are told of Tubal that he was ‘A sellie smið;’

Of irin, of golde, siluer, and bras,

To sundren and mengen wis he was.’

In Palladius *On Husbondrie*, p. 14, l. 376, we are told, when making concrete,

‘Tweyne of lyme in oon A thriddendele wol sadde it wonder wel.’

Of gravel *mynge*, and marl in floode gravel

Turner in his *Herbal*, pt. ii. lf. 30, says: ‘The roote (of Laser) . . . maketh the mouth smell well, if it be *menged* with salt or with meat.’

² Robert of Gloucester, p. 568, tells us that at the siege of ‘Keningwurþe’

‘In siknesse hii wijinne velle atte laste Of *menison*, & ober vuel, þat hii feblede vaste;’

and in *P. Plowman*, B. xvi. 111 we read how Piers healed ‘bothe meseles & mute and in þe *menysoun* bloddy.’ See also *Seven Sages*, 1132 (Weber), where we are told that God

‘Sent Ypocras, for his tresoun,

For al that heuer he mighte do,

Sone thereafter, the *menesoun* . . .

His *menesoun* might nowt staunche tho.’

Cooper, 1584, renders *lientaria* by ‘a kinde of fluxe of the stomake, when the meate and drinke renneth from a man, as he toke it, utterly without concoction or alteration. It riseth of great weaknesse of the stomake, and especially in the power retentive not keyynge the meate till nature in full time may concocte it;’ and also gives ‘*Lientericus* (Pliny). He that is sicke of the fluxe of the stomake.’ ‘The Bloody Menison. *Dysenteria*.’ Withals.

³ Cotgrave gives ‘*Veron*. The little fish called a Mennow,’ and, as a proverb, ‘*Il faut perdre vn veron pour pescher vn Saulmon*,’ that is—one must throw a minnow to catch a salmon, or, as we now say—one must throw a sprat to catch a whale. ‘A mennow (fish). *Freguereul, veron, sanguinal*.’ Sherwood. ‘A menowe, fish, *mena*.’ Manip. Vocab. See *P. Menue*. In the Boke of Kerynge (pr. in *Babees Boke*, ed. Furnivall), p. 166, l. 6, we read of ‘*menowes* in sewe or porpas or of samon.’ See also pp. 104 and 167, l. 35. ‘*Hic solimicus*, a menawe.’ Wright’s Vocab. p. 222. ‘*Menas et capitones*, mynas and ælepútan.’ *ibid.* p. 6; see also pp. 55 and 253. ‘Menewe a fyssh, *menier*.’ Palgrave. ‘The pekerel and the perche, the *mennows* and the roche.’ *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 85.

⁴ ‘& þu þenne seli meiden þat art ilobe to him wið meidenhades *menske*.’ *Hali Meidenhad*, p. 11, l. 13. In the *Morte Arthure*, Sir Gawaine begins his message with

‘The myghte and the maiestee that *menskes* vs alle,’ l. 1303;

and in l. 2871, those in distress are recommended to cry to Mary

‘that mylde qwene, that *menskes* vs alle.’

In *William of Palerne*, l. 4815, William asks the Emperor to come to Palermo ‘to *mensk* the mariage of meliours his dougter;’ see also ll. 4834, 5132, &c. The adjective ‘*mensksful*’ occurs several times in the same poem, as for instance at l. 202, where we are told that the Emperor rode out to hunt ‘wip alle his *mensksful* meyne.’ See also ll. 242, 495, 431,

† **Menstrua muliebria**¹ sunt fluxus sanguinis mulierum; menstruosus & menstruus.

* **a Menze**²; domus, domicilium, familia; familiaris & domesticus.

a Merchande; Auccionarius, Auccionator, institor, mercator, negociator, particus.

a Merchandyse; Auccio, commercium, mercacio, mercimonium, mara, mercula, maricandisa.

to make **Merchandyse**; mercari, mercandizari, & cetera; vbi to by & selle.

a Mery; misericordia, miseracio, propiciacio.

† to have **Mery**; eleyson, misereri, miserari, propiciari, compati.

Mercyfulle; misericors, compaciens, clemens, mitis, miserabilis, propicius, pius, humanus.

† to **Mery**; Amerciare.

a Mercyment³; Amerciamentum, misericordia.

a Mere; equa, equefera est fera equa.

* **A Mere Stane**⁴; Bifinium, Cippus, limes, [et] cetera; vbi Merke (A.).

Mery; Alacer, amenus, apricus, dilectabilis, gavisus, hilaris vultu, iocosus, iocundus, iubilus, letus animo, letabundus, ouans, seren-us.

to be **Mery**; iocundari, letari, & cetera; vbi to joye.

† **a Merytotyr**⁵; oscillum, petaurus.

a Merke; vbi a marke.

a Merket; forus, forum, forulum, emptorium, mercatus, mercatum; forensis participium.

&c.; *Pierce Plowman's Crede*, l. 81, *Allit. Poems*, A. 162, 782, B. 121, 522, and Prof. Skeat's note to *P. Plowman*, C. iv. 230. O. Icel. menska (humanitas, virtus, honor), O. L. Ger. menniski. Mense and mensful are still used in the Northern Counties in the senses of decency and decent, becoming.

¹ *Hec muliebria. In plurali hoc menstrua sunt infirmitates mulierum.* Wright's Vocab. p. 224. 'The menstrue; menstrua.' Cotgrave. 'Menstrew, menstruum.' Manip. Vocab. See Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 32, l. 860. A. reads 'Menyson; menstrua i. muliebriua, est fluxus, &c.'

² Purvey in his version of Wyclif, 2 Kings xvi. 2, has, 'the assis ben to the meyneals of the kyng' [domesticis regis], and in Romans xvi. 5 one MS. has 'Grecte se wel hir meynyal chirche' [domesticam ecclesiam eorum].

³ 'To anerse (sconce, or set a fine upon) condemner à l'amende pecuniaire, multer.' Sherwood.

⁴ 'Pylke men destingeþ nouzt noþer To sette her feeldes by boundes, noþer by meres.' Trevisa's Higden, i. 137.

'He taught us hom tulle our halle A wey by another mere.' *Coventry Myst.* p. 171. See *Allit. Poems*, B. 778 and C. 320. Cotgrave has 'Sangle, an ancient meere, or bound, whereby land from land, and house from house, have been divided.' Cooper renders *Cippus* by 'crosses or other markes shewyng the right way;' and *limes* by 'a bound or buttyng in fieldes.' 'Meere stones in medowes, &c., cippi.' Baret. See *Meyre stane*, above. O. Icel. *mæri*, a boundary.

⁵ Cooper explains *Petaurum* as 'A cord: a staffe: a bourde or other thing wheron light persons doe daunce or trie maistries. . . . A kinde of game wherein men by rolling of wheelles were cast vp aloft,' and Gouldman also defines it as 'an hoop or wheel which tumbler used.' The latter also gives '*Petaurista*. A tumbler: a runner upon lines. Those that by the device of a wheel were hoisted up to a rope, &c., to shew tricks in the air. *Petauricus, genus ludi quum homines a tapetibus mittuntur in auras, dict. qu. petens auras.*' Baret gives 'A tumbler which danseth through a hoope, *petaurista.*' According to Halliwell, *Merytrotter* in the North signifies a swing. 'I totter to and fro. as chylder do when they play, or suche like. *Je ballance.* Totter nat to moche leste you fall: *ne ballancez pas trop de peur que vous ne cheez.*' Palsgrave. Huloet renders *oscillum* by a 'Poppyn,' and also gives 'Totter playe, betwene two bell ropes to tottre to and fro. *Petaurum.*' '*Oscillum: genus ludi, a totyre.*' Medulla. See also under *Totyr*, hereafter.

†**Merketbeter**¹; *circumforanus*.

†**A Merkett rynn**; *Circumforarius* (A).

A Merlepitt; *merleva* (A).

a Merlion²; *Alietus, merulus*.

a Mermaydyn³; *siren, sirena, spinæ*.

a Merowe; *speculum*.

to loke in **Merowe**; *speculari, mirari*.

to **Meruelle**; *Admirari virtutes, ammirari, commirari opera, irrigere, stupere, con-, ex-, ob-, stupescere, con-, ex-, ob-, stupifacere, stupidare, stupifio*.

a Meruelle; *mirum, monstrum, monstrositas, portentum, prodigium, prodigalitas, ostentum, signum. Ostentum est ostencio quedam preter consuetudinem obiciens se oculis & auribus. Portentum est*

quod ex formis diuersis exponitur vt homo equo mixtus. Monstrum quodcunque ex natura⁴ nascitur vt serpens cum pedibus. Prodigium quod porro ad futurum demonstrat ut in celo stella cometa, vel lux in nocte vel in die tenebre, vel sic secundum grecisimum; versus:

¶*Prodigium seu portentum concede futuris,*

Ostentum siue monstrum presentibus adde,

Presenti signum concedaturque futuris.

Vel portentum in terra, prodigium in celo quia procul a digito. Sed hec proprietas abusione autorum plerumque corrumpitur. ¶Item

¹ Mr. Way in his note s. v. Market daschare, p. 326, quotes this word and explains it as one who swaggers about and elbows his way through the crowd, but Cooper gives '*Circumforaneus*, an idle wayter in markets to tell or heare news: one that goeth aboute to markets to sell as pedlars,' from which the meaning seems rather to be a lazy, gossiping loiterer. The Reeve in Chaucer describes the Miller of Trumpington as '*a market betere atte fulle*.' C. T. 3936. 'He is a loyterer and a wanderer: *circumforaneus est*.' Huloet. 'Market man, or haunter of markets. *Agoræus*.' *ibid*. In Wyclif's Tract On Servants and Lords, ed. Matthew, p. 242, he complains that bad priests are encouraged and supported by gentlemen, 'so þat þis worldly curat makip hem grete festis & wastip pore mennus almes in gifitis of wyn & vanytes; 3e, þouȝ he be a *market betere*, a marchaunt, a meyntenour of wrongis at louedaies, a fals suerere, a manuellere & irregular;'; and again, p. 172, he complains that 'þei ben corseris & makers of malt, & bien schep & neet & sellen hem for wynnyng, & *beten marketis*, & entermeten hem of louedaies.'

² Harrison in his Description of England, ii. 30, enumerates amongst the hawks of this country 'the lanner and the lanneret: the torsell and the goshawke; the musket and the sparhawke; the iacke and the hobbie: and finalle some (though verie few) *marlions*.' 'Merlyn, hawke. *Melenetus*.' Huloet. In 'A Song of Merci' in *Early Eng. Poems*, ed. Furnivall, xxv. 9, we find 'A *merlyon*, a brid hedde hent.' Chaucer also has the spelling *merlion*, and Palsgrave gives 'Marlyon a hawke, *esmerillon*.' 'I am neither gefaucon ne faucon ne sperhauk ne a *merlyoun* ne noon oother fauconners brid thus for to be bownde with gessis.' De Deguileville's *Pilgrimage*, ed. W. A. Wright, p. 107. Cockeram has in his list of 'Long winged Hawks,' the '*Merlion*, the male is called a lack.'

³ '*Siren*. A mermayden, *et serpis cum aliis et piscis*.' Medulla. 'A mermaide, *siren*.' Baret. See Babees Boke, ed. Furnivall, p. 117. '*Hec sirena*, a mermaydyn.' Wright's Vocab. p. 222. In the Harl. MS. trans. of Higden, v. 397. we are told that '*meremeydes* were scene . . . in the similitude of men and also of women' in the Nile by the Roman army; Trevisa's version being, 'þe oost of Rome siz *mermyns* in liknes of men and of wommen.' In the account of the voyage of the Trojans under Brutus, it is said that when they reached the Pillars of Hercules

'þer heo funden þe *merminnen*,
þat beoð deor of muchele ginnen:
wifmen hit þunchet fuliwis,
bi-neoðe þon gurdle hit þuncheð fis.
þeos habbeð swa murie song,

ne beo þa dai na swa long
ne bið na man weri
heora songes to heren,
Hit is half mon and half fisc.'

Laȝamon, i. 56.

⁴ MS. *naturam*.

diferencia jnter po[r]tentum & po[r]tentuosum quia po[r]tenta sunt que transfigurentur, sicut fertur in libia mulierem peperisse serpentem, portentosa vero leues¹ sumunt mutacionez ut nati cum sex digitis.

Meruelous; *Admirabilis vel amirificus in factis, miridicus in dictis, mirus, prodigialis, port[ent]uosus.*

to make **Meruellous**; *mirificare.*

Meruelously; *mire, mirifice, & cetera.*

to **Mese** (to **Meke** A.)²; *complacare, mitigare.*

a **Mese**³; *ferculum*; (versus:

¶ *Fercula nos faciunt prelatos, fercula portant A.*)

*a **Meselle**⁴; *serpedo* (*variola* A.).

a **Messalle**⁵; *missale.*

a **Messe**; *missa; missalis participium.*

a **Message**; *nunciium.*

a **Messyngere**; *Angelus; Angelicus; baiulus, emissarius, jnternuncius, missus, nuncius, nunciolus* (le-

gatus A.); versus:

¶ *Nuncius est aliquis quoniam nova nunciat ille;*

Ligatus vero quia missus ad hos vel ad illos.

A Measure⁶; *bria, frugalitas, mensura, moderancia, moderacio, moderamen, modestia, modus, sobrietas, temperancia.*

to **Mesure**; *mensurare, moderari, regere, temperare, modifacere.*

Mesurabylle; *frugalitas* (*frugalis* A.), *moderatus, modestus, sobrius, discretus, temperatus, mensurabilis.*

vn **Mesurabylle**; *inmoderatus, inmodestus.*

Mesurde; *mensus, moderatus.*

to **Mete** (**Meytt** A.); *obire, obuiare, occurrere.*

a **Metynge**; *occursus; obuians participium.*

a **Mete**; *esca, epulum, cibus, cibarium* (*daps, dapis, nomen non est in usu* A.); versus:

¶ *Esca, dapes, epule, cibus atque cibaria, pastus,*

¹ MS. *leuem.*

² In the *Allit. Poems*, B. 764, Abraham when pleading for Sodom says—

‘If ten trysty in toune be tan in þi werkke3

Wylt þou mese þy mode and menddyng abyde?’

So also in the *Townley Mysteries*, p. 175—‘mese youre hart, and mend youre mode.’

Compare G. Douglas, *Aeneas*, ii. p. 42: ‘3e mesit the wyndis;’ and i. p. 14—

‘King Eolus set heich apoun his chare,

With scepture in hand, thare mude to meis and still.’

See also Barbour’s *Bruce*, xvi. 134 (note), Wyntoun, V. iii. 49, and *Allit. Poems*, C. 400.

³ ‘A messe or dish of meate borne to the table, *ferculum.*’ Baret. ‘*Mets*, a messe, course or service of meat.’ Cotgrave. In *Sir Degrevant*, l. 1202, we read that he rode

‘up to the des, As thei were seruid of here mes;’

and in P. Plowman, B. xv. 52—‘þanne he brou3t vs forth a mees of other mete.’ See also *Allit. Poems*, B. 637.

⁴ ‘Y^o Maysilles, *variola.*’ Manip. Vocab. Prof. Skeat has shown that this word is quite distinct from the M. E. *mesel*, *meselrie*, which mean a leper or leprosy, as in the following:

‘Wip-oute eny dowte, for what cause it evere were þat he was i-smyte wip *meselrie*, hit is soop þat Silvester heled hym of his *meselrie* [*lepra*].’ Trevisa’s Higden, vol. v. p. 125.

‘Whan (Jesus) wente into a castel ten *meslis* comen agens him. . . . But whan Crist si3 þes leprous men cryngre þus, &c.’ Wyclif, Works, ed. Arnold, i. 34. Coles renders *serpedo* by ‘a rednes in the skin with wheales.’ ‘*Hec lepra*, a mesylery. *Hec serpedo*, a mesylle.’

Wright’s Vocab. p. 224. ‘*Lepra*. A meselrye.’ Medulla.

⁵ The term *Missal* is comparatively modern: the older name being the *messe-boc*, mass-book. See Canon Simmons’ *Lay Folks Mass Book*, p. 155. ‘*Hoc missale*, A^{co}. mesbok.’

Wright’s Vocab. p. 193.

⁶ *Bria* according to Ducange is a vessel, or a gourd. See *Mawndrelle*, before.

<p><i>Pabula sunt etiam, conuiuia, victus & esus.</i> <i>Esca volatiliū, cibus est epule que virorum</i> <i>Sanorumque cibus, generale ci- baria nomen.</i></p> <p>fulle of Mete; <i>esculentus</i>. to Mete¹; <i>mensurare, metari, di- metiri, vlnare cum vlnis</i>. a Meter; <i>ensor, mensurator</i>. a Meteburde²; <i>escaria, cum sit plena cibus</i>. to yife Mete; <i>escare</i>. a Mete place; <i>esculentum</i>.</p>	<p>a Mete wesselle; <i>escale</i>. a Metyr; <i>metrum; metricus; modus, numerus</i>. *a Mette³; <i>mensura, metreta, & propriis vini metron grece</i>. †a Mew for haukys⁴; <i>falconarium</i>. †to Mewte as a catte⁵; <i>catellare</i>.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">• M ante I.</p> <p>þ⁶ Midday; <i>meredies; meridianus; merarium (ingarium A.)</i>. Medylle (Myddyle A.) <i>erthe</i>⁶; <i>emidium</i>.</p>
---	--

¹ 'I mete clothe or sylke by the yerde. *Je uulnc*. Who mette this clothe, you have skante mesure.' Palsgrave.

² In Lazamon, i. 154, at the feast given by Cordelia to Lear,

'Al weren þe hallen bi-hongen mid pellen, Alle þai *mete-burdes* ibrusted mid golde.'
'And thow shalt make a *meet bord* of the trees of Sichym, haunye two cubitis of lengthe, and in brede o cubijt, and in heigt o cubijt and an half.' Wyclif, *Exodus* xxv. 23. See also xxxv. 13, where is mentioned 'the *meet bord* with berynge staues.' See also Trevisa's Higden, iii. 67, where he speaks of the 'goldene *metebord* þat was in Appolyn Delphicus his temple;' and again, iv. 115, he says, that Antiochus took away 'þe *mete borde*' [*mensam*] from the temple at Jerusalem. '*Hec escaria, a met-tabulle*.' Wright's Vocab. p. 235.

³ 'He earned him ouerfullet ful and ouereorninde *met* of heuenliche mede.' *Hali Meidenhad*, p. 19. The author of *Genesis & Exodus* says of Cain, l. 439, that

'*Met* of corn & wigte of fe, And merke of felde first fond he;'

and at l. 3333 we are told that the Israelites gathered the manna in a '*met* . . . het gornor.' See also *Legends of the Holy Rood*, p. 79, l. 621, where the carpenters are described as seeking for a large beam for the temple, but

'Nowre-where might þai find a tre, þat wald acorde vnto þaire *met*.'

'A *mette* or an hoope of oote mele at foure pens.' Whitinton, *Vulgaria*, fo. 12^b. H. Best in his *Farming Book*, p. 103, has *mette-poake* = a measure of two bushels.

⁴ A cage for moulting hawks. Cotgrave gives '*Reservoir*, a coop or mue for fowle; a stue or pond for fish;' and '*Mue*, f. any casting of the coat or skinne, as the mewing of a Hawke; also a Hawke's mue; and a mue or coope wherein fowle is fattened.' '*Muta*, accipitrum morbus et domuncula in qua includuntur falcones, cum plumas mutant; *maladie des oiseaux* appelée *mue*, et *volière* où l'on enferme les oiseaux de chasse tant que dure cette maladie.' Ducange. Tusser in his *Five Hundred Pointes*, chap. 36, st. 76, amongst other directions for February, says—

'Good flight who loues, Bid hawking adew,
Must feed their doues, Cast hauke into *mew*.'

'A mue for haukes, *cauca vel cauceola accipitrum*; to mue an hauke, in *caucam*, &c., *compingere accipitrem*.' Baret. In Palladius on *Husbandrie*, p. 20, l. 526, we read—

'This hous aboute also make up thi *mewes*,
For dounge of foules is ful necessarie To lond tillynge.'

⁵ ?**Mewle**. 'To meaw or meawle (as a cat), *miauler, mioler*. A meawing, or meawling, *miaulement, miault*; a meawer or meawler, *miauleur*.' Cotgrave. '*Chat mynowe* (meutet) *serpent cipehe* (scisset)'. W. de Bibelsworth, in Wright's Vocab. p. 152.

⁶ A common expression for the earth or world, which occurs under the various forms, *middelerd*, *middelrpe*, *middelarde*, *midden-erde*, &c. In *Harleok*, 2244, we are told of the hero that—'In þis *middelerd* [was] no knith Half so strong, ne half so with.'
So in St. Jerome's xv Tokens before Doomsday we read that fire shall 'brenne al þe *middelerd*,' on the 14th day, and on 'þe xv dai schollen, iiii. Aungels comen a.iii. half *mylderde*.' ed. Furnivall, p. 92, ll. 18, 19. '*Hemisperium*. A medyl erthe.' Medulla. For other instances see Stratmann, and Hampole, *P. of Cons.* 2302 and 6850.

†a Middyng¹; *sterquilinum*.
 þe Middes be twyxx twa place; *jn-tercapedo*.
 a Middes²; *medietas*; *medius*.
 þe Middis fynger; *medius degitus*.
 Midnyghte; *jn-tempestus*, *media nox*.
 a Midredyñ (*Mydryde A.*)³; *diagramma*, *omentum*.
 to Mye brede⁴; *micare*, *jn-terrere*.
 a Myoure; *micatorium*.
 a Myge⁵; *culex*.
 Myghty; *vbi strange*.
 þe Mygrane⁶; *vbi emigrane*.
 Mikelle; *multus*, *plus*, *plurimus*, & *cetera*; *vbi large*.

Mikelle speche; *multiloquium*.
 Mekylle spekand; *multiloquus*.
 †Mikylle worte⁷; *eleborus albus*, *herba est*.
 Mekyllnes; *pluritas*, *Multitudo*, & *cetera*; *vbi largenes (A.)*.
 a Mile; *luca*, *militare*, *militum*, *militarium*.
 Miles; *milo*, *nomen proprium*.
 Milke; *gala*⁸ *grece*, *lac*; *lacteus*, *lacticolosus*, *mulcereus*, *lactiosus*, *participia*; *versus*:
 ¶ *Lacteo lac sugo, lacto lac prebeo nato*;
Ablactat puerum quem mater vbera portat.

¹ See Mr. Way's note s. v. Myddyl. Hampole tells us in the *Pricke of Conscience*, l. 628, that 'A fouler mydding saw þow never nane Pan a man es with flesche and bone; and at l. 8770, he says that as compared with heaven

'Alle þis world þare we won yhit War nocht bot als a mydding-pytt.'

In Palladius on *Husbandrie*, p. 28, l. 750, we are cautioned that 'The mydding' shall be 'sette oute of sight.' See also *Townley Mysteries*, p. 30. In Dunbar's *Deadly Sins* (ed. Laing) we read—

'Syne sweirnes at the secound bidding

Ful slep was hes grunyie.'

Come lyke a sow out of a midding

Dan. *mogding*, a dunghill; O. Teel. *moddyngia*. 'A myddin, *farmarium*.' Manip. Vocab. 'A dunghill; a mixen; *sterquilinum*.' Baret. In Poetic Remains of The Scottish Kings, ed. Chalmers, p. 112, we read how the party who had gone to the play

'Lay, three and thirty some

Thrumland in a middin.'

² 'The middle or middlest, *medium*. *media pars*, that is in the middlest, *medius*.' Baret 'In myddes þe temple make his se.' Hampole, *P. of Conse.* 4220. 'The middle or middlest, *le milieu*.' Cotgrave. The form a *middes* occurs in P. Plowman, B, xiii, 82.

³ 'The midriff which diuideth the heart and lightes of man, or bestes from the other bowels, *phrenes*, *diaphragma*.' Baret. A. S. *midhriðe*, O. Fris. *midrede*. 'The midridde, *diaphragma*.' Manip. Vocab. 'Midriffe [of] a beest, *entrailles*.' Palsgrave. 'Hec *diaphragma*, a mydrede. Hec *omomestra*, a medryn.' Wright's Vocab. p. 208. 'Middryfe wythin the bodye, deuidyng the bowels from the vmbles. *Phrene*.' Huloet.

⁴ In the Prompt we find, p. 106, to 'Crumme brede or oþer lyke (Crummyñ K. H.). *Mico*.' Cotgrave gives 'A crumme, *mie*, *mielte*, *moche*; to crumme, *effrouer*, *esmier*, *frouer*; the crumme of bread, *mie de pain*.' 'A crumme of bread, *mica panis*.' Baret. 'Hoc *micatorium*, A^{cc}. myowre.' Wright's Vocab. p. 199. See a recipe 'For to make Apulmos' in Pegge's *Forme of Cury*, p. 103, where 'bred myed' is one of the ingredients; and again, p. 97, 'nym eyryn wyth al the wyts and miche bred.' In the *Liber Cure Coemum*, p. 8, we find mentioned 'myed bred,' and p. 9, 'myed wastelle.' D'Arnis gives '*micatorium*, instrumentum quo *mice* seu fragmenta minutissima fiunt; instrumentum qui reduit crumiettes; O. Fr. *esmieure*.' Compare to Mulbrede, below. Myoure occurs again below, see p. 240.

⁵ A. S. *mycg*, O. H. Ger. *mucca*. 'Culus, *miege*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 24.

⁶ 'That disease in the head which is called the Meagram. *Hemiranium*.' Withals. Turner in his *Herbal*, pt. ii. lf. 32, says that 'The oyle of Barberries is good for the *migran* or ach of the one syde of the brain.' 'Migrum of the heede, *chayrin*, *maigre*.' Palsgrave. See the *Play of the Sacrament*, 613, where Colle recommends 'all maner of men þe haue any syknes' to repair to 'master brentberecly,' who can cure

'The tercyan y^o quartane or y^o brynnynng axs,

For wormys, for gnawyng, gryndyng in y^o wombe or in y^o boldyro,

Alle maner red eyne, blyerd eyñ & y^o myegrym also, &c.'

⁷ The white hellebore: also called *neezing wort* in Baret. See Mr. Way's note to Nesynge, p. 354.

⁸ MS. *gaba*.

†a Milke skele¹; *mulgarium, multrale, multrarium.*
 to Milke; *mulgere, con-*
 Milke mete²; *lacticinium.*
 †a Milkynge tyme; *multra.*
 a Milne; *molendinum, quod multiplex est, scilicet aquaticum, equinum, fullonium (fullonicum A.), ventriticum.*
 †a Milne clappe³; *tarantantarum (-tarta, -tarium A.).*
 a Milner; *molendinarius, mulco (molitor A.).*
 a Milne stane; *mola, molaris, mola asinaria, & cetera.*
 a Milte; *len (lien A.), lienisis est morbus lienis, splen.*
 a Mynde; *cogitacio presenciacomplectitur, comme[mo]racione, meditacio, memoria preterita retinet, mens futura providet, recolencia, memorialis, noys grece.*
 †to Mynde; *vbi to thynke.*
 †Myndfulle; *memor, memorialis.*
 †Myndeles (vn Myndefulle A.); *inmemor, & cetera; vbi fonde.*
 †a Myne; *unus, via subterranea, cunulus, cuniculus.*

†to Myne; *Arapagere, cunire.*
 †a Mynour; *Arapagator, cunitor.*
 a Mynister; *minister.*
 a Myenster; *cenobium; cenobitalis; monasterium; monasterialis.*
 a Mynstrelle; *gesticulator, histrio, & cetera; vbi harlott.*
 Minte; *menta, herba est.*
 a Minute (A Mynet of An howre A.); *minuta, minutum.*
 Myoure⁴; *micatorium (A.).*
 a Miracle (Mirakylle A.); *miraculum; miraculosus participium.*
 a Mire; *merda, merdum, stercus.*
 †to Mire⁵; *stercorare, merdare i. merda inquinare.*
 a Mire; *vbi maras; labina (palus A.).*
 †Mire (Myry A.); *cenosus, cenolentus, merdosus.*
 †a Mire drombylle (Myre drommylle A.)⁶; *ciconia, onacraculus, onocraculon grece vel onocraculis (onacracidus A.).*
 *Mire sauce⁷; *muria.*
 †Mirke⁸; *Ater, Aquileus, caliginosus, furvus, fuscus, illucidus, intempustus, obscurus, opacus, pulbus, tenebrosus, teter, umbrosus.*

¹ Halliwell quotes from the Nominal MS. 'Multrale, a mylk sele.' Baret gives 'A milke pail, muletrale.' *Skele* or *skeel* is still in use in the North in the sense of a dairy vessel, containing some 5 or 6 gallons. It is of a conical shape, with an upright handle; though sometimes two-handled. Cotgrave has 'Paelle, a footlesse Posnet or Skellet.' See *Skele*, hereafter. 'Multrale. A chesfat or A deyes payle.' Medulla.

² Baret gives 'White meates, lactaria, lacticina.' The expression means butter, eggs, milk, cheese, &c., and under the form *white meats* occurs several times in Tusser; as in ch. xlvii. 20, 'Slut Cisly vntaught, Hath whitemeat naught.' 'Milkye meates, or meates made of milke. *Lactaria, et Lactarius*, he that maketh suche meates.' Huloet.

³ See Clappe of a Mille, above. 'Janglynge is whan a man speketh to muche biforn folk & clappeth as a mille & taketh no kepe what he seith.' Chaucer, *Persones Tale*, l. 406 (6-Text ed.).

⁴ See above, p. 239.

⁵ 'I myar, I beraye with myar. *Je crotte*. Get hym a fyre at ones, the poore man is myred up to the knees.' Palsgrave.
⁶ See note to Buttir, above, p. 50. Jamieson gives *Mire-bumper* as a synonym for the bittern. 'Myr drommell. *Anactoculus*.' Huloet. Glanvil in his trans. of Barthol. *De Propr. Herum* says: 'The *myretromble* hyghte Onacrocalus and is a byrde that makyth noyse in water and is enmye namly to eles;' bk. xii. ch. 29, p. 430: and again, p. 436—'Ulula is a byrde of the quantyte of a crowe sprong wyth speekes and pythyth hys bylle in to a myre place and makyth a grete sowne and noyse, and herly it senyth that vlula is a *myre dromble*.'

⁷ 'Muria, brine,' Cooper. 'Meer sauce or brine. *Salsum, salsamentum*.' Gouldman.

⁸ 'Mirke, darke, *obscurus, tenebrosus*.' Manip. Vocab. Hampole tells us, *P. of Conscience*, 456, that man before his birth 'duellid in a myrk dungeon;' and again, l. 193, says that it is no wonder if men go wrong,

'For in myrknes of unknowyng hai gang, Withouten lyght of understanding;'

- *a **Mirknes** (*Myrkeles* A.); *Ab-lucinacio lucis Alienacio, chaos indeclinabile, furibula, furuitas, obscuritas, opacitas, tenebre, tetrifudo, vmbra, vmbra-sitas.*
- *to make or to be **Mirke**; *tenebrare, con-, tenebrassere, con-, fur[n]ere (furnare A.), nigrere, nubilare, obscurare, opacare.*
- *to wex **Mirke**; *nigrescere, tenebrassere, con-.*
- Mirre**; *mirrum (mirra A.); mirrat-us, mirreus participia.*
- ***Myri**¹; *iocundus, letus, & cetera; vbi mery.*
- a **Mirthe**; *leticia, & cetera; vbi ioy.*
- †a **Miscomforthe**; *mesticia, & cetera; vbi sorowe.*
- †to **Miscomforthe**; *desolari.*
- †a **Mischefe**; *calamitas, elegia; elegus; eleis grece, erumpna; erumpnosus; miseria.*
- †to **Mischefe**²; *erumpnare.*
- †**Mischefyd**; *erumpnatus.*
- †to **Miselle** (*Mysylle* A.)³; *pluuitare, pluuitinare.*
- †a **Miselynge** (*Myssyllynge* A.); *nimbus.*
- †to **Mishere** (*Missehere* A.); *obaudire.*
- †a **Misherynge**; *obauditus, obauditio.*
- †a **Misherer**; *obauditor.*
- †to **Missay**; *bombinare, carnari, conuiciari.*
- a **Missaynge**; *cataplectacio, carnacio, conuicium, conuiciolum; conuiciosus.*
- a **Miste**; *memphis, nebula, nebulum (nebula maris est, nebulum terre est; nubes, Aer A.).*
- Misty**; *nebulosus.*
- *a **Mister**⁴; *vbi nede.*
- †to **Mistriste**; *desperare, diffidere.*
- †a **Mistriste**; *desperacio, diffidencia.*
- to **Misvse** (*Mysevse* A.); *Abutis-are, Abuti.*
- a **Misvse**; *Abusus, Abusio.*
- †**Misvsynge**; *Abutens; Abusitas.*

and at l. 6114 calls the day of judgment 'a day of merryng (lowring) and *myrknes*.' O. Icol. *myrkr.* 'I myrke, I darke or make darke (Lydgat). *Je obscureys*.' Palsgrave.

¹ 'Whar-to þan es man here swa *myry*, And swa tendre of his vile body?'

Hampole, *P. of Cons.* 904.

² 'To mischeefe, *destruere*.' Manip. Vocab. Sherwood gives 'to mischieve, *malheur, offendre*; *mischieves, maule*.' The author of the trans. of Palladius *On Husbandrie*, Bk. i. l. 614, used the verb intransitively—

'Up thai wol atte eve Into a tree, lest thai by nyght *myschere*.'

Tusser, ch. x. st. 36, speaks of a 'mischieued man,' i.e. unfortunate 'Mi laured þat is meister of alle *mixschipes*.' *St. Juliana*, p. 47. 'They gauen the moste parte of thayre good vnto pore peple that were in necessite and *mischeef*.' Caxton, Knight of La Tour Landry, p. 152.

³ 'To misle, *g्रेसилл*; *voyez* to Drizzle.' Sherwood. 'My doctrine droppe as doeth y^o rayne, and my spech flow as doeth the dew, and as the *myschynng* vpon the herbes, and as the droppes vpon the grasse.' Bible, 1551, Deut. xxxii. 2.

⁴ Hampole, *P. of Cons.* 3476, tells us that it is sinful 'When þou prayses any man mare Thurgh flaterynge, than *mister* ware;' see also l. 7373. The Manip. Vocab. gives 'Mister, *egestas, inopia*;' and Lydgate, *Pylg. of the Sowle*, Bk. i. lf. 1, 'no doute I had ful huge *mestier* ther of.' 'The yren parte of the feete I clepe alle tho *mystres*, whiche that apperteyne to the body without, as clothynge howsynge and defense ageyne (yuerse perylles.' *Ibid.* Bk. iv. ch. 37. 'We *myster* no sponys. Here, at oure mangynge.' Towneley *Myst*. p. 90. In the *Sege off Melayne*, 1446, the Duke of Britany comes to help Charles, because 'he herde telle' he 'hade *mystere* of powere:' and in the *Song of Roland*, 321, Roland promises to support Gauter 'yf we þink *myster*.' See also the *Complaynt of Scotland*, pp. 36, 125 and 161, and *Cursor Mundi*, l. 15,661.

*a Mytane¹; *mitta, mitana.*
 *a Myte; *mita.*
 *a Myte²; *quando est pondus, minutum.*
 a Myter; *caliendrum, caleptra, cidaris, frigium, thiara, producto medio.*
 †to sett on Mitere; *frigiare.*
 M ante O.
 a Modyr; *genitrix, mater, matercula, matros grece; maternus participium; parens, propagatrix; matrimos dicitur qui sequitur matrem in moribus.*
 a Modyrles childe; *pupillus, orphanus.*
 †to folowe Modyr in maners; *matrissare.*
 a Modyr slaer; *matricida.*

a Moghte³; *tinea.*
 Moyses; *nomen proprium, moyses; mosaycus.*
 †a Mokañ (Molane A.) of a brydelle⁴; *lorale, mordaculum, salmares.*
 †a Molwarppe (Moldewarpe A.)⁵; *talpa.*
 †a Molwarpphylle (Moldewarpehylle A.); *talpetum.*
 *Molle⁶; *pulver vel is, & cetera; vbi powder.*
 †to make Molle; *pulverizare. (to Molde; pulverizare A.).*
 †a Momentt; *Articulus, momentum⁷, momentulum; momentaneus.*
 †e Moyne; *luna, luminare minus (idem est A.); versus:*

¹ 'Mittaines or mittens, *mitaines, mouffle.*' Cotgrave. 'Mantus, a myteyn or a mantell.' Ortus. See the description of the Ploughman in *Pierce the Ploughman's Crede*, l. 428,

'His hod was ful of holes & his heer oute . . .
 His hosen ouerhongen his bokshynes, on eueriche a side,
 All beslombred in fen as he þe plow folwede,
 Twa myteynes, as mete, maad all of cloutes:
 þe fyngers weren for-ward & ful of fen honged.'

² Cotgrave has 'Mite (the smallest of weights or of coine). *Minute.*'

³ 'The whiche as rotenesse am to be wastid, and as clothing that is eten of a *mouzhe.*' Wyclif, Job xiii. 28. 'As a *nozhe* [*mouzte* P.] to the cloth, and a worm to the tree, so sorewe of a man nozeth to the herte.' *Ibid.* Proverbs xxv. 20. See a Mawke, above, p. 231.

⁴ Jamieson has 'a Mollet-brydyl, s. a bridle having a curb.' In the description of the Green Knight we read, 'His *molaynes*, & alle þe metal anamayld was þeune.' *Gawayne*, l. 169. '*Chamus, genus freni i. capistrum, et pars freni, moleyn.*' Medulla. See also Mulan.

⁵ The gloss on W. de Bibbesworth pr. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 166, explains *taupes* by 'moldewarpes.' In the Wyclifite version Isaiah ii. 20 is thus rendered: 'In that day shal a man throwe away the maumetes of his siluer and the symulacris of his gold, that he hadde mad to hym, that he shulde honoure *moldewarpes* and *remeres*;' and Levit. xi. 30: 'A camelion, that is a beeste varied in to diuerse colours, after diuerse lokingis, and a stellioun, that is a werme depeyntid as with sterris, and a laert, that is a serpent that is clepid a liserd, and a *moldewerp.*' Caxton in his *Chron. of Engauld*, pt. v. p. 48, says—'then shall aryse up a dragon of the north that shall be full fyers, and shall meve warre agaynste the *moldwarpe.*' and the *moldwarpe* shal have no maner of power save on-ly a shyp wherto he may vende.' The word is still in use in the North; see Peacock's *Gloss. of Manley & Corringham, &c.* 'A mole or want, *talpa.*' Baret. 'A molwart, *talpa.*' Manip. Vocab. '*Tauppe*, f. the little beast called a mole or moldewarpe.' Cotgrave. That which warps or turns up the mould or ground. In *Richmond. Wills*, pp. 229, 231, we read of '*moldwarppe*' hats, i.e. made of moles skins. See Best's *Farming, &c.* Book, p. 140.

⁶ In Gower's *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 204, is given a version of the tale which forms the basis of the incident of the Three Caskets in Shakspeare's *Merchant of Venice*. In Gower's version only two coffers are used, the first being filled with gold and precious stones, and the second with 'strawe and null, with stones meind.' So also in the *Allit. Poems*, A. 382, 'I am hot *mol* & marere; mysse;' and again A. 904, 'I am bot mokke & *mul* among.' A. S. *myl*. M. H. G. *mul*, dust. '*Mollocke*, Durt.' Cockeram. Compare to *Mulbrede*, below. 'The Ethiopians gather together . . . a great deale of rubbeshe and *mullocke*, apte for firyng.' *Fawde of Facions*, 1555, ch. vi. p. 97.

⁷ MS. *momentam.*

- ¶ *Phebe, vel luna, titania, cinthia, mene,*
Ac nouitas lune neomenia dicitur esse.
- a **Moneth**; *mensis*; *mensurnus participium.*
- Money**¹; *cremena, moneta, era, es, nummisma, pecunia, Argentum*; *Argenteus, pecuniarius participia*; *census*; *versus* :
- ¶ *Census diuicie tu debes scribere per C,*
Spreponatur sapiencia quando notatur.
- †a **Money maker**; *erarius, eraria, monetarius, numularius (nummularius A.), trapazeta.*
- †to **Monysche**²; *censere, censere, censire, hortari, co-, de-, ex-, emulari, monere de futuro, ammonere de presenti, commonere de preterito, inmonere, precipere, mandare, suadere, assuadere.*
- †a **Monyschere**; *hortator, monitor.*
- †a **Monyschyng**; *censura, hortacio, hortamen, hortatus, monicio (suadela, suacio A.)*; *monens participium.*
- More**; *mage, -gis, maior & -ius, plus.*
- Morelle**³; *quedam herba est, solatrum.*
- þ^e **Morfew**⁴; *morphea.*
- † **Moryū**; *cras, in crastino.*
- a **Mornynge**; *Aurora, diluculum, discus, mane indeclinabile, matuta (i.e. Dea Aurore A.)*; *matutinus*; *Aurorare i. illuminare.*
- a **Morselle**⁵; *bolus, buccella, morcellus, frustum, frustulum.*
- † **Morselle be morselle**; *frustatim.*
- a **Mortas**⁶; *castratura (ligium A.).*
- Morter**⁷; *cementum.*
- a **Morter**⁸; *mortarium, mortariolum, lapista, pila, ptipsanarium.*
- * **Mortrws (Mortrowse A.)**⁹; *pepo, peponum.*
- Mosse**; *muscus, icena.*
- Moste**; *ubi wate.*

¹ 'Cremena. A pautener or siluer.' Ortus.

² Wyclif in his prologue to Joshua, p. 554, says: 'We *moncishen* the rede that the wode of Ebrew names and distyncious bi membris dyuydd the bisy wryter keep wel;' and in Judges i. 14—'the which goynge in the weie, hir man *monyschid*, that she shulde axe hir fader a feeld.' 'I monysshe, or warne. *Je admoneste.* I monysshed you herof two monethes ago: If you be monysshed to come to the spyrital court, you must nedes apere.' Palsgrave. 'Monyche. *Moneo.* Monyshe before or fyrst. *Premoneo.*' Huloet.

³ Cotgrave gives '*Morelle*, f. the herb morell, petty morell, garden nightshade.' *Solatrum* is probably only an error for *solanum*. Lyte, Dodoens, p. 443, in his chapter on 'Nightshade or Morelle,' says that it is called 'in Englishe Nightshade, Petimorel, and Morel,' and recommends a preparation of it pounded with parched barley as a remedy for 'St. Antonie's fire' and other complaints.

⁴ 'The morphewe, *vitiligo, morphea*;' Baret, who adds—'the roote of daffodill with vinegar and nettle-seede taketh away the spots and *morpheve* in the face.' Elyot, s. v. *Alphos*, gives—'a *morpheu* or staynyng of the skynne; and Cotgrave 'Morphew, *morphee, morfee, bran de Judas.*' 'Morphye, a staynyng of the skynne wyth spottes. *Alphos.*' Huloet.

⁵ 'A morsell, a gobbet, or lumpe cut from something, *bolus.*' Baret. 'Morsell by morsell, or in morselles. *Offatim.*' Huloet.

⁶ The Manip. Vocab. gives 'a mortesse, *cumphus, incastratura.*' 'Adent, m. a mortaise, notch, or indented hole in wood.' Cotgrave. 'Mortyse. *Cumphus, Incastrura.* Mortised, *Impetritus.*' Huloet.

⁷ Baret has 'Morter, or clay mixed with straw, wherwith walles are dawbed, *aceratum*: mortar, parget, rubbish, or a ragged stone not polished, *cementum.*' 'Or helpe make *morter* or bere mukke a-felde.' P. Plowman, B. vi. 144.

⁸ 'Mortier, m. a mortar to bray things in.' Cotgrave.

⁹ In P. Plowman, B. xiii. 41, we read—

'Ac þei ete mete of more coste, *mortrewes* and potages;'

on which see Prof. Skeat's note. See also Babees Boke, pp. 35, l. 520; 54, l. 805, &c.

to make **Moste**¹; *liquidare*, & cetera; *ubi* to wete.

a **Mostour**; *fluor, humor, mador, madiditas* (*maditas* A.).

a **Mote**²; *Attamus, festuca*.

***Motide** of musyk (**A Mote** of **Mosike** A.)³; *modulus*.

†**Mottelay**⁴; *calumita; polimitus, polimitarius*.

to **Move**⁵; *cire, ciere, cillere, movere, con-, mobilitare*.

Movabylle; *mobilis*.

a **Movynge**; *motio, mouementum*.

*to **Mowe**⁶; *cachinnare vel -ri, narire* (*Ringere, fesannare* A.), & cetera; *ubi* to scorne.

*a **Mowynge**; *cachinnatus, rictus*.

***Mowled** (**Mowide** A.); *mucidus*.

*to **Mowle**⁷; *mucidare*.

*a **Mowldnes**; *glis, mucor, mussa*.

*a **Mowle**; *pernio*.

a **Mowntane**; *Alpes, montana*.

a **pyss Mowre** (**A Mowre** A.); *formica*.

a **pyss Mowrehylle** (**A Mowre hylle** A.); *formicarium*.

A Mowre howse; *formicalion* (A.).

a **Mowse**; *mus, murinus; sorex est mus Aquaticus* (*Mus cecus* A.).

†a **Mosse** (**Mowse** A.) **hole**; *Amfractus*.

†a **Mowse slaer**; *muricida*.

†a **Mowsse taker**; *muscipulator*.

†**A Mosse croppe** (A.).

¹ 'Wel may that Lond be called delitable and a fructuous Lond, that was bebledd and moysted with the precyouse Blode of oure Lord Jesu Crist.' Maundeville, p. 3.

² See P. Festu.

³ See P. Moote of an horne blowynge. In *Sir Gawayne*, 1141, the knight having prepared for hunting goes for his hounds and

'Vnclosed þe kenel dore, & calde hem þer-oute, Blwe bvgly in buglez þre bare mote;'

and again, l. 1364—

'Baldtely þay blw prys, bayed þayr rachez,

Strakande ful stoutly mony stif mote;'

Syben fonge þay her flesche folden to home,

⁴ Cooper, *Thesaurus*, 1584, explains *polimitus* as 'of twinde or twisted thread of diuers colours; *vestis polymita*, a garment of twisted silke of diuers colours, a garment embroidered.' Cf. P. Motte, *coloure*. Compare *examita* = *samite*, and *dimity*.

⁵ Probably an error for Mote.

⁶ Lydgate has 'What do I than but laugh and make a mowe?' So also Chaucer—

'Their sowne was so ful of japes As ever moeis were in apes.'

'To mowe, *mouere labia*.' Manip. Vocab. Baret gives 'to make a mow like an ape, *distorquere os*.' See also to *Girne*, ante, p. 156. In Ascham's *Scholemaster* we read—'if som Smithfeild Ruffian take vp som strange going; som new *mowing* with the mouth, &c.'

See also Shakspeare, *Cymbeline*, Act i. Sc. 7. Wyclif renders Psalms xxxiv. 16 as follows:

'thei tempteden me, thei *vndermouiden* me with *vndermouwing* [thei scorniden me with *mowynge* P. *subannaverunt me subsannatione*. Vulg.];' and Psalms xliii. 14: 'Thou hast put vs repref to oure nezhobores, *vndermouwing* [*mowynge* P.] and scorn to hem that ben in oure enuyroun.'

'Moeke wyth the mouthe by mowynge. *Os distortuere, vel ducere*. Mockynge or mowynge wyth the lypes or mouth. *Vagulation*.' Huloet. Stubbes in his *Anatomy of Abuses*, p. 145, while inveighing against the evils and dangers of plays, declares that nothing is learnt from them but wickedness, as, for instance, 'to iest, laugh, and flee, to grin, to nodd, and *mow*.'

'To mow or mock with the mouth like an Ape. *Distorquere os, rictum diducere*.' Gouldman. 'Canutus at a feste made open *mowes* and scornede seint Edithe [*cachinnos offunderit*]. Trevisa's Higden, vi. 477. See also *ibid.* v. 75.

⁷ Hampole says, *P. of Conscience*, 5570, that as for the rich who hoard up money

'þe rust of þat moweld moné Agayne þam þan sal witness be.'

In the *Ancien Ruele*, p. 344, we find 'oder leten þinges *mowten* oder rusten.' Wyclif in his Works, ed. Matthew, p. 153, speaks of 'a loof' as being '*mowlid*.' See *Christ's own Complaint* in *Polit., Relig., & Lore Poems*, ed. Furnivall, p. 181, where he says to the rich

'þe mowþis þat þi clothis ete, And þou letist poore men go bare,

þi drinkis þat sowren, & þi *mowlid* mete . . . þei crien vppon þee veniaunce grette.'

'Ther whas rostyde bakon, *moulyde* bred. nw sowre alle.' *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 85. 'I molde, as breed dothe for stalensse. *Je moisis*. I do some good in the house, I keep breed from

*a Mowse felle (A Mowse trape A.)¹; *muscipula*.

†a Mowsse turde; *musterda*.

a Mowthe; *bucca, buccula, os, osculum (ocillum A.) diminutivum*.

a Mowthe of a flakett; *lura*.

M ante V.

a Mudde; *cenum, limus (glis, lutum, & cetera; vbi Clay A.)*.

†to Muffelle; *velare faciem*.

*to Mughe (Mught A.)²; *posse, quoco, valere*.

†a Mughe³; *Archonius*.

†to Mughe hay; *Archoniare, Archonizere*.

†a Mughher of hay; *Archonizator*.

*Mugworte (Mughwarde A.)⁴; *Arthemisia i. mater herbarum*.

moldyng and drinke from sowryng. I mowlde, or fust, as corne dothe. *Je mois*. It is tyme to eate this breed, for it begynneth to mowlde.' Palsgrave. 'Moude. *Mucidus, Racidus*. Mouldy and moude. *Idem.*' Huloet. 'Mucco. To mowlyn. *Mucidus*. Moyst or mowlyd. Mucor. Mowlyng of wyne.' Medulla. Horman has 'This bredde is moulded or hore for long kepyng.' 'Panic muscidus, A^o. mowlde-bred. *Hic mucor, A^o. mowlde.*' Wright's Vocab. p. 198. 'Mucco. To be filthie, vinewed, or hoare; to be palled or dead, as wine y^t hath lost the verdure. *Mucisco*. To waxe vinewed or hoare. *Mucor*. Filth; venewing; hoarenesse, such as is on breade or meate long kept. *Mucidus*. Filthie; venewed; hoarie; palled. *Mucidum vinum*. A palled wine or deade.' Cooper. In *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 108 are given recipes 'to done away mool or spoot from clothe,' one of which runs 'ley upon the moolde of thy clothe blake soape medeled with otis, and bowke well the clothe afturwarde.'

¹ See Felle for myse, above, p. 126. 'Musticula. A mous falle.' Medulla. Ger. *mausfalle*.

'Of cat, nor of fal-trap I haue no dread,

I grant (quod shee), and on together they seed.'

Henryson, *Moral Fables*, p. 11.

² 'Hu sal ani man ðe mugen deren?' *Genesis and Exodus*, 1818.

'Drihhtin me jifeþ witt & mihht

To forþenn wel min wille,

þatt I shall cunnenn ewemenn Godd

& wel itt mughenn forþenn.'

Ormulum, 2959,

'Yhit som men wille nocht understande,

þat þat mught mak þam dredande.'

Pricke of Conscience, 268.

See again, l. 2285, where Hampole says that devils appear to dying men

'Sen haly men þat here liffed right Mught nocht dygh with-uten þat sight.'

Antichrist, too, will feign holiness 'þat he mught lightlyr men bygile.' l. 4241. 'Quoco. To mown.' Medulla.

³ See Lazamon, iii. 173—'þa sparwen heore flut nomen,

I þan eouesen he grupen,

Swa heo duden in þen muþen.'

'*Arconius*, locus ubi fenum congeritur et asservatur; *fenil*.' Ducange. Cotgrave gives 'fenil, m. a hay loft, hay mowe, hay house, a Reek or stacke of hay,' &c., and Baret 'an hey mowe, *feni acervus, strues, congeries*.' The distinction between a mow and a stack is shown by W. de Biblesworth, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 154—

'Une moye (a mowe) est dite en graunge,

Et taas (stake) hors de la graunge.'

In the *Cursor Mundi*, l. 6760, Exodus xxii. 6 is thus paraphrased—

'If fire be kyndeld and ouertak

Thoru feld, or corn, mou, or stak,

He þat kindeld fire in þat feild,

He aght þe harmes for to yeild.'

'Mowe of whete or haye, *muln de foyn*.' Palsgrave. The word is common in the Eastern Counties, and occurs frequently in Tusser's *Five Hundred Pointes of Good Husbandrye*. In Wyclif's version of Ruth iii. 7, one MS. reads, 'whanne Booz hadde ete and drunke, and was maad more glad, and hadde go to slepe bisidis the mowe of sheenes, &c.' See also P. Plowman, C. vi. 14. 'Archonius. An heep or a stak of corne.' Medulla. A. S. *muga, O. Icel. mugr*.

⁴ Naogeorgus in his *Popish Kingdome*, repr. in Stubbes' *Anat. of Abuses*, p. 339, tells us that on the feast of St. John the Baptist

'the maides doe daunce in euery streeete,

With garlands wrought of motherwort, or else with Veruain sweete.'

'*Artemisia, vel matrum herba, mug-wyrt*.' Aelfric's Gloss. in Wright's Vocab. p. 30.

***Mukke**; *letamen est pinguedo terre, ruder*; versus:

¶ *Iunge luto cenum, quibus Adde
volutibra, limum,
Cum sterquilinio predictis Ad-
dito fimum:*
Hinc censulentus, illimis dicitur inde.

Illimis i. purus, stercus.

†to **Mukke**¹; *erudere, finire, pastinare, purgare, stercorare.*

†a **Mukker**; *eruderista (olitor A.).*

a **Mukke** hepe²; *finarium.*

†A **Mulan**; *vbi Molan (A.).*

a **Mulbery**; *morum (morus, morum fructus eius A.).*

a **Mulbery** tre; *morus.*

*to **Mulbrede**³; *jnterere, micare.*

a **Mulde** to cast in; *duca, formula, effegies, patrona.*

to **Mulde** (**Mowilde** A.); *conformare.*

†a **Muldyingborde**⁴; *rotabulum, magis, pinsa.*

†a **Mule**; *burdo, mulus, mula.*

†a **Mule** hyrde; *mulio.*

†to **Multe**⁵; *multare.*

†a **Multer**; *emolimentum, mul'ura.*

†a **Multer** arke; *emolimentarium.*

†a **Multer** dische; *metreta, tessera.*

to **Multyplye**; *fructificare, multiplicare.*

†a **Multyplynge**; *multiplicacio; -ans participium.*

A **Munethe**; *Interlunium, Mensis (A.).*

¹ Cooper, 1584, renders *erudere* by 'to throw or carry out rubbell, as mortar and broken stones of olde buil'lyng, *et, erudere solum*, to rid a ground from rubbell and other filth;' and in this sense it occurs in Best's *Farming, &c. Book* (Surtees Soc.), p. 102: 'when they come backe they fall to muckinge of the stables.' 'I mucke lande. *Je fiente*. If this land be well mucked, it wyll beare corne ynough the nexte yere' Palsgrave.

² 'A muckhil, *finarium*.' Manip. Vocab. '*Portez les cendres au femyer* (the mochil).' W. de Biblesworth in Wright's Vocab. p. 170. 'Pou erte nowe vylere þane any mukke.' Relig. Pieces from Thornton MS. p. 16. 'As muk upon mold, I widder away.' Towneley Myst. p. 21. Frequently used by Wyclif; see his *Works*, ed. Mattlew, pp. 5, 147, &c.

³ In De Deguileville's Pilgrimage, MS. St. John's Coll. Camb. ff. 127^{rk}, the pilgrim sees a sister 'that wente by the cloyster, and as me thought scho bare meet *muled* upon parchemyn;' where the Trinity MS. reads 'mete croumed up on parchemyn.' See to **Mye brede**, above, and compare **Molle**.

⁴ A Moulding board; the board upon which bread was kneaded and moulded into loaves. In the Liber Albus, iii. 416, we read of a charge against Johannes Brid, a baker, of stealing dough by making holes in the moulding-boards, '*quoddam foramen super quamdam tabulam suam, quae vocatur moldingborde, ad pistrinam pertinentem, pendentes artificioseque fieri fecit. ad molum muscipule in qua mures capiuntur, cum quodam wyhetto caute provisoad foramen illud obturandum et aperiendum.*' '*Rotabula*: a moldyng borde.' Ortus. 'Moldyng borde, *ais a pestrer*.' Palsgrave. '*Tabula*. A moulding board.' Stanbridge, *Vocabula*. 'One wood *moldyng bord*' is mentioned in the Invent. of W. Knyvett, 1557. Richmond. Wills, &c. p. 101; see also Wills & Invent. i. 159.

⁵ To *multe* is the word applied to the taking of the *multura* or toll for grinding corn. The word is still in use in the North. Jamieson gives '*Mouter*, to take multure for grinding corn; *multure*, the fee for grinding corn, Fr. *mouture*; Lat. *molitura*. *Multurer*, the tacksman of a mill.' Ducange says '*Molitura*, praestatio pro molitura,' and Cotgrave has '*Moulage*, m. grist, grin'ling; also *Multure*, the fee or toll that's due for grinding.' Cooper, 1584, says of *Metreta* 'as Dioscorides sayeth, it conteyneth ten congios that is, of our measure .10. gallons and .10. pintes, which is .II. gallons and a quarte. *Georgius Agricola* sayth it conteyneth .12. congios that is .72. sectarius, and then is it a greater measure, onlesse ye will take *sectarius* as phisitions doo for .18. ownces, & not for .24. as Budey doth whose accempt I folow.' 'Then doe wee . . . have for every bushell of corne very neare sixe peckes of meale, if the corne bee dry; or else the fault is in the miller that taketh more *mouter* than is his due.' H. Best, *Farming, &c., Book*, p. 103. The *Multer dische* would appear to be the Miller's measure for calculating his toll, and the *Multer arke* the vessel in which the toll was deposited.

'The myllare mythis the *multure* wyth ane mettskant,

For drouth had drunkin vp his dam in the dry 3ere.' G. Douglas, *Encad.* Bk. viii. ProL. l. 48.

a **Munke**; *monachus, cenobita*; *monachicus, monasticus*.

†A **Munke** howse; *Cenobium, & cetera*; *vbi Abbey (A.)*.

†to be **Munke**; *monachari*.

Murañ of bestis¹; *bestius*.

a **Mure**; *mora*.

†a **Mure** cok or hene; *ornix*.

to **Murñ**; *lugere, merere, & cetera*; *vbi* to sorowe.

Murnynge; *Atrous, lugubris, (merens A.)*.

to **Murther**; *crasso*.

†a **Murtherer**; *sicarius*.

a **Murthur**²; *murdrum*.

Musik; *musica*.

*a **Muskett**³; *capus*.

Muske.

a **Muskylle**⁴; *musculus*.

***Must**⁵; *carenum, mustum*.

Musterd; *sinapium*.

†**Musterde** sede; *sinapis, sinapi indeclinabile*.

*a **Muster** of men; *bellicrepa (bellitropa A.)*.

*to **Mute**⁶; *Allegare, ut, ille Allegat pro me, causare, contraversari, decertare, disceptare, jnterpellere, orare, per-, placitare & -ri*.

*a **Mute** halle; *capitolium*.

*a **Muter**; *Actor, Advocatus, causarius, causator, causidicus, decertator, deceptator, jnterpellator, orator, placitator*.

*a **Mutyng**; *causa, causula*; *causativus participium; pragma; pragmaticus*.

Mutoñ; *muto, osor, carnes ouine, carnes vervicine (vervine A.)*.

¹ 'Murrayne, *lues, contagio*,' Manip. Vocab. 'Murrein among cattell, pestilence among men, great death or destruction, *lues*.' Baret.

² Ducange defines *Murdrum* as '*homicidium, sed furtivum et non per infortunium factum*.' See Gloss. to Liber Custumarum, ed. Riley, p. 816.

³ '*Capus, avis predatoria; falco, faucon*.' Ducangè. Baret has s. v. Hauke, '*nisus masculus, a musket*,' and Cotgrave gives '*Mousquet, m. a musket (Hawke, or Peece)*. *Mouchet, m. a musket*;' the tassell of a Sparhawke, and '*Sabeck, m. the little Hawke tearmed a Musket*.' Harrison in his *Description of England*, pt. ii. p. 30, mentions amongst the '*Haukes and Ravenous fowles*' of England '*the musket and the Sparhauke*.' '*Hic capus, A^{cc} a Muskett*.' Wright's Vocab. p. 220. '*A musket. Fringillarius, humipeta, musculus*.' Gouldman. Cockeram in his list of '*short-winged Hawks*' mentions '*A Sparrow Hawk, the male is a Musket*.' 'Some men mene that Alietus is a lytyll byrde and assaylyth oonly feble byrdes and vnymyghty and herby it semyth that Alietus and a lytyll sperhawke is al one, that is callyd a *musquete* in freysshe.' Glauvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. xii. ch. 4, p. 412.

⁴ See P. Plowman, C. x. 94 and Prof. Skeat's note thereon, and the quotation from *Caxton's Trevisa*, s. v. **Margaryte** stone, above.

⁵ 'Lo! my wombe as *must* withoute venting, that breketh newe litle win vesselys.' Wyclif, Job xxxii. 19. So in Deeds ii. 13, 'Forsoth othere scornyned, seyinge, For thei ben full of *must*.' With this last compare the passage in the *Coventry Mysteries*, p. 382, referring to the same incident—'*Primus Judeus. Muste* in here brayn so schyly dothe creppe,

That thei cheteryn and chateryn as they jays were.'

'*Must* newe wyne, *moost*.' Palsgrave.

⁶ Baret gives '*to Moot, or canues a case of the law for exercise*.' Ben Jonson, in his *Discoveries*, says '*There is a difference betwene mooting and pleading*. For *to moote, arguere, mouere dubia*.' Manip. Vocab. '*To moote, disputer, ou plaidoyer une cause de loy, par maniere d'exercise; et les jeunes estudiantis, qui font cet exercice sont nommez mootzmen*.' Cotgrave. '*Mota, curia placitum, conventus; motatio, lis controversia, dispute*.' Ducange. The word is still kept up in the *Wardmotes*, or meetings of the Wards in the City of London, and in the phrase '*a moot point*.' In *Wright's Political Songs*, Camden Soc. p. 336, we are told—'*Justises, shirreves, meires, baillifs . . .*

Hii gon out of the heie way, ne leven hii for no sklandre,

And maken the *mot-halle* at home in here chaumbre wid wonk.'

Wyclif in his version of Matt. xxvii. 27 has: '*Thanne kniȝtis of the president takynge Jhesu in the mot halle gedriden to hym alle the companye of kniȝtis*,' and in John xviii.

Capitulum 13^m N.

N ante A.

a **Nacion**; *nacio*.
 *a **Naffe** of a qwele¹; *meditulum, modiolus*.
 a **Nag**²; *jppus*.
Nay; *havi, minime, non si, minusve, nequaquam, nequam, nullatenus*.
 a **Nayle** (**Nayle** A.); *clavus, epigrus*.
 a **Nayle**; *unguis hominum & volucrum, ungula brutorum est*.
 to **Nayle**; *clavare, con-*
 †a **Nayle** tulle (**Nayle** toyle A.); *clavatorium*.
Nakyd; *cinctus, jvestis, nudus, nudulus, & cetera*.
 †**Nakedly**; *nude, Aduerbiu*.
 *to **Nakyn**³; *nudare, detegere, dampnare, exuere, spoliare*.

*a **Nakynynge**; *nudacio, de-, & cetera*; *-ans participium*.
 †**Naaman**; *nomen proprium*.
Naman; *nemo, nullus*.
Name; *nomen*.
 to **Name**; *Appellare, baptizare, nominare, de-, nuncupare, vocare*.
Namely⁴; *maxime, precipue, presertim, potissime vel potissimum; precipuus, excipuus*.
 †a **Namyng**; *Appellacio, nominacio, nuncupacio, & cetera*.
 †**A Nampkyn**⁵; *Manifra, manupium A manu & pio i. purgare, manifra dicitur de manu & foros i. ferre (A.)*.
 to **Nappe** (**Nape** A.)⁶; *dormitare*.
 a **Nappyng**; *dormitacio; dormitans*.

28: 'Therefore thei leden Jhesu to Cayfas, in to the moot halle' [*pratorium*]. See Wyclif, Works, ed. Matthew, p. 395. In the *Coventry Mysteries*, p. 298, Pilate is represented as sitting in his 'skaffald' when the messenger from Caiphas addresses him—

'My lord busshop Cayphas comawndyd hym to the,

And prayd the to be at the *mot-halle* by the day dawe.'

In Deguileville's Pilgrimage of the Lif of the Manhode, Roxburgh Club, ed. W. A. Wright, p. 185, we read: 'for oure mootiere thou art and oure sergeantesse.' The author of the *Fardes of Facions*, 1555, p. 182, says of the Brahmins, 'thei haue neither moot halle, ne vniversities.' 'Moot halle. *Aula declamatoria*. Mootynge or proposynge argumentes. *Declamatio*.' Huloet. '*Capitolium*. A mote hous.' Medulla. See Harrison's account of *Motclagh* in his *Descript. of England*, i. 100.

¹ The Manip. Vocab. gives 'Naffe of a wheele, *umbo, centrum*.' 'The naue of a cart-wheele, *aspis, modiolus*.' Baret. See Prompt. s. v. Naue.

² 'A nag, a little horse, a colt, *equulus*.' Baret.

³ "Ye, sir," quod she, "for this man Raveshid me, and hath taken from me my virginite; and now he wolde sle me, & he hath thus *nakid* me, for to snyte of myn hede." *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 220. 'Theune saide the Emprise, "Do of and *nakyn* þe of all þi Clothing, or ellis I shall make þe, in malgre of þi tethe.' *Ibid.* p. 277; see also p. 313. In Wyclif's version of Genesis xxxvii. 23, in the account of Joseph and his brethren, we read: 'anoon as he cam to his briþeren, thei *nakiden* hym the side coote to the hele, and of manye colours, and puttiden into an olde susterne, that hadde no watyr.' See also Job xx. 19. 'A nu *naenes* mon mi lef.' *Old Eng. Homilies*, i. 283.

⁴ This is the original meaning of *namely* in Middle English, and its use is frequent. Thus Hampole tells us, *P. of Cons.*, 171, that a man should learn

'*Namly* of þat at hym fel to know, þat myght meke his hert and make it law.'

and so in Trevisa's Higden, vi. 257: 'Charles hadde greet lykynge in Austyn his bookes; and *nameliche* [*potissime*] in his bookes de Civitate Dei.'

⁵ 'A napkin, or handkerchiefe, *casidum, sudarium vel sudarium*: a table napkin, *mantile, a manu et tela, a manibus tergendis*; but *mantelum* is vsed most commonly for a towell.' Baret. 'A napkin, *mantile*.' Manip. Vocab.

⁶ The author of the *Ancien Rivele* in warning his readers to be watchful and vigilant, says, 'þe þet *nappes* upon helle brede, he torples ofte in er he leste wene.' p. 324. In the *Song of Roland*, l. 70, when the French had drunk of the wine sent to them by the Saracens, 'it swymyd in ther helis, and mad hem to *napp*.' 'He slomberd and a *nappe* he toke.' *Rom. of Rose*, l. 4005. In the *Romance of Duke Rowlande and Sir Ottuell*, l. 288,

†Negligent; *negligens*, & cetera; ubi slawe.

a Neddyr¹; *Aspis*, *lacerta* (*serpens* A.), *stellio*, *bisilliscus*, *cicadrillus* (*serpens*, *jdrus* A.); versus:

¶*Est serpentis, idrus, coluber simul idra, chelidrus,*

Vipera (Vipria A.) predictis nepa coniungatur & Anguis, Atque dracena, draco fit scorpio de speciebus.

¶*De speciebus i. de specie jstorum serpentium presencium; serpentulus, boa vel boas est serpens nociuus bobus, iaculus est serpens volatilis, Cerasta vel cerastes est serpens cornutus.*

a Nede; *necessitas*, *necesse indeclinabile*, *necessario*, *opere precium*, *opus indeclinabile*, *necessitudo*; versus:

i. verbo *ut necesse*

¶*Cum substantiuo tu semper est deum esse iunge necesse;*

sed

Iunge necessario cum verbo non cum verbo substantiuo. quolibet inde.

egestas, iudigencia, & cetera; ubi pouerty.

to Nede (*Neyde* A.); *egere, indegere, necessitatem habere vel necessitatem pati, egestare, laborare (egestare laborare, et cetera; ubi to lake or tharue A.).*

Nedefulle; *necessarius*.

Nedy; *egenus, egens, & cetera; ubi poure*².

a Nedyll; *Acus*.

†a Nedyll howse³; *Acuarium*.

†a Nefe (*Neffe* A.)⁴; *pugnus, pugillus; pugillaris participium*.

¹ This is probably the latest instance of this, the true form of this word. The loss of the initial *n*, arising from a mistaken dividing of a *nadder* as an *adder*, first began in the South in 1300: thus in *K. Alisaunler*, l. 5262, we have 'grete *addren*,' and in the *Ayenbite*, p. 61, 'hi resembleþ an *addre* þet hatte serayn.' In the North the true form was preserved much later. The Promptorium gives both forms, 'Eddy or neddyr, wyrme. *Serpens*.' *Nedder* is still in use as a dialectal form in parts of the North. '*Serpent et colure* (*neddere* ant snake).' W. de Biblesworth in Wright's Vocab. p. 159. In the *Ormulum*, 9265, *progenies viperarum* is rendered by '*neddre* streon.'

'þe buk says þus, "þat when a man Wormes and *nedders*, ugly in sight."
Sal dighe he sal enherite þan Hampole, *P. of Cons.* 868.

'Whare-fore þe wyse mane byddes in his buke als fra þe face of þe *neddyre* fande to flec sync.' Dan Jon Gaytryge's Sermon, pr. in *Relig. Pieces in Prose & Verse* from Thornton MS. E. E. T. Soc. ed. Perry, p. 11. 'þe *neddre*, seið Salomon, stingeð al stilliche.' *Ancient Riwle*, p. 82. A. S. *nedder*, Goth. *nadrs*, O. Icel. *naðr*.

² MS. *pouree*.

³ That is, a case or receptacle for needles. '*Acuarium*. A needle case.' Gouldman. '*Hec aquaria* [*acuaria*], *A^{ce}*. *nedyl* hows.' Wright's Vocab. p. 199.

⁴ In *Havelok*, 2405, we read—

'Hwan godarde herde þat þer þrette, With þe *neue* he robert sette
Beforen the teth a dint ful strong.'

In *Allit. Poems*, B. 1537, we are told that when at Belshazzar's Feast the handwriting appeared on the wall,

'þat bolde Baltazar blusched to þat *neue*, Such a dasande drede dused to his hert.' Barbour, xvi. 129, tells us how Robert Bruce knocks Sir Colin Campbell down 'with ane transiounie intill his *neue*,' where one MS. reads *neufe*: and again, xx. 257, describing the grief of the Scottish knights at the death of Bruce, he says

'Cumly knyechtis gret full sar, And thair *nevis* oft sammyn driff.'

See also.iii. 581: '*newys* that stalwart war & square.'

'The geant gan the clobe, And to Percevelle a dynt he þefe
In the nekk with his *nefe*.'

Syr Percyelle, 2087.

And in the *Townley Mysteries*, p. 201, the 2nd executioner says: 'ther is nocht in thy *nefe*, or els thy hart fals.' In the *Destruction of Troy*, 13889, when the guards try to keep

to *Neghe nere*¹; *Accedere, Adire, Aduenire, Aproperare, Apropinquare, Appro[x]imare, Attingere, cleopare, innuere, vicinare, propiare, pproximare, contiguare.*

a *Neghtbure*²; *Accola, Affinis, conuicaneus, pproximus, vicinus, propinquus.*

A *Nehing of A horse*; *hinnitus* (A.).

a *Neke*; *collum, collulum diminutium.*

†A *Nekkyrchefe*; *Anaboladium.*

†a *Nekherynge*³; *colaphus.*

**Nemyll*⁴; *cactus, & cetera*; *vbi wyse.*

Neeñ (*Neyn* A.); *nouem*; *nonus, novenus, novenarius.*

†*Neeñ* (*Neyne* A.) *tymes*; *novies.*

†of *Neeñ* (*Neyne* A.) *yere*; *novenus, novennis.*

Nenteyñ; *noventdecim.*

Neyñ *hundreth*; *nongenti, nongentesimus, nongentenus, nongentenus, nongentenus.*

back *Telegonus,*

'he nolpit on with his *neue* in the necke hole,
pat the bon al to-brast, & the buerne deghit.'

In '*The Christ's Kirk*' of James V. pr. in *Poetic Remains of the Scottish Kings*, ed. Chalmers, p. 150, we are told how Robin Roy and Jock 'partit their plai [stopped the fun] with a *nerell*;' i. e. a boxing match. Gawin Douglas describing the grief in the Court of Dido at her desertion by Æneas, says—

'Her sister An, sprettes almaist for drede, . . . And smyntand with *neiffis* hir breast.'

With *nalis* rywand reuthfully hir face,
See also p. 396, l. 37. O. Icel. *hnefi*. Shakspeare twice uses the word, see *Midsummer N. Dream*, iv. i. and *2nd Henry IV.* ii. 4.

Æneados, Bk. iv. p. 123, l. 45.

¹ 'O þou world, he says, unclene,

þat suld never mare *neghe* me?'

Whyn mught þou swa unclene be,

Hampole, *P. of Cons.*, 1205.

A. S. *neah*, near, *nehwan*, to approach.

² This spelling occurs several times in the St. John's Camb. MS. of W. de Deguileville's *Pilgrimage of the Life of the Manhode*. Thus we read: 'This helme [Temperaunce] stoppeth the eres, that to the herte ne to the thought na darte may mysdo, alle be it that the wikked *neghtbore* can harde Schote his arowes & his Springaldys.' leaf 41^a. Jamieson says: 'it is frequently written *nichtbour, nychtbour*; but, as would seem, corruptly.' 'Gif it be a man that awe the hows, and birmis it reklesly, or his wyfe, or his awin bairnis, quether his *nychtbour* takis skaith or nane, attoure the skaith & schame that he tholis, he or thay salbe banist that towne for thre yeiris.' Acts, James I. of Scotland, 1426. c. 85, ed. 1566, c. 75. Wyclif frequently uses the form, as for instance in his *Controversial Tracts* (Works, ed. Arnold, iii. 368), 'love hor *neghtbors* as homself; and, *ibid.* p. 153, 'to spoyle hor tenants and hor *nychtbors*.' See also the *Complaynt of Scotland*, pp. 25, 168.

'Po þyrd luf is with-owte dowte,

To luf yche *neghtbur* all abowte.'

Lay-Folks Mass-Book, E. 541.

'Luf syn thy *nichtbouris* and wirk thame na vnricht.'

G. Douglas, *Æneados*, Prol. Bk. iv. l. 137.

³ This is apparently a blow given on the back of the neck, especially in making a knight. Meyrick, in his *Ancient Armour*, Glossary, s. v. *Alapa*, says: 'The military blow given on making a knight by striking him three times on the shoulders with the blade of a sword, by which he was, as it were, manumitted from the prohibition of bearing arms. In the *Ceremoniale Romanum*, lib. i. s. 7, which relates to the knights made by the sovereign pontiff, we read: "*Tum accipiens illius ense nudum ter militem percussit plane super spatulas, dicens, "Esto miles pacificus, strenuus, fidelis, et Deo devotus."*" Lambertus Ardensis says "*Eidem comiti in signum militie gladium lateri, et calcarea sui militis aptavit, et alapam collo ejus infixit.*" It was also termed *colaphus*, from *collum*, the neck; whence Norman *colvies*.' Compare a *Boffet*, above, and see Ducange, s. vv. *Alapa* and *Colaphus*. The following is the only instance of the word which I have been able to meet with—

'Then with an shout the Cadgear thus can say,

Abide and thou anc *necke-Herring* shalt haue

Is worth my Capill, creilles, and all the laue.' Henryson's *Mor. Fables*.

⁴ In the account of 'How þe Hali Cros was fundin be seint Elaine,' pr. in *Legends of the Holy Rood*, p. 113, we are told how the Jew when threatened with loss of his eyes if

†Neyn hundrethe tymys; *nongen-tesies*.

Nenty (Neynte A.); *nonaginta*; *nonagesimus*, -genus, -genarius.

†Nenty tymes; *nonagesies*.

*Nepte¹; *nepta*, herba est, colocasia idem.

*a Nere (Neyre A.)²; *ren*, renunculus; *renarius* participium.

a Nere³; *Auris*, auricula; *Auricus* participium.

Nere; *Associus*; *citra*, -tra, -trum; *cominus*, *contiguus*, *iuncta*, *prope*, *propinquus*, *proximus*, *vicinus*.

†to be Nere; *Adesse*, & cetera; *ubi* negh nere.

†Nerehande; *fere*, *pene*, & cetera; *ubi* almaste.

*Nesche⁴; *mollis*, & cetera; *ubi* softe.

he did not discover the place of the Cross, 'his clapis he kest, al bot his serke to make him *nemil* vn-to his werke.' See the *Cursor Mundi*, l. 21,528.

'Now were tyme for a man, that lakkys what he wold,
To stalk prively unto a fold,
And *neemly* to wyrk than, and be not to bold,
For he myght aby the bargan, if it were told
At the endyng.'

Towneley Mysteries, p. 105.

'An hungry hunter that houndithe on a biche, *Nemil* of mowthe for to murder an hare.'

Lydgate's Minor Poems (Percy Soc.), p. 168.

'Nymble, delyuer or quycke of ones lymmes, *souple*.' Palsgrave. A. S. *nemol*.

¹ MS. *Nepe*. 'Nep, common Cat-mint. Dronken with honied water is good for them that haue fallen from a lofte, and haue some bruse or squat, and bursting, for it digesteth the congeled and clotted bloud, and is good for the payne of the bowels, the shortnesse of breath, the oppillation or stopping of the breast, and against the Jaundice.' Lyte, p. 148. See also Gerarde's Herbal, 1633. 'Nep, *herbe au chat*, *herbe de chat*.' Cotgrave. 'Neppe or cattismet, herbe, *calaminta*.' Huloet. 'Neppe, herbe, *nepeta*.' Manip. Vocab. '*Rupa*: a neppe.' Medulla. See Cockayne's *Leechdoms*, i. 208, where 'jas wyrtē de we nepitanon nemdun' is recommended for the bite of a snake. '*Nepitamon*. Nepte.' Durham Gloss. '*Hoc bacar*, A^{cc}. neppe.' Wright's Vocab. p. 191. '*Nepta*, nepte, kattes minte.' *ibid.* p. 140.

² In the *Early Eng. Psalter*, about 1315, Psalms lxxii. 21 is thus rendered—

'For in-lowed es my hert, And mi *neres* are torned for un-uert.'

Wyclif's reading being *renys*. In *Archæologia*, vol. xxx. p. 365 is printed a medical recipe, about 1350, in which the following occurs—

'And mad a drynke þer of clenlyke þ^t purgyth þ^o *neris* mythylyke.'

In the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 52, amongst the necessary ingredients for a *hagesse* are mentioned—'þe hert of schepe, the *neres* þou take,

'*Hoc ren*, A^{cc}. nere.' Wright's Vocab. p. 186. See also *Compl. of Scotland*, p. 67.

'I trow *Sanctam Ecclesiam*

Bot nocht in thir Bischops nor freirs,

Quhilk will, for purging of thir *neirs*,

Sard up the ta raw and down the uth.'

Lindsay's S. P. Rep. ii. 234, in Jamieson.

See the Poem against the Friars in Wright's *Political Poems*, i. 264—

'I haue luyed now fourty 3ers

And fatter men about the *neres*

3it sawe I neuer then are thes frers

In contreys ther thai rayke.'

O. Icel. *nyra*.

³ This is one of the numerous instances in which the *n* of the article has been joined on to the following vowel: compare *a nawl*, *a nother*, *atte nale*, &c., and see A Newt, below. The opposite process has taken place in the case of *Apron*; see *Napron*, above.

'Helde þi *nere* to me, and life;

In God för-hiler be to me nou,

þat þou outake me, high þe swiþe.

And hous of to-flighte, þat me saufe þou.'

Early English Psalter, Psalm xxx. 3.

'*Hec Auris*, A^{cc}. nere.' Wright's Vocab. p. 185.

⁴ 'Nesche, *tencr*.' Manip. Vocab. In *Havelok* we read that Godrich wounded Havelok

'rith in þe flesh þat *tendre* was, and swiþe *nesch*.' l. 2743.

Hampole tells us in *P. of Conscience*, 3110, that

'þe saule es mare tender and *nesshe*

þan es þe body with þe flesshe.'

See also ll. 614, 4949. So, too, in *Metrical Homilies*, ed. Small, p. 154, we find—

'Fleys es brokel als wax and *neys*.'

a Nese (Neyse A.); *nasus*; *nasibilis* participium; *proboscis* est *rostrum elephantis*, *proboscida* & *miscis* idem sunt, scilicet *rostrum elephantis*.

*a Nese (Neyse A.) *thyrlē*¹; *naris*.

†a Nese ende; *pirula*.

†a Nese (Neyse A.)²; *neptis*.

*to Nese (Neyse A.)³; *sternutare*.

*a Nesynge; *sternutacio*, *sternumentum*, *sternutus*.

*Nesyngē; *sternutans*.

a Neste; *nidus*, *nidulus* diminutivum.

to make Neste; *nidificare*.

a Nette; *cassis*, *cassiculus*, *reciaculum*, *reciolium*, *tendicula*, *tenticula*, vel *tenticulum* est *rethe* *Avium* vel *animalium*; versus:

¶ *Rethe, sagena, plaga, cum casse, sagenula, lima, Addas reticulum de rethi racio dictum:*

*Hinc irretire*⁴ quod dicitur *allaquare*,

*Cervos rethe, plaga lepores*⁵, *cassis capit Apros.*

†a Nette maker; *cassarius*, *lanearius* (*cassarius*, *linearius* A.), *reciarius*.

a Nettylle; *urtica*.

†a Nettylle buske; *urticetum*.

to Nettylle; *urticare*.

Neuer; *numquam*.

†Neuer more; *nullicubi*.

†Neuer y^o lesse; *tamen*, *attamen*, *veruntamen*, *nihilominus*.

*a Nevowe⁶; *nepos*.

The verb *nesche* = to grow soft occurs in the following passage from the Thornton MS. pr. in Reliq. Pieces in Prose & Verse, p. 31, l. 23—'now es na herte sa herde þat it na moghte *nesche* and lufe swylke a Godd with all his myghte.' See also *Aneren Riule*, pp. 134, 192, 272, &c. Wyclif's version of Proverbs xv. 1 is as follows: 'A *nesshe* answerē breketh wrahte: an hard woord rereth woodnesse.' The phrase at *nessche* & *hard*, at *hard* & *neychs*, occurs in *Sir Ferumbas*, ll. 3499, 5787 with the meaning of in every way, altogether. So also in *Allit. Poems*, A. 605, we have—

'Queþer-so-euer he dele *nesch* oþer *harde*, He laueþ hys gyste; as water of dyche.'

'*Molleo*: to make *nesshe*. *Mollicia*: *nesshede*. *Molliculus*: *sundel* *nesshe*. *Mollificio*: to make *nesshe*.' Medulla. Trevisa in his trans. of Higden, i. 333, describes Ireland as '*nesche*, *reyny*, and *wyndy*' [*pluviosa, ventosa, mollis*]. 'If þe quenche *saturne* liquified in wyne or in comoun watir .7. tymes, and aftir ward in þat wyne or water þe quenche mars many tymes, þanne mars schal take algate þe *neische* and þe softnes of *saturne*.' *The Book of Quinte Essence*, ed. Furnivall, p. 7. A. S. *hnæsc, hnesc*.

¹ 'Thare *neis thyrlis* with ane sowir sent Eþer the fute of ane tame hart.'

Scho fillys so, that bissely thay went

G. Douglas, *Encados*, Bk. vii. p. 224.

'*Pirule nasi*, *extremitas*.' Ducange. '*Pirula*, foreweard nosu.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 43.

² Properly a grand-daughter. 'A *neese*. *neptis*; my neeces daughter, *pronceptis*.' Baret.

'*Niece*, a *neece*.' Cotgrave. 'A *neece*, *neptis*.' Manip. Vocab. '*Neptis*: a *neve*.' Medulla.

'For I the *nece* of mychty Darlanus, Of Mirmidonēs the realme sal neuer behald.'

And gude dochtir vnto the blissit Venus, G. Douglas, *Encados*, p. 64.

See note to a *Nevowe*, below, and Mr. Way's note s. v. *Nypte*. O. Fr. *niepee, niece*, Lat. *neptis*. In *Lancelot of the Laik*, 2199, *nece* is used as equivalent to nephew.

'Ho wat; me *nerre* þen *aunte* or *nece*.' *Allit. Poems*, A. 233.

³ 'To *neeze*, *sternuto*; *neezing* wort, *veratrum album*; *helleborus albus*.' Baret. 'And he

rose vp, & wente in to the house once hither and thither, & wente vp, & layed him selfe a longe

vpon him. Then *nesed* the childe seven tymes, and afterwarde the childe opened his eyes.'

Coverdale, iii. Kings iv. 35. Turner in his Herbal. pt. i. p. 50, speaking of 'Folffoote' says, 'the rootes purge, as *nesing* powder called whyte *hellebor* doth;'

and again, pt. ii. p. 21, he says that 'the powder of the drye herbe [*marjoram* gentle] put in a manny nose,

maketh him to *nese*.' 'I *nese*. *Je esterne*. The physyciens saye whan one *neseth* it is a

good sygne but an yvell cause.' Palsgrave. O. Icel. *hnjosa*.

⁴ MS. *irritare*.

⁵ MS. *leperos*.

⁶ '*Nepos*, *suna* *sune*, vel *broder* *sune*, vel *suster* *sune*, þæt is *nefa*. *Neptis*, *broder* *dochter*,

vel *suster* *dohter*, *nefene*, *þridde* *dohter*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 51. In G. Douglas,

Encados, p. 49, l. 51, we have the word used for a *grandson*:

Newe; *cenon grece, crudus, nouus, nouellus, recens, rudis.*

to make Newe; *novare.*

†Newfangille¹; *nuperus (A.).*

Newly; *noue, nouiter, nuper, nuperime, recenter (A.).*

†to Newe 3erly; *Annvare.*

†þ^o Newe laghe²; *deutronomium.*

Newe moyne (Mone A.); *neomenia, novilunium.*

†Newly turned in to y^o fathe (faythe A.); *cathecuminus, neophitus, vnde versus:*

¶ *Hic catechuminus est ad fontem qui preparatur,*

Ille neophitus est qui nuper inde levatur.

†a Newnes; *novitas.*

A Newt³; *lacerta.*

Next; *citimus, proximus.*

N ante I.

a Nigte; *nox; nocturnus participium.*

a Nyghte gale⁴; *filomena.*

*a Nyghte raven (A Nyght crowe A.)⁵; *ceruma, nicticorax, noctua, strix.*

¹ But, lo! Panthus slippit the Grekis speris — Harling him eftir his littill *newo*! and in p. 314, l. 12, it is used for a *great-grandson* :

‘At the leist in this ilk mortal stryffe

Suffir thy *newo* to remane alyffe.’

Wyntoun in his Chronicles, vii. 9, 328, uses it for a nephew: ‘his *newow*, Malcolme cald.’ Baret gives ‘a nephew, also a riotous person, *nepos*,’ and Cooper has ‘*Nepotes*, riotous persons: prodigall and wastfull ruffians.’

² The Manip. Vocab. gives ‘Newfangel, *nonorum cupidus*,’ and ‘Newfangle, *nouarum rerum cupidus*,’ and Cotgrave ‘*Fantastique*, fantastical, humorous, newfangled, giddie, skittish.’ Sherwood has ‘He is newfangled; *Il a du mercure à la teste, il est fantasque, ou fantastique, il a la teste un peu gaillard.*’ Under the word ‘gaillard’ Cotgrave also gives the latter phrase in a slightly different form—‘*il a le cerrean en peu gaillard*, hee is a little humorous, toyish, fantastical, new-fangled, light-headed.’ Cooper renders *nuperus* by ‘late happened or doone,’ from which it would seem that the meanings given above do not correspond with that attached to the word in the Catholicon. In *King Solomon’s Book of Wisdom*, ed. Furnivall, p. 83, l. 35, we read—‘To *newfangel* ne þe þou nouȝth,’ where the meaning is inconstant, fickle. Chaucer, *Squyere’s Tale*, uses the word in the sense of dainty, nice: ‘so *newefangel* be thei of ther mete.’ ‘New fangled, nat constante and stedy of purpose, *muable*.’ Palsgrave. The old meaning appears in Shakspeare, *Love’s Lab. Lost*, I. i. 106, and *As You Like It*, IV. i. 152.

³ See Laghe, above.

⁴ Baret gives ‘an Euet, or lizard, *lacertus vel lacerta*.’ ‘*Legarte*, m. a newte or lizard; *Tassot*, m. a newte or aske.’ Cotgrave. In the Manip. Vocab. we find ‘Euet, *lacertus*,’ and in Huloet, ‘Euet or lizard’, welche is a grene beaste or worme.’ ‘*Lacerta, vel lacertus*, a lissarde, a neuet.’ Cooper, 1584. In ‘A Moral Ode,’ pr. in *Early Eng. Poems*, ed. Furnivall, viii. 138, we are told that in hell ‘þeor beð naddren & snaken, *euten* & frude.’ A. S. *efæta*, which is used as a gloss to ‘*lacerta*’ in Wright’s Vol. of Vocab. p. 78. See note to Nere, above.

⁵ ‘þe *nightgale* bigon þe speche

In one hurne of one breche.’

Owl & Night, ed. Stratmann, 13.

In the *Morte Arthure*, l. 929, we read—

‘Of the *nyghtgale* notez the noisez was swette.’

‘*Ruscemia* (read *luscinia*), *nihtegale*.’ Gloss. MS. Cott. Cleop. A. iii. lf. 76. A. S. *nihtegale*, O. H. Ger. *nahtagala*.

⁶ Halliwell quotes from the Nominale MS. ‘*Nicticorax*, a nyte-ravyn,’ and explains it as the bittern, while he explains ‘*nicticorax*, a nyght crow’ in the same MS. as the ‘night-jar.’ Cotgrave gives ‘*Corbeau de nuit*, the night-raven,’ and Baret has ‘a night raven, *corvus nocturnus*.’ I am inclined to believe that the ‘night-jar, *Caprimulgus Europæus*’ is the bird really meant. ‘*Nicomena, nicticorax*: a nyth ravyn.’ Medulla. ‘*Hec nicticorax, A^{cc} nyght-crake*.’ Wright’s Vocab. p. 188. ‘*Nocticorax (nycticorax)*, nihtrifa.’ Gloss. MS. Cott. Cleop. A. iii. lf. 76. ‘The *Nightrauen* or Crowe is of the same manner of life that the Owle is, for that she onely commeth abroad in the darke night, fleyng the daylight and Sunne.’

†Nighte wakes¹; *vigilie, excubie*.
 a Nighte waker; *noctiuagus*.
 Nigromance²; *nigromancia*.
 a Nygromanciere; *nigromanticus*.
 †a Nyke³; *tenus*.
 †a Nyke of A tayle⁴; *epimeridia*.
 a Nitte⁵; *tinea capitis est, lens, glabrio; -osus*.

N ante O.

a Nobylle⁶; *nobile*.
 Nobylle; *vbi* worthy.
 †to make Nobylle; *insignare, nobilitare, opiparare; -ans* participium.
 Nobylly; *nobiliter, digne, merito*.
 a Nobillnes; *nobilitas*.

to Nodde; *conquiescere*.
 Noghte (Noughte A.); *nil indeclinabile, nichilum, nichil indeclinabile, nauici⁷ indeclinabile*.
 †Noghte zitte; *nondum, non Adhuc*.
 *to Noye; *Aduersari, Anxiari, fastidire, grauare, infestare, molestare, nocere, per-, obesse, officere; obest qui nocet, officit qui uult nocere; offendere, vexare, & cetera*.
 *a Noye (Noe A.); *Angor, Angustia, Anxietas, Aporia, fastidium, grauamen, infestacio, molestia, nota, noxa, nocumentum, tedium, tediolum*.

Maplet, *A Greene Forest*, p. 94. Glanvil in his *De Propriet. Rerum*, p. 430, says: 'the nighte crowe hyghte Nicticorax and hath that name for he louith the nyghte and fleeth and seketh hys meete by nyghte.'

¹ See Ducange, s. v. *Vigilie*, and cf. Wayte, below.

² Trevisa in his trans. of Higden, i. 231, speaks of 'a dwerf . . . his craft was *nigremansi [arte nigromanticus]*.' The term had a very much wider meaning than the modern necromancy: thus Horman has, 'He is all sette to nygromancy and conjuryng. *Addictus est mathematicæ*.' See the *Coventry Mysteries*, p. 189, where we have 'calculation and *negremanuceye, augryn and asmatryk*.' On the history of the word see Trench, *English Past and Present*, 4th ed. p. 244, and Prof. Skeat's note to P. Plowman, A. xi. 158. 'A necromancer, or he that calleth upon damned spirits. *Veneficus, necromanticus*.' Gouldman. See *Gesta Romanorum*, pp. 1, 2, &c.

³ Cooper and Baret give 'Tenus, a snare; the noche or ende of a bow,' and Baret in addition gives 'a noche or notch in a score, a notch in a bow, the dent or notch in a leaf about the brimmes, *crena*.' 'Coche, f. a nock, notch, nich, snip or neb.' Cotgrave. 'A nick, *incisura, crena*.' Manip. Vocab. See also Prompt. s. v. Nocke. 'The noche of the bowe & of the arrowe were to straye for the stryng. *Crena tam arcus quam sagitta arrior erat quam ut neruum caperet*.' Horman. Gawin Douglas describes how the men drew the bows so hard that 'The bow and *nokkis* met almaist.' *Eneados*, p. 396, l. 35. In the same work, p. 156, l. 17, the word is used for the corner or extremity of a sailyard. See also p. 144, l. 50. 'The roote beyng cut, *nicked*, or notched, about the last end of heruest.' Turner, *Herbal*, pt. ii. lf. 58. 'Tenus, *id est laqueus*.' Ortus. Thomas in his Italian Dict. gives '*Cocca*, the nocke of an arrowe, or the lyke holowness digged in any thyng, and many tymes it is taken for the nutte of a crossebowe, or for a foyste of the sea.' 'Nocke of a bowe, *oche de larc*. Nocke of a shafte, *oche de la flesche*. I nocke an arrowe, I put the nocke in to the stryng. *Je enoyche*. He nocketh his bowe, by all symyltude he intendeth to shoote.' Palsgrave. See *Romannt of Rose*, 942.

⁴ That is a mark made as a score upon a stick: a common way of keeping count or tally. Palsgrave gives 'I nycke, I make nyckes on a tayle, or on a stycke. *Je oche*. It is no trewe poynte to nycke four tayle or to have mo nyckes upon your tayle than I have upon myne.' Compare Score, below.

⁵ 'A nit, *lens*: the broth of the rootes and laues of Beetes scowreth away scurfe or scalles and nittes out of the head, and asswageth the paine of kibeled heles, being bathed therewith.' Baret. 'A nit, *lens*.' Manip. Vocab. Cotgrave gives '*Nitte*, f. a nit or chit.' '*Lens*, nete.' Wright's Vocab. p. 177. '*Hec lens*, A^{ce} nyte,' *ibid.* p. 190. A. S. *lnitu*, which appears in Aelfric's Gloss. (Wright's Vocab. p. 24) as the gloss to '*lens vel lendix*.'

⁶ In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 300, in the account of the Three Caskets founded on the same legend as that which furnished the groundwork for Shakspeare's Casket incident in the *Merchant of Venice*, the third Casket is described as having been 'of lede, and full of nobills and precious stones with in.'

⁷ MS. *manci*.

*Noied ; *Angustatus, anxiatus, fastigatus, fastiditus, grauiatus, fessus, jnfestatus, lassus, & cetera A verbis.*

*Noyous ; *Amarus, Angustus, Anxius, contrarius, fastidiosus, feralis, grauis, jnfestus, jnquietus, molestus, nociuus, nocens, nociuus, noxius, pernix, perniciosus, tidiosus.*

*vn Noyovs (vn Noying A.) ; *jnnocens sanctitate morum, innocuus quinnocendi habet vim vel qui nouit nocere.*

*Noyovsly ; *nocue, nociue, Anxie, Angustie, & cetera.*

*a Noppe of clothe ¹ ; *tuberus, tuber, tumentum ; tuberosus.*

*to Noppe ; *detuberare, -tor, -trix & -cio.*

Norise ; *vbi Nurise (A.).*

Nor ; *nec, neque.*

þ^e Northe ; *Aquilo, boreas.*

þ^e Northe wynde ² ; *boreas, septemtrio.*

þ^e Northe est wynde ; *uroaquilo, Aquilo.*

þ^e Northe west wynde ³ ; *circius.*

Northreñ ; *borialis, Aquilonaris.*

†Norwyche ; *norwegia ; norwycensis participium.*

†a Nose (Noyse A.) ; *vbi dynne & vbi sownde.*

†a Nosylle ⁴ ; *quedam Avis, merulus, merula.*

Not ; *non.*

†Nott Alonly ⁵ ; *nedum, nonsolum ; (versus :*

¶ *Nedum, non solum, et adhuc non sit tibi nondum A.).*

a Notarye ; *notarius, & cetera ; vbi A wryter.*

†a Note ; *nota.*

to Note ; *notare, in-, jnotare, -tescere.*

Nott (or Nouzth A.) ; *haud, minus, minime, ne, nequaquam, non, nec, neque, si : ut, si intrabunt in requiem meam, si .i. non, & cetera.*

†to Nott moghe (moght A.) ⁶ ; *nequire, non posse.*

†Nott zitt ; *non dum, non Ad huc.*

†Nowre nere ⁷ ; *longe minus, multum citra.*

†Nowre whare (Norqware A.) ⁸ ; *nullicubi, nusquam, nusquam.*

Nowe ; *Ad presens, iam, jpresenti, jpresenciarum, modo, nunc.*

Nowdyr ; *neuter.*

*þ^e Nownbils (Nowmyllis A.) of a dere ⁹ ; *burbilis, pepinum.*

a Nowmber (A Nowmyr A.) ; *calculus, numerus.*

¹ 'Nopyy as clothe is that hath a grosse woffe, *gros, grosse.*' Palsgrave. 'The nap or hair of cloth, as in cotton. *Tumentum, villus.* Nappy. *Villosus.* Nappiness. *Villositas.*' Gouldman. 'When the *noppe* is rughe, it wolde be shorne.' Skelton, *Magnyf.* 453. Compare to Burle clothe and to do hardes away, above. A. S. *knoppa* (Somner).

² A. reads incorrectly 'Northewynde. *Eurus, Euroquilo, Aquilo.*'

³ 'Circius. A whirlwind, a wind proper to *Gallia Narbonensis*; also dizziness.' Coles.

⁴ That is 'an osylle,' an ousel or blackbird. Baret gives 'an ousell, the bird called a blacke macke, with a yellow beake, a blacke bird, *merula.*' 'Owsyll or blacke macke, bride, *merula, turdus.*' Huloet. The Manip. Vocab. has 'an ousyl, bird, *merula.*' 'Merle, a mearle, ousell, blackbird.' Cotgrave. 'Merula : osle.' Gloss. MS. Cott. Cleop. A. iii. lf. 76. See also Osylle.

⁵ See Alonly.

⁶ See to Mughe, and P. Mown.

⁷ In *Hali Meidenhad*, p. 9, this occurs with the meaning of 'by no means,' the old proverb, 'all is not gold that glitters,' appearing as 'nis hit *nower neh* gold al þat ter schined.'

⁸ Hampole says that at the Judgment Day the wicked shall be in great dread—

'For þai may *nour-whare* away wyne.' *P. of Cons.* 5057;

and at line 4339 we read 'under erthe or *ourwar* elles.' 'Noukware ine holi write nis iwriten.' *Ancien Rincle*, 160. A. S. *nahwer* for *ne ahwer*.

⁹ 'Burbilia ; *anglice* Nombres.' Ortus. 'Nombres of a dere or beest, *entrailles.*' Palsgrave. See Pegge's *Forme of Cury*, xi. xiii. &c.

to Nowmber (to Nowmyr A.); *calcularare, censere, re-, censere, re-, sensire, re-, numerare, e-, di-, re-, computare, & cetera: ubi to cownte; unde versus:*

¶ *Calculo cum lapide, digitale computo sorte,*

Sed numerare (numero A.) dicas qua ratione velis.

*a Nowthyrd¹; *Armentareus, bose-tarius (bestiarius A.), bossequus, bubulcus, & cetera.*

†a Nowne; *nomen, onoma, grece.*

N ante V.

Nvne; *nona.*

*a Nvne mete²; *Antecena, Antecenum, merenda.*

a Nvne; *monacha, monialis, sancti-monialis.*

†a Nvnnerye; *cenobium, & cetera; ubi A Abbay.*

a Nvrys (Nurysse A.); *Alumpnus, Alumpulus, Alumpna, Alumpnula, Alitrix, Altria, Altricula, fotor, fotrix, gerulus, gerula, educarius -ria, nutritor, nutritrix, nutritricus; nutritivus, nutritorius; recillator, -trix.*

to Nuryche (Nurische A.); *nutrire, educare, Accipere, Alumpnare, colere³, -lescere, exhibere, foculare, focillare; versus:*

¶ *Nutrit, fomentat, reficit, fovet, et refocillat,*

Pascit, Alit, sensus hys verbis conuenit vnus.

a Nuryschyng; *Alitus, Alimen, fomes, fatus; fotilis participium; nutrimentum, educacio.*

Nuryschete (Nurischede A.); *Altus, Alumpnatus (fatus, exhibitus, nutritus A.), & cetera.*

†a Nurische or a nurische house (Nuryschowse A.); *Alumpnaria, nutriticia.*

a Nutte; *nux, nucula, nucicula.*

†a Nutte buske; *corletum.*

*a Nutte hake⁴; *picus, corciscus.*

a Nut muge; *nux muscata.*

†a Nutter; *nuclearius; (versus:*

¶ *Trespartes nucis, nucleus, nauci, quoque testa. A.)*

†A Nutte husyng⁵; *Nucleus (A.)*

Nuttre (Nutte tre A.); *corulus, colurnus.*

¹ Jamieson, who explains nolt, nowt as 'black cattle, as distinguished from horses and sheep,' and properly denoting oxen, quotes from Wallace viii. 1058, MS.—

*Als bestial, as hors and nowt, within, Among the fyr thai maid a hidwyss din; and from Douglas, *Aeneados*, p. 394, l. 35—

'Like as that the wyld wolf in his rage—

Quhen that he has sun young grete oxin slane,

Or than werryit the nolthrid on the plane.'

'Nowt-herd. A neat-herd. North.' Grose. 'The noutheard wages weare (for every beast) 2^d. for their wonting pennies when they wente, 2^d. att Lannas, and 2^d. a peece att Michaelmasse when they weare fetched away.' *Farming, &c.*, Book of H. Best, p. 119.

² Baret gives 'a Boier, meate eaten after noone, a collation, a noone meale: *merenda*. Vide Boeuer, and Cotgrave 'Gouster, m. nunchion, drinking, aundersmeat, afternoones-collation, moutes-recreation. *Reciné*, m. an afternoone's nunchion or collation; an aunders meat.' 'Merenda, a Nummete. *Antecena*, a nonemete.' Medulla. 'Merenda, meate eaten at after noone; a collation; a noone meale; a boyuer.' Cooper. 'Merendar, to take the noonemete, *meridiari*. Merienda, a noonemete, *merenda, prandium*.' Percyvall, Span. Dict. 1591. See also Orendron meate, hereafter. 'Non-mete, refectio, vel prandium, a meale or bever at that time.' Somner. So called, according to Jamieson, because the priests were to take a repast after the celebration of the nones. ³ Repeated in the MS.

⁴ The Nuthatch.

'The sparowe spredde her on her spraye,
The mavys songe with notes full gaye,

The nuthake with her notes newe,
The sterlyng set her notes full trewe.'

Squyr of Lowe Degre, l. 55, in Ritson's *Met. Hom.* vol. iii. l. 1. 147.

'Nothagge, a byrde, jaye.' Palsgrave. Coles explains *picus* as 'the Wood-pecker, Speight, or Green-peck.'

⁵ See Howsyng of a nutt, above.

Capitulum 14^m O.

O ante B.

- †an Obediente; *obediencia*.
 † Obedient; *vbi meke*.
 to Obey; *Allibescere, cohibere, deservire, jnservire, parere, obedire, obsequi, obsecundare, obtemperare*.
 an Obligacion; *cirographus, cirographum, monimen, obligacio*.
 †an Obstynacy; *contvmacia, obstinacio*.
 †Obstynate; *contumax, obstinatus, obstinax, peruicax, & cetera; vbi frawarde*.

O ante C.

- an Occupacion; *occupacio, & cetera; vbi besynes*.
 *to Occupee; *occupare*.
 Occupyed; *occupatus*.

O ante D.

- Odde; *disper, inequalis, impar .i. sine pare. Et nota quod omnia composita de hoc par sunt omnium generum*.
 an Odyr; *Alius, de pluribus dicitur, Alter de duobus, Alternus, cetera; ceteros dicimus quos nescimus, Reliquos dicimus relictos ex omnibus, Reliquus, residuus*.

- †Odyr (Othir A.) *qwyle*¹; *vbi sum tyme*.
 †Odyr (Othir A.) *morne; perendie, quaci perempta vna die*.
 †Odyr (Othir A.) *wyse; Aliter, Alias, secus*.

O ante F.

- †Off; *A, Ab, Abs, de, E, ex*.
 †Oferre²; *Alonge, delonge, eminus, longe, longinquus, porro, procul, remotus*.
 Offyce; *officium, munium*.
 †Officeles; *immvnis, officiperdi (officiperdus A.)*.
 †p^e Offyce of p^e messe; *officium, jntroitus*.
 an Offerand; *fertum, oblacio*.
 an Offeratory (Offertory A.); *offertorium*.
 an Officialle; *officialis*.
 to Offer; *offerre, & cetera; vbi to sacrafyce*.
 Ofte; *creber, frequens nu[m]erosus; crebro, crebrius, sepe, per-, frequenter, multociens, nu[m]erose, jugis, plerumque*.
 †Ofte sythes; *sepe, multociens, & cetera vt supra*.
 †to be Ofte; *crebere, crebescere*.

¹ The author of the *Ancien Riwle* says: 'Ful speche is as of lecherie, & of odre fulð-n, þat unweaschene muðes spekeð oðer hwile.' p. 82, and the author of the *Early Eng. Homilies* has: 'Noples oðerhwile þu sunegest mid summe of þisse limen ofter þenne þu scoldest. hit nis nan wunder þat mon sunegie oðer hwile unwaldes.' i. 23. See also Wyclif, *Wisdom* xvii. 14.

² 'Derne uoudunges þet he scheoteð affior.' *Ancien Riwle*, p. 250. 'Wit þe husbonde, godes cunestable cleoped warschipe forð, and makid hire durswart, þe warliche loki hwam ha leote in ant ut, and of fear bihelde alle þe cuminde.' *Old Engl. Homilies*, i. 247. In Wyclif's version of *Genesis* xxi. 16, Hagar having placed Ishmael under a tree 'set forth azens offerre, as myche as a bow may cast;' and in *Leviticus* xiv. 40 lepers are directed to be 'throwe ofeer out of the cyte, in an vnelene place.' In *Sir Ferumbras*, l. 1674, we read— 'Duk naymes be-fore þaym gan to fonde, & afferrom lokede þo,

þan saw he Mantryble afforn him stonde, & þe brigge þat lay þer-to.'

And in *Morte Arthure*, 856—

'We folowede o ferrome moo thene fyfe hundrethe.'

See also *Gauvain & the Grene Knight*, 1575, Gower, i. 314, &c. Caxton in his *Faytes of Armes*, pt. i. p. 81, says: 'That other parte of the ost shal folowe afferre the bataylle of thyn enyemes.'

O ante G.

Oghte; *Aliquid*.†Ogrufe¹; *supinus* (*Resupinus* A.).

O ante K.

an Oke; *quarcus*, & cetera; vbi An Ake.*an Okerer (*Okirrer* A.)²; *fenerator*, *vsurarius*.*Okyr; *fenus*, *fenereus* & *fenerosus* participia; *vsura*, *vsurella*, *vsurula*; *vsurarius*; *versus*:¶ *Est vsura suos cum quis credat (tradat A.) michi nummos, Sepe lucri fenus duplex vsura vocatur.**to do Okyr; *fenerare*, *de-*, *con-*, *vsurare*.

O ante L.

Ole; *oleum*.†an Oyllpye³.an Olyfaunte (*Oliphant* A.)⁴; *barrus*, *eliphans*, *elephantulus*; *versus*:¶ *Signat idem barrus, elephans simul & elephantus.*Oliver; *oliuerus*, *nomen proprium*.
an Olyve tre; *olea*, *oliaster*, *oliua*; *oliuaris*.¶ *Olivetum est locus vbi crescunt oliue.*

O ante M.

an Omely; *omelia*.

O ante N.

On; *super*.†On Adyr syde (*Onathirside* A.); *vtumque*, *vtrobique*.On Alle wyse (*On athir wise* A.); *omnimode*, *omnimodo*; *omnimodus*, *omnifarius*, *omniformis*, *omnigenus*.Ondyr; *sub*.to Ondyr ga; *subire*.to Ondyr cast; *subicere*, *subiectare*.Ondyr nethe (or Ondir A.); *sub*, *subter*, *subtus*.Ondyr putte; *suppositus*.to Ondyr putte; *supponere*, *-tor*, *-trix* & *-cio*; *-ens* participium.¹ 'Aponn Turnus corps him strekis doun, Enbrasing it on groufe all in ane swoun.'G. Douglas, *Eneados*, p. 463, l. 54.

See Grufelynge, above. O. Icel. á gráfu, on the belly, face downwards.

'Thought and sicknesse were occasion
That he thus lay in lamentacion,Gruffe on the ground in place desolate
Soie by himself awhaped and amate.'Chaucer, *Blk. Knight*, v. 168.² In Dan Ion Gaytryge's Sermon, pr. in Reliq. Pieces in Prose and Verse, from the Thornton MS. ed. Perry, p. 12, l. 31, we are told that covetousness has two divisions: 'ane es wrangwysely to get anythyng þat oure likyng or oure lufe lyghtes apone, als be sacrelege or by symony, falsehede or okyr.' 'Ocker, usura, fenus,' Manip. Vocab. See also the moralised story of the Game of Chess in the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 71, where we are told that 'the fourth scil. þe rook . . . betokenyth okerers and false merchauntz, þat rennyth aboute ouer all for wynnyng & luce, & rechith not how thei geten, so that thei haue hit.' 'Vsure and okere þat beth al on, Teche hem þat þey vse non.'Myrc, *Instruct. to Parish Priests*, l. 372.See also the form of excommunication at p. 22 of the same volume, where amongst the accursed are enumerated 'all okereres and vsureres that by cause of wynnyng leue her cattal to her eme cristen tyl a certain day for a mor pris þen hit miȝt haue be sold in tyme of lone.' 'Vsurarius, a gouelere. Vsuro, to gouelyn. Fenerator, a gouelare. Fenus, gouele.' Medulla. See also *Towneley Myst.*, pp. 162, 313, *Chester Plays*, ii. 189, and *Cursor Mundi*, 6796.³ I do not understand this word.⁴ 'Virtue makeþ man hardi ase lyoun, strang ase olyfont.' *Ayenbite*, p. 84. 'Hic olefans, a olefant.' Wright's Vocab. p. 251. Palsgrave gives 'Olyphant, a beest, oliphant,' and the Manip. Vocab. 'an olyphant, elephantus.' In the *Morte Arthure* we are told that the Roman Emperor's body was carried 'for honoure euene apponé ane olyfaunte.' See also ll. 1286, 2288. '3ongelynges clawede and frotede þe olifhauntes in þe forhedes wiþ hors combes.' Trevisa's Higden, iv. 25.

to **Onder sett**¹; *constipare, fulcire, con-, ef-, suffulcire, supportare, sustentare.*

Ondyr settynge; *fulcimentum, & cetera*; vbi **A** proppe.

to **Ondyr stande**; *Aduertere, Animaduertere, Aspicere, attendere, concipere, considerare, extricare, inspiciere, intelligere, intendere, percipere, sapere, subaudire, subintelligere.*

†**an Ondyr standyng**; *conceptus, intellectus, intelligencia, intelligibilitas, sensus.*

Ondyrstandyng; *concupiens, intelligens, & cetera.*

†**Ondyr[stan]dyngabylle** (**Ondyrstandabile** A.)²; *intelligibilis.*

†**On ylke syde**; *circumquaque, vndique, vndicumque, vsquequo.*

†**On lyfe**; *superstes.*

†**On þis side**³; *cis, citra.*

Onzoñ: *bilbus, cepa, cepe, -arum, cepe indeclinabile*; versus:

¶ *Casius & sepe veniunt ad prandia sepe.*

†**an Onzoñ seller**; *ceparius.*

O ante P.

to **Opyñ**; *disserare, Apperimus exigua ut fenestras, recludimus maiora ut portas, & cetera*; vbi to schewe; versus:

¶ *Hostia qui reserat, aperit, panditque, recludit;*

Eiusdem sensus depresso lat additur jstis.

†to make **Opyñ**; *palare, propalare, publicare (liquidare A.), & cetera*; vbi to schewe.

†to be **Opyñ**; *liquere, e-, liquescere, e-, liquet, -bat jnpersonale, patere, -tescere.*

Opyñ; *Apertus, Aporiutus, euidens, manifestus, patens, patulus quod semper patet, perpatulus, notorius, peruius, publicus.*

†**pe Opyñ of ye hede**; *calvaria.*

Opyñly; *Aperte, emphatice, euidenter, expresse, jnpromptu, liquide, liquido, manifeste, notorie, palam, palanter, patenter, publice, scriptim, singillatim, signanter.*

†to **Oppresse**; *premere, de-, con-, op-, re-.*

†**Oppressyd**; *pressus, op-, & cetera.*

an Oppressyng; *oppressio, & cetera.*

†**an Oppressour**; *oppressor*⁴, & cetera.

O ante R.

Or; *Aut, vel sev, que: vt iohannes*

Robertusque legit; *sive.*

an Oratory; *oratorium.*

an Orcherd; *pomerium, pometum.*

to **Ordande** (**Ordane** A.); *Accingere, Apparare, Aptare, scribere, As-, in-, componere, constituere, concinnare, condicere, demoliri, destinare, pre-, deputare, degerere, dirigere, disponere, jnstituere, fatare, quadiare, limitare, moliri, ordinare, parare, pre-, sancire, consancire, seriare, statuere.*

an Ordynance; *dicio, ordinacio (edictum A.), preparacio, & cetera.*

¹ In the later Wyclifite version of the Old Testament, Ezekiel xli. 26 is thus rendered: 'the lincesse of palm trees weren on this side and on that syde; in the little vndersettyngis [schuldris W. lumerulis V.] of the porche.' 'To vnderset, statumino, suffulcio: to staie, profulcio: to proppe up, to vnderset, to staie, or make sure, statumino, suffulcio: to vnderproppe with stones, to vnderpinne, statumino.' Baret. Prompt. gives 'Vnder puttyng, or beryng, vnder settyng, to bere up a thyng, H. suffulcio, Cath. suppono.' 'Eschulassé, propped, sustained, vnderset with a pole, or stake.' Cotgrave. 'A treou þet wule uallen, me vnderset hit mid on oðer treou, & hit stont feste: to deale eider urom oðer, & boðe ualleð.' *Ancien Riuele*, p. 254. 'Vnderset. Impedo, suffulcio.' Huloet.

² Wyclif uses this word with an active meaning: 'the wis herte and vnderstandable shal abstenen hymself from synnes.' *Ecclus. iii. 32.*

³ 'A þys syde þe toum þat ryuer rend, & þe brigge þar ouer-stent, whar forþ we moste pace.' *Sir Perumbras*, 4315.

⁴ MS. *oppressour.*

†Ordinate; *canonicus, normalis, ordinarius, ordinatus, ordinalis, regularis.*

†an Ordinary¹; *ordinarius.*

an Ordyr; *ordo; ordinalis, ordinarius participia; series, tenor.*

†to Ordyr; *ordinare.*

†Ordyrde; *ordinatus.*

*an Orgaṅ²; *organum; organicus participium.*

†¶to syngre or to play (on þ^o A.)
Orgaṅ; *organizare, -tor, -trix.*

Organ pypys; *Aule, fistule organorum.*

†¶a player of Orgaṅ (A synger of organs or player A.); *organista; organizans participium.*

an Ornament; *ornamentum.*

¶*Ornamenta lecti versus sequentes declarabunt; versus:*

¶*Stragula, centro, toral, pulvinum, culcitra, lodix,*

Est & pulvinar, & filtra tapetibus addas,

Cum ceruicali ceruici dante colorem.

¶*Ornamenta mulierum per versus sequentes patent; versus:*

¶*Limula, lima perichelides sunt, torques in auris*

Flammea, flammeolacum vitta, fascia, pepum,

Dextreolis Addas Armillas atque monile,

Sertum, crinale, spinter vel fibula, mitra,

Anulus & gemma, limbus, cirotheca, tiara;

Istis pilleolum coniunges Atque galerum,

De tricatura mulieribus est sua cura.

†an Or-endroṅ (Ornedrone A.)³; *meredies.*

†an Orendroṅ mete (Ordrone mete A.)⁴; *merenda.*

†to ete Orendroṅ mete; *merendare, merendinare.*

¹ An ordinary is the person who has the ordering and regulation of ceremonies, duties, &c., in which sense the word is still retained in the Prayer-book. This would appear to be the meaning in the *Coventry Myst.* p. 87: 'The fyfte to obey the *ordenaryes* of the temple echeon,' but the editor glosses it by *ordinances*.

² See Prof. Skeat's note to P. Plowman, C. xxi. 7.

³ *Undern* or *underntide* was properly the third hour of the day, or 9 a.m., but it appears to have been sometimes loosely used for the forenoon generally. Thus in the account of the crucifixion as given in the *Cursor Mundi*, 16741, we find—

'Bi þis was *vndren* on þe dai, þat mirckend al þe light,'

where the meaning is the sixth hour or noon. Robert of Brunne in his *Chronicle*, p. 243, describes the death of Wencilian, daughter of Llewellyn of Wales, as occurring 'bituex *vndron* and prime.' See also Chaucer, *Nonnes Prestes Tale*, 4412, and *Clerkes Tale*, 260. In the *Ancien Rible*, p. 24, anchoresses are directed to say 'seoue psalmes & teos fiftene psalmes . . . abuten *undern* deies.' see also p. 400. In the *Ormulum*, 19458, it is related how

'Godeþ gast off heffne comm I firess onnicnesse

Uppo þe Laferrd Cristess hird, An da33 at *uunderrn* time.'

Wyclif in his version of Mark xv. 25 has: 'forsoth it was the thridde our (that men clepen *vndrun*) and thei crucifieden him;' while in John iv. 6 he says: 'sothli the our was, as the sixte, or *vndurn*.' In Acts ii. 15 it is again 'the thridle our of the day, or *vndirne*.'

In the *Allit. Poems*, A. 512, the third hour is meant—

'Aboute *vnder*, þe lord to marked tot3 & ydel men stande he fynde3 þer-ate.'

See also *Genesis & Exodus*, 2269. Amongst his hymns for the 'oures' Shoreham has for the third hour or tierce, 'Crucyfige! crucyfige! Gredden hy at *oude*.' In the *Lay-Folks Mass-Book*, p. 131, intending travellers are recommended before starting

'to here a masse to ende I rede beo *vnderne* ar þou go

And 3if þou may not do so Or elles be hei3 midday.'

⁴ '*Gouber*. An aunders-meat or afternoones repast.' Cotgrave. See Ray's *North Country Words*, E. D. Soc. s. v. Aandorn, and compare a Nune mete, above, and P. *Vndermele*. Trevisa in his trans. of Higden, v. 373, has '*undermele* teyle.'

Or noghte (Ornott A.); *necne, vel non, Annon.*

*Orpyñ¹; *crassula maior, herba est.*

*Ortys²; *farrago (farrago A.), rus-cus; or fodder.*

O ante S.

†Ospray.

Os; *cev. quam, vt, vbi tam pulcra quam regina est jsta, quasi, quia, quemadmodum, vt pote, vtputa.*

†an Osylle³; (*quedam avis A.*), *micippa, (marpa A.) merula.*

an Ostry; *ostreum, peloris: ostreum quidam piscis qui in ostra latitat.*

an Ostyr schelle; *ostra (ostria A.).*

†An Ostre seller; *ostrearius.*

†an Ostils⁴; *Abatis, indeclinabile, hostiarius, pabularius (A.).*

†an Ostry⁵; *ospicium.*

an Ostriche⁶; *fungus, strucio.*

O ante T.

an Otyr (Ottyr A.); *luter, lutricius. Otyrs; vbi hauer (A.).*

O ante V.

*an Ovche⁷; *limula, limule, monile.*

an Oweñ; *fornax, fornacula, furnus, furnum, clibanus; furnarius participium.*

¹ 'They do now calle this herbe *Crassula maior*, some call it *Fabana* and *Faba crassa*: in English *Orpyne* & *Liblong* or *Liuelong*: in French *Orpin* & *chicotrin*: in High Dutch *Dundkraut, Knavenkraut, &c.*' Lyte's *Dodoens*, p. 39. Cotgrave gives '*Orpin*, m. orpin, liblong, or live-long: an herb: also, orpine, orpiment, or arsenick: a drug.' The *Manip. Vocab.* renders orpin by '*telepinum*,' which appears to be synonymous with *telephon* of which Cooper says 'an hearbe that Ruellius taketh to be *Faba inversa* or *crassula minor*: Musa thinketh it a kinde of *Anthilis*: some take it to be orpin.'

² 'Lastly the star sinking in woods wyde of Ida was hidden

Right the waye fourth poyning. Thee wood with brightnes apeereth:

Eech path was fulsoom with sent of sulphurus *orpyne*.' Stanyhurst, *Virgil*, Bk. ii.

³ Still in use in the North; see Mr. Peacock's Gloss. of Manley & Corringham, &c. The word occurs twice in Shakspeare, *Timon of Athens*. IV. iii. 400, and *Troilus & Cressida*, V. ii. 158. '*Orts. Pabuli reliquie*.' Gouldman. '*Orts. Mensæ reliquia*.' Coles. On the history, &c. of the word see Prof. Skeat's *Etymol. Dict.* s. v. *Orts*.

⁴ See also a *Nosylle*, above. Trevisa in his trans. of Higden, i. 187, speaking of Arcadia says that 'pere bee also white *wesels* [*merule*]; þe *wesels* be blak among vs: þere þey beþ white.' The form *osul* also occurs at p. 237. '*En branche seet la merle* (an hosel-brit [*osel*]).' W. de Biblesworth in Wright's Vol. of *Vocab.* p. 164. '*Merula; osle*:' *ibid.* p. 281. In the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 36, are mentioned the '*osel, smityng* [? snite], laveroc gray.' A. S. *osle*.

⁵ '*Abatis*: an hostler.' Ortus. Trevisa in his trans. of Higden, v. 97, translates *hostiarius* by hostiary, the meaning being apparently a doorkeeper: 'Gayus the pope succeeded Euticianus xx. yere; whiche ordeynedede diverse degres of ordres in þe church, as *hostiary*, reder, benette, accolette and oþer.' See Shoreham, p. 46, and cf. Vschere, below.

⁶ In the later Wyclifite version of the parable of the good Samaritan, Luke x. 34 runs as follows: 'a Samaritan . . . leide hym on his beest, and ledde in to an *ostrie* [stable W. *stabulum* V.] and dide the cure of hym.' Peacock in his *Repressor*, p. 521, has: 'I aske of thee whi in a town which is a thoruzfaar toward Londoun ben so manye *Ostrics* clepid Innes for to logge gistis, &c.?' See also *ibid.* p. 523. 'To the *ostry* I wente firste thynkande to herberwe me þar.' De Deguileville's *Pilgrimage*, John's MS. ff. 127. Baret gives 'an Hostrie, *ospicium*.' P. also has 'Synne of an *Ostry* of an in.' In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 90, we read—'a faire lady was loggid in þe same *ostry*.' See also *ibid.* p. 19.

⁷ John de Garland in his *Liber Equivocorum Vocabulorum* under the word *Fungus* has the following: '*Fungus boletus et fungus dicitur ales. ¶ Hic docet autor quod fungus habet duas significaciones. Nam fungus id est boletus: anglice paddokstole. Vel est quedam avis, anglice an ostrich: quia ut aliqui dicunt est illa qui comedit ferrum .i. ferreos claves: anglice horse-nayles.*' The belief as to the wonderful digestive powers of the ostrich would thus seem to be of an early date.

⁸ See *Prompt.* s. v. *Nowche*, p. 359. Baret gives 'an Ouch, *vide* Jewell. A piece, moreell, and gobbet, that is cut from some thing; a carcanet, or ouch to hang about a gentlewoman's necke, *segmentum*,' see also under *Gard*. '*Monilles*, m. necklaces, tablets,

†an Oweñ makor or keper; *clibanarius*.

†to set in Oweñ (Ovyne A.); *infurnare, est in fornacem ponere*.

†to drawe Oweñ; *defurnare, est de fornace extrahere*.

†to make Oweñ; *furnare*.

Overe; *trans, metha*¹ grece.

Ouer alle²; *passim, ubicunque, genus loquendi est ubique*.

Ouer mekyllle; *nimis, nimius, superuacuos, superfluos*.

†to Ouer caste³; *obducere, obumbrare*.

†Ouer castyng (Ouer casteñ A.); *obductus: ut celum est (nimbis et A.) nubibus obductum*.

†Ouercastyng; *obduccio, obductus*.

to Ouer com; *confundere, fundere, confutare, debellare, expugnare, percellare, superare, subigere, triumphare, vincere, con-, de-, e-, re-, preualere*.

†Ouercomabyllle; *expug[n]abilis, insuperabilis & iuvisibilis*.

†Ouer commen; *debellatus, expugnatus, superatus, triumphatus*.

†an Ouercummyng; *debellacio, superacio, triumphus*.

†to Ouer gett⁴; *equiparare*.

to Ouer take; *deplere, evacuare*.

Ouyd (Ovide A.); *naso, ovidius, nomen proprium*.

an Oule; *bubo, lucifuga, vlula*.

*an Ovmbere; *vmbra*.

*an Ovmp (Ompar A.)⁵; *impar*.

brouches, or ouches.' Cotgrave. 'Vpon this brest shal be set an *ouche* or a broche whiche shal ben as it were a keye or fastnyng of this maner of closure.' Lydgate, *Pylgrymage of the Soule*, bk. iv. fo. 81. See the grant from Edward IV. in the Paston Letters, ii. 33, acknowledging the receipt from John Paston of 'an *nouche* of gold with a gret poynted diamant set upon a rose enamellid white, and a *nouche* of gold in facion of a ragged staff . . . which were leyd to plegge with Sir John Fastolf.' See *Bury Wills, &c.* p. 36.

¹ MS. *metha*: correctly in A.

² '*Penitus*: vtterly, oueral.' Medulla.

'Pe mercy of God es swa mykel here, And reches *overalle*, bathe far and nere.'

Hampole, *P. of Cons.* 6110.

See also *ibid.* l. 1810, and the quotation from the *Gesta Roman.* under Oker, above. A. S. *ofer-eal*; Ger. *über-all*. Wyclif in his version of *Wisdom* vii. 24 has 'Thanne alle forsothe mouable thingis mor mouable is wisdam; forsothe it ateyneth *oueral* [euery where P. *ubique* V.] for his clenness.' See also *ibid.* ii. 9. 'Pine is *oueral* [ihwer, eihwer, other MSS.] purh creozid on to understonden.' *Ancient Riwle*, p. 50. Robert of Gloucester says that in the days of William the Conqueror 'me myzte bere . . . & lede hardelyche, Tresour aboute & oper god *oueral* apertelyche.' p. 375. See also *Handlyng Synne*, p. 30, *Havelok*, l. 38, *The Castel of Loue*, l. 732, &c. In *Sir Ferunbras* after Floripas had given Oliver a draught to heal his wounds the latter 'gropede euery wounde,

And founde hem þanne in euery plas *ouer al* hol & sound.' l. 1389.

Caxton tells us in his *Lyf of Charles the Grette*, p. 29, that he sente '*oueral* thorough hys empyre hys messagers and grete counceyllours for to vysyte hys prouynces and good townes.'

³ 'Halfe ouercast with cloudes, *subnubilus*.' Baret. 'I ouercast, as the weather dothe wan it is close or darke and lykely to rayne. *Le temps est sombre, or il fait sombre*. We shall have a rayne a none, the weather is sore overcaste sodaynly. I ouercast, as the cloudes do the weather. *Je obnubule*, prim. conj. Se howe soone the sonne is overcaste for all the fayre mornyng.' Palsgrave. In *Sir Ferunbras* when the Sultan swears he will not touch food before he had put to death all the Christian knights, Roland mocking him says—

'3if þow dost so longe faste . . .

þyn herte þanne wil *ouercaste*, & ake wil þyn hede.' l. 1831.

'Now it shyneth, now it reyneth faste, The hertes of hir folk.'

Right so kan geery Venus *ouer-caste*

Chaucer, *Knight's Tale*, 1536.

⁴ Probably the meaning is to overtake, as in the following quotation from Palsgrave: 'I ouerget a thyng that is flyng away with pursowyng after. *Je accoussays*. I made suche dyligence that at the last I ouergate hym.'

⁵ 'And while thei stryuen thus, the apostil putte him bitwene as a mene. distryunge alle her questions, as a good *nounpere*,' [*empere* other MSS.]. Wyclif, *Prolog. 2 Romans*, p. 302.

an *Ovre*; *hora, horula*; (versus:

¶ *Aspirans horam tunc tempus significabit:*

Si non aspires limbum notat aut regionem A.)

†an *Over loker* (*Owrelokere A.*)¹; *horuspax, horuspicus, horoscopus.*

†an *Over lokyngē* (*Owrelokyngē A.*); *horoscopium .i. horarum speculacio.*

†*Ovte and ovte*²; *vbi halely.* (*vbi Alonly A.*)

an *Ovtelawe* (*Owtlawe A.*); *exul; exularis; extorris qui pena magna extra terras agitur, profugus qui sponte proficiscitur, exul qui pro delicto, transfuga ad hostes transit.*

to *Outelawe*; *exterminare, proscribere, religare, utlegare.*

†to be *Outelawyd*; *exulare.*

†*Outelawyde*; *religatus, proscriptus, utlegatus*; versus:

¶ *Exul Abit sine spe patrie red-ditusque rei que,*

Quisque religatus sua cum re-meabit habebit,

Amittit proscriptus opes nec posse reuerti,

Inscriptus manet in patria, sed re spoliatur.

an *Outelawry*; *Acucula, exilium.*

to *Oute caste*; *Abicere.*

†an *Oute castyngē*; *Abieccio.*

Oute castyñ; *Abiectus.*

†*Oute of lyth*³; *dislocatus, luxus.*

†*Oute of way*; *Auius, deuius.*

†to go *Owte of way*; *Deuiare, Delirare* (A.)

*Outerage*⁴; *excessiuus, prodigus in expensis, superfluous.*

†an *Outeragenes*; *excessus, superfluitas.*

to *Oute take*⁵; *excipere.*

†an *Outetakyngē*; *exceptio.*

with *Outyñ*; *extra.*

O ante X.

an *Oxe*; *bos; bouinus, bucerus de bus grece & ceros cornu; bubalus, buculus, bubulus, vrus est bos siluester.*

¹ A. is here undoubtedly correct: to *overlook*: meant to fascinate, bewitch. See *An horlege lokar*, above, and compare P. Orlagere.

² A phrase still in common use.

'The king was good alle aboute,
And she was wyched *oute and oute*,

For she was of suche comforte
She lovyd mene ondir her lorde.'

MS. Rawl. C. 86, in Halliwell.

³ The word *lithe* or *lythe*, meaning a limb or joint, does not occur in the *Catholicon*, but we have '*Lithwayke, flexibilis*,' q. v. 'Chyldren bitwene vii yere and riij ben nesseshe of flesshe, *letly* and plyaunt of body and able and lyghte to moeuynge.' *Glanvil, De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. VI. ch. v. p. 192.

⁴ 'Of bathē þer worldes gret *outrage* we se

In pompe and pride and vanitie.'

Hampole, *Pricke of Cons.* 1516.

Fr. *outrage*, excess, violence, from Lat. *ultra*, beyond, Fr. *outré*. In *Roland & Otuel*, l. 199, we have *outrage* used as an adjective. Roland addressing the boasting Saracen says:

'Sir, þou art to *outrage*,

þan all daye þus to chide.'

Fayrere myghte þou batayll wage

See other instances in Barbour's *Bruce*, vi. 126, viii. 270, xi. 32, xix. 408, &c.

⁵ Mandeville tells us in his account of the Tartars that among them the women do all the work usually performed by men, 'thei maken Houses and alle maner mysteres, *out taken* Bowes and Arowes, and Armures that men maken.' p. 250. Wyclif's version of *Matth.* v. 32 runs, 'Sothely Y say to you, that euery man that shal leene his wyf, *outaken* cause of fornicacioun, he makith hire do lecherie.' See also *Genesis* xxi. 26. 'The steward anon put of all his clothes, *oute take* his sherte and his breche.' *Gesta Roman.* p. 141. Gawin Douglas, *Æneidos*, v. p. 151, describes how of the fleet of the Trojans all were saved from the storm '*out take* four schippis loist.' The translator of Palladius *On Husbandrie* tells us that 'All manner pulis is goode, the fitche *oute take*.' p. 27, l. 723. See also *Sir Ferunbras*, l. 200, &c., and numerous instances in Barbour's *Bruce*, De Deguileville's *Pilgrimage*, pp. 1, 22, 34, &c. 'He *out toke* nothing but a tre.' *Legends of the Holy Rood*, p. 63, l. 51.

†an Oxē bowe¹; *Arquillus, columbar.*

Oxenforthe (Oxforde A.); *oxonia; oxoniensis participium.*

†an OXgange of lande²; *borata.*

†an Oxfayre; *bovilla, est locus ubi boues venduntur.*

†an Oxhyrde; *bubulcus.*

†an Oxē pasture; *borarium.*

†an Oxē slaer; *bovicida.*

†an Oxē stalle; *bostar, -ris, producto A, bucetum.*

†Oxtonge; *buglossa³, herba est.*

O ante Z.

†Ozias.

Capitulum 15^m P.

P ante A.

a **Paciens**; *hec paciencia (longanimitas A.), & cetera; ubi mekenes.*

Pacient; *paciens; ubi meke.*

vn **Pacient**; *inpaciens, & cetera; ubi felle.*

†Pacyently; *equanimiter, pacienter, & cetera; ubi mekely.*

a **Pacoke**; *pavo, pavus.*

†a **Paddockstole**⁴; *boletus, fungus, tuber, trusta (tufra A.), Asparagus; versus:*

¶*boleti leti causa fueri tui.*

¹ The bow of wood which goes round the neck of an ox; still in use. Tusser amongst other implements, &c., necessary to the farmer mentions

‘*Oxbowes and oxyokes and other things mo,*

For oxtieme and horseteeme, in plough for to go.’ ch. xvii. st. 10.

‘Oxebowe that gothe about his necke, *collier de beuf.*’ Palsgrave. In the gloss on W. de Bibelsworth pr. in Wright’s Vol. of Vocab. p. 169, *arsons* are rendered by ‘oxe-bowes.’

² As much land as an ox could plough in a season: according to some fifteen, but according to others twenty acres. ‘*Mas de terre*, an oxegang, plowland or hide of land, containing about 20 acres and having a house belonging to it.’ Cotgrave. ‘An ox-gang, *mas de terre; contient 20 acres (c’est à dire, arpens d’Angleterre).*’ Sherwood. ‘Oxgang of land. *Viginti jugera terra.*’ Gouldman. An old account book of Darlington states that 30 a. is an oxgang in Sedgefield, 16 at Hurworth, and 20 in Yorkshire—in some places 8 acres seems to be the quantity. The Oxgang was generally 8 to the carucate, but sometimes 4; thus the carucate being what a team (of 8 oxen) could plough in the year, the Oxgang stood for the work of *one* ox, and the plough being in some counties drawn but by *four* oxen, accounts for there being in that case but *four* oxgangs to the carucate, or if they be called 8, the average of each is proportionally reduced. Sir E. Coke, in his Institutes, fo. 69, says: ‘Others say that a knights fee containeth 680 acres: others say that an *oxegange* of Land containeth 15 acres, and eight *oxgangs* make a plowland; by which account a plowland contains 120 acres, and that virgata terre, or a yard land containeth 20 acres.’ See a long and exhaustive note on the word in H. Best’s *Farming, &c. Books*, p. 127.

³ Also called Bugille, p. 46. ‘The rootes of Borage and Buglosse soden tender and made in a Succade, doth ingender good blode, and doth set a man in a temporaunce.’ A. Boorde’s *Dyetary*, ed. Furnivall, p. 278. See also Lyte’s Dodoens, p. 9.

⁴ A toad-stool. See P. Paddock. Ray in his South and East Country Words gives ‘Paddock, s. a frog. Essex. Minsheu deflectit à Belg. *padde, bufo.*’ ‘Padde, tode, *bufo, bufunculus*: a Padstoole. *tuber*: a Todestoole, *fungus.*’ Manip. Vocab. See the account of the cruelties practised in Stephen’s reign, as recorded in the A.-S. Chronicle, p. 262, one of which is that ‘hi dyden heom in quarterne þar nadres & snakes & *padas* wæron inne & drapen heom swa.’ ‘My fo is ded and prenyd as a *padde.*’ *Corentry Mysteries*, p. 185. ‘I scal prune that *paddock*, and prevyn hym as a *pad.*’ *ibid.* p. 164.

‘Upon the chefe of hur cholle, A *padok* pryketto on a polle.’ *Anturs of Arthur*, st. ix. John de Garlande in his *Liber Equivocorum Vocabulorum* says: ‘Fungus dicitur a fungor, fungeris, secundum vocem: sed a defungor, defungeris, secundum significationem, defungor id est mori, quia comedentes fungos, sicut plures faciunt in partibus transmarinis, sepius moriuntur. Unde Marcialis cocus—

a Page¹; *calcula, garcio.*
 *a Paiande²; *luserium.*
 to Pay³; *pacare, pendere (pendare A.), de-, re-, reddere, soluere, per-, ex-, tribuere, re-.*
 Payde⁴; *pacatus, contentus, paciens.*
 a Payere; *pacator, solutor.*
 a Paynyme (Paynem A.)⁵; *ethnicus, gentilis, paganus.*
 †Paynymery; *gentilitas, paganismus.*
 a Payne; *multa, multacio, pena, pen- alitas, punicio.*

Paynfuller; *penalis.*
 to Paynte; *pingere, de-, pictare, pic- titare, pictuare.*
 a Payntyng; *pictura, emble[m]a vasorum vel pavimenti est.*
 a Payntour; *pictor, picto, polimi- tarius.*
 a Payre; *par.*
 a Palace; *palacium; palatinus.*
 a Palace staffe⁶; *palus.*
 †a Palace (Palas A.) of a mouthe⁷; *frumen, palacium.*
 *Palde as Ale⁸; *defructus.*

"Defunctos fungis hominis materno negabis, Boleti leti causa fuere tui."
 See Wyclif, Exodus viii. 9 (P.), K. *Alisaunder*, 6126. and Shakspeare, *Macbeth*, I. i. 9. and *Hamlet*, III. iv. 190. See note to *Ostriche*. '*Hic vambrius, a paddoke.*' Wright's Vocab. p. 223.

¹ Baret has 'a Page, or custr-ell bearing his master's shield, or buckler, *scutigerulus*. A Page, a servant always readie at his master's commandement, a seruing man, *assccla*.' The word frequently meant no more than a youth.

'A page of ouris we sall nocht tyne.' Barbour's *Bruce*, xix. 693.

² Horman says 'Alexander played a *payante* more worthly to be wondred vpon for his rashe aduerture than for his manhede (*rem ausus est*),' answering to our expression 'played a part.' In a letter from John Carpenter, Common Clerk of the city of London, and Compiler of the *Liber Albus*, descriptive of the entry of Henry VI into London, February 20th, 1432, we are told that near London Bridge was prepared a giant of extraordinary size, and '*ex utroque latere ipsius gigantis in eadem pagina erigebantur duo animalia vocata "antelops."*' *Liber Albus*, iii. 459. See Prof. Skeat's Etymol. Dict. s. v. Pageant. Wyclif uses the form *pagyn*, Works, ed. Matthew, p. 206.

³ Hampole says that

'pe life of pe saule mare him [God] pays *Nolo mortem peccatoris, &c.*
 pan pe dede, for þus him-self says: *P. of Consc. 1734.*

'Let me leve eyvr to thi *pay*.' Coventry Myst. p. 49. Fr. *payer*, to satisfy, please, from Lat. *pacare*, to appease.

⁴ A. divides this word under the two headings of *paid*, and *satisfied*: '*Payed; pacatus, solutus. Payd; contentus, paciens.*'

⁵ *Paynim* properly means the country of Pagans, representing the latin *paganismus*. In this sense it is used in *King Horn*, 803, where we read of 'a Geaunt . . . i-arived fram *pay- nym*.' '*Payen*, a pagan, paynim, infidel, heathen man.' Cotgrave. '*A panym, ethnicus.*' Manip. Vocab. Wyclif uses *paynymes* in the sense of gentiles: '3ee forsothe ben Jentiles, or *paynymes*, fro the bigynnyng forsaken, the whiche neuere hadden knouelche of God, but euere to deuelen han serued.' Romans, Prol. p. 298; see also Prol. to Hebrews, p. 480, and Matth. v. 48. '*Paynym. Paganus, Gentilis.*' Huloet.

⁶ I do not understand this. Probably we should read 'a Pale or staffe.' 'Pale or enclosure. *Palus*. Pale in or enclosure. *Palo*.' Huloet. '1620, April 4. Agreed with Mattheve Carter for *paylinge* the swyne styw with sawen ashe *payles* . . . agreed also with him to *pale* the 3earde, and hee is to sawe the rayles and postes, and to have 4^d. per 3earde for his labor.' *Account Book* of H. Best, p. 153. '*Palus, pal.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 84.

⁷ '*Frumen, n.* the parte of the throte whereby meate passeth into the stomake.' Cooper, 1584. '*Palais, m.* the roof or palate of the mouthe.' Cotgrave.

⁸ 'Also to enacte that euery vessell kilderkyn & firken of ale & bere kepe ther full mesur gawge & assise & that the brewers both of ale & biere send with their cariage to fill vp the vessels after thei be leyde on the gyeat; for by reason that the vessels haue not ben full afore tyme the occupiers haue had gret losse & also the ale & byere have *palled* & were nought, by cause such ale & biere hath taken wynde in spurgynge.' Arnold's Chronicle, p. 85. 'I appalle, as drinke dothe or wyne, when it leseth his colour or ale when it hath stande longe. *Je appalds*. This wyne is appaled all redy, and it is nat yet an hour syth it

Pale (in colowre A.); *exanguis*,
lividus, *luridus*, *pallidus*.

to be Pale; *pallere*, *ex-*, *-lescere*, *ex-*.
an Palenes; *pallor*.

a Palfray; *gradarius*, *mannus*, *pale-*
fridus (*pallifridus* A.).

a Palmer (Palmare A.); *vbi* a pil-
grame.

*a Palmare in þ^e scole¹; *ferula*,
hortatorium, *palmatorium*.

†Palme sonday²; *ramispalmarum*,
indeclinabile

a Palme tre; *palma*, *palmula* di-
minutium.

a Pamentt³; *litostratos* *indeclinabile*,
litostrata, *-tum*, *pavimentum*.

a Panne; *patella*, *patina*, *patin-*
ula.

a Pancake; *opacum*, *laganum*.

*a Panne of a howse⁴; *panna*.

a Panne maker; *patinarius*; *patin-*
arius, *-a*, *-um*.

a Panelle of A sadelle⁵; *panellus*,
subsellium.

was drawn out of the vessel.' Palsgrave. 'Pale wyne whyche is deade and vinewed, and hath lost his verdure. *Mucidum vinum*.' Huloet. 'Muceo. To be palled or dead, as wine y^t hath lost the verdure. *Mucidum vinum*. A palled wine or dead.' Cooper. See Dollyd as wyne or ale, p. 103.

'Beware that ye gene no persone *palled* drynke, for feere

Hit mygtt brynge many a man in disese duryng many a yere.'

John Russell's *Boke of Nourture*, in Babees Book, p. 13.

'Sowre ale, and dead ale, and ale the whiche doth stande a tylte is good for no man.' Andrew Boorde, *Regimen of Health*.

¹ Huloet gives 'Palmer to rappe one in the hande, *ferula*,' and the Manip. Vocab. 'a Palmer in schole, *ferula*.' 'A Palmer or feruler, *quia puerorum palme ea feriuntur in scholis*.' Minsheu. '*Ferula*, a pawmere.' Medulla.

² In P. Plowman, B. xviii. 7 we have the expression, 'tyl *ramus palmarum*,' = till Palm Sunday. Prof. Skeat notes that this day was often called *dominica palmarum*, or, more commonly, *in ramis palmarum*, and that cap. cccvii in the *Legenda Aurea*, ed. Grasse, is headed 'De dominica in ramis palmarum.'

³ In the *Pricke of Conscience*, l. 9180, we are told that

'þe *pament* of heven may lykened be Tille a *pament* of precyouse stanes and perre;' and in the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 81, the false Emperor orders Jovinian to be drawn 'at the horse-taile on the *pament*.' So in Palladius *On Husbandrie*, ed. Lodge, we find instructions 'for to warme the *pament* undir an oil cellar.' 'Whenne y was nygh the awter y put of my showys and knelyd on my kneys vpon the *pament* and ofte tymys inclyned my heed doon to the grownd.' *Revelation to the Monk of Evesham*, p. 31. 'And he shal take the holy watre in a britil vessel, and a litil of the erthe of the *pament* [*pawment* P.] of the tabernacle he shall putt into it.' Wyclif, Numbers v. 17. 'Swepte as þe *pament* from hilyngne of stree.' Wyclif, Wks. i. 119. Maundeville says that in the kingdom of the Chan of Chatay 'Vesselle of Sylver is there non, for thei telle no prys there of to make no vesselle offe, but thei maken ther of Greecynges, and Pileres, and *Pavementes* to Halles and Chambres,' p. 220. The word is of course merely a contraction of *pavimentum*, and in some parts of England paving bricks are still known as *pawments* or *pawment-bricks*. 'Pauynge betle to trymme *pament*. *Panicula*, *Tabernaculum*.' Huloet. '*Hoc pavimentum*, a *pament*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 237. '*Pavimentum*, *pawment*.' Medulla. See *Pawment*, below, p. 271.

⁴ Cotgrave gives '*Pan*, a pane, piece or pannell of a wall, of wainscot of a glass window; *panneau*, a pannell of wainscot;' and Baret 'a pane of cloth, *panniculus*, *segmen*.' 'Pane of a wall. *Corium*.' Huloet. In the description of the Heavenly City as given in *Allit. Poems*, A. 1033, we are told that

'Vch *pane* of þat place had þre *gatez* And vch *gate* of a margyrye.'

þe portalez pyked of sych platez

And in the description of the lady's chamber in *Sir Degreant* it is said that 'the floure was *paned* over-al with a clere crystal.' l. 1469. See also the account in *Partenay* how the king was so beaten by unseen hands that 'no sleue ne *pane* had he hole of brede.' l. 5654.

⁵ The treeless pad or pallet, without cantle, with which an ass is usually ridden. In the *Cursor Mundi*, l. 14982, the ass on which our Lord rode is described as having 'na

to Pante; *Anhelare, palpare, palpitate.*

*Pantelle stryngē (A Pantyr A.)¹; *pedica, medio correpto.*

*a Pantelere; *vbi* A butlere.

a Pantry²; *vbi* A butry.

a Panzar³; *opoferetrum, canistrum, cartallum, calathus.*

a Pape; *papa; papalis, papabilis (papatus est dignitas pape A.).*

†a Papes dygnite; *papatus.*

†a Papeiay (A Papeioye A.)⁴; *psitacus.*

a Papyr; *papirum (papyrus A.).*

†Paplote (Paplette A.)⁵; *papatum, Anglice paplote.*

sadel ne pancl.' 'Pannel to ryde on, *batz, panncau.*' Palsgrave. 'Pannels, or packsaddles, *dorsualia.*' Baret. 'Panell of a horse. *Dorsuale.*' Huloet. Tusser in his *Five Hundred Pointes*, p. 36, mentions amongst the other 'Husbandlie furniture,'

'A *panel* and wantey, packsaddle and ped.'

Palsgrave has 'I panell a horse, I put a panell upon hym to ryde upon. *Je mets vng bast.* Panell my horse, I wyll ryde to market.' 'Soe soone as theire *pannelles* are on, and every thing fitted, they leade them forth.' *Farming, &c. Book of H. Best*, p. 101.

¹ 'Pantell, fetter or snare. *pedica.*' Huloet. 'A pantel, *pedica.*' Manip. Vocab. The form *panter* or *pantre* appears the more common. Thus we find in *Metrical Homilies*, ed. Small, p. 69—

'He saw how all the erth was sprede,
Wyt *pantre* bandes, and gylders blake,
That Satanas had layd to take

Mans saull als a fouler
Tas foules wyt gylder and *panter.*'

'In a *panter* I am caute, My fot his pennyd I may not owt.' Song in MS. of 15th Cent. 'Panthiere. A great swoope-net, or drawing net.' Cotgrave.

'So lymed leues were leyde all aboute,

And *panteris* preuyliche pight vppon þe grounde.'

Richard the Redeles, ed. Skeat, ii. 187.

'& þus alle þes feyned censures ben anticristis *panter* & armes, to lette trewe men fro þe seruyce of god almytty & to make men to forsake god in his lawe for drede of anticrist and fendis of helle.' Wyclif, *Works*, ed. Matthew, p. 80; see also *ibid.* p. 205, and his *Works*, ed. Arnold, iii. 200, where he speaks of 'ydlinesse' as 'þe develis *panter.*' See also Barclay's *Shippe of Fooles*, ii. 297. Stratmann in quoting from Chaucer's *Legend of Good Women*, 131, 'Foules þat of þe *panter* and þe net been scaped,' has inadvertently placed the word under Panter, a panther.

² Trevisa in his translation of Higden, i. 77, speaks of Paradise as 'the *pantre* or place of alle pulcritude,' and, similarly, p. 273, of 'the cite callede Parisius . . . the *pantry* of letters [*pincerna litterarum*].' In P. Plowman, C. xvii. 151, the butler or keeper of the pantry is called the *pancter*, from Fr. *panctier*. In the *Diabes Book*, p. 66, the form *panter* occurs, and at p. 330. *panytrere*. 'Hic *panterius*, a pantrer.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 211. 'The *panter*, the botelere, The eorlus cheff sqwyere.' *Sir Degrevant*, 1649.

³ 'A panier, paile, or basket, *canistrum, calathus.*' Baret. 'He took and bare a *panyer* [*sportum*] ful of gravel on his bak.' Trevisa's Higden, v. 195.

⁴ Cotgrave gives 'Papegay, m. a parrot or poppingay,' and Baret 'A parrot or poppingaie, *psittacus.*' 'Papejay, papingay, papingoe; a parrot,' Jamieson. In the Quair of James I., pr. in Poetic Remains of the Scottish kings, ed. Chalmers, p. 71, we read—

'Unlike the crow is to the *papejay.*'

Maundeville tells us that in the land of Prester John 'there ben manye *Popegayes*, that thei clepen Psitakes in hire Langage: and thei speken of hire propre nature, and salven men that gon thourhe the Desertes, and spoken to hem als appertely, as thoughe it were a man. And thei that speken wel, han a large Tonge, and han 5 Toos upon a Fote. And there ben also of other manere, that han but 3 Toos upon a Fote; and thei speken not, or but litille: for thei cone not but cryen.' p. 274. See also Trevisa's Higden, iv. 307.

⁵ See P. Plowman, C. x. 75, where the author speaks of the poure folke in Cotes

'Charged with children and chef lordes rente,

That þei wiþ spynnyngē may spare spenen hit in hous-hyre,
Boþe in mylk and in mele to make with *papelotes*

To a-glotype with here gurlēs þat greden after fode.'

Evidently the word means a sort of porridge. Compare P. Papmete for chylder, p. 382.

a **Pappe**; *mamma* (*mammilla* A.),
papilla, *uber*; *versus*:

¶ *Esse viri proprie mammillas
dicimus esse,*

*Vbera sunt pecudum, sed mam-
me sunt mulierum,*

*Cuius mammillas dixi, dic esse
papillas.*

a **Parabylle**; *parabola*, *paradigma*,
proverbium, *exemptum*.

Paradyse; *paradisus*.

A Paraffe¹; *paragraphus*, *p[ar]a-*
phus (A.).

*a **Paramour**; *filorcium* & *cetera*;
vbi A *lemman*.

a **Parchement**; *membrana*, *perga-*
menum.

a **Parchementer**; *candidarius*, *mem-*
branarius.

to **Payre**²; *parare*, *peripsimare*
(A.).

a **Parelle**; *discrimen*, *naufragium*
navis est periculum.

to be [in] **Parelle**; *Agi*, *naufragari*,
periclitari.

Parellos (*Perlious* A.); *discriminos-*
us, *periculosus*.

a **Parynge**; *peripsima*.

A Parysche; *parochia*; *parochialis*,
parochianus (A.).

†a **Parischen**³; *parochianus*, *parochi-*
alis.

†a **Parysche clerke**⁴; *clericus*, *par-*
ochialis, *Aquabaiulus*.

*a **Parke**⁵; *jndago*, *parcus*.

a **Parcoure** (*Parkare* A.); *parca-*
rius, *lucarius qui custodit silu-*
am.

a **Parlementt**; *parliamentum*.

a **Parlowr**; *colloquium*, *colloquotori-*
um.

p^e **Parlesy** (*Parlsy* A.)⁶; *paralysis*;

¹ *Paraphe*. The flourish, or peculiar knot, or mark set unto, or after, or instead of, a name in the signing of a Deed or Letter: and generally, any such gracefull setting out of a mans hand, or name in writing; also, a subsignature, or signing under.' Cotgrave. 'Paraso, a paragrafe, *Paragraphum*.' Percyvall, Span, Dict. 1591.

² It was customary to pare the crust from the bread, before it was set before the guests at table. Thus in *Sir Tristram*, fyfte i. st. 1, we read—

'The kyng ne seyde no more, Bot wesche and yede to mete;

Bred thai *pard* and schare, Ynough thai hadde at ete.'

The parings as we learn from W. de Bibleworth, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 172, were put in the alms-dish for the poor:

'*Tayllet le payn ke est paree, Les biseaus* (the paringges) *à l'amoyne soyt doné.*'

And so also in the Boke of Curtasye (*Babees Book*, p. 324), ll. 730-3:

'The aumenere by this hathte sayde grace, To serue god fyrst with-uten lette;
And tho almes dysshe hase sette in place; These other lofes he *parys* a-boute, &c.'

Ther-in the keruer a lofe schalle sette,

Palsgrave gives 'I pare the cruste of a lofe. *Je decrouste* and *je pare du payn*. Pare your cruste away.'

³ 'Pere a man were crystened by kynde he shulde be buried,
Or where he were *parisshene* rjzt pere he shulde be grauen.'

P. Plowman, B. xi. 67.

⁴ See note to **Haly water clerk**, p. 171.

⁵ Cooper renders *Jndago* by 'toylle or nettes aboute a parke or forrest to take beastes.' 'A paroch, *fundus*.' Baret gives 'Parkes or places paled, *roboraria*: anie place inclosed to keepe beastes for pleasure: a parke: a cunningree: a warraine: *leporarium, vicarium*.' 'A parker, *saltuarius*.' Manip. Vocab. In P. Plowman, C. vii. 144, we have 'y-parroked in puwes,' on which see Prof. Skeat's note and his Etymol. Dict. s. v. Paddock. 'Santis in the devels name! said the *parkere*.' Reliq. Antiq. ii. 282. A. S. *pearruc, pearroc*.

⁶ The palsy: Fr. *paralysie*, Lat. *paralysis*, Gr. *παράλυσις*. In *Metrical Homilies*, ed. Small, p. 127, we read how the Centurion came

'And praied Crist, that he suld hele His sergant of *parlesye*.'

and p. 129, we are told that

'His sergant that cumbered was Wit *parlesi*, al hal he rase.'

In the *Cursör Mundi*, in the account of Herod's death, the author tells us:

'Nu bigines he to seke, þe *parlesi* has his a side.' l. 11817;

<i>paraliticus qui habet (patitur illam A.) infirmitatem.</i>	†to Parte in twa; <i>bipartiri, bipartire.</i>
A Parlement tre ¹ (A.).	†to Parte in thre; <i>tripartiri</i> (A.).
†a Parmayn ² ; <i>volemum</i> , Anglice a warden.	†to take Parte; <i>participare.</i>
†a Parmayn tre (A parment tre A.); <i>volemus (volemum fructus eius A.)</i> . A wardentre.	†a Parte taker (Partitakere A.); <i>particeps.</i>
*a Parour (Parowes A.) of a vestiment; <i>paratura.</i>	†a Part takynge; <i>participacio; -ans participium.</i>
Parcelle ³ ; <i>petrocillum, herba est.</i>	†Partye ⁵ ; <i>bipartitus, ut toga bipartita: (ut toga est biparta vel -tata A.)</i> .
a Parsoure ⁴ ; <i>perforale, terebellum.</i>	a Partryke ⁶ ; <i>perdix.</i>
a Parte; <i>pars, particula; particularis & parcialis; po[r]cio, porciuncula.</i>	†a Pase ⁷ ; <i>gressus, passus.</i>
to Parte; <i>partiri, con-, & cetera; ubi to departe.</i>	†Pasche ⁸ ; <i>pascha (Azima A.); paschalis.</i>
	a Pasnepe ⁹ ; <i>rapa. (Nepa, pastinata A.)</i> .

and Hampole says that the fourth pain of purgatory will be diseases of various kinds, each a punishment for a separate sin :

'Some for ire sal haue als þe *parlesy*, þat yuel þe saule sal grefe gretely.'

P. of Cons. 2996.

See also *Legends of the Holy Rood*, p. 130, where in the account of the miracles wrought by the true cross we read—

'Of *parlesi* war helid grete wane, And dum and def ful mani ane.'

'Ȝet comen lodly to þat lede, as lazares ful monye, Poysened & *parlatyk* & pyned in fyres.'

Summe lepre, summe lome, & lomerande blynde, *Allit. Poems*, B. 1695.

G. Douglas in his *King Hart*, ed. Small, i. 117, l. 11, speaks of the

'Heidwerk, Hoist, and *Parlasy*.'

¹ Evidently a mere error of the scribe for the following word.

² See also *Perman tre*, below. Cotgrave gives '*Poire de parmain*, the Permaine-tree,' and Baret '*Volemus, volemum*, a warden tree.'

'The *paremaine*, which to France, long ere to us was knowne,

Which carefull frut'ners now have denizend our owne.'

³ See Persley in P. '*Hoc petrocillum, persylle*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 225. See also pp. 79 and 190.

⁴ 'A piercer, *tebera, terebellum*.' Baret.

⁵ Compare P. Party cloth. Shakspeare uses the phrases *party-coated*, and *party-coloured* the latter of which is still in common use. Gawin Douglas speaks of 'the *party* popil grane.' *Aeneados*, Bk. viii. p. 250. In the list of Goods given by the members to the Guild of the Tailors, Exeter, about 1470, we find 'Item, Ysabell Rowse, a *party* gowne y-furred, and a tabell bord.' *English Gilds*, p. 320. See Mire, *Inst. to Parish Priests*, 1145.

⁶ Jamieson gives '*Partrik, pairtrich, and pertrek*, a partridge.' Fr. *perdrix*, Lat. *perdix*.

'Spanzellis to chace *pertryk* or quail.' Douglas, *Aeneados*, Prol. Bk. ix. l. 50.

⁷ 'Satenas Waites us als thef in *pas*.' Metr. Hom. p. 53.

'I stalked be the stremez, be the strond, A bot doun be a lond

For I be the flod fond So passed I the *pas*.'

Reliq. Antiq. ii. 7.

In *Morte Arthure*, the Pilgrim knight says—

'I will passe in pilgremage this *pas* vn-to Rome.' l. 3496.

⁸ 'Pase, Easter, *pascha*.' Manip. Vocab. In the *Bruce*, ed. Skeat, xv. 248, we are told that the treacherous attack on the Scots failed because it was done

'In tyme of trewis Quhen god rais for to sauf mankyne.'

And in sic tyme as on *paske-day*

⁹ 'Pasneps, herbe; *pastinaca, colum*.' Baret.

to Passe furthe (Pasfourthe A.); *migrare, e-, de-, Agere, meare, prerire, transfigere, & cetera.*

to Passe¹; *callere, secunde coniugationis, & cellere terciē coniugationis, superare, excedere, excellere, precellere, transcendere.*

to Passe ouer; *preferire.*

to Passe ouer (p^e A.) see; *legere, transire, transmigrare, transmeare.*

a Passynge; *transitus.*

Passynge; *transiens, transsitorius.*

a Passiōn; *calix, crux, passio, passiuicula (passis A.), & cetera.*

Paste²; *pasta.*

a Pasteth³; *pastellus.*

*a Pasteler; *pastillarius.*

*a Patañ⁴; *calopodium, lignipes, lignipedum.*

A Patent (A.).

†a Patyñ (Patten A.)⁵; *patena.*

a Patrelle⁶; *Antela, pectorale.*

a Patriarke; *patriarchia.*

a Patroñ; *Actor, defensor, patronus.*

a Patronyse (Patrones A.); *patronissa.*

*a Pavysse; *castrum.*

to Pave; *pavimentare.*

A Paiment; *pauimentum (A.).*

a Pavere; *pavimentor.*

*a Pawtyner (Pawtenere: *crumena* A.)⁷; *ubi A purse; (versus:*

¶ *lenonem lena non diligit absque crumena A.).*

¹ Cooper, s. v. *Callere*, quotes Cicero, '*callere jura*,' to be well skilled in the law. 'To passe or excell in learning, *superare doctrina*.' Baret.

'Of thi meknes, he sayd, speke I, For wit meknes thou *passes* me.'

Metrical Hom. p. 70.

² Baret gives 'Paast, all things thicke and massie like paast, a masse, or wedge, *massa*.'

³ 'A pie or pastie, *artocreas*.' Baret. 'A pasty, *pastillum*. A pastrye, *pistorium*.' Manip. Vocab. '*Hic pastillus, A^{ce} pastyth*.' Wright's Vocab. p. 200.

⁴ 'A patten or a shooe of wood; a souldiours slaue; *calo*: a patten, or wooden shooe, *baxea, calopodium*.' Baret. '*Calopodium*, a paten, or slipper.' Cooper, 1584. '*Guloche*, f. a wooden shooe, or Patten, made all of a peece without any latchet or tye of leather, and worne by the poore clowne in winter. *Sabot*, m. a pattin or slipper of wood.' Cotgrave. In the Inventory printed in Paston Letters, iii. 409, we find '*Item, a gyrdyll, a payre of patanyss iiiij^d*,' and again, at p. 411, '*a peyr of patanyss, a cappe of violet*.' '*Colopodium*, a stytle or a pateyn.' Medulla. '*Paten for a fote, guloche*.' Palsgrave. Compare Lyne soke, above, p. 218.

⁵ 'Ecclesie Sancti Johannis Bapt. apud Halifax j chesabyll of cloth of golde and silke with ye amyce and the aube, a chalys with the *patent* and a corporas, a covering of a bede with the holy lame in it.' Will of W. Halifax, 1454, pr. in *Testa Eboracensis* (Surtees Soc.), ii. 172. 'Be caliz and be *pateyn* ok, Per-on he garte be erl suere.'

'Be corporaus, be messe-gere,

Harvok, 187.

⁶ '*Pectorale*, a breasteplate; a poytrell.' Cooper. Palsgrave gives 'Paytrell for a horse, *poictreal*,' and the Manip. Vocab. 'Paytrell, *antilena*.' Baret, too, has 'Peitrell or Poitrel for an horse, *antilena*,' and Cotgrave '*Poictreal*, m. a Petrell for a horse.' See P. Pectoral. In the Inventory, date 1506, in the Paston Letters, iii. 409, we find '*a sadyle, a paytrell, and a brydoll and ij gerthies xs*,' '*Yf I haue a saddle, brydle, a rayne, a poytrell (antilena) and a croper and gyrthes, I care for no traper*,' Horman. '*Pewtrell* for a horse, *Antela, antilena*, &c.' Huloet. It appears to have been a very common fashion to hang bells on the bridle or breast-band of the horse. Thus Chaucer describing the Monk says—

'And whan he rood men myghte his brydel heere

Gynglen in a whistlynge wynde als cleere

And eek as loude as dooth be Chapel belle.' C. T. Prol. 169;

and in *Richard Cœur de Lion*, 5713, the Sultan of Damascus had

'Hys crouper heeng al ful off belles

And his *peytrel*, and his arsoun.'

See also Caxton's *Charles the Grete*, p. 151.

⁷ In the Inventory taken in 1506 and printed in Paston Letters, iii. 410, we find mentioned '*Frere John Alderliche, ij quaris of prayeris. Item, a pawtenere with a payre of bedys of jette*.' In Political Songs, ed. Wright, p. 39, we read—

a **Pawnche** ¹; *ilia*; *iliatus*; *jntes-tina virorum sunt, omasus, scruta, viscus.*

*a **Pawncherde** (**Pancherde** A.) ²; *renale (ventrale A.), & cetera*; *vbi A brekebelt.*

†a **Pawn** ³; *pedinus.*

P ante E.

Pece ⁴; *pax.*

a **Pece of flesche**; *congiarium, frustum carnis.*

a **Pece of leder** (**ledder** A.) or of **clathe**; *Assumentum.*
to **Pece**; *Assuere.*

*a **Pece of siluer** or of **metalle** ⁵; *crater, cratera.*

*a **Pedder** (**A Pedare** or **A Pedlare** A.) ⁶; *revolus, negociator (est Rivulus torrens Revolus mercator habetur A.).*

a **Pege** (**Pegge** A.); *cavilla, cavillula diminutivum.*

*a **Peghte** (**A Peght** or **Pigmei** A.); *pigmeus.*

'He put in his *pautener* an houue and a komb,
A myroure and a koeverchef to binde wid his crok.'

'*Hoc mercipium, a pawtnere.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 238. 'It can no thing doo but make cloutes and *paudeneeres* and bagges.' De Deguileville, *Pilgrimage*, p. 148. '*Pautonniere.* A Shepherd's scrip.' Cotgrave.

¹ Palsgrave has 'I panche a man or a beest, I perysshe his guttes with a weapen. *Je pance, I feare me, I have panchd hym.*'

'Batter his skull or *paunch* him with a stake.' Shakspeare, *Tempest*, III. ii. 98.

² '*Epifemur, pancher.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 182.

³ See the *Gesta Romanorum*, ch. xxi. p. 70, for the moral of the game of Chess, where the moves of each piece are explained allegorically. In l. 5 we read of 'aufyns [bishops] and *powyns*.' See note to *Roke*. Lydgate in his *Pylgremage of the Soule*, p. 27, repr. 1859, says: 'A shame hath he that at the cheker pleyeth, whan that a *powen* seyith to the kyng chekmate!' ⁴ MS. *Pace.*

⁵ In the *Metrical Life of St. Alexius*, Cott. MS. ed. Furnivall, p. 27, l. 75, we read—

'Many a coppe and many a *pece,*
'A capon rosted broght sho sone,
A clene klath, and brede tharone,

With wyne wernage & eke of grece.'
And a pot with riche wine,
And a *pece* to fil it yne.'

Ywayne & Gawin, l. 760.

'A broad *peece* or boll of gold, or siluer, *patera.*' Baret. See the *Dictionarius of J. de Garlande*, pr. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 126, where we are told—

cryers galpyng atamyd tavernys
'*Precones vini clamant gula yunte vinum ataminatum in tabernis, ad quatuor denarios et*
the pyse galun

ad sex, et ad octo, et ad duodecim, portando vinum temptando fusum in craterem a lagenis.'
'*Crater, a pece.*' *ibid.* p. 178. Palsgrave has 'I pownce a cuppe or a *pece*, as goldesmythes do.' 'The warm new blude keppit in cowp and *peys.*' G. Douglas, *Eneados*, vi. p. 322, l. 23. 'Theune the boteler shall bryng forth basyns, ewers, and cuppis, *Pecys*, sponys sette into a *pece*, redressing all his silver plate, upon the cubbord, the largest first, the richest in the myddis, the lighteste before.' *Babees Book*, p. 364.

⁶ Manip. Vocab. gives 'a *Pedder, circitor,*' and Baret 'a *Pedler, or anie that goeth about to sell his wares from towne to towne, circitor vel circutor.*' '*Portepanier, a pedler.*' Cotgrave. In the *Ancren Riwle*, p. 66, we are told 'þe wreche *peoldare* more noise he makeþ to 3eien his sope, þen a riche mercer al his deorewurde ware.' 'Item. Burton the *Pedder* owoyth hym flor sertayn stoffe bowt off hym unpayd, xix^s. ij^d.' Manners & Household Exp. of England, p. 178. 'Dustiefute (ane *Pedder*, or *Cremer*, quha hes na certaine dwelling place, quhere he may dicht the dust from his feet) sould be judged conforme to the Lawes of merchants. *leg. burg. c. 120.* Justice sould be done to him, summarlie, without delay. *leg. burg.*' 1609, Sir Ju. Skene, Reg. Maj. The Table, p. 76. In Wyclif's version of I Esdras iv. 13, 20, 'tribute and *pedage* and *geris rentus*' are spoken of, the meaning being apparently a toll on passengers. 'The pirate preissis to peil the *peddir* his pack.' G. Douglas, *Eneados*, Bk. viii. Prol. l. 55. '*Pedderman, Institor.*' Huloet. '*Illic revelus, a peder.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 212. '3if þei becomen *pedderis*, berynge knyues for wymmen.' Wyclif, *Select Eng. Works*, p. 12.

a Peise¹; *pisā*.
 a Peyscodde²; *siliqua*.
 a Peke³; *batillus*, *quarta*.
 a Pele⁴; *pala*.

†a Peille⁵; *ubi* A castelle.
 *a Pelet of stone or lede⁶; *glans*.
 Pelleter⁷; *piletum*, *serpillum*, *herba*
 est.

¹ 'A Pease, *pisum*. Fr. *pois*.' Baret. One of those words which from their appearance and sound have been incorrecly considered as plurals.

² 'The Cod of peason, *siliqua*: to growe in huske or cod, *siliquor*.' Baret. '*Cosse*, a huske.' Cotgrave.

³ 'A pekke, mesure, *baltus*.' P. 'A peecke, the fourth part of a bushell, *satum*.' Baret.

⁴ Cooper, 1584, says: '*Pala*, a piele to put breade into an oven; a fier panne or showle.' 'A peele to set bread in the oven, *infumibulum*, *pala*, *pistoria*.' Baret. 'A peele, *pala*, *scalmus*.' Manip. Vocab. 'Pele for an ovyn, *pelle à four*.' Palsgrave. '*Pala* . . . a shouell, a skoope, a peele to put bread in an oven with.' Florio. Still in use.

'In myn armys I bere wele, A dogh-trogh and a *pele*.'

Ritson's Anc. Songs & Ballads, ed. Hazlitt, p. 79.

'Sette in the bredde with a *pele*.' Horman. In the Inventory of the goods of Gerard Salveyn in 1572 (*Wills & Invent.* Surtees Soc. i. 349) are mentioned, 'in the kitching, one Raking croke, one Iron pot, one *pele*, one iron coulrake, ij^s. viij^d.' In the *Household Ord.* p. 291, under date 1601, are mentioned 'flaskets, scoopes, broaches, *peles* and such like.'

⁵ A *Pele*, according to Jamieson, according to the proper sense of the term, was distinguished from a Castle, the former being wholly of earth. Such is the account given by Lesly when describing the manners of the Scots borderers. The term occurs several times in Barbour's *Bruce*. Thus in Book x. l. 137, Linlithgow is described as

'a *peill*

Mekill and stark, and stuffit weill Vith ynglis men.'

See also ll. 147, 152, 193, &c. Jamieson remarks that the site of this fortification at Linlithgow is still called the *Peel*. Professor Skeat suggests that the source of the word may be the Gaelic *peillie*, a hut made of earth and branches, and covered with skins. Wyntoun in his *Chronicle*, VIII. xxviii. 94, says—

'The Castele of Saynt Andrewys town, This Edward, sa gret a lord wes then,

And sere *Pelys*, sum vp, sum down, That all he stwiffyd with Inglis men.'

See also Wallace, iv. 213. In Robert of Brunne, p. 157, the term is applied to a wooden battering tower: 'þe Romancer it sais, Richard did mak a *pele*,

On kastelle wise alle wais, wrouht of tre fulle welle,

Ageyns holy kirke tille Aleyse forto drawe,

In schip he did it lede, to reise vp bi þe walle,

&, if him stode nede, to couere him with alle.

He reised it at meschines, of werre tijiþ he herd,

For þe ilde of Sarazins þer ȝates ageyn him sperd.

þe Romance of Richard sais, he wan þe toun,

His *pele* fro þat forward he cald it matȝ Griffou.'

Fabyan, in his *Chronicle*, p. 250, says: 'Kyng Wyllyam to haue y^e cuntrye in the more quyete hewe downe moche of the wood, and buylded in sondry places stronge castellys and *pyles*;' and again, p. 512: 'threwe downe certayne *pylys* and other strengthis, and a parte of the castel of Beawmount.' Bellendene in his *trilog.* of Boece, ii. 424, mentions 'the castel of Dunbritten . . . and the *peil* of Lowdown.' Chaucer also uses the word in the *Hous of Fame*, l. 1310: 'God saue the lady of thys *pel*.' Dueange gives '*Pela*, Castellum, arx, Anglis *Pile* vel *Pille*,' and quotes from Rymers *Fadera*, viii. 95, a charter of Henry IV. dated 1399, granting to the Earl of Northumberland the '*castrum*, *Pelam*, et *dominium* de Man,' whence Peel the chief town of that island derives its name.

⁶ 'Thanne boldly they buske, and bendes engynes,

Payses in *pylotes*, and proves their castes.'

Morte Arthure, ed. Hall, p. 254.

In P. Plowman, B. v. 78, *Invidia* is described as being as 'pale as a *pelet*.'

'Graythe gounnes stoppde those gones With *peltes* vs to payne.' *Sege of Mclayne*, 1289.

⁷ 'Pellitorie, herbe; *altericum*.' Huloot. 'Pellitorie, *pyretum*.' Manip. Vocab. Baret has 'Pellitorie of the wall, *maralium perditum*.' Several varieties of this plant are men-

a Pellican; *pellicanus*.

†a Peltry (A Pelliteri A.) or a skynnery¹; *pelliparium*.

Penance; *penitencia, penitudo* (A.).

a Pensioñ (Pensone A.); *pensio*.

*a Pendande (Penande A.) of a belte²; *pendulum*.

a Peny; *denarius, denariolus diminutivum, dipondius, nummus; nummosus*.

†a Peny of twa Pens (Pennys A.)³; *didragma*.

*a Penytenciary⁴; *penitenciaribus*.

†a Penystane⁵; *discus*.

a Peny worthe; *denariatum*.

a Penne; *calamus, penna, pugillaris*.

a Penner and a nynkehorne (an ynkhorn A.)⁶; *calamarium*.

Penneknyfe; *scalprum, scalpellum, scalprus, scalpulum (scapellum A.), scalpellus (scapellus A.), Artaus (penartiphus A.)*.

tioned in Lyte's Dodoens, p. 49, where it is called 'Pellitory or Paritory,' and is said to be useful against St. Antonies fyre, the gout 'which they call Podagra,' and other diseases.

¹ 'Pelleterie, f. The trade, or shop of a skinner, furrier or Peltmonger.' Cotgrave. 'Pellio, m. a skinner, a peltemunger.' Cooper. The trade of a Peleter or Pelleter is mentioned several times in the Liber Albus. See also Mr. Toulmin Smith's *English Gilds*, pp. 28, 29, where are printed the ordinances of the 'gylde' at Norwich which 'Peltgers and oþere god men be-gunne . . . in ye yer of oure lord jhesu cryst, a thousande thre hundred seenty and sexe.' 'The notaryes, skynnars, coryours and cordwaners werke by skynnes & hydes; as perchebyn, velume, *peltrie* and cordewan.' Caxton, *Game of the Chess*, ff. F ij. See *Skynnery*, hereafter. 'The skinnes of fitte sheepe are always better then the skinnes of leane ones; both for that they putte forthe more woll, and allsoe the *pelts* are better.' Best, *Farming Book*, p. 29.

² 'Lordes or ladyes, or any lyl elles, As persones in pellure with *pendauntes* of syluer. P. Plowman, B. xv. 7.

'Item, payd to the goldsmythe that made the bokelys, *pendauntes*, and barrys to my masterys salat and his bycoket, x.s. iij.d.' *Manners and Household Exps. of Eng.* 1464, p. 253. G. Douglas, in his trans. of Virgil, bk. xii. p. 447, has—

'Quhil, at the last, on Turnus schulder, lo! With stuthis knaw and *pendes* schinand clere; The fey girdil hie sette did appere, the Latin being *notis fulserunt cingula bullis*.' See *Sir Gavayne*, 2038, where the knight puts on the magic girdle:

'Bot wered not þis ilk wyze for wele þis gordel,
For pryde of þe *pendaunte* þa3 polyst þay were.'

In the will of S. Teisdal (*Wills & Invent. Surtees Soc.* vol. i. p. 262), dated 1566, occurs the following: 'The Napperye yt is to be keped to ye Wenche. In primis ij payre of silke sleues, one stomacher, thre peces of read silke, . . . one thromed hatte . . . vj siluer gaudes, one whissel, one belte with one *pendowes* and one buckell of siluer, one girdle, one belte, two paire of siluer crowkes gilte, two siluer taches, one siluer crose, vj pillibers, one kirchife, ij rales, one handkirchife, iij smokes, one linen sheat, one towell.'

³ A singular instance of how a word loses its original meaning. Compare Douzeperes, in which the idea of the number twelve became at last so entirely forgotten that we find writers speaking of 'a douzepere,' or as in *Sir Degrevant*, l. 1853—

'Ther come in a daunce *ix doseperus* of France.'

See *Sir Ferumbas*, l. 197 and note.

⁴ In the *Abbey of the Holy Ghost*, pr. in *Relig. Pieces in Prose and Verse*, from the Thornton MS. ed. Percy, p. 55, we are told that amongst the officers of the abbey 'Meditacione sall be gernare, Deuocione celerrere, and Pete *penatancee*.'

⁵ According to Kennett, 'the game of quoits, played with stones or horseshoes.' See also Jamieson, s. v. In Barbour's *Bruce*, xvi. 383, we are told of a pass that it 'was nocht a *penystane cast* of breid.' See also *ibid.* xiii. 581.

⁶ 'Pennare, a pener.' *Nomine MS.* 'A Pennar, *calamarium*. An inkehorne or any other thing that holdeth inke, *atramenterium*.' Baret. 'Penmar and ynkehorne, *escriptoire*.' Palsgrave. 'A payre of tabelles, and a *penner*, and a *inkehorne*, and ij. keyys for þe wekett, are mentioned as having been contributed to the Gild of the Tailors, Exeter, about 1470,

*a **Pentis** (**Pentesse** A.)¹; *Appendix, Appendicium, Appendiculum; Appendicius; Apheduo, vt dicit brito & dicitur profectum si de lignis, menianum si de lapidibus; versus:*

¶ *Dicas Apheduo solaria significat -que*

Appendix -que (-dam A.), si lignum construxerat ipsum

Dicas profectum, si saxum dic menianum,

Dicas profectum (protectum A.) si tectum noueris ipsum.

Pepille; *Aqua, gens, grex, gregarius, laos grece, plebs, plebicula; plebeius; populus; popularis; turba, vulgus.*

†to folowe **Pepylle** in maneres; *plebere, plebescere.*

†a **Pepyn** or **A grafte** (**grapp** A.)²; *Acinus, acinum, fecinum (fecinum A.), granum.*

Pepyr; *peper.*

*A paire of **Pepyr** qwherns (**Pepir** qwhernes A.)³; *fraxillus, fretellum, pistillus, pistillum.*

Peraventour; *forte, fortuite, fortassis, fortasse (forsan, forsitan A.).*

Perchance; *idem est.*

A Perche; *quidam piscis, percheus (A.).*

Percelle⁴; *petrocillum, herba est.*

a **Perdoñ**; *indulgencia.*

to **Perdoñ**; *indulgere, perdonare.*

*a **Perdonare**⁵; *questor.*

a **Pere**; *pirum.*

a **Pere tre**; *pirus (pirum fructus eius A.).*

a **Perelle**; *ubi A parelle.*

by 'Water Kent.' *English Gilds*, ed. Toulmin Smith, p. 320. '*Calamarium, a pennere, Medulla. 'O man in the myddis of hem was clothid with lynnun clothis, and a pennere of a writere [ynkhorn, Wyclif, atramentarium Vulg.] at hise reynes. Ezekiel ix. 2, Purvey's version. See Inkehorne, above.*

¹ In *Metrical Homilies*, p. 63, we are told how Joseph, when there was no room in the inns at Bethlehem, was obliged to lodge the Virgin and our Lord in 'a *pendise* that was wawles,' and again, p. 66, it is called 'a pouer *pentis*.' Compare P. To-falle, schudde, p. 495. '*Hoc apendicium, a pentys*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 236. In Wyclif's version of 2 Esdras vii. 4 the marginal note runs 'housis were not bildid to enhabite, but hulkis and *pentisis* weren maad bisidis the wallis in the ynnere part, in whiche they myzten abide for a lital tyme, til the citee were bildid.' 'Droppe of yse called an isikle whych hangeth on a house eaves or *pentisse*. *Stiria.*' Huloet. Stubbes applies the term *penlisse* to the vails or pendants of ladies' head-dresses, *Anat. of Abuses*, p. 67, and also to curtains and hangings of a room, *ibid.* p. 35. '*Appentis*. The Penthouse of a house.' Cotgrave. The MS. reads *Appendix*.

² The pips or seeds in fruit. Cotgrave gives '*Pepin*: a pippin or kernell; the seed of fruit.' Probably the reading of A, though itself incorrect, is the nearer to the true one, which I imagine should be 'A Pepyn of a grape.' See the account of the holy tree in the *Cursor Mundi*, p. 490, which is declared to have

'Com vte o þat *pepin*, þat þat wreche adam fell fra.' l. 8504.

The translator of Palladius *On Husbandrie* says that 'grapes faire and greet *Pypyned* hardde and drie' are the best for the table, p. 63, l. 72. Wyclif, Numbers vi. 4, tells how the Nazarenes were to abstain from 'what thing may be of vyn, of grape dried vnto the *pepyn*' [draf P. *acinum* Vulg.]. The marginal note is, 'In Ebreu it is, fro the rynde til to the lital greynes that ben in the myddis of the grape.' It occurs again in Eccles. xxxiii. 16: 'as that gedereth *peppyes* [draf of *grapis* P. *acinus* Vulg.] aftir the grape Rutteres.' See the treatise on gardening from the Porkington MS. pr. in *Early Eng. Miscell.* (Warton Club), p. 71, where directions are given for making 'a grape to growe withowte *peppus*.'

³ In a Deed printed in Paston Letters, iii. 420, William Paston delivers up to William Joye certain goods and chattels, amongst which we find 'j berynsceppes, unum par de *peppyrquens*,' &c. '*Peperquerne, gregoyr a poyare.*' Palsgrave. '*Pepperquerne. Fritillum, pistillum.*' Huloet. '*Fritillum, a peper qverne, et quoddam eas.*' Medulla.

⁴ See also **Parselle**, above. '*Perslie, or after some, Smallage, apium.* A kind of Perslie growing on stones, *petroselinum.*' Baret.

⁵ '*Questor, a pardonere.*' Ortus. See **Choller**, above, and P. **Pardonere**.

†a **Perelle** of **y^e** see ¹; *scilla*; versus:

¶*Lothofagus certes, sunt Acro-
ceraunia sirtes;
Sirenes estusque, seraunia, scil-
la, caribdis.*

*Fluminis est vortex, pontis
(ponti A.) dic esse caribdim.*

to make **Perfyte**; *conferre, complere,
(conficere A.), perficere.*

Perfyte; *perfectus.*

Perfytely; *perfecte, limate.*

a **Perfytnes**; *perfectio.*

to **Parysche** (**Perische** A.); *perire,
valere, vt valeant i. pereant in-
imici regis.*

*a **Perke** ²; *pertica.*

†**Perys** ³; *petrus, nomen proprium.*

†**Perkyñ**; *idem est.*

†to **Perche** ⁴; *vbi* to thirle.

*a **Perle** in **y^e** ee (eght A.) ⁵; *epi-
fera* (*epifora* A.).

*a **Perle** stone; *margarita.*

†**Perman tre** ⁶; *volemus, volemum
fructus eius* (A.).

to **Persave**; *Animaduertere* ⁷, *Aduertere, Attendere, concipere, consid-
erare, percipere* (*perpendere* A.) &
cetera; *vbi* to wnderstande.

a **Persauynge** (**Persewinge** A.); *Ani-
maduersio, Attendens.*

a **Persecucion**; *persecucio, jnsecu-
cio.*

to **Persewe**; *jnsequi* & *persequi* *ini-
micium*; *-tor, -trix.*

¹ Compare Swallo of **þ^e** see, below.

² In the bedchamber was placed a horizontal rod, called a perch, on which to hang the various articles of dress. Mr. Wright in his Vol. of Vocab. p. 100, points out that according to Alexander Neckham in his Treatise *de Utensilibus* it was customary for people also to keep their hawks on the perch in their bed-rooms, a practice of which he states that he has seen confirmation in illuminations of MSS. 'Pertica, Gallice *perche*, unde versus: *Pertica diversos pannos retinere solebat.*' J. de Garlande, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 133.

'All the Tuskane menze as here is sene,

Sa greyt trophee and riche spulze hidder bryngis,
On *parkis* richelic cled with thare armyngris.'

G. Douglas, *Aeneados*, xi. p. 366.

'I *perche*, as a hauke or byrde percheth on a bough or *perche*. *Je perche*. Methynketh your hauke percheth,' Palsgrave. 'A *perche* for a Hauke, *ames, pertica*.' Baret. Often used also in the sense of 'an ale-pole, or ale-stake.' See Liber Albus, pp. 260, 338. 'Perche for bacon or onyons, or such lyke, *petiolus*. Perch for hawkes. *Ames*. Perch for poultry to sytte on or roost, *petaurum*.' Huloet. See also A Raylle or a Perke, below. 'The popejays *perken* & pruynen for proude.' *Pistill of Susan*, st. 7.

³ In Prof. Skeat's edition of Piers Plowman, this name is spelt in the A-Text, *Pers*, in the B-Text, *Pieres* and in the C-Text, *Peers*, and the form *Perkyn* (= *Peterkin*, little Peter) occurs several times in the B-Text.

⁴ In the *Gesta Roman*. p. 47, we are told that 'a short orison of the rightwis man or of the iust man *thirlith* or *perisheth* heuen.' In *Generydes*, l. 3367, the King of Egypt

'Strake *Generides* Vpon the side and *perished* the *hames*, Vnto the skynne,' and in the *Lyfe of Joseph of Arimathea*, ed. Skeat, p. 37, l. 13, we are told of Joseph that 'his hert was *perysshed* with very compassyon.' See also *ibid.* p. 31, l. 28: 'almyghty god . . . shewed to hym his syde handes and feet *perysshed* with the spere and nayles.' In the Treatise on Gardening, from the Porkington MS. ed. Wright, p. 68, directions are given that if it is desired to 'make a tre to bere as myche frute as ever he dyd byfore,' we should 'dystemper scamony welle with water, and put in an hole that is *perichyd* to the pyth.' 'Were þe myddel of myn honde ymaymed or *ypersshed*.' P. Plowman, B. xvii. 189. 'A *persched* ys scheld & bar him porwh.' *Sir Ferunbras*, l. 941. 'A crown of thorn kal *percheyn* myn brayn.' *Coventry Myst.* p. 238. 'His sherte . . . was *persched* in .v. places.' *Knicht of La Tour Landry*, p. 143. See also Wyclif, Works, ed. Matthew, p. 348.

⁵ 'Epiphora, a siknes called the dropping of the eyes.' Cooper. 'The iuyce of the leaues [of germander] mengled with oyle, and straked vpon the eyes, driueth away the white cloude called the Hawe or *Pearle in the eye*, and all manner dimness of the same.' Lyte, *Doodoens*, p. 25. 'Pearle in the eye, *maulle*.' Palsgrave.

⁶ See **Parmont tre**, above.

⁷ MS. *Animaaduertere*.

to *Perseuere*; *constare, permanere, perseuerare.*

a *Perseuerance*; *perseuerancia, constancia.*

a *Person*; *persona, rector.*

a *Personage*; *rectoria.*

a *Pertryke*¹; *perdix, producto -j- in obliquis.*

Pesabylle; *pacificus, portunus, qui-etus, paciens, tranquillus, portuosus.*

vn *Pesabylle* (*Peseabile A.*); *inpestus, inpaciens, inportunus, inportuosus, inquietus, contenciosus, inpacificus, proteruus.*

vn *Pesabyllenes*; *inpaciencia, inportunitas, inportuositas, inpestacio, inquietudo, proteruitas.*

*to *Pese* (*Pesse A.*)²; *componere, delinire, demitigare, demulcere, federare, humiliare, mitigare, pacificare, placare, sedare, sequestrare, sopire, sternere.*

Pese; *pax, quies, requies, tranquillitas.*

a *Pesyngge*; *delinicio, delinimentum, compositio (compassio A.), pacificacio, placacio, sedacio.*

vn *Pesseabilnes*; *Impaciencia, Importunitas, Importuitas, Infestacio, Inquietudo, proteruitas (A.).*

þe *Pestylence* (*Pestilens A.*); *clades, cladicula, gladius, pestis, pestilencia; inguinarius, pestilenticus, pestifer, pestilens, pestilentus, pestuosus participia.*

a *Pestylle* (*Pestelle A.*); *pilus, pila. Pewdyr*³; *electrum.*

P ante I.

a *Pie* (*Pye A.*); *Artocria.*

a *Pye* (*Pie A.*); *pica, Avis est.*

†a *Psyche*⁴; *fiscella, fiscenula, nassa.*

a *Pycher*⁵; *idria, & cetera; ubi A potte.*

a *Pyon* (*Pyion A.*); *pionia, herba est.*

a *Pigeon*⁶; *pipio, bariona i. filius columbe.*

¹ See *Partryke*, above.

² Hampole says that Antichrist

'Sal trobel the se when he wille And pes it and make it be stille.' *P. of Cons.* 4319.

'Pus-gate was þat werre pesed' R. de Brunne, *Chronicle*, p. 97.

³ 'Pewter, or tinne, stannum.' Baret.

⁴ This seems to be a basket or trap for fish made of osiers. Cooper renders *Nassa* by 'a weele or a bownette to take fishe,' and *Fiscella* by 'a little basket of twigges; a frayle; a cheese fate.' Baret gives 'Fraile, a little wicker basket, a cheese fat, *fiscella*.' The *Manip. Vocab.* has 'a *Piche, corbicular.*' The *Ortus* explains *nassa* as 'quoddam instrumentum ex riminiibus tanquam rhete contextum ad capiendos pisces (a *pyche* or a *fysshe lepe*);' and *Fiscella* as 'a *pyesh, basket or a cheese-fat: et est dimin. de piscina (qua = a cheese-fat or a fysshe lepe).*' In the *Chester Plays*, i. 122, the word would seem to mean simply a wicker basket—

'Laye fourth iche man aleiche

And I will put fourth my *piche,*

What he hath lefte of his liverye: With my parte, firste of us all there.'

Gouldman renders *Fiscella* by 'a little basket of twigs, a flail [? frail] a wicker-basket wherein fishes are kept: a thing with twigs and strings to muzzle beasts, a muzzel.' 'No person hereafter shall have or keep any net, angle, leap, *piche* or other engine for the taking of fish, other than the makers and setters thereof, and other than the owner and occupier of a river or fishery; and except fishermen and their apprentices lawfully authorized in navigable rivers. And the owner or occupier of the river or fishery; and every other person by him appointed, may seize, detain, and keep to his own use, every net, angle, leap, *piche*, and other engine, which he shall find used or laid, or in the possession of any person fishing in any river or fishery, without the consent of the owner or occupier thereof.' Stat. 4 Will. & M. c. xxiii, in T. Best, *Art of Angling*, 1787, p. 137. '*Nasse. A* wicker leap, or weel for fish.' Cotgrave.

⁵ 'A pitcher, or pot for water, *urceus*; to rinse the pitcher, *colluere amphoram*.' Baret.

⁶ '*Pipio*, sb. a young pigeon from *pipio*, to piepe like a yong birde.' Cooper. '*Pipio. A* young chicken or pigeon.' Gouldman. Compare to *Pipe* as a *byrde*, below.

A Pykke (Pikke; *ligo*, [et] cetera, (A.); *vbi a hakke*.

*Pikke (Pike A.); *pix*; *piceus*; *bitumen*; *bituminatus*.

to Pike A bane; *opisare*, *opicare*.

a Pyke; *dentrix*, *lucius*, *piscis* est.

a Pykerelle¹; *lucillus*, *luciolus* (*denticulus* A.).

*a Pyke of A scho or of a staffe²; *rostrum*.

*Pyked; *rostratus*.

A Pyke of A staffe; *Cuspis* (A.).

*to Pykke (Pyke A.); *ligonizare*, *bituminare*.

*Pykked³; *bituminatus*.

A Pykke of A Milnere (A.).

a Pyllare; *columpna*.

a Pillare hede (Pillerhede A.); *Abacus*, *epistilium*; versus;

¶ (*Est* A.) *Sustentamentum*, *columnen*, *basis* atque *columpna*; *Pes substans proprie fertur basis esse columpne*.

Dico basim portare stilum, qui vectus (vinctus A.) ab ipsa Portat epistilium, stilus est erecta columpna.

*a Pylehe⁴; *endromida vel endromis*, *pellicium*, *reno*; versus:

¶ *Pellicium, reno, quibus endromida sociamus*.

Pilate; *pilatus*.

a Pilche maker; *pelliparius*.

a Pilgrame; *peregrinus*; *peregrinus*, *extraneus*, *exoticus*.

a Pilgramage; *incolatus*, *peregrinatio*. to go Pilgramage; *peregrinari*, *proficisci*.

¹ See note to Luce, p. 222. Cooper has '*dentex*, a certaine fishe;' the word is evidently derived from the sharp *teeth* of the pike. Cotgrave gives '*lancecon*, a jeg, or jack, a pickrel that's about a foot long.' 'A pike, fish, *lupus*. A pickrell, *lupellus*.' Manip. Vocab. 'I have layde for a pickrell, but I wene I shall catche a frogge: *jay tendu pour eng brocheton, mays je pence que je prendray vne grenouille*.' Palsgrave.

² The tip or point. A pilgrim's staff was tipped with iron, as we see in *R. Cœur de Lion*, 611—

They were redy for to wende,
With *pyke* and with sclavyne,
As palmers were in Paynym.

Cf. also P. Plowman, B. v. 482, where Robert the robber

'Knowleched his gult to cryst eftsones
þat penitencia his *pyke* he shulde polsche newe,
And lepe with hym ouer londe, al his lyf tyme.'

See also C. xxiii. 219. So, too, Chaucer describing the friar says—

'With scrip and *pyked staf*, y-touked hye, And beggyd mele or cheese, or ellis corn.'
In every hous he gan to pore and pry, *Somnoure's Tale*, 7319.

Topsell in his *Hist. of Four-footed Beasts*, p. 32, tells how they used to catch bears in Norway by sawing a tree 'almost asunder, so that when the beast climbeth it, she falleth down upon *piked stakes* laid underneath.' Palsgrave gives 'I *pycke* a staffe with *pykes* of yron, *Je enquantelle*. This staffe is well *pyked* with yron. *Pyke* of a staffe, *piquant*.' 'Piked wyth yron, or hauynge a *pycke* of yron. *Rostratus*.' Huloet. Compare to Pike with A wande, below. In P. Plowman, C. xxiii. 219, we read of '*pikede shoon*,' that is shoes with long pointed toes, afterwards called 'Cracows,' from the idea that they were originally imported from Cracow. See Mr. Peacock's note to Mirr's *Instruct. for Parish Priests*, l. 43, where priests are forbidden to wear 'cuttede clothes and *pyked schone*.'

³ 'Euery man the rekand schidis in fere
Rent fra the frys, and on the schippis slang . . .
The talloned burdis kest ane *pikky* low,
Vpbleis ouerloft, hetschis, wrangis and how.'

G. Douglas, *Aeneidos*, Bk. ix. p. 276, l. 32.

See Barbour's *Bruce*, xvii. 611; Wallace, viii. 773, *Cursor Mundi*, 5615, &c.

⁴ The author of *Genesis & Exodus* tells us, l. 377, that

'Two *pitches* weren þurg engeles wrogt,
And to adam and to eve brogt,
ðor-wið he ber-ru boðen srid,
And here same sumdel is hid;

the reference being to Genesis iii. 21, where Wyclif has 'letner cootis,' and the authorised version 'coats of skin,' *tunicas pelliceas* Vulg. In the *Seven Sages*, l. 473, we read—

to Pylle barke¹; *Corticare, Decorticare, excorticare* (A.).

to Pille; *vellicare*.

to Pille garleke; *vellicare*.

a Pillarer (A Pyllare A.); *vellicator*.

a Pillynge; *vellicamen*; -ans participium.

Pyllynge; *vellicans*.

a Pillory; *collistrigium*.

a Pylowe; *puvillus, & cetera*; *vbi* A codde.

†a Pillowe bere²; *puvinar*.

*Pyment; *nectar, pigmentum*.

a Pynappylle; *pinum*.

a Pyne tre (A Pyne Appyltre A.)³; *pinus* (*pinum fructus eius* A.).

‘Here kirtle, here *pilche* of ermine

Here keuerchefs of silk, here smok o line,

‘Ne geinēd me nout to assaillen him, uor he is of þe te-tore uolke, þet to-tereð his olde kurtel, & to-rendeð þe olde *pilche* of his dealliche uelle.’ *Ancien Riuele*, p. 362. ‘Dvsten ase enne *pilche-clut*.’ *ibid.* p. 212. ‘Fy on his *pilche*,’ exclaims the friar in *Pierce the Ploughman’s Crede*, l. 243. Chaucer in his Proverb—

‘What shall these clothes manifold

Lo this hote somers day,

‘Take hym vnto his *pilche* and to his paternoster.’ *Reliq. Antiq.* ii. 280. G. Douglas renders Virgil’s *incincta pellibus* by ‘cled in *pilchis*.’ p. 220. See also Caxton’s *Regnard the Fox* (Arber repr.), p. 10, *R. Cœur de Lion*, l. 6736, *Lydgate, Minor Poems*, p. 154, *Wright’s Polit. Songs*, ii. 219, &c. ‘*Endromis*, a hearie garment, like to Irish mantelles.’ Cooper. ‘*Pelticia*, a pylche.’ Medulla. Jamieson gives ‘*Pilch*, a gown made of skin; a kind of petticoat open before, worn by infants.’ ‘*Pilche* for a saddle. *Instratum*.’ Huloet.

¹ ‘To pil of barke, *decorticare*.’ Manip. Vocab. ‘To pill off, or rather peelee, as it were to pull off the skin, rinde, or the barke of a tree. *decorticare*.’ Baret. Chaucer, C. T. 4305, applies the term *piled* to the bald head of the miller: ‘smot this meller on the *piled* sculle.’

‘Thanne Jacob takynge green popil zerdis, and of almaidens, and of planes, a parti vnyendide hem; and riendis drawun away; in thilke that weren *pi’de* semede whytnes [*detractis corticibus* Vulg.]’ Wyclif, Genesis xxx. 37. ‘I pyll of the barke of a tree. *Je escorche*. I am suer he is to wise to sel his okes tyll he have pyllid of their barkes: *je me fais fort quil est trop saige de vendre ses chesnes tant quil les ayt escorchez*. I pyll garlyke. *Je pelle des aulx*. Go for wyne whyle I pylle the garlyke.’ Palsgrave. ‘The sappe being runne upwardes, they will *peelee* more easily.’ Best, *Farming Book*, p. 15.

² A pillow-cover or case. Chaucer mentions amongst the relics which the Pardoner had brought ‘from Rome al hote,’

‘A *pillweber*, Which that he saide was owre lady veyl.’ C. T. Prol. l. 696;

and in the *Deth of Blanche the Duchesse*, l. 254, he speaks of

‘Many a pillow and every bere Of cloth of Raynes, to slepe on softe.’

In the will of John Bynley, 1564 (*Wills & Invent.* Surtees Soc. ii. 219), the testator bequeaths ‘two couerlets, a payre of lynnens shetes with a silk ribbing throw them, a rode and a *pilleber* hauing Jesus sued vpon ytt, &c.’ See also *Bury Wills* (Camden Soc.), pp. 116, 256, &c., *Hall’s Chronicle*, p. 607, ed. 1809. Dame Elizabeth Browne by her will (pr. in the Paston Letters, iii. 464) bequeathed ‘iij fyne *pelow beres*, and a grete counter pyont of tapstry work of v zerdis and quarter longe, and iijj *zardes brode*,’ and at p. 409 of the same volume is mentioned ‘j *pelow bere* vj^d.’ Mr. Peacock in his Glossary of Manley, &c. gives ‘*Pillow-bears*, pillow-cases (obsolescent). *Schettes* and *pelow-berys*, iijj’. *Invent* of Ric. Allele of Scaltherop. ‘*Pylow bere, taye dorcellier*.’ Palsgrave. ‘*Pulrillus*, lytel bere.’ Wright’s Vol. of Vocab. p. 25. ‘1640. June the 1st. Given out to be washed . . . one other seemed *pillowe beare*.’ Best, *Acct. Book*, p. 162.

³ That is the common pine, on which apples (cones) grew. Thus Lyte, Dodoens, p. 769, speaking of the pine says: ‘his fruite is great Bouleaus or bawles of a browne chesnut colour, and are calle d *pine-apples*.’ and again, p. 16, he tells us that ‘the roote [of burdock] pound with the kernelles of *pineapple*, and dronken, is a soueraigne medicine.’ In the curious treatise on gardening from the Porkington MS. ab. 1485, printed in *Early Engl. Miscell.* (Warton Club), p. 70, we are recommended if peaches fall from the trees to ‘cleve the rotes with an ax, and in the clyft dryve a *wegge* mayd of a *pynsappyle* tre . . . and than wolle the frute abyde thereon.’ Turner, in his *Herbal*, pt. ii. p. 89, says, ‘The kernell of the *pyne appel* are hote in the second degre,’ and, ‘The *pyne apple* nutt is of a good

a Pynburthe¹.

*to Pynche.

*to Pynde; *includere, trudere.*

*a Pynder; *includarius, mactor, includor.*

to Pine; *punire, Afficere, & cetera; ubi to punysche.*

*a Pynfolde²; *catabulum, tescula, includorium.*

a Pynnakylle; *pinna, pinnaculum, pinnacula; pinnosus.*

a Pinselle³; *pinsella.*

a Pynne⁴; *spinter, spinterulum, cauilla.*

A Pyne of wodde; *Cauilla (A).*

to Pinne; *cauillare.*

a paire of Pynsours (A Pynsour A.).

*a Pynson⁵; *pedibriomita, componitur (dicitur A.) a pes-dis & brios mensura & mitos gutta, quasi calceos guttatos.*

grosse iuice, & norisheth moche.' In Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 98, l. 1049, we read—
'Now for *pynappul tree* The colde or weetisse lande most sowen be.'

In Caxton's *Lyf of Charles the Grette*, p. 80, Oliver is described as having 'layed Fyerabras in the shadowe of a *pynapple tree* ferre out of the waye.' Compare P. Pynote, frute, and Pynot, tre; and see *Seven Sages*, 544: 'Als dede the *pinnote tre*.'

¹ I have no idea what this word means, unless it means a place for pins, a pin-cushion: cf. a Nedyll Howse, above, p. 250.

² The Manip. Vocab. gives 'Pynnage, *inclusionis multa*; a Pynner, *claustrinus*;' and Huloet has 'Pynne cattle, *includo*: pynnage of cattell or poundage, *inclusio*: pynner or empounder of cattell, *includor*.' 'A Pinning or pounding of cattell, vide Pownde. A Pound or pinfold for cattell, *ergastulum pcorinum*.' Baret. See Shakspeare, *Lear*, II. ii. 9.

'Min net liht her wel hende Wip in a wel feir *pende*.'

King Horn, in Ritson, *Metr. Rom.* l. 1138.

In P. Plowman, B. v. 633, Piers says of 'þe lady Largesse' that

'Heo hath hulpe a þousande oute of þe deueles *ponfolde*;

and again, xvi. 264—

'May no wedde vs quite,

Ne no buyrn be owre borwgh, ne bryng vs fram his daungere;

Oute of þe ponkes *pondfolde* no meynprise may vs fecche.'

In the *Ancien Rivele*, p. 72, we have to pound used in the sense of to dam up: 'ase 3e muwen iseon þe water, hwon me *punt* (*puindes* another MS.) hit.' See also *ibid.* p. 128: 'ase wihn *ipund* ine sti uorte fetten.' Fitzherbert in his *Boke of Surveyeng*, lf. xx^b, gives the oath required of reeves, &c.—'I shall true constable be, trewe thridborowe, trewe reue and trewe *pynder*.' In the *Complaynt of Scotland*, p. 99, the trap in which the Romans were caught by the Sannites at the Caudine Forks is likened to a '*puandfold*, quhar thai culd nothir fecht nor fle.' '*Catabluni*, a pynfolde.' Medulla. '*Hoc inclusorium*, a pyn-fold.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 239. '*Hic inclusor*, a pynder,' *ibid.* p. 214. 'Pynfolde, *prison aux bestes*.' Palsgrave. 'A pinfold, *Curcer penarius, Orile*.' Gouldman. 'When the *pinder* had come they would have given him victuals.' H. Best, *Farming, &c. Books*, 102. Wyclif, Works, ed. Matthew, p. 421, uses *poondis* in the sense of enclosures.

³ Perhaps the same as 'Pensell a lytell baner, *banerolle*.' Palsgrave; or 'Pensyle for a paynter. *Penicillus, penicillum aliqui dant pensillus*.' Huloet.

'Our piggeis and our *pinsellis* wanit fast.' G. Douglas, *Aneados*, Bk. iii. p. 80.

'Mickle pride was thare in prese, Both on *penell* and on plate.'

In the modern sense of a pencil we find—

Wright's *Polit. Poems*, i. 76.

'Therwithall the bak of every bee A *pensel* touche as thai drynke atte the welle.'

Palladius, *On Husbandrie*, p. 146, l. 165.

⁴ It appears from the Liber Albus, p. 737, that Pinners, or makers of Pins established themselves in London in the reign of Edward III. See *The Destruction of Troy*, l. 1591 and note. 'I pynne with a pynne. *Je cheuille*. I shall pynne it so faste with pynnes of yron and of wodde that it shall laste as longe as the tymber selfe. I pynne with a pynne suche as women use.' Palsgrave.

⁵ 'A pinsone, *osa*.' Manip. Vocab. 'Pynson sho, *cassignon*.' Palsgrave. '*Socatus*, that weareth stertups or pinsons.' Elyot. Cooper gives '*detrudere soccos alicui*, to pull off one's pinsons or his stertups.' '*Calceolus*, a pynson.' Stanbridge, *Vocabula*. 'To put on the shoes, pumps, pinsons, socks, *calceo*.' Withals. 'Pynson, *Calcamen; calcamentum; Osa; Tenella*. Pynson wearer, *Osatus*.' Huloet. '*Pedibomita, ungliee*, a pynson.'

a *Pintte*¹; *pincta*.

†a *Pyntelle*²; *cadurdum, genitale, genitalia, inguen; jnguinarius; penis, prepuccium, priapus cor-repto a; versus:*

¶ *Priapus est membrum (nemorum A.) ubi deus esto priapus.*

pu'denda, rames, rinoceros, veretrum, virilia.

a *Pyntelle ende; prepuccium.*

A *Pipe; ubi a trumpe.*

to *Pipe; ubi to trumpe.*

to *Pipe as a byrde*³; *pipiare.*

a *Pipe of wyne or of oder lycor (oper lecour A.); emidolium.*

a *Pipe maker; tibiarius.*

a *Pyper; Aules, Auledus, fistulator, sambucinator, tibicen, tubicenis (tubicina A.).*

þ^e *Pipes (A Pipe A.) of organs; cantes, aule.*

*þ^e *Pippe*⁴; *pituita.*

Pirrey (Pirre A.); piretum, est potus factus de piris.

a *Pismoure*⁵; *formica, formicula, nirmites grece.*

a *Pismoure hylle; formicecarium.*

a *Pispotte; ubi A iordani.*

to *Pysse; mingere, de-, e-, mictare, mictitare, minsare, minsitare, micturire, stillare, vrinare, maere; versus:*

¶ *Irracionale stillat, racione fruentis*

Mingere sit proprie quum sic conuenit esse.

Pyssynge; locium animalium est, vrina & vrinula hominum & mulierum est.

a *Pytance; pitancia.*

a *Pitte; puleus, & cetera; ubi A welle.*

Ortus. In *Household Ord. & Regulations*, p. 124, in the directions for the coronation of the Queen she is to 'come downe againe to the highe altare, and there to bee howselled, and then to goe into a closett, and the Abbott to putt St. Edward's *Pinsons* on her feete.' Stubbes in his *Anatomy of Abuses*, ed. Furnivall, uses the form *pinsnet*, pp. 57 and 77. 'Item, for a peyr *pynsons*, iij^d.' *Manners & Household Exp. of Eng.* p. 429. 'Al un-clothed save his shirt, his cape, his combe, his coverchif, his furrid *pynsuns*.' *Shirley, Dethe of James Stewarde*, p. 15. In the Ordinances of the Guild of the Cordwainers, Exeter, confirmed in 1481, the first is that the Master and Wardens 'schall make due serche' for all badly made goods, 'that is to wete, of alle wete lethere, and drye botez, botwes, shoez, *pyncous* [printed *pyncous*], galegez, and all other ware perteynyng to the saide crafte.' *English Gilds*, ed. Foulmin-Smith, p. 332. It will be noticed that the notes in the Prompt. to the two words *Pynsone* should be transposed.

¹ Baret gives 'Fetch a pottle, a quart, and a pinte; *adfer duos sextarios, sextarium et heminam*,' which differs from the Prompt., where *Pynte* is stated to be equal to a *sextarius*.

² 'Virilitas, pintel.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab, p. 65: '*veratrum*, a pyntyl, *tentigo, idem est, priapus, idem*,' *ibid.* p. 184: '*Hoc veretrum, A^{ce}. pyntylle, ibid.* p. 186. See Halliwell, s. v. Wright in his *Prov. Dict.* quotes from a 15th cent. MS. a recipe for the cure of 'sore *pyntulles*.' '*Veretum, pyntyl. Priapus, the whyte pyntyl, deus ororum*.' Medulla. 'His *pyntill & gutt* away þer fro ye pitt.' J. Russell. *Boke of Nurture, Babes Book*, p. 160.

³ See *Pigeon*, above. '[þou] *pipest* al so doþ a mosc.' *Owl & Nightingale*, 503. '*Pipyng* or *piepyng* of byrdes or fowles. *Pituitus, et Pipio* is to pipe as chyckens, yonge cranes and others (*sic*) fowles do.' Huloet. G. Douglas in his *Encados*, Bk. vi. p. 175, uses *pepe* in the sense of a small voice—'The tothir answeris with ane pietuous *pepe*.'

⁴ See the *Play of the Sacrament*, l. 525—

'I have a master, I wold he had y^e *pyppe*.'

The MS. which reads to *Pippe* has been corrected by A. 'The *pippe, pituita*.' Manip. Vocab. 'The pipe in poultrie, *pituita in gallinis*.' Baret. '*Pepic*, the pip.' Cotgrave. '*Pyype* disease amonge chyckens and fowles. *Pituita*.' Huloet. 'And other while an hen wol have the *pippe*.' Palladius on *Husbandrie*, Bk. i. ch. 85. '*Pituita*, the *pyppe*.' Medulla. Turner in his *Herbal*, pt. i. p. 15, tells us that garlic 'is good for the *pype* or roupe of hennes and cockes.'

⁵ In the *Mirror of St. Edmund* (pr. in *Relig. Pieces in Prose and Verse*, ed. Perry, p. 21, l. 17) we are told 'mare vs availles till oure ensampill and edifycacione þe werkes of þe

a Pytye; *pietas, eusebia grece.*
 full of Pytie; *humanus.* ¶ with
 outyn pytie; *jnhumanus.*
 a Pittfalle¹; *decipula, Auicipula.*
 *p^e Pythe of a peñ (p^e Penne A.);
ile indeclinabile, ilus, ilum, nauci
indeclinabile.
 †a Pythe²; *vbi strenght.*
 †Pythy; *vbi strange.*
 †a Pykyngwande (A.)³.
 †to Pike with A wande (A.).

P ante L.

p^e Placebo and dirige⁴; *exequie.*
 a Place; *locus, locus diminutium.*

a Playce; (*quidam A.*) *piscis est,*
pecten, vranoscopus.
 a. Plage⁵; *clima, plaga sunt iijor,*
scilicet orientalis, occidentalis,
Australis & borealis.
 A Play; *locus, Ioculus, ludus, lu-*
dicrum, ludiolus, sales (A.).
 to Play; *iocari, ioculari, ludere, di-*
lusare, lusitare.
 Playabyll; *ludibundus, ludicris, lu-*
dicer, ludibilis.
 a Player; *iocista, lusor.*
 a Playnge place; *diludium.*
 Playne; *leuis, planus.*
 a Playnes; *planicies.*

pyssmoure þan dose þe strenghe of þe lyone or of þe bere.' 'Pysmyre, a lytell worme, forms.' Palsgrave. 'O! thou slowe man, go to the ante, ether *pissemyre*.' Wyclif, Proverbs vi. 6 (Purvey), where other MSS. read *spissenire* and *pisimire*.

¹ I do not believe this word has anything to do with the verb to fall. It is evidently a *pit-fall*, that is, a trap in the shape of a pit: cf. Mowsefelle and Felle for myse, above. The change of *felle* to *falle* is probably due to the influence of the first syllable.

² Manip. Vocab. gives 'Pithye, *pitcar,*' and Cotgrave: *Robuste*, strong, tough, sinewie, pithy, sturdy, mighty, forcible.' Palsgrave also has 'Pithe, *strength, force.* Pyththy, of great substance, *substancienc;* pyththy, stronge, *puissant.*' 'Pithnesse, *robusteté.*' Sherwood.

'And eik quha best on fute cau ryn lat se,

To preis his *pith*, or wersill, and bere the gre.'

G. Douglas, *Aeneados*, Bk. v. p. 129.

'Your strenth exerce, and *pythis* schaw.' *ibid.* p. 258, l. 2.

See Barbour's *Bruce*, iii. 599—

'He wes nocht

Off *pith* to fecht with thai traytouris;

and *Sir Perceval*, l. 1640—

'Thofe he couthe littille in sighte, The childe was of *pith*.'

and again, l. 1283: 'The mane that was of myche *pyth*;' see also l. 1505, and *Sir Gawayne*, 1456: 'þe poyntez payred at þe *pyth* þat pyzt in his scheldez.' 'Howbeit not beinge hable in this behalfe to resist the *pitthie* persuasions of my frendes.' Robinson, trans. of More's *Utopia*, p. 19. A. S. *piða*.

³ Apparently the same as a piked staff: see note to **Pyke of a scho or of a staffe**, above.

⁴ 'He muste go to the dirige feeste. *Eundum est illi ad silicernium.*' Horman. *Placebo* and *dirige* are the first words of the two psalms used in the Burial Service: hence our *dirge*. See Prof. Skeat's note to P. Plowman, B. iii. 309 and Mr. Way's note s. v. *Dyryge*.

⁵ Wyclif's version of Genesis iv. 16 runs—'And Caym, passid out fro the face of the Lord, dwellide fer fugitif in the erthe at the east *plage* of Eden.' See also *ibid.* xiii. 1 and xxv. 6. 'Hait *Torrida Zona* dry as ony tunder,

Amang foure vthir *plagis* temperate.'

Quhilk is amynd the heuynnys situate

G. Douglas, *Aeneados*, Bk. vii. p. 213.

'The which as bokes make mencion,

Is in the *plage* of the Oryent,

After the scyte of the firmamente,

And called is the reygne of Amazonis.'

Lydgate, *Chron. of Troy*, Bk. iv. ch. 34.

In the Harl. MS. version of Higden, i. 115, it is stated that 'the mownte of Caluarie is at the northe *plage* of the mownte of Syon [*ad septentrionalem plagam*].'

'Ane dyn I hard approaching fast me by, Quhilk mouit fra the *plage* septentrionall.'

Douglas, *Palice of Honour*, i. 8.

'Inhabiting the world in the Northe *plage* and syde.' Barclay, *Shippe of Fooles*, ii. 231. '*Plage*, f. a flat and plain shoare or strand by the sea side . . . also a Climate, Land, Region, coast or portion of the world.' Cotgrave. '*Plaga*, a greate space in heauen or earth called *Clima*, a coast.' Cooper. Compare a *Coste*, above.

a Playnte; (*conquestus* A.), *questus*,
-cio, *querela est levis accusacio*,
querimonia est maior querela.
a Plane; (*Instrumentum, dolabrum*
A.), *leuiga, planatorium*.
†to Playne¹; *dolare, leuigare, plan-*
are, ex-, leuare, ex-, E-.
a Playn tree; *platanus*.
a Planet; *planeta*.
Planyde; *planatus, leuigatus* (A.).
a Plantte; *planta*.
a Planke²; *Asser*.
to Plante; *palantare; -tor, -trix*.
a Plantynge; *plantacio; -tans &*
-tatus participia.
a Plaster (Playster A.); *cataplasma*,
emplastrum, epilema, malagma.
to mak Plaster (to Playster A.);
cataplasmare.
Plastere; *gipsus*.
to Plastere; *gipsare*.
a Plate (Playt A.)³; *braccea, bracce-*
ola diminutiuum, crusta, crustula
diminutiuum, lamina, squama.
Plated (Playted A.); *squamatus*.
to Plate⁴; *implicare, intricare*.
Plattyd; *implicatus, intricatus*.

a Plattynge; *intricatura; intricans*
participium.
to Plete (to Ple A.)⁵; *vbi to mute*.
a Pleter; *Actor, Aduocatus, Arispon-*
sis indeclinabile, causidicus, or-
ator.
a Plege (Plegge A.); *obses*.
to be a Plege; *obsidere*.
a Plej (Plee A.)⁶; *placitum*.
to Playne; *queri, con-, querelare*.
a Plenyng; *vbi A playnte*.
Plenyng; *querulus*.
Plenty; *Abundancia, Amplestia, ef-*
fluencia (affluencia A.) cobs inde-
clinabile, copia, copiola, fecundi-
tas, Fertilitas, plenitudo corporis
& anime est, plenitas cuiusque
rei, sacietas, saturitas, sufficiencia,
vber, vbertas.
Plentious (Plentius A.); *vbi fulle*.
to make Plentious; *vbi to fille*.
a Plesance; *placencia, placitum*.
Plesande; *Acceptus, gratus, libens,*
placitus (placidus A.).
to Plese; *libere, -bescere, placere,*
per-, vacare, vt vacat michi scrib-
ere i. placet.

¹ 'To playne bourdes, tymber or wodde, *excrescere*.' Huloet. 'To playne a bourde, *polire*.' Maup. Vocab.

² 'A boord, a shingle, a planke, a clouen or sawed boord, a punchion or ioist, *asser*.' Baret.

³ 'A plate or thin peece of any mettall, *lamina, bractea*.' Baret. '*Bractea*, gold foyle; thinne leaues or rayes of golde, siluer, or other mettall.' Cooper. See Clowte of yrne, above, and note.

⁴ 'To plat, to intangle, to knit, to weaue, *plecto, implecto*: winded, or bounded, wouen, platted, or tied together, *coronæ nexæ*.' Baret. 'To playt a cote, *plicare, rugare*.' Maup. Vocab. In P. Plowman, A. v. 126, Avarice says—

'Among his Riche Rayes lerne I a Lessun,

Brochede hem with a pak neelde and *pletede* hem togedere.'

'Playght or wrynkle. *Ruga. Rugosus*, full of plaighes. Playghted, or wrynkle, or folden, to be, *rugeo*.' Huloet. 'And he cutte ther yn goldun peeses, and he made hem into thredes, that thei myzten be *plattid* [foldid azen P.] with the west of the rather colours.' Wyclif, Exodus xxxix. 3. 'Hankinges . . . a loose kinde of two *plettes*.' Best, *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 16. See also to Plete.

⁵ See the *Destruction of Troy*, 9596—

'Then Deffibus dauly drogh vp his ene, *Pletid* vnto Paris with a pore voise.'

'*Causarius*, a pletare: *Causor*, to pletyn: *Controuersor*, to motyn, to chydyn or to pletyn.' Medulla. The later Wyclifite version of Judges xxi. 22 runs thus: 'whanne the fadiris and britheren of hem schulen come, and bigynne to pleyne and *pletete* azen 3ou;' and the marginal note to Proverbs xxxi. 8 is 'that is, *allege* thou ryztfulnesse for him that kan not *pletete* in his cause.' The noun *pletete* occurs in Isaiah iii. 12 and ix 4. 'I pleate a mater in lawe at the barre. *Je plaide*. Who is he that pleateth byfore my lorde chaunceller nowe?' Palsgrave.

⁶ 'The plaie or action of the plaintiffe, *actoris actio*.' Baret.

to Plete (Plett A.)¹; *jnticare, jn-
voluere, plectere.*

a Pletynge; *jnticatura; jnticans
participium.*

Pletyd; *jntricatus, jnvolutus.*

†to Plye²; *flectere, & cetera; vbi to
bowe.*

Plyabylle (Pliabylle A.); *flexuosus,
flexibilis, binus, plicabilis.*

a Plowmbe (Plowme A.); *prunum.*

a Plome tree (Plowmtre A.); *prun-
us.*

a Plowmbe tre garthe; *prunetum.*

†a Plowke³; *puscula; pusculetus
(pusculentus A.).*

to Plowghe (Plugh A.); *Arare, col-
ere, ex-, lirare, sulcare, subigere,
vt illa (ista A.) terra est suba[c]ta,
verrere.*

a Ploghe (Plughe A.); *Aratrum,
Aratellum diminutiuum, carruca;
aratorius; stiuarus.*

a Ploghe of lande⁴; *carrucata (Cur-
recta A.).*

*a Ploghe handylle⁵; *stiuu.*

†a Ploghe hede; *dentale.*

†a Ploghe dryerfer; *stigarus, bostio
(stiuarus A.).*

a Ploghe beme; *buris.*

†A Ploghe schakille (A.).

¹ See also to Plate.

² 'To make pliant or flexible, *lentesco*: pliant, that boweth easilie, slacke and slowe, idle. *lentus*.' Baret. 'To plye, bend, *flectere*.' Manip. Vocab. Barnes, Dorset Gloss. gives this word as still in use with the meaning of to bend. 'Plier, to ply, bend, bow.' Cotgrave. In *Tale of Beryn* (Chaucer Soc. ed. Furnivall), p. 34. l. 1062, we find—

'A plant, whils it is grene, or it have dominacioun.

A man may with his fyngirs *ply* it where hym list.'

'I plye or bowe, *je courue*. Better plye than breake. I plye to one's mynde. *Je me consens*. I wyll never plye to his mynde whyle I lyve.' Palsgrave.

³ A pimple. The MS. reads *puscula* and *pusculetus*. 'For hyme that is smetyne with his awenne blode, and spredis over alle his lymmes, and waxes *plowkky*, and brekes owte.' MS. Linc. Med. lf. 294: and in the *Destruction of Troy*, 3837, we find the form *pluccid*, that is pimples, covered with pimples: 'Polidarius was *pluccid* as a porke fat.' The word is still in use in the North; see Mr. C. Robinson's Gloss. of Mid-Yorkshire, s. v. *Plook*. See also Jamieson, s. v. *Pluke*. Bishop Kennett's MS. gives the form *ploughs*.

⁴ As much land as may be ploughed with a single plough in a year. But the term was also used for as much land as could be ploughed in a day: cf. P. Plowland, 'pat a plow may tyll on a day. In the Coke's *Tale of Gamelyn* (formerly attributed to Chaucer) the knight 'Sir Johan of Boundys,' when dying and bequeathing his estate, says—

'Johan myn eldeste sone, shalle have *plowes* fyve,

That was myn fadres heritage whil he was on lyve;

And my myddeleste sone fyf *plowes* of lond.'

'*Hec carucata, Aratrum* plow-lode' [?] plow-londe]. Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 270. '*Hec borata*, a hox-gangyn lond.' *ibid.* See the description of the Dominican convent in *Pierre* *The Ploughman's Crede*, wherein we are told was

'a cros craftly entayled, with tabernacles y-tist, to toten all abouten

Pe pris of a *plou3-lond* of penyces so rounde. To aparaille pat *pyler* were pure lytel.' l. 169.

'*Hida terre*, ane pleuch of land.' Skene, Verb. Signif. s. v. *Hilda*.

⁵ 'The plough taile or handle, *stiuu*; the share of a plough, *dentale*; the culter of a plough, *romer*; the plough beame, or of a waine, *teno*.' Baret. '*Stiuu*, the plough tayle.' Cooper. Tusser in his list of implements necessary to the farmer mentions

'A plough beetle, *plough staff*, to further the plough,

Great clod to asunder that breaketh so rough.' ch. xvii. p. 37.

'Ploughe staffe or acre staffe. *Rallum, Italla*. Ploughe starte whyche the tylman holdeth. *Stiuu*. Ploughe wryght. *Carrucarius*. Ploughe beame. *Buru*.' Hulbet. '*Hic stiuarus* [read *stiuarus*], a halder.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 213. '*Stiva aratri anterior pars, quam rusticus tenet in manu, et dicitur Gallice manchou*.' J. de Garlande in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 130; see also *ibid.* p. 169, where we have the following glosses: '*Forillum*, the plou-reste: *la soke le romer*, culter and schar: *la hay*, the plou-beem: *un maylet*, the plou-betel: *le moundiloun*, the plou-stare.' See a very full account of the various parts of a plough in Prof. Skeat's note to P. Plowman, B. vi. 105.

†a Ploghe staffe; *scudium, excudium*.

a Ploghe man; *Arator, Aratorculus, carrucarius (Corcularius (A.), stiuaris (stibanus A.))*.

a Plughe wryghte¹; *carrucarius*.

*a Plumme²; *Amissis, bolis, ciclus, ciculus, perpendiculum*.

a Plummer; *plumbator, plumbarius*.

to Plunge; *demergere*.

Plurelle; *pluralis*.

a Plouer; *pluarius*.

P ante O.

þe Podagre³; *podagra*.

a Poete; *poeta, vates*.

a Poisye; *poesis; versus*:

¶ *-Eta vir, Ars -esis, liber -etria, thema fit -ema;*

Po- si preponas hñs singula debita donas.

a Poynte⁴; *cuspis, mucro*.

*a Poyntelle⁵; *stilus, graphium; versus*:

¶ *Est stilus & graphium, calamus, scriptoribus aptus,*

Atque pugillaris fertur capiente pugillo.

to Poynte; *vbi to limett*.

†a Poynte of a chekyr⁶; *pirgus*.

†a Poynte of a nese⁷; *pirula*.

¹ Here a leaf is lost in A. causing a gap down to Potagare, p. 288.

² A plummet of leade, *plumberum*: the sounding leade or plummer, which is let downe into the water vnto the ground, *bolis*. Baret. '*Perpendiculum*, a pondere or A plumbe. *Amussis*, a led off a Mason.' Medulla. 'A plummer, or worker in leade, *plumbarius*.' Baret. See the account of the building of the Tower of Babel in the *Cursor Mundi*, where we are told 'wiþ corde and *plumme þai wroþt*.' l. 22447. Wyclif has the word in the sense of a lead used for sounding: 'the whiche sendinge down a *plomet* [*plummet* P.] founden twenty pasis of depnesse.' *Dedis* xxvii. 28. See Chaucer's *Astrolabe*, pp. 33, 46.

³ Hampole tells us, *P. of Cons.* 2993, that in Purgatory

'Som sal haf in alle þair lymmes about,

For sleuthe, als þe *potagre* and þe *gout*.'

⁴ Compare a Pyke of a Staffe, above. '*Hic cuspis*, A^{cc}. *poynte*.' Wright's Vocab. p. 196.

⁵ 'I lacke a poyntel. *Deest mihi stilus*.' Horman. '*Stilus*, a poyntel.' Medulla. '*Stilus*, a poyntyle.' Nominale MS. '*Hic stilus, Hic graphus*, a poyntyle.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 211. In the *Cursor Mundi*, p. 637, we are told that when his friends asked him what name should be given to the infant Baptist,

'þan asked þaim sir Zachari,

Tablis and a *pointel* tite.'

See Wyclif's version, Luke i. 63. 'þey þe Greces write first yn wex wiþ *poynteles* of yren, the Romayns ordeyned þat no man schulde write wiþ *poynteles* of yren, but wiþ *poyntels* of boon.' Trevisa's Higden, i. 251. Wyclif's version of Job xix. 24 is as follows: 'Who þiueþ to me that my woordis be writen? who þiueþ to me that thei be grauen in a boc with an iren *pointel*, or with a pece of led?' See also 4 Kings xxi. 13 and Jeremiah viii. 8. In the account of Belshazzar's feast in *Allit. Poems*, B. 1533, we are told that

'In þe palays pryncipale vpon þe playn wowe . . . þat wat; gryslly & gret.'

þer apered a paume, with *poyntel* in fyngres,

See also Chaucer, *Sompnoure's Tale*, 1742. In G. Douglas, *Aeneidos*, p. 231, l. 53, we have *poyntel* used for an instrument of war, resembling a javelin or a small sword:

'With round stok swerdis faucht they in melle

With *poyntalis* or with stokkis Sabellyne;

where the latin runs, '*mucrone veruque Sabello*.' At p. 187, l. 38 of the same work the word is used for the pointed instrument with which musicians play on the harp, a quill:

'Orpheus of Trace—

Now with gymp fingeris doing stringis smyte,

And now with subtell euore *poyntalis* lyte.'

See also the *Boke of Quintessence*, p. 6.

⁶ Cooper defines *Pyrus* as 'a boxe oute of whiche men caste dice when they play.' In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 71, we are told that 'the chekyr or þe chesse hath viij. *poyntes* in eche partie,' where the meaning plainly being divisions, squares.

⁷ '*Pirula*. The top, tip, or bowt of the nose.' Gouldman.

†to Pok¹; *sinciare*.
 a Poke²; *sacculus, sacellus, & cetera*;
vbi a sek.
 a Pokke³; *porrigo*.
 Pokky; *porriginosus*.
 †a Polle⁴; *contus piscatoris est, fa-
 langa, tolus*.
 a Pollaxe; *bipennis*.
 a Pomgarnett; *malogranatum, mal-
 umpunicum*.
 a Pomgarnett tree; *malogranatus*.
 a Poonde; *fossa, fovea, piscina, stag-
 num, viuarium, & cetera*.

a Pond; *libra*.
 †Popylle⁵; *gith indeclinabile, lollium,
 nigella*.
 a Popille tree⁶; *populus*.
 †to Poppe⁷; *vbi to stryke*.
 †a Poppe; *vbi a strake*.
 †Poppynge⁸; *acus, cerusa, stibium,
 venenum*.
 a Porche; *consistorium, porticus,
 proaula*.
 Porke; *svilla, carnes porcine*.
 a Porpas; *foca, delfis, delfin*.
 *Porray; *porreta, porrata*.

¹ I can make nothing of this word. It would seem to mean to mark with spots, but the latin equivalent does not help us. Perhaps we should read *sanciare*, and take the word to be the same as *pokc*. Mr. Wedgwood suggests that the meaning may be 'to bolt meal.' Ger. *beuteln*.

² 'A poke, little sack, *sacculus*.' Manip. Vocab. 'A poke and poket, *vide Bag*.' Baret. 'A *poke* ful of pardoun bere, ne prouinciales lettres.' P. Plowman, B. vii. 190. 'Afore wee putte it in the *poke*, wee make the miller take a besome and sweepe a place.' Best, *Farming Book*, p. 104. Wyclif uses the proverbial expression to buy 'doggis in a *poke*.' Works, ed. Matthew; and Chaucer, C. T. 4276, has the modern form, 'pigges in a *poke*.' See the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 372.

³ '*Faces plugn de viroles* (pokes).' W. de Biblesworth in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 161. In Cockayne's *Leechdoms, &c.*, ii. 104, is given a recipe for a drink for '*poc adle*.'

⁴ '*Contus*. A long pole or spear to gage water, or shove forth a vessell into the deep, a Spret.' Gouldman. '*Contus est quoddam instrumentum longum quo piscatores pisces scrutantur in aquis, et est genus teli quod ferrum non habet sed acutum cuspidem longum: pertica preacuta quam portant rustici loco haste: a poll or a potte stycke*.' Ortus.

⁵ '*Popul, lolium*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. 201; see also Reliq. Antiq. i. 53. Prompt. translates *Gith* by Poppy. '*Herba Munda, gid-corn*.' Ælfric's Vocab. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 30. Prof. Earle also gives '*Lactyrada, pat is gid-corn*.' *Eng. Plant Names*, p. 7: see also p. 15, and note p. 91. Still in use in the North.

⁶ '*Populus*, a popyltre.' Nominale MS. 'Popilary or Peppilary, s. the poplar tree.' Leigh's Cheshire Glossary. 'Popyll tre, *perplier*.' Palsgrave. '*Hec populus, A^o. popul-tre*.' Wright's Vocab. p. 192. 'Thanne Jacob takynge green *popil* 3erdis, and of almanders, and of planes, a parti vnryendide hem.' Wyclif, Genesis xxx. 37.

'The remanent of the rowaris euery wicht In *popill* tre branchis dycht at poynt.' G. Douglas, *Aeneas*, Bk. v. p. 132. 'Sic lyik, throucht the operatione of the sternis, the oliue, the *popil* and the osjer tree changis the coulour and ther leyuis.' *Complaynt of Scotland*, p. 57.

⁷ I do not know of any instance of this word in the sense here given. Probably the word is the same as to *bob* = to strike. The Miller is described as carrying 'a joly *popper* . . . in his hose,' C. T. 3929, which is generally explained as a dagger. 'To poppe, *coniectare*.' Manip. Vocab.

⁸ In the *Knight of La Tour-Landry*, p. 68, is given an account of a woman who is depicted as suffering great tortures in hell, 'for whanne on lyue she plucked, *popped*, and peynted her visage, forto plesse the sight of the worlde, the whiche dede is one of the synnes that displeases most God . . . And therfor the aungelle saide it was but litelle meruaile though this lady, for her *poppyng* and peintynge, suffre this payne.' On the prevalence of the fashion of painting see Stubbes, *Anatomy of Abuses*, pp. 64, 80, and the editor's notes at pp. 271-3. '*Cerusa, ceruse*; white leade. *Stibium*, a white stone found in siluer mines, good for the eyes, *idem quod antimonium*.' Cooper. 'White lead, or ceruse, *cerussa*.' Baret. 'Paynted whyte or wyth whyte leade. *Cerussatus*.' Huloet. '*Cerusa est quedam materia apta ad pingendum que ex plumbo et stanno conficitur, vel quoddam genus coloris, Anglice, spaynysshe whyte*.' Ortus. '*Stibium est quoddam vnguentum siue color, quo*

a Porter; *Atruesis, hostiarius, hosti-
aria, ianitor, -trix, portitor.*
a Portoure; *baiulus, portator.*

a Portus¹; *portiferium.*
*þe Pose²; *brancus, caterrus, cor-
iza.*

meretrices facies colorant: alio nomine dicitur cerusa, nomen priuatium ut habetur senilis ix (?). *ibid.* Horman says of the women that 'they whyte theyr necke and pappes with ceruse; and theyr lypes and ruddes with purpurisse. *Candorem oris colli et papillarum cerussa mentiuntur.*' Huloet says under 'Alume . . . whereof bene three kyndes . . . The iii. *Zucharinum* made wyth alume relented, rosewater, and the white of Egges, lyke a Suger lofe, the whiche, harlottes and strumpettes do communely vse to paynte their faces and visages wyth, to deceaue menne; but God graunte they deceaue not them selues.'

¹ A breviary, or book containing the services of the Canonical Hours of the Roman Catholic Church, sometimes accompanied with musical notes. The word is found under numerous forms such as Portesse, Portous, Porthors, &c. See a long list in Canon Simons' note to the *Lay Folks' Mass-book*, p. 364. Chaucer in the *Shipman's Tale*, 13061, makes the monk declare: 'on my *Portos* here I make an oth.' By the Statute 3 & 4 Ed. VI. c. x. 'all bookes called Antiphoners, Missales, Grailes, Processionals, Manuals, Legends, Pies, *Portuasses*, Primers in Latine and English, &c.' were 'cleerly and vterly abolished, extinguished and forbidden for euer to be used or kept in this Reahme.' In P. Plowman, B. xv. 122, the '*portous*' is likened to a plough with which the priest should say his *placebo* or funeral service. O. Fr. *porte-hors*, Lat. *portiferium*; see Prof. Skeat, s. v. Harrison, *Descript. of England*, i. 112, speaking of the Clergy of his time says, 'they made no further accompt of their priesthood, than to construe, sing, read their service and their *portesse*.' The Manip. Vocab. gives '*Portesse, portiferium, breuiarium,*' and Palsgrave '*Portyes, a preestes boke, breuiarye.*' In 1503 Christopher Sekker, priest, bequeathed to 'William Bregges, that gooth to scole with me, myn *portouse* and all my gramer bokys, yf so be he be a preest' [Lib. Pye, fo. 124]. and in 1509 Syr William Taylour, priest, bequeathed his 'whyte *portos* coueryd with white ledyr to the chapell in the college [at Bury St. Edmund's], ther to be cheynynd in the same, and to continue.' [Lib. Mason, fo. 9]. *Bury Wills & Invent* p. 229. In 1396 Robert Stabeler, priest, bequeathed '*magnum portiforium notatum, excepto tamen quod diebus dominicis et aliis diebus festiuis predictum portiforium ponatur in choro ad deserviendum ibidem.*' Lib. Osborne, fo. 66. 'I wytt to the said parieh church of Gilling a *Portous* price x marc.' Will of R. Wellington, 1503, *Test. Ebor.* iv. 225.

² In the Prologue to the *Tale of Beryn*, the Pardoner we are told after his adventure 'al the wook þer-aftir had such a *pose*.' p. 19, l. 578.
'The poze, mur, or cold taking, *grawdo*.' Baret. Chaucer in the *Reeve's Tale*, 4151, says the Miller of Trumpington

'ȝexep and spekeþ prouhe þe nose, As he war on þe quakke, or one þe *pose*.'
Turner in his *Herbal*, pt. i. p. 23, says that 'Elichison . . . giuen wyth whit wine dilayed, to them that are fastinge, about .ij. scrupules it stoppeth *poses* and catarres;' and again, pt. ii. lf. 10, '*Nigella Romana* . . . heleth them that haue the *pose*, if ye breake it and laye it vnto your nose.' The author of the *Fardle of Facions*, 1555, ch. vi. p. 87, says that 'the women of Barcea, when their children are iiij. yeare olde vse to cauterise them on the coron vaine . . . with a medecine for that purpose, made of wolle as it is plucked from the shiepe; because thei should not at any time be troubled with rheumes or *poscs*.' See the *Life of St. Dunstan* in *Early Eng. Poems*, &c. p. 37, l. 92, where we are told that after the saint had caught the devil with the tongs

'In þe contrai me hurde wide: hou þe schrewe gradde so.
As god þe schrewe hadde ibeo: atom ysnyt his nose:
He ne hijede no more þiderward: to hele him of þe *Pose*.'

In the *Schoole of Salernes*, p. 8 (ed. 1634), we are warned against 'sleeping at after-noone,' on the ground that such a practice gives rise to the '*Pose* or Rheumes . . .

Rheumes from the Breast, ascending through the nose:
Some call Catarrhes, some Tysicke, some the *Pose*.'

'Pose a sykenes in the heade distillynge like water, called a catarre or reaueme. *Coryza*.' Huloet. 'I haue the pose. *Jay la catarre*. You haue the pose me thinke, for you speke hoorse.' Palsgrave. '*Poose, caturrus*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 179. '*Pose, grawdo*.' Withals. See also the quotation from Harrison given in note to *Chymney*, above.

*a Posnett¹; *orca, orcicula, vrceus, vrsiolus.*
 a Possett²; *Affrotrum, balducta.*
 a Possession; *possessio.*
 Possybylle; *possibilis.*
 vn Possybylle; *impossibilis.*
 a Possybilite; *possibilitas.*
 a Poste; *postis.*
 †a Postcomon³; *postcommunio.*
 a Potacion; *potacio.*
 a Postryñ⁴; *postica, posticum, posticum.*
 a Potagare; *leguminarius.*
 Potage; *ligumen, farratum, lens lenticula, olus, polenta, puls.*
 a Potte; *olla, ollula, orca, sania, seria, vrna, vrnula, testa. i. Argilla cocta, vnde versus:*
 ¶ *Vrceus, vrceolus est vrna vel Amfora, testa,*

Olla vel idria, vas vini dic esse lagenam:
Obba vel onoferum, simul orca fidelia vas est
Ampullas, fiolas, hijs bullas Associamus.
 a Potte ere; *Ansa, Ansula diminutivum; (Ansatus A.).*
 a Potte mouthe; *orificium (orificium A.).*
 a Potte styk⁵; *contus, contulus diminutivum.*
 a Potte lyde; *vbi A couerakylle (couerlett A.).*
 a Potelle⁶; *laguncula (lagena, lagenula, lagula A.).*
 a Potter; *figulus, ollarius, plastes, vrnarius.*
 a Pouertye; *egestas, inedia (inopia A.), pauperies, Aperos grece, pau-*

¹ 'A Posnet, or skellit, *chytra.*' Baret. 'Postnet, *vrceolus.*' Manip. Vocab. 'Kest in þy *posnet* with outene doute.' *Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 32. The word is used by Wyclif in 2 Paralip. xxxv. 13 to translate the latin *lebetibus*: 'Forsothe pesible hoostis thei seetheden in *posnettis*, and cawdrones, and pottis,' Purvey reading 'pannes.' '*Hic vrceus. A^{cc}. posnett.*' Wright's Vocab. p. 198. 'Posnet. *Aneum, Enulum. Vrnula, a lytle posnet.*' Huloot. 'ij pottes, cum parvo *posnytt.*' Invent. of J. Carter, 1452, *Test. Ebor.* iii. 300.

² 'A Posset, *lac feruifectum in ceruisiam aut vinum precipitatum.* Posset ale is thought to be good to make one sweate.' Baret. 'A posset, *ceruisia lacte culfacta.*' Manip. Vocab. '*Balducta, a crudde or a Posset.*' Medulla. '*Passon, m. a posset.*' Cotgrave. '*Hec balducta, Hoc coagulum, a crud or a posset.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 268. '*Hec bedulta, A^{cc}. possyt.*' *ibid.* p. 202.

³ The prayer after the communion. Lydgate, in his *Vertue of the Masse*, MS. Harl. 2251, says—

'At the *postcomone* the prist dothe hym remewe,

On the Right side seythe, dominus vobiscum.'

and in St. Gregory's Trental, l. 229, pr. in *Early Eng. Poems*, ed. Furnivall, p. 91, we have—

'When þe preste hath don his masse, þat yn þe boke fynde he may
 Vsed and his hondes washe, þe *post-comen* men don it call.'

Anoþar oryson he moste say

The prayer itself is printed in the *Lay Folks Mass-Book*, p. 116.

⁴ 'A posterne gate; a backe dore, *pseudothyrum.*' Baret. In the Thornton Romances, p. 202, we are told how Sir Degrevant when going to see his lady love 'In at the *posterne* 3ede.' l. 610.

'Darie, the while stal away, By a *postorne*, a prive way.' *Kyng Alisauxder*, 4593.

'Bi a *posterne* þe legat, þoru'quointise & gile,

Hii broȝte to Stratford, wip-oute Londone to mile.'

R. of Gloucester, p. 569.

In Wyclif's version of Judges iii. 24, Ehud after killing Eglon 'wente out bi the *postern.*' See the description of the Dominican convent in Peres the Ploughman's Crede, 167, which was

'walled . . . þouȝ it wid were,

Wip *posternes* in pruytie to passen when hem liste,'

and Prof. Skeat's note thereon. ⁵ See note to A. Polle, above.

⁶ The brazen vessel which was in the tabernacle is described as containing 'two thousand mesuris of thre quartes, thre thousand mesuris neȝ of a *potel.*' Wyclif, 3 Kings vii. 26. See the Ordinances of the Gild of the Nativity of St. John the Baptist, Lynn, where it is directed that 'ye Alderman schal haue, for his fesse in tyme of drynkung, ij. galons of ale;

pertas, penuria. ¶ *Paupertas jn hijs est qui cum plus amiserunt paucis rebus contenti sunt, & honesta est.* ¶ *Egestas est jn hijs qui consumptis opibus alienis egent, & turpis est.* ¶ *Inopia cum nulle ad victum opes assunt. Miseria eorum qui seruilibus ministrare (ministeriis A.) premuntur.* ¶ *Penuria est summa jnopia, que pene vrit homines; mendicitas.*

a **Powder**; *puluer vel -is; puluerulentus, puluereus.*

to make **Powder**; *puluerizare.*

a **Powche**; *vbi A purse.*

a **Powere**; *Apodixis (Apodoxis A.), brachium, dicio, facultas, jus, jurisdicio, manus, potestas, vis (dis A.).*

P ante R.

a **Praer (Prayer A.)**; *deprecacio est de malis ammouendis, oracio est de bonis adipiscendis, deprecatus, flagitacio, jmpetratus, jnteruentus,*

jnterueno, oracinula (oratiuncula A.), precacio, precatus, precamen, precis, obtentus, rogacio, rogatus, supplicacio, supplicamen, supplicamentum, supplicatus, jmploratus, votum.

to **Pray**; *deprecari, flagitare, ef-, impetrare, jmplorare est auxilium cum miseracioni petere, jntervenire, jntercedere, jnterpellare, orare, ex-, per-, obsecrari, precari, de-, procumbere, procubare, queso, quesumus, rogare, rogitare, supplicare, precatur qui rogat, qui eciam orat precatur, qui autem precatur non vtiq; orat, quia jnperiti ad preces descendunt.*

a **Prayere**; (*precator A.*) *orator, rogator, & cetera.*

Praynge¹; *precans, precarius, precabundus.*

to **Pray nott**; *deprecari.*

*to **Prayse (Preysse A.)**²; *preciari, ap-, de-, exterminare (extimare A.), liceri, licitari, morari.*

euery skeueyn a galon; ye clerk a *potel*; and ye deen a *potel.* *English Gilds*, p. 59. In the list of those liable to Excommunication given in *Mirc's Instructions*, p. 22, are mentioned 'all þat falsen or vse false measures, busshelles, galones, & *potelles*, quartes or false wightes.'

¹ MS. a **Praynge**.

² To appraise, value. Thus in *P. Plowman*, B. v. 334—

'Two risen vp in rape and rouned togideres,

And *preised* þese penyworthes apart bi hem-selue.'

'Who-so knew þe costes þat knit ar þer inne,

He wolde hit *praysse* at more prys, parauntere.' *Sir Gawayne*, 1850.

'By *preysinge* of polaxis þat no pete hadde.' *Richard the Redeles*, i. 17.

Fabyan the Chronieler, in his Will, printed in the preface to his book, p. vii, says: 'Also I will that after my funeralls fynnyshed and endid, all my movable goodes as well stuff of household, plate, and other what soo it be, . . . be *praysed* and ingrossed in a summe, whiche said . . . stuff of household and quyke cattal beyng off myn at my foresaid tenemente of Halstedis, soo beyng *praysid*, engrossid, and sumyd, shall be divided in three even porcions or parts.' 'First it es moste necessary & conuenient to retayle and to sell euery thyng by it selfe, and nat all in grose some to one man & some to another. For that that is good for one man is nat good for another: and euery thing to be *praysed* and solde by it selfe.' Fitzherbert, *Boke of Surueyeng*, fo. 1^b. In the Inventory of the goods of R. Pytchye, 1521, pr. in *Bury Wills*, &c. (Camden Soc.) p. 122, the following item occurs—'delyueryd to y^e wiff, *praysid* at v li. x. mylch kene, and all the vtenselles and implementes, as the will declarith.' 'The sellar shal not set a broker to exalte the price, nor the byer shall not apoynt hym that shal *praysse* the ware vnder the iust price.' R. Whytynton, *Tully's Offyce*, Bk. iii. p. 140. 'I *praysse* a thyng, I esteme of what value it is. *Je aprise*. I can nat *praysse* justly, howe moche it is worthe, but as I gesse.' *Palsgrave*. '*Priseur*. A priser, praiser, price-setter: a rater, valuer, taxer.' *Cotgrave*. '*Apprecor*, to prysyn.' *Medulla*. 'The Inventory of the gudes of Richard Bysshope . . . *praysyd* be Wylliam Barber, &c.' *Test. Ebor.* iv. 191.

to be Praysyd; *licere*; versus:

¶ *Diues in orbe licet miserum*¹
sed nemo licetur.

to Prayse (Preyse A.); *commendare, cauere, comprobare, deponere, elogizare, iactare, iactitare, magnificare, precitari, mirari, laudare, lausare, liceri, collaudare.*

Praysabylle (Praysinge or praysseabylle A.)²; *commendabilis, laudabilis, magnificus.*

vn Praysabylle; *illaudabilis.*

a Praysynge; *laus, laudacio, commendacio.*

Praty³; *prestan's.*

a Prebende; *prebenda.*

a Prebendary; *prebitor, prebendarius*; versus:

¶ *Prebitor est qui dat prebendam, suscipiens hanc*
Prebendarius est, sicut legista docet nos.

to Preche; *catagorare, catagorizare, euangelizare, predicare, caterizare, et cetera verbalia.*

a Precher (Prechhor A.); (*dicator A.*) *predicator, euangelista (caterizator A.).*

a Prechyng; *catagoria, catarizacio (catarizacio A.), euangelizacio,*

predicacio, predicamentum; predicans.

Precious; *preciosus, & cetera; vbi fayre.*

a Precyous stone; *Adamans (Adamans A.); Adamantinus; Ametistus, berillus, carbunculus, crisolitus, cristallus, cristallum (cristallinus A.), iacinctus, iaspis j lapis preciosus, margarita, onix producto medio, onicus, onichinus, saphirus, smaragdus; smaragdinus, topasius, topasion, gemma, ceniare est genus ornare (gemma est gemmis ornare A.).*

to Preferre; *preponere, preferre.*

Preferryd; *prepositus, prelatus.*

Preiudyse⁴; *preiudicium (A.).*

Presande; *exennium exennium, belarium.*

Present; *presens, presencialis, presentaneus.*

a Presens; *presencia.*

to Present; *exhibere, presentare, rescribere: vt (iste A.), scribit magnum (legend A.) statum i. presentatum magnum statum.*

a Presse for clathe (clothis A.)⁵; *lucunar (lacunar A.), panniplicium, vestiplicium.*

¹ MS. *miserum.*

² 'Thee, the glorious company of apostlis. Thee, the praisible nombre of profetis. Thee, preisith the white oost of martirs.' From the Prymer in English, c. 1400, pr. in Maskell's *Monumenta Ritualia*, ii. 13. 'Who, Lord, is lijk to thee thow doer of greet thingis in holynes, and feerful and *preysable*, and doynge merveyls?' Wyclif, Exod. xv. 11.

³ 'Praty or feate, *mignon*. Praty lytyle, *petit*.' Palsgrave. 'And he made her to understonde that she was fayr and *praty*.' Caxton, trans. of *Geoffrey de la Tour l'Andri*, lf. G ii. In the *Destruction of Troy* we are told of the country of the Amazons that it

'Was a prounse of prise & *praty* men.' l. 10815;

and again, l. 13634— 'Pirus ful prestly a *prati* mon sende;'

and in the Romance of *Generydes*, ed. W. A. Wright, l. 302, the hero is described as 'a *praty* yong seruaunt.' In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 46, we read: 'he woll with his *praty* wordis & pleyes make me forzete my anger, pough I were as hote as fire.'

'Quan a chylde to seole seal set be, A bok hym is browt

'Bat men callyt an abece, *Pratylych* I-wrout.' *Pol. Rel. & Love Poems*, ed. Furnivall, p. 244.

⁴ 'Preiudice, *pra iudicium*, whiche is a mere wronge contraye to the lawe. ¶ It maye be also taken for a sentence once decided and determined, whych remayneth afterward for a generall rule and example, to determyne and discusse semblablye; or els it may be as the ruled cases and matters of the lawe be called bokecases, recited in the yeres [Year-Books] whiche be as precedences; and thereof commeth thys verbe *preiudico*.' Huloet.

⁵ 'A presse for clothes, *vestiarium*.' Baret. 'A Presso for cloths, *pressorium*.' Manip. Vocab.

a **Presse** for wyne ¹; *bachinal* (*lochinal* A.), *calcatorium*, *forus*, *prelum*, *pressorium*, *torcular*, *troclea*, *torcular*.

a **Pressoure** ²; *pressorium*.

a **Preste**; *capellanus*, *flamen*, *geronta*, *geroñ* (*geronteus*, *gerontius* A.), *sacerdos*, *presbiter*; *presbiterialis*, *sacerdotalis*; *sacerdotulus*, *turifax*, *phanistes*, *A fanum* (*phanum* A.) & *sto*.

† **Preste** (**Preyst** A.) *crowne* ³; *quedam herba vel flos, glos* (*dens leonis* A.).

a **Presthede**; *presbiteratus*, *presbiterium*, *sacerdocium*.

a **Presbytory**; *presbiterium*.

a **Preson**; *carcer*, *Argastulum*, *gaola*, *presona*.

to **Preson**; *incarcerare*, *inprisonare*.

Presonde; *incarceratus*.

a **Presonner**; *captivus*.

to **Presume**; *presumere*.

a **Presumpsiõn**; *presumpcio* & *cetera*; *ubi pride*.

Presumptuos; *ubi prowde*.

to **Pri** (**Pry** A.) ⁴; *ceruicare*.

a **Pryce**; *precium*, *prisa*.

a **Pryse** (**Price** A.) of *wodde* ⁵; *lucar*.

a **Pryde**; *Arrogancia*, *ceruix*, *ceruicositas*, *contumacia*, *contumacitas*, *elacio*, *excellencia* (*pompatus* A.), *fastus*, *fastuositas*, *fastidium* (*faustus* A.), *iactancia*, *indignacio*, *inflacio*, *magnificencia*, *pompa*, *presumpcio*, *superbia*, *tipus*.

to **Pryke**; *pungere*, *con-*, *re-*, *dis-*,

in-, *punctare*, *pungitare*, *spinare*, *stigare*, *in-*, *stimulare*.

a **Pryk**; *cavillulus* (*vel cavillillus* A.), *punctus*, *stimulus*.

a **Prykelle** (**Prikylle** A.); *punctorium*, *stimulus*.

a **Prymate**; *primas*.

Pryme; *prima*.

a **Prymerose**; *primarosa*, *primula veris*.

a **Prince**; *Architenens*, *dictor* (*Dicator* A.), *presul*, *princeps*.

a **Prynsehede**; *Archia*, *principatus*.

a **Prynresse**; *principissa*.

a **Pry[n]cypalle**; *principalis*.

Principally; *principalliter*.

a **Printe**; *numisma* (*quasi nummi ymago* A.), *caracter*, *effegies*.

to **Printe**; *inprimere*, *sigillare*.

a **Pryour**; *prior*, *prepositus* (*prioratus est dignitas eius* A.).

a **Prioure dygnyte**; *prioratus*.

a **Pryoresse**; *priorissa*.

a **Priuate**; *priuatus*.

Pryuay (**Pryuey** A.); *Abconsus*, *Apocraphus*, *Archanus*, *Abditus*, *latens*, *misticus*, *Auricularis* (*duricularus* A.), *clandestinus*, *clanculus*, *occultus*, *obscurus*, *priuatus*, *secretus*, *tacitus*.

a **Pryuaty**; *misterium*.

Pryvaly; *clam*, *clandestine*, *clanculo*, *latenter*, *misterialiter*, *mistice*, *occulte*, *priuate*, *secrete*, *tacite aduerbium*.

a **Pryway** (**Pryvey** A.); *brisa*, *cloaca*, *cacabunda* (*catacumba* A.), *strica*, *gumphus*, *latrina*, *tristegium*.

¹ 'A presse for wine, cider or veriuice, *torcular*.' Baret.

² 'He tredith the *pressour* of wijn of woodnesse, of wraththe of almiȝty God.' Wyclif, Apoc. xix. 15.

³ Dandelion, so called from the bald appearance of the receptacle when the seeds have been blown off it.

⁴ To stretch one's neck after a thing. 'I prie, I pore or loke wysely a thyng. *Je membat*. He prieth after me wher so ever I become.' Palsgrave.

⁵ This appears to mean the money received for wood sold, revenue arising from the sale of wood. Festus says '*Lucar* adpellatur æs, quod ex lucis captatur,' and *lucaris pecunia* was used for money received for wood. '*Lucar*. Money bestowed upon plays and players, or on woods dedicated to the gods: also the price that is received for wood.' Gouldman. Cooper renders *lucar* by 'money bestowed on wooddes that weare dedicated to the goddes.'

a **Pryvay scowrare** (**Pryvey scowriere** or **scowllere** A.); *cloacarius*.

to **Pryfe**; *priuare, de-*; *priuatus* participium.

a **Prywacion**; *priuacio*; *priuans* participium.

a **Pryvalege**; *priuilegium, quasi priuatus legem*.

to **Privalege** (**Pryuelege** A.); *priuilegiare*.

to **Procede**; *procedere*; *procedens* participium.

a **Processe**; *processus*.

a **Procession**; *processio*.

a **Processionary**; *processeonarium, processionale*.

a **Procuratour**¹; *procurator*.

a **Proffett** (**Profite** A.); *Aptitudo, comodum, frugalitas, comoditas, profectus, summa, utilitas, usus (moditudo* A.).

vn **Profett** (**Profit** A.); *incomoditas, incomodum, inutilitas*.

to **Profett** (**Proffitt** A.); *conferre, est, erat, expedire, prodesse, proficere, pertinere, -bat, refert, -bat*.

Profytabylle; *Aptus, conueniens, comodus, frugalis, gratus, idoneus, profitabilis, necessarius, ferius, utilis*.

vn **Profytabylle**; *inconueniens, [in]-congruus, ineptus, inefficax, infrugalis, ingratus, inprofitabilis, inutilis*.

a **Profett** (**Profite** A.); *propheta, prophetissa, vates*; *propheticus, vaticinus, vaticidicus*; *Christus*.

to **Proficy**; *prophetare, prophetizare, propheticare* (A.).

a **Prophecy**; *prophecia, vaticinium*.

to **Procure**; *Accurare (Dicurare* A.), *procurare*.

a **Prokture**; *Accurator, procurator*.

†a **Prologe**; *prologus*.

¶ **Prologizare** *est prologum*² *facere*.

a **Prope** (**Proppe** A.); *ceruus, destina (testina* A.), *fulcimen, fulcimentum, fultrum (frustrum* A.).

†a **Prose**; *prosa*; *prosaycus*.

Provande (**Promande** A.)³; *batum*.

A Promandry; *Prebenda, prebendarius qui habet prebenda[m], prebendicula* (A.).

a **Proverbe**; *proverbium, parabola*.

to **Prove**; *experire (operire* A.), *probare, Ap-, temptare, At-, videre, examinare, Arguere*; *vt ille bene Arguit i. probat*.

a **Provyngge**; *Apodixis, experimentum, argumentum, vt: habitus non est argumentum religionis; periculum, probacio, specimen*.

a **Provynce**; *prouincia*.

to be **Prowde**; *Ampullari*⁴, *Arrogare, extollere, extolli, gliscere, inflare -ri, insolere, -lescere, pompare, superbire, magnificari, indignari, tubere, con-, turgere*.

Prowde; *Ampulosus, Arrogans, Attollens, ex-, borridus (Barridus* A.), *ceruicatus, ceruicosus, contemptuosus, contumax, despectuosus, elatus, fastidiosus, fastuosus, gloriosus, indignans, inflatus, insolens, magnus, magnificus, pomposus, presumptuosus, rebellis, supinus, superbus, superbosus, superciliosus, verticosus (vertuosus* A.), *gloriosus est ostensione bonorum, Superbus ore vel honore, elatus qui non vult obedire priori vel pari*.

¹ 'A proctor, a factor, a solicitor, one that seeth to another man's affaires, procurator.' Baret.

² MS. *prolongum*.

³ 'Prouende, pabulum.' Manip. Vocab. Wyclif in his *Tracts*, ed. Matthew, p. 419, speaks of 'Cathedral churchis þat han *prouendis* appropriid to hem?' and in his *Works*, ed. Arnold, iii. 211, he says 'alle suche ben symonieris þat occupien bi symonye þe patrimonie of crist, be þei popis or *prouenderis*.'

⁴ Compare 'Projicit ampullas et sesquipedalia verba.' Horace, *De Arte Poetica*, 97.

Proudly; *Arroganter* (*Ceruciose contumaciter, superbe* A.), & cetera; *A* **nomini**bus (*adiectivis deriuntur* A.).

to **Proufe**; *vbi* to **proue**.

P ante S.

a **Psalm**e; *psalmus* (*psalmista qui facit psalmos* A.).

a **Psalm**e maker; *psalmista*.

a **Psalm**ody; *psalmodia, sinaxis*.

P ante V.

a **Publican**; *publicanus*.

a **Puddyng**e¹; *fertum, omasus, tucetum*.

†a **Puddyng**are; *tucetarius, tucetaria*.

†to **Pulle** byrdes²; *deplumare*.

to **Pulische** (*Puliche* A.); *cadere, eliminare, polire, ex-; -tor, -trix*.

[vn] **Pulische** (vn *Pulysched* A.); *jmpolitus*.

a **Pulpyte** (*Pulpitt* A.); *Ambro, Amon; Amonicus; Anologium, lectrum (plectrum* A.), *pulpitum, Ana-*

batum (*ab Ana, quod est sursum et Vatum gradus, quia ad pulpitum per gradus ascendit* A.).

a **Pulse**; *pulsus*.

a **Pulter**³; *Auigerulus*.

a **Pumelle** (*Pomel* A.)⁴; *tolus*.

a **Pumysche** (*Pvmys* A.)⁵; *pumex, pumicellus*.

to **Pumysche** (*Pumyce* A.); *pumicare*.

a **Punde**; *libra, libella diminutivum, bi'ibris* (*libris* A.).

to **Punysche** (*Punys* A.); *Afficere, fligere, Af-, in-, Animaduertere, cruciare, ex-, crucifigere, plectere, punire, torquere, con-, ex-, crucifigere, tormentare, multure, vlcisci; versus*:

¶ *Affligit tortor malus inffligitque loquor*.

Punyschte (*Punyschede* A.); *punitus, Afflictus, cruciatus, & cetera de verbis*.

vn **Punyschte** (*Punishede* A.); *inpunitis, inpunis*.

¹ Under 'Pudding,' Baret gives 'a pudding called a sawsege: a pudding called an Ising: a blacke pudding: a haggesse pudding: a panne pudding: a puddling maker: he that crammeth geese, capons, &c. *farfor*.' Puddyngare is probably a pudding-maker or seller.

² 'Geese are pulled, *velluntur anseres*.' Baret. He also gives 'To Poll, or notte the head, to sheare or clip, *tondere*.' Palsgrave has 'I polle, I shave the heares of one's head, *je rays*.'

³ Tusser in his *Five Hundred Points, &c.*, says—

'To rere up much pultrie, and want the barne doore,

Is naught for the pulter and woorse for the poore.' p. 56.

'*Poulaillier*, m. a poulter; also a breeder, or keeper of poultry.' Cotgrave. Harrison in speaking of the evils of the 'bodger' system says: 'It is a world also to see how most places of the realme are pestered with purueiours, who take up eggs, butter, cheese, pigs, capons . . . &c. in one market, vnder pretence of their commissions, & suffer their wiuies to sell the same in another, or to *pulters* of London.' *Descript. of Eng.* i. 300.

'The clerke to kater and pulter is,—

Gyffys seluer to bye in alle thlyng

To baker and butler bothe y-wys

Pat longes to here office, with-ouen lesyng.'

See Shakspere, 1 Henry IV, ii. 480: 'A Poulter's Hare.'

Babees Book, p. 319.

⁴ Baret says 'the Pommell of a sworde, seemeth to be deriued of this French worde *pomme*, because the pommell is round like an apple, as it were.'

⁵ 'A Pumish stone, vsed to make parchment smooth, *pumex*.' Baret. '*Poncc, Pierre poncc*, a Pumise stone.' Cotgrave. '*Esponja*, a sponge, a pumise, *spongia, pumice*.' Percyvall, *Sp. Dict.* 'A Pumishe, glasse.' Manip. Vocab. 'Eft, wiþ þon (for a felon), genim heorotes scaefoþan of felle ascafen mid *pumice*, & wese mid ecede, & smire mid.' Cockayne, *Saxon Leechdoms, &c.* ii. 100. 'The top of this pike containeth of heighth directly upward 15 leagues & more, which is 45 English miles, out of the which often times proceedeth fire and brimstone, and it may be about halfe a mile in compass: the sayd top is in forme or likeness of a caldron. But within two miles of the top is nothing but ashes & *pumish* stones.' Hackluyt, *Voyages*, 1598, vol. II. pt. ii. p. 5.

a Punyscher; *punitor, tortor, afflictor, & cetera.*
 a Punyschyng or punyschement; *Affliccio, Affectus, Affeccio, Animaduersio, cruciamen, cruciamentum, multa, multacio, punicio, tormentum, tortura, vlcio.*
 *a Punzet; *premanica.*
 †a Puppe barne (A Pwbarne A.)¹; *papa, pupa, pupula.*
 a Purches; *perquisitum.*
 to Purches (Pvrchase A.); *Adipisci, Acquirere, per-, Appetere, Ascire, Asciscere, Assequi, Assectari, consequi, jnpetrare, lucrari, lucrifacere, nancisci, obtinere, parare, parere, & cetera.*
 Purchest (Purchessyde A.); *Adeptus, Aptus (Eptus A.), obtentus, & cetera.*
 Pure (Pwyr A.); *Aporos grece, captiuus, egenus, egens, egestuosus, jndigens, exilis, inediosus, jnops, jnfelix, jnvestis, mendicus, miser, pauper; vnde versus:*

¶ *Nullius possessor jnops homo dicitur (dicitur A.) esse, Pauper cui possessoris nonsuppetit (sufficit A.) usus: At mendicus hic est qui voce manu quasi queret.*
 to make Pure (Pore A.); *aporiare, depauperare, pauperare.*
 Pure (A Pvre leke A.)²; *porriolum diminutiuum de porrum.*
 a Purgatory; *purgatorium.*
 to Purge; *vbi to clenise.*
 *a Purpylle (Pvrpylle A.)³; *papula (pabula A.).*
 to Purpos; *decernere, destinare, proponere, jntendere.*
 a Purpos; *propositum.*
 Purpour (Purpur A.); *purpura; purpureus participium.*
 a Purse; *bursa, bursella, bursula diminutiuum, cruma, crumena, loculus, locellus.*
 a Purser; *bursarius.*
 *Pursy⁴; *cardeacus & cardiacus.*
 *a Pursynes; *cardia, cardiaca.*

¹ Jamieson gives 'Pap-bairn, s. A sucking child: Ang. This is expressed by a circumlocution in the South, "a bairn at the [pap or] breast."'.

² A poret or young onion. It is mentioned by Tusser in his list of plants for the kitchen; and the form *Porretes* appears in the *Forme of Cury*, p. 41. Cotgrave gives '*Porée*, f. the herb called Beet or Beetes. *Porée*, f. Beetes, potherbs.'

³ '*Papula*; a whealke or pushe.' Cooper. Baret renders *papula* by 'a pimple, a whelke,' and the plural *papule* by 'the small poches.' Holland in his trans. of Pliny's *Nat. Hist.* ii. 186 (ed. 1634), says, 'There is a kind of disease (much like to *purples* or meazles) when the body is bepainted all ouer with red blisters: a branch of the Elder tree is excellent good to lash the said wheales or risings, for to make them fall again and go down;' and Surflet in his *Countray Farme*, 1616, p. 109, says, 'I dare be bold to auouch it, that the most profitable and fruitfull prouision for the Countrey House is of such beasts as bring forth Wool. It is true, that there must all diligence be vsed to keepe them from Cold, from the *Purples*, from the Scab, from two much ranknesse of blood, from the Rot, and other such inconueniences as sometimes spread and proceed from one to another, and that he hath likewise care, and doe his whole endeauour, in keeping them both in the Fields and at the Cratch.'

⁴ Trevisa in his trans. of Barthol. *de Proprietatibus Rerum*, 1398, iii. 15, says: 'As in hem jat haue þe pirre and styffles, and ben *purseyf* and pikke brepid [ut patet in *asthmaticis et anhelosis*.]' '*Pursy* is a disease in an horses bodye, and maketh hym to blowe shorte, and appereth at his nosethrilles, and commeth of colde, and may be well mended.' Fitzherbert, *Boke of Husbandry*, fo. G v. 'Broken wynded, and *pursyfnues*, is but shorte blowynge.' *ibid.* fo. G v^b. Baret gives 'a Pursie man, or that fetcheth his breath often, as it were almost windlesse, *asthmaticus*: Pursie, that draweth his breath painfully, *anhelus*.' '*Pursif, anhelus*. *Pursy, cardiacus*.' Manip. Vocab. '*Asme*. Difficultie of breathing, short wind; a painfull or hard drawing of the breath, accompanied with a wheezing; puffing, or pursinness.' Cotgrave. 'Love, Sir, may lie in your lungs, and I thinke it doth; and that is the cause you blow, and are so *pursie*.' Lilly, *Endimton*, act I. sc. iii. p. 12.

to Purtray¹; *sculperre, & cetera*; vbi
to grave.

to Puruay; *dispensare, providere.*

a Puruyance (Purvyans A.); *pro-
videncia*; *providens participium.*

a Puson²; *Aconitum, toxicum, ven-
enum.*

to Puson; *toxicare, venenare.*

Pusond; *toxicatus, venenatus.*

a Pusonynge; *toxicacio.*

*to Putte; *destinare, pellere, ponere,
re-*.

to Putte agayn³; *obicere, opponere.*

a Putte away; *Abdicare, deponere,
detrudere, depellere, ex-, re-, pre-,
pro-, dispingere, eliminare, ex-
igere, jnpingere, impellere, propul-
sare.*

to Putte downe; *calare (colare A.),
commergere, deponere, deprimere,*

*degradare, depellere, destituere, de-
trudere, iungere (mergere A.), con-,
de-, di-, in-, premere, jn-*.

to Putte be twene; *jntromittere, jn-
termitttere, jnterponere, jnterscal-
are⁴, & cetera.*

to Putte a (o A.) thinge for a noder;
reciprocare.

to Putte jn (to Pvtt in gude A.);
*jndere, jnducere, jnponere, jnpel-
lere, jnferre, jnmittere.*

to Putte furthe; *extendere, porrig-
ere.*

to Putt out voce or strenght; *ex-
ero.*

to Putte oute of curte (cwrte A.);
decuriare.

to Putte oute; *depellere, & cetera*;
vbi to putte Away.

Putte oute; *expulsus, propulsus.*

Capitulum 16^m Q.

Q ante V.

†Qvay⁵; *mulsum, serum*;
(versus:

¶*Sincerum serum non
facit me nisi serum
(A.).*

*a Qvare (Qwayre A.)⁶; *quater-
nus.*

*to make Qvayrs (Qwayris A.); *qua-
ternare.*

a Qvkayle (A Qwayle A.)⁷; *quis-
quila.*

¹ Hampole tells us that the fire of hell

'Es hatter þan fire here es,

Right als þe fire þat es brinnand here

Fr. *portraire*, Lat. *protrahere*.

² In the Edinburgh MS. of Barbour's *Bruce*, xx. 536, we are told how Pyrrhus' physician offered to Fabricius

'In tresoune for to slay pirrus

For in his first potacioune

He suld giff hym dedly *pusoune*;

and again, l. 609, we find—'Syne, allas, *pusonyt* wes he.'

³ In Barbour's *Bruce* we find 'put againe' used in the sense of repulse, drive back, as in xvi. 146—

'The king has gert his archeris then Schute for till *put* thaim than *agayne*.'

See also xii. 355, and xvii. 396. 'He that repelleth or putteth awaie, *depulsator*.' Baret.

⁴ MS. *insterstalarre*.

⁵ Whey. In the *Complaynt of Scotland*, p. 43, we read of 'curdis and *quhaye*, sourkittis . . . flot *quhaye*, grene cheis, &c.' 'Quay or sower mylke.' MS. note by Junius in his copy of the *Ortus Vocab.* in the Bodleian. 'Wheie of milke, *serum*.' Baret. 'I quayle as mylke dothe, *je quaillebotte*; this mylke is quayled, eate none of it.' Palsgrave. 'The cream is said to be *quailed* when the butter begins to appear in the process of churning.' Batchelor's *Orthoep. Anal.* p. 140. '*Hoc serum, An^{te}* the whey of chese. Sit liquor hoc serum, defundat casius ipsum.' Wright's Vol. of *Vocab.* p. 268.

⁶ 'There shulde be foure or fyve and twenty sheetes in a *queyre*: and twenty *queyris* in a reme: though the olde waye were other.' Horman. '[Julius Cesar] vsed to write quayres, and endite letters and pистeles al at ones [quaternes etiam simul epistolas dictare consuevit].' Trevisa's Higden, ii. 193.

⁷ A quail.

Qvhaynte (Qwaynte A.)¹; vbi wyle
(wily A.).

a Qwhayntnes; vbi wylynes.

to Qvake; ballare, tremere, con-, tremescere, con-, trepidare (vacillare A.).

Qvakynge; tremens, tremulus, tremulentus.

A Qwaylle²; Cetus, Cete, indeclinabile in plurali.

a Qvarelle of stone (Querelle of stane A.)³; lapidicina, lapidicium.

Qwerelle or A playnt.

*a Qvarelle; querela, & cetera; vbi a plante.

a Qvaryour⁴; lapidicius.

a Qvarte; quarta.

a Qvarter; quarterium.

a Quarter (A Qwarte A.); scilicet quarta pars cuiuslibet rei; quadra, quarta, & cetera.

*a Quarte (Qwartt A.)⁵; columitas, calamitas, valitudo, & cetera; vbi hele.

*Quartyfulle (Qwartfulle A.); compos, prosper, sospes, (et cetera; vbi esy A.).

¹ In Arthur's Vision the duchess we are told

'Abowte cho whillide a whele with hir white houdez,

Ouer-wheleme alle *qwayntely* the whele as cho scholde,' *Morte Arthure*, 3260.

'Anlaf by-pouste hym of a *qwaynt* gyle [*exquisito astu*].' Trevisa's Higden, vi. 437. O. Fr. *coint*.

'In þe world, he says, nocht elles we se
Bot wrechednes and vanite,

Pride and pompe and covatyse,
And vayn sleghtes, and *qwayntyse*.'

Hampole, *P. of Cons.* 1178.

'Here maye 3e se on whatkin wyse The Fend men fandes with his *qwayntise*.'

Metrical Homilies, ed. Small, 79.

Wyclif, in his *Tracts*, ed. Matthew, p. 20, speaks of 'false procuryng of matrimonye bi soteltees and *qweyntese* and false bihetynges.'

² 'Gret *Quhalis* sall rummeis, rowte, and rair, Quhose sound redound sall in the air,'
Sir D. Lyndesay, *The Monarchie*, iv. 5468.

'He tok þe sturgiun and þe *qual*, And þe turbut, and lax with-al.' *Havelok*, 753.

In *Metrical Homilies*, ed. Small, p. 25, we read amongst the signs of the Second Advent—
'The thride daie mersuine and *qualle*
And other grete fises alle
That soru sal it be to her.'

'Cetus, a *qualle*.' Medulla. A. S. *hwæl*.

³ 'Item, I gyue to John Stephen in money fyue rikes, all my *quarrell* geare, a blake skyn to maikie hym a jerkyn, & my whole interest and good will of my *Quarrell*, ij dosen knyff stones & iij dosen rebstones.' Will of John Heworth, *Quarman*, 1571, pr. in *Wills & Invent.* (Surtees Soc.), vol. i. p. 352. In Langley's Polydore Virgil, Bk. iii. c. v. fo. 69^b, we are told that 'stone delues or *quarrelles* wer founde by Cadmus in Thebes, or, as Theophrastus writeth in Phœnice.'

'Bery me in Gudeboure at the *Quarelle* hede, Bi alle men set I not a farte.'

For, may I pas this place in *quarte*,

Townley Myst. p. 16.

In Trevisa's Higden we are told that 'þe corþe [of England] ys copious of metayl oor and of salte welles; of *quareres* of marble, &c.'

⁴ 'Quarrier or Quarry-man, or he that worketh in a Quarrie.' Minsheu.

'Aboute hym lefte he no masoun, That stoon coude leye, ne *querroure*.'

Romaunt of the Rose.

⁵ 'Be the quartere of this zere, and hym *quarte* staunde,

He wylle wyghtlye in a qwhyle one his wages hye.' *Morte Arthure*, l. 552.

'Qwhylles he es qwykke and in *querte* vnquellyde with handis.' *Ibid.* l. 3810.

'Loue us heliþ, & mak iþ in *quart*, And loue raiuschiþ crist in-to oure herte,

And lift iþ us up in-to heuene-riche, I woot nowhere no loue it is lijke.'

Hymns to the Virgin, p. 23, l. 29.

'Quyll thou art quene in the *quarte*

Hald these wurdus in thi herte

For thou mun lyf butte a starte

And hethun schalle thou fare.'

Anturs of Arthur, p. 10, st. xx.

'3e xal have hele and leue in *quart* If 3e wol take to 3ow good chere.' *Cov. Myst.* p. 225. See also Inqwarte, above. 'Gains al ur care it es ur *quert*.' *Cursor Mundi*, 21354. :

*to make Quarfuller; *prosperare*.

*a Quarfullnes; *prosperitas, & cetera*; *vbi hele*.

a Quene; *regina*.

a Quere¹; *cancellus, chorus*.

a Querne²; *mola, mola manualis*.

a Querne staffe; *molucrum*.

a Queste³; *vbi a inqueste*.

a Questane⁴; *cos*.

a Question; *questio, jntèrrogacio, drama*.

a Quiby (Qwybib A.)⁵; *species est, quiberum, quiperum*.

Quikk (Quyke A.); *eruus (aruus A.)*; *versus*:

¶ *Dic herbas eruos (arnos A.) dicas in corpore neruos.*

Quyke; *viuidus, viuificus, viuax, vitalis, superstes, jmmortalis*.

†a Quyksande (A Qwykyñ A.); *labina, sirtes*.

to Quyken; *Animare, viuescere, viuiscere, re-, reuiuere, viuificare, spirare (inspirare A.), iuuegitare*.

†Quyksyluer; *Argentum viuuum, mercurius*.

a Quylte⁶; *centro, culcitra, ferocia (forecia A.)*.

†Quynquagesym (Qwynquasim A.); *quinquagesima*.

¹ In Barbour's *Bruce*, xx. 293, we are told that king Robert was buried at Dunfermline 'in a faire towme in the queyr.' 'Cœur, m. the Queer of a Church: Choreaux, m. Queermen, singing-men, quirresters.' Cotgrave. 'A Querister, Chorista.' Baret. 'With curious cuntryng in the queir.' Sir D. Lyndesay. *The Monarchie*, ii. 4677. 'The quere syngeth syde for syde. *Chorus alternis canit*.' Horman.

² Harrison in his *Description of England*, pt. i. p. 158, in describing the method of brewing then in use says, 'having therefore gground eight bushels of good malt upon our querne, where the toll is saved, she addeth vnto it half a bushel of wheat meale.' 'Mola, a qwerstone.' Nominale MS. 'A handmill or a querne, *mola manuaria*.' Baret. 'Moulin à bras, a quern or handmill.' Cotgrave. 'He gryndeth his whete with a hande mylle or a querne. *Trusatili mola triticum terit*.' Horman. 'Querne. *Mola, Moletrina, Pistrilla, Trusatilis mola*. *Trusatilis* is for malte or mustarde, because it is turned with the hande. Querne for pepper. *Pistellum*.' Huloet. The word also occurs in Chaucer. *Hous of Fame*, iii. 708; and in Wyclif, Exodus xi. 5, Matt. xxiv. 41. In the *Ayenbite of Inwyf*, p. 181, we are told of Samson that he 'uill [fell] into the honden of his yuo [foes], þet him deden grinde at querne ssamuolliche,' a passage which Lydgate copies in his *Fall of Princes*, leaf e, 7—'And of despite, after, as I fynde, At they quernes made hym for to grynde.' See also Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 31, l. 831. 'Mustarde is made in a hande mylle or a querne. *Sinapium fit molis manuariis trusatilibus*.' Horman. 'A quern, iij^s. iij^d.' is included in the Invent. of Marg. Baxster, in 1521. *Bury Wills*, &c. p. 119.

³ 'A quest of twelue men, *duodecim viratus, inquisitio*.' Baret. 'A quest, *inquisitio*.' Manip. Vocab. 'Queste, f. a quest, inquirie.' Cotgrave. See *Early Eng. Poems*, ed. Furnivall, p. 116, ll. 196, 199. 'And when the Justice was comyn, he ordeyned a false queste, and made hym to be hangede on the galowes.' *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 387.

⁴ See P. Whestone, and Whette stone, below.

'A good sir, lett hym sone;

I gyf hym the pryse.'

He lyes for the quetstone,

Townley Myst, p. 192.

Neckham in his *Treatise de Utensilibus*, pr. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 118, mentions amongst the articles necessary to a professional scribe, *cotem vel cotim*, which is glossed 'vestun,' this last being evidently an attempt to represent the English word.

'On *quhitstanis* thare axis scharpis at hame.' G. Douglas. *Encados*. Bk. vii. p. 230.

⁵ These were used as a spice. Thus in W. de Bibleworth, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 174, we read—

'De maces, e quibibes, e clous de orré Vyn blanc e vermayl à graunt plente.'

In the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 16, are mentioned 'clowes, maces & cuibibis:' see also *ibid*, p. 51. Maundeuille, speaking of the balsam of Egypt, says that 'the Fruyt, the whiche is as *Quybybes*, thei clepen Abellissan.' p. 50. In *Kyng Alisaunder*, 6796, are mentioned together 'Theo gilofre, *quybibe*, and mace, Gynger, comyn, &c.' 'Quiperium, a quybybe.' Nominale MS. 'Cubebes, f. Cubebs: an Aromaticall and Indian fruit.' Cotgrave. In the *Forme of Cury*, p. 36, are mentioned 'hoole clowes, *quybibes* hoole.'

⁶ 'Quilt for a bed, *stragulum suffertum*, or which if it be made of diuers peeces or colours, you may say, *cento*.' Baret. See note to *Matros*, above. In the directions for

†a **Q**whischen¹; *puluillus*.
 †**Q**whissonday; *pentecoste*.
 a **Q**uytance²; *Acquitancia, Accopa,*
Apoca, Apperta.
 to **Q**uyte; *quietare, ac-*
Quyte; *quietus*.
 *a **Q**whirlbone (A **Q**wo[r]lebone

A.)³; *intermedium (internodiu-*
um A.), vertebra, vertibulum.
 †a **Q**wherel of A spyndylle (A
Qworle of A roke A.)⁴; *giracu-*
lum, neopellum, vertibrum.
 a **Q**whirle wynde (Qworle wynde
 A.); *turbo*.

Capitulum 17^m R.

R ante A.

a **R**aa buke⁵; *capreus, caprea*.
 †**R**adcolle; *Raphanus, herba*
est.
 to **R**age; *rabiare, lasciuare,*
lasciuire.

Raynalde; *rainaldus, nomen propri-*
um.
 a **R**agyngge; *Rabies, rabiecula*.
Ragyngge; *rabians, rabidus, rabidul-*
us, rabulus.
 a **R**age (Ragge A.); *fractillus*.

bed-furniture in Neckham's Treatise *de Utensilibus*, pr. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 100, we find—

lit	quilde	oriler	quilde
' <i>Supra thorum culcitra ponatur plumalis, cui cervical maritatur. Hanc cooperiat culcitra</i>			
<i>poynté</i>	<i>rayé</i>	<i>quissine</i>	
<i>punctata, vel vestis stragulata, super quam pulvinar parti capitis supponende desuper</i>			
<i>ponatur.</i> '			

¹ In the Inventory of R. Marshall, taken in 1581, are mentioned 'Two oversey bed coverings, the one lyned with harden 33/4^l.—Sexe coverlettes 12/-.—viij happens 5/4^l.—Nyne *queshinges*, and iij thronbe ones 18/-. ' *Wills & Invent.* (Surtees Soc.), vol. ii. p. 27. See also p. 253, where we find in the Invent. of the goods of W. Claxton, taken in 1566, 'An old kirtle of wosset ij^s. A petticoate of read viij^s. A varningale & a *quissionet* of fustian in apres ij^s. Two franche hoods xl^s.' See the description of the lady's chamber in *Sir Degrevant*, where we are told—

'Swythe chayres was i-sete And *quyschon*us of vyolete.' l. 1373.

Lyte, Dodoens, p. 512, says that the down of Reed Mace is so fine that 'in some Countries they fill *quishions* and beddes with it.' In the Invent. of Jane Lawson, taken in 1557, are mentioned 'vj new *queshings* and iij olde *quissings* xxij^s.' *Wills & Invents.* i. 158; see also *ibid.* p. 272, and **Whyschen**, below.

² 'A quittance, or discharge of debt made by word of mouth before witnesse; a forgiuing of debt, accepting it as paid, *Acceptilatio*; but *Apocha*, Vlpian saith, is a quittance onelie of monie paid downe.' Baret.

³ Harrison tells us that 'when the bodie of Ajax was found, the *whirl bone* of his knee was adjudged so broad as a pretie dish.' *Descr. of Brit.* c. v. p. 11. Here the meaning is a knee-cap. Batman, On Bartholome, Bk. v. ch. xxvii. fo. 50, says, 'they [the bones of the arm] are covered in joynts and *whirlbones* with gristles, that the sinews of feeling be not grieved by hardnes of bones.' 'Whyrbone of ones kne, *pallette de genouil*.' Palsgrave.

⁴ A round piece of wood which was fixed to the end of the spindle, to make it turn better. Barnabe Googe, in his trans. of Heresbach's *Husbandrie*, p. 11^b, enumerates amongst agricultural implements, 'spindles, *wharles*, Fireshovels, Firestones, &c.' 'Vertebrom dicitur *vertel*, scilicet illud quod pendet in fuso.' J. de Garlande, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 134. '*Vertibulum*, hwyrfban.' Aelfric's Gloss, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 19. 'A wherle, or wherne that women put on their spindles, *spondylus*.' Baret. 'Wharle for a spyndell, *peson*.' Palsgrave. Bp. Kennett describes it as 'the piece of wood put upon the iron spindle to receive the thread.' Cotgrave gives '*Peson*, m. a wherne or wherle to put on a spindle.' Mr. Peacock in his Gloss. of Manley & Corringham has '*Wharles*, s. pl. the little flanged cylinders from which the several strands of a rope are spun.' '*Verticulum*, a wherne to sette on a spyndell. *Verticillum*, a little wherno.' Cooper. See a **Bokke** and **Wharle**, below.

⁵ In the *Reere's Tale*, when the Clerks find their horse gone, they prepare to chase it, and one says—'I es ful wight, God wat, as is a *ra*.' C. Tales, 4086.

Raggy; *Fractillosus*.

Ray¹; *stragulum* (*stragulatus* A.).

Ray or schate (piscis A.)²; *ragadia*,
vranoscopus.

Rayde; *stragulatus*.

a Rayle³; *glebarius*, *Auis est*.

A Raylle or A perke⁴; *pertica* (A.).

to Rayne; *pluere*, *pluitare*.

a Rayne; *pluuia*, *plutum*, *hibernus*
dicitur Ab hyemps; versus:

¶ *Rores & pluuiæ, nimbi dicuntur*
& ymbres;

Roscida e rore fiunt, sed iber-
nus Ab imbre.

a Rayne bowe; *iris*; versus:

¶ *Iris res mira cum iris non est*
in ira.

Rayne; *pluuiosus*.

to Rase (Rayse A.) vpe; *Arrigere*,
erigere, *exitare*, *surrigere*, *susci-*
tare.

Raysed vpe; *erectus*, *exitatus*, *susci-*
tatus.

a Raysynge vpe; *exitacio*, *suscita-*
cio.

a Rake; *pecten*, *rastrum*, *rastellum*
diminutiuum.

Rakles (Rakelese A.)⁵; *ignavius*,
negligens, & cetera; *vbi slawe*.

it Rakkes; *refert*, *-bat*, *distat*, *-bat*.

a Raklesnes (Rakelesnes A.); *ig-*
navia, & cetera; *vbi negligens*.

Ramelle⁶; *quisquilie*.

a Rame; (*Aries*, *Vervex* A.).

¹ In the Liber Albus, p. 631, we find a regulation 'that cloths of ray shall be 28 ells in length, measured by the list, and 5 quarters in width.' See the Statute 11 Henry IV, c. 6. The word occurs in P. Plowman, C. vii. 217, on which see Prof. Skeat's note. In the Will of Dame Elizabeth Browne, Paston Letters, iii. 465, we find mentioned 'iiij curtens, ij of rayed sarsenet, and two of grene.' 'A rai cloth she made to hir; bijs and purple the clothing of hir [*stragulatam vestem* Vulg.].' Wyclif, Prov. xxxi. 22.

² In Westminster hall I found out one,
Which went in a long gown of raye;

I crouched and kneled before hym anon,
For Maryes love, of help I hym praye.'

Lydgate's *London Lickpeny*, l. 37.
Caxton, *Chron. of Eng.*
c. 197. In the Treatise *de Utensilibus* by Alexander Neckham, pr. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 100, directions are given that on beds are to be placed—

quiltè poyntè rayé
'*culcitra punctata vel vestis stragulata*.' 'Raie garment or gowne. *Virgata Vestis*, *Virgulata*.' Huloet. 'Raie seemeth to be a word attributed to cloth, neuer coloured or died. *Vide An. 11 Henry IV, c. 6*.' Minshew.

³ 'Raia; a fish called Raye or Skate.' Cooper. 'Raie or Skatefish. *Batis*, *raia*.' Huloet. 'And for more dyspyte they cast on hym the guttes of reygthes and other fysshe.' Caxton, *Chron. of Eng.* ed. 1520, pt. 5, p. 54. See Scate, below.

⁴ The Corn Crake or Landrail. 'A rayle, bird, *rusticula*.' Manip. Vocab.

⁵ 'A rayle, perche, *cantherium*.' Manip. Vocab. See Perke, before. 'Raile or perche. *Cantherium*.' Huloet. 'Item, for a pese tymbre for the rayles on the gardyn wallis iiiij. s. v. d.' Howard Household Books (Roxb. Club), p. 401.

⁶ 'Reachlesse, or negligent.' Baret. 'Recklesse, *negligens*.' Manip. Vocab. A. S. *rêceleas*.

⁶ Rubbish, such as bricklayers' rubbish, or stony fragments, rubble. The Prior of St. Mary, Coventry, in 1480, complains of 'the pepull of the said cite carryng their donge, *ramel*, and swepinge of their houses' to some place objectionable to him. '*Quisquilie*, those thynges whiche in makyng cleane a garden or orchard are carried forth, as stickes, weedes, &c.' Cooper. The word is still in use in the North. 'To lay a wal artificially and to bind the stones wel, they ought in alternative course to ride and reach one over another halfe: as for the middle of the wall within, it would be well stuffed and filled with any rubbish, *rammel*, and broken stones.' Holland's *Pliny*, Bk. xxxvii. c. 22. 'To keepe downe Inundations and Deluges, he enlarged and cleansed the channel of the river Tiberis, which in times past was full of *rammel* and the ruines of houses, and so by that meanes narrow and choaked [*completum olim ruteribus*].' *Ibid. Suetonius*, p. 51. See Halliwell, s. v. *Rammel-wood*, and *Wedgwood*. It is also very frequently used for brush-wood, dead wood, &c. Thus the translator of Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 71, l. 292, speaking of

a **Rape**; *corda, cordula diminutivum, funis*; versus:

¶ *Corda, fidis, restis est funis funiculusque*

Est Antempna, rudens, Amantum iungitur istis.

Est A rudo rudens; fidicen fidis & cano format.

Item **A rape**; *canabs, funiculus.*

to go on **Rape**; *funambulul, sce[n]obates (A.).*

a **Raper**¹; *cordator, cordex, medio correpto, scenefactor; scenefactorius participium.*

to make **Rapes**; *scenofacere.*

to **Rare** (or *grete A.*); *vagire. Rarande; vagiens.*

a **Rasyn**; *passa, racemus.*

Rasyns of *cora[n]*²; *vuapassa.*

*a **Raster clathe**³; *ralla.*

*a **Raster house** (**Raser howse A.**); *barbitondium, tonsorium (tonsarium A.).*

a **Rasure**⁴; *nouacula, rallum, ratorium.*

†a **Rate**; *rata, porcio.*

a **Raton**⁵; *rato (sorex A.).*

Rather; *potius, quinimmo.*

†to **Ratylle**⁶; *travlare.*

†**A Ratyller**; *travlus.*

a **Ravy[n]**; *corax, coruus.*

a **Ravy[n]**⁷; *rapina, raptus; versus:*
¶ *Rerum rapina sed raptus fit mulierum.*

a **Ravyner**; *raptor.*

to **Ravysche**; *Accipere, capere invite, diripere, corripere, obripere, rapere, raptare, raptitare.*

a **Ravyschyng**; *rapax, rapidus (rauus A.); versus:*

vines. says: 'The *ramal* [misprinted *rainal*] from the fresher bough to lesou Ys goode,' the latin reading being '*rami inutiles.*' Bellendene in his *Trans. of Livy*, p. 26, has: 'And in the mene time, the cieteyanis ischit, all atanis, out of thair portis, and followit with grete furie on the Romanis, quhill thay war drevin to the samin place quhare the buschement wes laid in wate, hid among the *rammell*, as said is:' and so also Stewart in his *Cronicles of Scotland*, ii. 571—

'Syne in ane Forrest that wes neir besyde, Among the *rammell* quhair scho did hir hyde.'
'Full litill it wald delite To write of scrogges, brome, hadder, or *rammell.*'

G. Douglas, *Aeneados*, Bk. ix. Prol. l. 44.

See also *ibid.* pp. 330, l. 47 and 362, l. 9, and *Complaynt of Scotlande*, p. 37. From the French, '*Ramilles*. Small stickes or twigs: little boughes or branches.' Cotgrave. Lat. *Ramale*, which Cooper explains as 'a seared or dead bough cut from a tree.'

¹ 'A roper, a ropemaker, *cordier.*' Palsgrave. 'A roper, *restio.*' Manip. Vocab. '*Restio*, a roper, also he that hangeth hymselfe.' Cooper.

² Currants. In the *Forme of Cury*, p. 16, is given a receipt for making 'Roo broth,' in which is mentioned 'a grete porcion of vinegar with *Raysons of Corante.*' So also in Receipt No. 64, p. 36, we have '*raisons coraunce.*' '*Hec racemus, A^{cc}. rasyn. Hec wapaassa, idem.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 192. See also Tusser, ch. xxxiv. 21. '*Raysyn. Vuapassa.*' Huloet.

³ See *Schavyng* clathe and *Schavyng* house, hereafter.

⁴ 'A barber's raser, *nouacula.*' Baret. '*Rasorium, scœr-sex.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab.

P. 34.

⁵ 'A *raton* of renon, most renable of tonge Seide for a souereygne help to hymselfe.'
P. Plowman, Prol. 158.

'*Ratons* and myse and soche small dere That was hys mete that vij zere.'

MS. Cantab. Ff. ii. 38, leaf 106.

'*Hic rato, A^{cc}. raton.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 187. See Trevisa's Higden, v. 119. In the Will of John Notyngnam, of Bury, executed in 1427, is mentioned a street called 'the *Ratunrove.*' Sir J. Maundeville says of the Tartars: 'alle maner of wylde bestes they eten, houndes, cattes, *ratouns*, &c.' Fr. *raton.*

⁶ Cooper renders *travlus* by 'one that can scant utter his wordes.' 'Ratler in the throte who aptly doth not pronounce. *Travlus.*' Huloet.

⁷ 'Rauine, *heluatio.*' Baret. 'Ravenye, rape, or inordinate gettyng, *rapina.*' Huloet. 'Rauenie, *rapina.*' Manip. Vocab. 'Many hydus bestes of *ravy[n].*' Hampole, *P. of Cons.* 9448. A. S. *reaf, reafung*, spoil, robbery.

¶ *Preto, rapax, rapidus fluius, rapidusque catellus.*

a Rawe ; *series.*

on Rawe ¹ ; *gradatim, ordinatim, seriatim.*

to be Rawe as flesche ; *crudere, -descere.*

Rawe ¹ ; *incoctus, illixus, crudus.*

a Rawenes ; *cruditas.*

þ^e Rawne of a fysche ² ; *lectis.*

to Raw[n]son ; *luere, redimere.*

a Rawnson ; *redemptio.*

† to Raxille ³ ; *Alo (exalo A.).* ¶ Rawntre.

R ante E.

Rebelle (Rabelle A.) ; *rebellis, & cetera : ubi prowde.*

a Rebelnes ; *rebellio.*

to Recorde ; *repetere, recordare.*

a Recordyng ; *repticio ; repetens participium.*

to Recouer ; *recuperare.*

Recouerabile ; *recuperabilis.*

vn Recouerabyll ; *Irrecuperabilis.*

a Recoueryng ; *recuperacio ; recuperans participium.*

Recouerde ; *recuperatus.*

to Recounselle ; *reconsiliare.*

a Recounsillyng ; *reconsiliacio ; reconsilians participium.*

Recounsælde ; *reconsiliatus.*

Rede ⁴ ; *burus, coccineus, feniceon grece, feniceus (puniceus A.), luteus, rubeus, rubellus, ruber, ruberculus, rubicundus, rufus, roseus, sanguineus.*

to be Rede ; *horrere, rubere, rubescere.*

† Rede grapes ; *elbee (Albica A.).*

a Rednes ; *rubedo, rubor.*

Redy ; *inclinatus, paratus, procliuus, procliuus, promptus, promptuosus, promptulus, & cetera.*

to make Redy ; *parare.*

vn Redy ; *inparatus, inpromptus.*

Redyly ; *prompte, inclinate, procliu.*

to Refrene ; *cohercere, cohibere, -bescere, compescere, refrenare.*

to Refresche ; *frigerare, re-, recreare (reficere, Refocillare A.), & cetera ; ubi to nvrysche.*

a Refreschyng ; *refeccio, refrigerium.*

*Refeccion ; *Refrigerium (A.).*

to Refuse ; *ubi to forsake.*

a Register ; *register.*

¹ See also Rowe.

² The roe. See A Rowne of Fysche, below.

‘From fountains small greit Nilus flude doith flow,
Even so of rawnis do mighty fishes breid.’

Icel. *hrogn.*

³ To stretch oneself, as one just awaking. ‘Après dormir il ço espresche (raskyt hym).’ W. de Bibleworth, in Wright’s Vol. of Vocab. p. 152. ‘Raskle, *pandiculari.* Ruskle, *pandiculari.*’ Manip. Vocab. In Lažamon, 25991, we have—

‘And seoððen he gon ramien, and *rasled* swiðe,
& adun lai bi þan fure, & his leomen strakte.’

So also in P. Plowman, c. viii. 7, *Accidia* ‘*rasled* and remed, and route at þe laste.’ Compare also R. de Brunne, *Handlyng Synne*, 4282—

‘Rys up, he seþ. now ys tyme. Þan begynneþ he to klawe and to *raske.*’

The author of the *Cursor Mundi* says of Nimrod that

‘þar was na folk he wond bi Ouer al he *raxild* him wit rage.’

Moght þam were wit his maistri,

l. 2209 ;

where the Fairfax MS. reads *raxled*, the Gottingen *rahut*, and the Trinity *went*.

‘He *raxis* him, and heuis vp on hie His bludy swerd, and smait in al his mane.’

G. Douglas, *Eneados*, Bk. xii. p. 438, l. 22.

‘Thryis scho hir self *raxit* vp to ryse, Thryis on hir elbok lenys.’

Ibid. Bk. iv. p. 124, l. 25.

See Prof. Skeat’s note on P. Plowman, C. viii. 7. ‘*Halo* to onde, or brethe, or *raxulle.*’ Medulla.

‘I *raxled* and fel in gret affray.’ *Allit. Poems*, A. 1173.

‘*Burrhus*, he that after eatyng hath a redde face like a puddyng.’ Cooper.

a Regestery ; *regesterium*.
 to Reherse ; *iterare, recitare, referre, renunciare*.
 a Rehersynge ; *iteracio, recitacio ; recitans participium*.
 to Rede ; *legere, re-, per-, lectare, lectitare, legitare, lecturire*.
 A Reder ; *lector (A.)*.
 a Rede ; *Arundo, canna, canula (Cannella ; Arundinetum, Cannetum est locus ubi crescunt A.)*.
 †a Rede bede ; *Arundinetum, cannetum*.
 to Reyñ (Regne A.) ; *regnare ; (versus : ¶ Rex sua regna regit, regna puella facit A.)*.

a Reyñ (Regne A.) ; *regnum*.
 a Reyñ of a brydelle (bridylle A.) ; *ubi A reñ (Rene A.)*.
 †a Reke¹ ; *cremale*.
 a Reke ; *fumus (fumulus A.), fumiculus diminutivum : (fumalis, fumidus A.)*.
 to Reke² ; *fumare (in- A.), fumere, fumescere, fumidare, fumigare, suffumare, suffumigare*.
 a Rekyng ; *fumositas, fumiditas*.
 Rekyng ; *fumalis, fumidus, fumans, fumigans, fumigosus, fumigabundus*.
 *Rekels (Rekyls A.)³ ; *jncensum, olibanum*.

¹ A crook or hook used for suspending a pot over the fire. Still in use in the North. See Reckon in Mr. Robinson's Glossary of Mid-Yorkshire, E. Dial. Soc. D'Arnis gives '*Cremale, cremaster focarius, crémaillere*,' and Cotgrave has '*Crémaillere, f. a hook to hang any thing on ; especially a pot-hook or pot-hanger*.' The word is of very common occurrence in Wills and Inventories of residents in the northern counties during the 15th and 16th centuries. Thus in 1485 we find in the inventory of the goods of John Carter of York, 'j pare of coberdis, ij potte-hyngyls, j *raecaul*, j pare of tongys, pret, x^d.' *Test. Eborac.* iii. 300 ; and amongst the goods of R. Prat in 1562 are mentioned 'j *reckand*, j paire of pot clyppes, viij^d.' *Wills & Invents.* i. 207 ; and again, p. 208, 'j cryssett, ij *rackyncrookes*, j pair of tonges, &c.' The spelling of the word varied considerably : thus we have '*rakinge crok*,' *Wills & Invents.* i. 158 ; '*raken crok*,' *ibid.* 101 ; '*rackin crook*,' *ibid.* p. 258 ; '*rakinge crooke*,' *Richmond. Wills*, p. 53 ; '*rakoncruke*,' *ibid.* 152 ; '*racon crookes*,' *ibid.* 163, and '*rakennes*,' *ibid.* p. 203. In the Invent. of Galfride Calvert, taken in 1575, are included 'j *reckand* vj^d., j. paire tonges, ij^d., j. paire potte crookes, ij^d.' *ibid.* p. 255 ; see also *ibid.* pp. 41, 70, and 134. The word is evidently from A. S. *recau*.

² Hampole, *P. of Cons.* 9429, says that the throats of the wicked shall be filled
 'Of alle thyng þat es bitter and strang, Of lowe and reke with stormes melled.'
 In the Metrical version of the Psalms, ci. 4, we read—
 'For waned als reke mi daies swa And mi banes als krawkan dried þa.'
 In *Metrical Homilies*, p. 69, we have an account of the temptation of St. Martin, and are told how the devil, when resisted by the Saint,
 'went away als reke, And fled hym for hys answer meke.'
 'Of paire malice may na mon sp-ke, til heyuen þar-of rises þe reke.' *Cursor Mundi*, 1644.
 'Than euery man the *reckand* schidis in fere Rent fra the fyris, and on the schippis slang.'
 G. Douglas, *Encados*, Bk. ix. p. 276, l. 29.
 'Quhill mixt with reik the fell sparkis of fyre He in the are vplidid brinand schyre.'
 A. S. *Reik*. *Ibid.* l. 34.

³ In the *Ancora Riuete*, p. 216, we are told that a sinner pleases the devil with the stinking odour of his sins 'betere þen he schulde mid eni swote *rechles* ;' and again, p. 376, '*Arōna ; is inaked of mirre & of rechles*.' In the *Metrical Homilies*, p. 97, we read of the Magi that
 'The tother gift that thai gaf Crist, Als now shewes hali kirke indede,
 Was *rekiles*, for wel thai wiste, For *rekeles* rekes upward euin,
 That *rekelis* bisend his goddhede ; And menskis him that wonis in heuin.'
 and in the *Townley Mysteries*, p. 125, the second of the Magi says—
 'Go we fast, syrs, I you pray, I bring *rekyls*, the sothe to say,
 To worshyp hym if that we may, Here in myn hende.'
 'Mi bede be righted als *rechles* in þi sight, Heving of mi hend offrand of night.'
 Metrical Version of the Psalms, cxl. 2.
 In *Genesis & Exodus*, 3782, we have *relefat* = an incense dish, a censor.

a Rele (Reyle A.); *Alabrum & Alibrum, Abductorium.*

Relese¹; *fragmentum, Reliquiae* (A.).
to Relese; *relaxare, remittere, & cetera*; *vbi* to forgyfe.

a Relese; *relaxacio.*

Relefyd; *relaxatus.*

Relekys; *reliquie.*

a Religioñ; *religio.*

Religyou; *religiosus.*

a Religyou; *man; cenobita (religiosus, religicus A.).*

to Releue (Relese A.); *Releuiare.*

a Releue; *releuium.*

a Reme; *regnum.*

Reme²; *quaccum.*

a Remedy; *Antidotum, remedium.*

a Remement; *reliquium.*

Remeve; *Abdere, Abdicare, Arcere; unde ovidius (Virgi[li]us A.);*
versus:

¶ *Quis te nostris Amplexibus*
Arcet .i. remouet (remanet
A.):

circumscribere, difficere (discedere, disserere A.), remouere, semouere, submouere, & cetera.

Removed; *remotus, semotus.*

a Reyñ (Rene A.) of A bridelle (brydylle A.); *habena, habenula diminutium (lorum A.).*

to Reyñ (Rene A.); *habenare.*

Reynd (Renede A.); *habenatus.*

to Renewe; *renouare.*

Renewyd; *resensitus, medio producto, renouatus; (versus:*

¶ *Roma recensita set vasa recensita dicas:*

Hec Renouata sapis, Renouata set illa tenebris A.).

a Renewynge; *renouacio.*

a Rent; *redditus, salarium.*

a Reparacioñ; *Reparacio.*

to Reparelle³; *reparare; -tor, -trix, & cetera.*

Repareld; *reparatus.*

to Reproue⁴; *Arguere, Argutare, Accusare, blasphemare, coarguere, rearguere, circumscribere, cathesizare, confundere, confutare, jnpropare, inpugnare, notare, de-, reprehendere, reprobare (vituperare A.), & cetera; vbi* to accuse.

¹ 'If ought beleve, speccaly I pray þow,

That the pore men the relevys ther of have now.' *Coventry Myst.* p. 89.

See Wyclif, Exodus viii. 3: 'froggis that shulen steyn vp . . . in to the relyues of thi metis;' and xxix. 34: 'if there leuee of the sacrid flesh, or of the looues vnto the morwete, thou shalt brenne the *relif* [*reliefs* P. *reliquias*] with fier.' See also 3 Kings xiv. 10, Matthew xiv. 20, &c. The Promptorium has 'Cracoke, relefe of molte talowe or grese,' p. 101. The *Cursor Mundi*, l. 13512, has—

'þe *releif* gadir þai in hepes, And fild þar-wit tuelue mikel lepes.'

'Reliefe of broken meate. *Fragmen, Fragmentum.*' Huloot.

'The *releif* of Cristes feeste 3e renden and ratyn.'

Reply of Friar Daw, in Wright's *Polit. Poems*, ii. 110.

² Thicke cream. See the *Complaynt of Scotland*, p. 43, where are mentioned, 'curdis and quhaye, sourkittis, fresche buttir ande salt buttir, *reymc*, flot quhaye, grene cheis, kynr mylk, &c.' '*Hoc coactum, A^{cc}. reme.*' Wright's *Vocab.* p. 200.

³ 'And also I will that this place dwell still to my wyfe and to my childer, the terme that my dede spekes, if thay will thayme selfe. And I will that they *reparell* it, and kepe it in the plyte that it es in now, als wele als thay may.' *Testam^{ta} Eboracensis* (Surt. Soc.), i. 186, Will of John of Croston, 1393. 'Item, to John felton his hous fre term of his lyfe, he to *reparell* hit and corrodye in seint katernes term of his lyfe.' *Wills & Invents.* i. 80, Will of Roger Thornton. 'Therfor the preestis *repareliden* net the hilyngis of the temple, til to the thre and twentithe 3eer of kyng Jous.' Wyclif (Purvey), 4 Kings xii. 6. Trevisa in his trans. of Higden, iv. 237, says that 'Herodes leste after hym many of his wyse workes, for he hijte þe temple and *reparaylede* Samaria, and cleped hit Sebasten in worschip of Cesar.' See also G. Douglas, *Aeneados*, p. 112, l. 51.

⁴ 'To reprove witnesses, *testes refutare.* To reprove; to reprehend; to blame; to impute; to accuse; to shewe; to vtter, or declare; also to prohibit, *arguo.*' Baret.

a **Reprove**; *blasphemia, impropri-um, confusio, reprehensio, sales, vt ibi vrus (verba A.) que cum salibus asperiora dedit, vituperium.*

*a **Rere soper** ¹; *obsonium.*

*a **Rere soper** (to **Ette Rere soper** A.); *obsonare & obsonari, producto -so-*.

a **Resate** (**Resett** A.); *receptio, receptus.*

to **Resave** (**Receyfe** A.); *Accipere, Admittere, excipere, recipere, suscipere.*

a **Resaver** (**Receyvour** A.); *colector, colectorius, receptor.*

to **Resigne** (**Resynge** A.); *resignare.*

a **Reson**; *Animus, calculus, racio.*

Resonabylle; *racionabilis, racionalis. Sed differunt; Racionale est illud (id A.) quod vitur vel aptum natum est vti racione, vt homo, angelus. Sed racionabile est quod racione agitur vel ducitur & racionabiliter vivit: vnde multi hom-*

ines sunt racionales i. aptitudinem habent vtendi racione, sed non omnes sunt racionabiles quia non ducuntur racione, & proprie homo dicitur racionalis, Angelus vero intellectualis.

vn **Resonabylle** ²; *irracionalis, irracionabilis, effrenatus, & cetera Alia.*

a **Respyte**; *respectus, iuducie.*

a **Responde**; *Responsorium.*

to **Respyt**.

to **Rest**; *quiere, con-, re-, quiescere, con-, re-, meridiari est jn meridie quiescere, respirare, sabbatizare, pausare.*

a **Rest**; *quies, re-, quietudo, pausa, pausacio, sabbatum, tranquillitas.*

vn **Rest**; *inquietudo, irremedium; irremedialis participium.*

†**Reste** (**Restede** A.) ³; *rancidus, rancidulus.*

†a **Restnes**; *rancor.*

to be **Reste**; *rancere.*

Restefulle; *quietus, oportunus, & cetera; vbi stille.*

¹ In the Prologue to the *Tale of Beryn*, p. 12, l. 363, we are told how the Pardoner
 'plukkid out of his purs, I trow, þe dowery,
 And toke it Kit, in hir hond, & bad hir pryuelo
 To ordene a *rere soper* for hem bothe to,
 A cawdell made with swete wyne, & with sugir also.'

Cotgrave gives '*Collation*. A collation, rere-supper, or repast after supper.' Lydgate in his *Minor Poems* (Percy Soc.), p. 68, gives the following warning—

'Suffre no surfetis in thy house at nyght, Ware of *reresoupers*, and of grete excesse,
 Of noldyng hedys and of candel light, And slowth at morow and slombering idclnes.'

See also *ibid.* p. 90. A similar caution is given in the *Babees Book*, p. 56—

'Vse no surfetis neipir day ne nyght, Neiper ony *rere soupers*, which is but excesse.'

Robert of Brunne, in his *Handlyng Synne*, p. 227, also complains of the practice—
 'As y have tolde of *rere sopers*, þe same falleþ of erly dyners.'
 'A rear-supper, *epidipnis*.' Colus. '*Obceo*, to *rere-suppin*.' Medulla. In Bishop Fisher's Sermon to the Month's Mind of the Lady Margaret, he commends her for 'eschewynge banquettes, *reresoupers*, ioncryes betwyxe meales.' Works, p. 294. Hornman says 'rere suppers sleet many men. *Comesatio plurimos occidit*.'

² MS. vn **Rasonabylle**.

³ In the *Forme of Cury*, p. 111, are given two receipts for the prevention of *Restyng* in Venison. Tusser in his *Five Hundred Points*, &c. p. 53, says—

'Through follie too beastlie Much bacon is *reastic*.'

The expression 'rusty bacon' is still common. 'Restie, attainted, sappie or vnsauorie flesh, *subrancida caro*.' Baret.

'Thy fleshe is *restie* or leane, tough & olde, Or it come to borde unsavery & colde.'

Barclay, *Cytezen & Uplondyshman* (Percy Soc.), p. 39. Gervase Markham in *The Countrey Farme*, 1616, p. 107, says—'the scalding of Hogges keepeth the flesh whitest, plumpest, and fullest, neither is the Bacon so apt to *reast* as the other; besides, it will make it somewhat apter to take salt.'

vn Restfulle; *Inquietus, Importunus* (A.).

Restfully; *quiete, oportune.*

vn Restfully; *inquiete, importune.*

a Restoratyve¹; *Algebra.*

to Restore (Restour A.); *reparare, restaurare, restituere.*

Restored; *restauratus, restitutus.*

Restorynge; *Restauracio* (A.).

a Restytucyoñ; *restitucio, restauracio.*

to Restreyñ; *restryngere.*

a Restrenynge; *restricció, restringens.*

a Retoryañ²; *rethor; rathoricus.*

Rethorykk; *rethoria; rathoricus.*

†a Revelyng³; *pero.*

a Reverence; *reuerencia.*

Reuerent; *reuerens, venerabilis.*

vn Reuerent; *irreuerens, non reuerens.*

†to Reueste⁴; *reuestire.*

¹ Surely the strangest definition of a restorative ever given.

² 'Com nowe furthe therfore the suasion of swetnesse *Rithoryen*, whiche that goth oonly the ryght way, whil she forsaketh not myne estatutz' Chaucer, *Boethius*, Bk. ii. p. 30.

³ Properly a rough kind of shoe formerly worn by the Scotch, to whom for that reason the term was sometimes applied contemptuously. Thus Minot in Wright's *Polit. Poems*, i. 62, says—

'Rugh-fute *riueling*, now kindels thi care,
Bere-bag, with thi boste, thi biging es bare.'

So also R. de Brunne, in his trans. of Langtoft, p. 282—

'þou scabbed Scotte, þi nek þi hotte, þe deuelle it breke,
It salle be hard to here Edward ageyn þe speke.
He salle þe ken, our lond to bren, & werre bigynne,
þou getes no þing, bot þi *riueling*, to hang þer inne.'

See also Wright's *Polit. Songs*, p. 307—

'Sum es left na thing, Boute his *riuyv riueling*; To hippe thar-inne.'

Cooper translates '*Pero*' by 'a shooe of raw leather; a startuppe; a sacker; and Baret has 'A high shooe of rawe leather called a startop, *Pero*.' '*Riuelynge* or churles clowtyng of a shooe wyth a broade clowte of lether. *Pero*.' Huloot. In Scotland the word assumed the forms *Rewelyn, Rowlyng, Rilling, Rullion* or *Rullyon*. Jamieson explains it as shoes made of undressed hides, with the hair on them, and quotes from Wynthoun, VIII. xxix. 273— 'hys knychtis weryd *rewelyngs* Of hydis, or of Hart Hemmyngs;' and from Wallace, i. 219—

'Ane Ersche mantill it war thi kynd to were, Rouch *rowlyngis* apon thi harlot fete.'

A Scotts thewtill wmdir thi belt to ber,

G. Douglas translates Virgil's *erudus pero* in *Æneid*, vii. 690, by 'ane rouch *rilling* of raw hyde and of hare.' Bosworth in his A.-S. Dictionary gives '*Ripling*. A kind of shoe,' from Aelfric's Glossary in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 26, where we find '*obstrigilli, rifulingas*.' '*Pero*. A ryuelynge.' Medulla. '*Pero, quoddam calcamentum rusticorum amplum, altum; Anglice, a ryuelynge* or a chorles clowtyng.' Ortus.

⁴ 'The gode man vor drede to churche wende anon, & *reuestede* him by the auter.' R. of Gloucester, p. 537. In *Metrical Homilies*, p. 78, we read—

'This bisschope, of whaim I spake, *Reueste* him to synge his messe;'

and again, p. 161—

'Efter thaim *reuested* rathe, And Crist him seluen com thar nest,
Com suddekyn and deken bathe; *Reuested* als a messe prest.'

At the wedding of Sir Degrevant we are told that

'Solempnely a cardinal Sang the masse ryal
Revestyd with a pontifical, And wedded that hende.' l. 1829.

'With taperes on eche side monekes hit were echon,
Reuested in faire copes a3en hem hi come anon.' *St. Brandan*, l. 269.

See also *Early Eng. Poems*, p. 47, *Lay-Folks Mass-Book*, p. 6, l. 34—

'When þo auter is al dight, & þo preste is *reuyght* right,'

where other MSS. read *re-wesshut, reuest*, and 'When þo prest *revestis* hym mass to be-gyn.' So in *William of Palerne*, 5047—

'þe patriarkes & oþer prelates prestli were *reuested*,
To make þe mariage menskfulli as it ou3t.'

Chaucer uses *revest* in the simple meaning of re-clothe in *Troilus & Cressida*, iii. st. 51. 'At the same instant, by the same tempest, one of the south dores of S. D'ouise church in

†a Reuestry; *vestiarium, vestibulum, consistorium.*

†to Revet (Reuett A.); *repercutere.*
Revme¹; *revma (Rema A.).*

a Revmour; *Murmur, Rumor (A.).*
to Rewarde; *compendere, re-, compensare & -ri, munerare, re-, retribuere.*

a Rewarde; *recompensacio, retribucio, & cetera; vbi mede.*

Rewarded; *compensatus, re-.*
vn Rewarded; *emeritus.*

to Reule; *regularare, gubernare, & cetera; vbi to gouerne.*

a Reule; *regula, norma, normula, notamen, ordo.*

a Reule; *regula; vide versus:*
¶ *Amussis, perpendiculum queregula signat.*

†Reuly; *tranquillus, & cetera; vbi stylle or pesabylle.*

†with oute Reule; *enormis, enormulus (enormalus A.), irregularis.*

†vn Rewely; *inquietus, inportunus, & cetera; vbi vnepesable.*

R ante I.

Ry²; *sagalum (Sigalum A.); sigalinus, sigaliceus, sigaleus participia; (Ciligo A.).*

a Ryb (Ribe A.); *costa.*

*a Ryb for lyne.

*to Ryb (Ribe A.) lyne; *costare, ex-, nebridare.*

Rybbe³; *herba est.*

*a Rybbynge skyn⁴; *nebrida (gebrida A.), pellicudia.*

*A Ripplyng stoke⁵ (A.).

Riche; *copiosus qui Adquisita multa cum industria habet, cobs (cops A.), diues Auro & Argento per dei indulgenciam copiosus est, diuisiosus (diciosus A.), fecundus,*

Fenchurch street, with the dore of the *reuestrie* of the same church, were both stricken through and broken.' Holinshed. *Chronicles*, v. 1185. In Douglas, *Æneados*, Bk. vi. p. 165, l. 6, *revestry* is used simply in the sense of a closet, private room—

'To the also within our realme sall be Mony secrete closet and reuestre.'

the latin being *te quoque magna manent regnis penetrabilia nostris.*

¹ 'Reume, or catarre, distilling of humours from the head, *catarrhus, rheuma.*' Baret. 'Rheuma, a rheume.' Cooper. 'Rheume, the rheume.' Cotgrave.

² According to Baret '*Siligo* is not Rye, but fine wheate.'

³ It is difficult to identify this plant. Halliwell says that in Essex *Rib* means the common water-cress, but in a 15th cent. gloss. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 226, 'rybbe' is glossed by *costus*, which Cooper identifies with that 'commonly called *Coens* and *Herba Marie*,' that is, costmary. On the other hand, the gloss. in MS. Cott. Cl-op. A. iii. ff. 76 gives '*Cinoglosa, ribbe,*' and so the A.-S. Gloss. printed by Wright, p. 66. In the 13th cent. trilingual gloss. of plants, *ibid.* p. 140, we have '*Launcolata, launclele, ribbe,*' and so in P. 'Rybbeworte. *Lanciola.*' It may be worth noting, as the word does not occur in Halliwell, although it is certainly not the plant here referred to, that Lyte, Dodoens. p. 683, gives the name *Ribes* to the Gooseberry: 'The first kind is called *Grossula rubra, Ribes rubrum:* in English, Redde Gooseberies, Beyon sea Gooseberies, Bastard Corinthes, & common *Ribes* The second kind is called *Ribes nigrum:* in English, Blacke Gooseberies, or blacke *Ribes.*' He adds that 'the rob [dried juice] made with the iuyce of common *Ribes* and Sugar is very good it stoppeth vomitings, and the vpbreakinges of the stomacke, &c.' Langham, in *The Garden of Health*, p. 289, says: 'Red Gooseberies, or *ribes* do refresh and coole the hote stomacke, and liuer, and are good against all Inflammations, and heate of the blond, and hote agues.'

⁴ '*Hoc pellicula, Ancē* a ryb-schyn.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 269.

⁵ See to Bray, above.

'The Lint ryped, the Charle pulled the Lyne, And with ane beittel knocked it and bet,
Ripled the bolles, and in beikes it set; Syne swynged it well, and heckled in the
It steeped in the burne, and dried syne, flet.' Henryson, *Moral Fables*, p. 60.
G. Markham in his *English Houswife*, p. 132, says 'wheras your Hemp may within a night or two after the pulling, be carried to the water, your flax may not, but must be reared up, and dried and withered a week or more to ripen the seed, which done, you must take *ripple*

fortunatus fortuitus viget, honestus dignitate & moribus & honoribus, locuples a locorum copia, locupletem agri faciunt ab eo quod (quia A.) sit loci plenus, numerosus, opimus, opulentus, qui opes suo labore quesitas habet, (ops A.) pecuniosus a pecoribus, preditus, pres qui multa habet predia. i. possessiones, villas vel agros; versus:

¶ *Agri pres, nummis locuples, sed diues vterque.*

to be **Ryche**; *ditere, ditescere.*

Rycharde; *Ricardus, nomen proprium.*

to make **Ryche**; *ditare, locupletare, opulentare.*

a **Ryche man**; *dis, diues (et cetera); ubi riche A.).*

Ryches; *copia (opia A.), census, copiositas, diuicie, diuisiositas, facultas, garie (gaze A.), mammona, opes, opulencia, possessio.*

Rychemunde; *richemundia, proprium nomen ville.*

to **Ryde**; *equitare.*

Rydelle¹; *ubi A curtyñ.*

a **Rydelle**²; *ubi A syfe (seffe A.: Cribrum or ciffe A.).*

a **Rydellynge** (**Ridylynge A.**)³; *enigma.*

he þat spekis **Rydels** (**Ridylynge A.**); *enigmatista.*

to rede **Rydels** (**Rydylynge A.**); *enigmatizare.*

a **Rydyng**; *equitacio, equitatus; -ans participium.*

a **Ryfte**⁴; *fissura, rima, rimula.*

combs. and ripple your flax over, which is the beating or breaking off from the stalks the round bolls or bobs which contain the seed, which you must preserve in some dry vessel or place till the spring of the year, and then beat it, or thresh it for your use, and when your flax or line is rippled, then you must send it to the water as aforesaid.' German rücheln, to draw through a comb (raufe), to strip off the heads of seeds. 'Hoc rupeste. a repyllestok.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 269. In the Invent. of W. Coltman of York, brewer, taken in 1481, amongst the contents of the 'Spynnyng House' are included 'ij heklis et uno repyllyng kame iijd. ;' and in the Invent. of R. Best, 1581-2, is included 'one peare of reple comes.' Farming, &c. Book of H. Best, p. 171

¹ The author of the *Cursor Mundi* tells us that in the stable where Christ was born 'Was there ne pride of couerlite, Curteyn, ridelles ny tapite.' p. 645, l. 11240.

'Florippe drow a ridel þan þat stod be-fore þe frount :

Pan save þay þar Sir Ternagan, & eke hure god Mahount.' *Sir Ferunbras*, l. 2537. 'Rideau. A curtain, or cloth skreen.' Cotgrave. 'Cortina, a redel.' Medulla. In *Sir Gawaine*, 857, the knight's chamber is described as having in it 'rudel'es rennande on ropes.' See also *Bury Wills*, &c. p. 3, 'j celour cum iij redels.' Will of Agnes de Bury, 1418.

² 'In the Gardener. A borde wth ij trestes and ij temeses ijs. viij^l. ix seves & ryddels & j greet bolle ijs. vi. & saks and ij walletts xiiij^s. iij^d.' Invent. of Jane Lawson, pr. in *Wills & Invent.* (Surtees Soc.) vol. ii. p. 159. 'He puttide derknnessis hidlyng place in his cumpas, & riddlide watris fro the cloudis of hevenes.' Wyclif (Purvey), 2 Kings xxii. 12. In the Invent. of R. Bishop, taken about 1500, occur 'Syffys and redllys, xxviij^{te} dosan, xxijs.' *Test. Ebor.* iv. 191. See the Invent. of the goods of R. Best, taken in 1581-2, in which are mentioned 'ij ruddles.' *Farming, &c. Book of H. Best*, p. 172.

³ 'Hy that aredeþ thyse Reddes, Wercheth by thilke gynne.' *W. de Shorcham*, p. 24. 'Thow hatidist me and not lovest, and therfor the redels, that thow hast purposid to the sones of my puple, thow wolt not to me expowne.' Wyclif, Judges xiv. 16. 'Hard wrytels is also i-cleped a problem.' Trevisa's Higden, iii. 365.

⁴ 'Rifte or chincke. Rima; rimula, dimin. a little or narrow rifte; rimosus, full of riftes.' Huloet.

'The schynand brokin thunderis lichtnyng fle Wyth subtel fyry stremes throw ane rift.' G. Douglas, *Aeneados*, Bk. viii. p. 255.

'þe erth þai sal do for to rift.' *Antichrist*, l. 646.

'I ryft, as bordes that gape a souder. *Je me desbrise*. This bordes wyll ryfte, if they bo nat taken hede of.' Palsgrave.

'He rawmpede so rudly that all the erthe ryfte.' *Morte Arthure*, 796.

†to Ryfte¹; *ructare*, & cetera; *vbi* to belche.

a Rygbane²; *spondile*, *spina*.

Ryghte; *dexter*, *bonus*, *prosper*.

þ^e Ryghtehande; *dextera* (correcto medio A.) *vel dextra causa metri*; versus:

¶ *Dextera pars hominis, sed bruti dicit dextram.*

on þ^e Ryght hande; *dextro*[*r*]sum.

to Ryghte; *iustificare*.

a Ryghte or ryghtwysnes; *Astrea*, *producto -e*, *equitas*, *lex*, *fas* *jn-declinabile est diuina lex, jus lex humana, iusticia, ortos grece, racio, rectitudo (et cetera A.)*.

Ryghtwys; *equus*, *iustus*, *legalis*, *licitus*, *rationalis*, *rectus*.

vn Ryghtwys; *erroneus*, *iniquus*, *iniuriosus*, *jniustus*.

Ryghte trowande; *ortodoxus*.

to Ryme; *rithmicare*; *-tor*, *-trix*, & cetera.

a Ryme; *rithmus*.

þ^e Rynde of a nege or of a nott³; *nauci indeclinabile*.

to Rynde⁴; *vbi* to tuche.

a Rynge; *Anulus*, *Anellus*, *condolium*.

to Rynge; *classicare*, *pulsare*, *sonare*, *sed differunt, vt patet per versus*:

¶ *Hec campana sonatquam clericus optime pulsat.*

to Rynge jn; *conclassitare*.

A Ryngeynge; *vbi* pele; *Classicum* (A.).

a Rynge for a carte qwele; *cantus*, *est circumferencia rote*.

a Rynge of a curtañ; *Ansa*.

a Rynge maker; *Anularius*.

¹ 'A rift, belch, *ructus*. To rift, *ructare*.' Manip. Vocab. Palsgrave has, 'I bocke, I belche, *je roucte*.' Jamieson gives 'Rifting, the act of belching. *Ructus*, rifting. Wedderburn's Vocabulary.' 'Radishes breed wind wonderfull much . . . mary if a man take them with unripe olives condite, he shall neither belch or *rift* wind so much, ne yet so soure will his breath be afterwards.' Holland, trans. of Pliny, Bk. xix. c. 5.

² A. S. *hrygg*, the back. 'The ridge bone, *spina*.' Baret. 'The rig of a beaste, *dorsum*, *spina*.' Manip. Vocab. In *Morte Arthure*, the dragon while fighting with the bear 'touchez hym wyth his talonnez and tere; hys *rygge*.' l. 800. In the Prologue to the *Tale of Beryn*, l. 594, the ostler threatens the Pardoner 'With strokis hard & sore, even vpon the *rygg*.'

'Wallace, with that, upon the bak him gaif,
Till his *rygg-bane* he all in sundry draif.' Wallace, ii. 44, in Jamieson.

'Syne with ane casting dart
Quhare bene the cupling of the *rig-bone*.'

Peirsing his rybbis throw, at the ilk part

'The grewhond hys lorde syghe.

And sete bothe hys fete on hyghe

Oppon hys brest to make solas;

And the more harme was.

The knyght drow out hys swerd anoon,

And smot out the *rygge boon*.'

Seven Sages, 859.

See Trevisa's Higden, ii. 383, where saws are said to have been invented by Perdix, a nephew of Daedalus, who 'bypouyt hym for to haue som spedful manere cleuyng of a tymer, and took a plate of iren, and fyled it, and made it i-toyed as a *rygge boon* of a fische, and þanne it was a sawe.' See also *Early Eng. Poems*, etc., p. 74, ll. 109-10.

³ MS. *nett*, corrected by A. 'Cortex, rinde.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 79.

'Who so takithe from the tre the *rind* and the levis,

It wer better that he in his bed lay long.' *Song of Roland*, 152.

'Alas! seið ure Louerd, þeos þet scheaweð hire god, heo haueð bipiled mine figer—irend of al þe *rinde*.' *Anceren Riwle*, p. 148. Compare *Husyng of a nutte*, p. 193.

⁴ See the incident of the woman who had the issue of blood, and touched our Lord's dress, as related in St. Mark v. 27: 'miððy geherde from hælend cwom in ðreat bihianda & *gehran* woede his' (Lindisfarne Gospels). The same incident is told in the *Ormulum*, 15,518, as follows:

'An wif, þatt was purrh blodess flod

Well ner al brohht to drepe,

Purrh þatt ȝho *ran* uppenn hiss clap

Wass hal of hire unnhæle.'

See also *Anceren Riwle*, p. 408: 'alle þe ȝinges þet heo *arinede*, alle heo turnede to hire . . . al þet he *arinde* þere-mide, al weres his owene.' At p. 320, we have *rinede* = *pertinet ad*, and Jamieson gives a quotation in the same sense. A. S. *hrinan*.

þ^e Rynge man fyngur¹; *Anularis, medicus.*

a Rynge worme; *vermiculus, circularis (arcularis A.).*

to Rynne; *currere, Ad-, con-, de-, dis-, ex-, jn-, cursare, cursitare, & cetera (cum compositis et sumptis, con-, de-, A.).*

to Rynne as water dos; *decurrere, deriuare, fluere, de-, ef-, manare, per-, meare, labi, di-.*

to Rynne oute; *emanare, defluere; -ens participium.*

a Rynner; *cursor.*

a Rynnyng; *cursus, concursus, curriculum, cursio; cursilis (cur-sibilis A.) participium; dromos grece, currens, manans², fluens.*

Rynnyng as a wesselle; *futilis.*
to Rype (to be Rippe A.)³; *maturare (maturere A.), maturescere, maturire.*

Rype; *maturus, precoquus, temperaneus.*

a Rype fige; *precoqua, precoxa.*

Rypoñ; *ripona, riponia, proprium nomen ville.*

a Rysche⁴; *vbi A sefe (seyfe A.).*

a Rysche hylle; *cirpetum.*

Ryse; *risi indeclinabile.*

a Ryse⁵; *ruscus.*

to Ryse; *surgere, As-, con-, jn-, re-.*

to Ryse be fore day; *Antelucanare.*

to Ryse vp or agayn; *resurgere.*

¹ 'The third finger of the left hand, on which the marriage ring is placed, and which is vulgarly believed to communicate by a nerve directly with the heart.' Halliwell. See also his note s. v. Ring-finger. '*Anularis digitus, the ring-finger.*' Baret. See **Finger**, above.

² MS. *manens.*

³ 'To ripe, *maturare.*' Manip. Vocab. '*Hic junceus, A^{ee} resche.*' Wright's Vocab. p. 191. '*Juncus, risc.*' Aelfric's Gloss. *ibid.* p. 31. In the fight between Sir Gawaine and Sir Galtrun, the latter declares that he cares for his adversary

'No more . . . then for a *rysche* rote.' *Anturs of Arthur*, ed. Robson, xliii.

'Heo þat hen cureset in Constorie counteh hit not at a *Rusche.*' P. Plowman, A. iii. 137. 'I xuldo stumbylle at *resche* and root, and I xulde goo a myle.' *Cov. Myst.* p. 170. 'I rysshe, I gather ruseshes. *Je cueils des joncs.* Go no more a rysshynge. Malyn.' Palsgrave. Mr. Way in his *Intro.* to the *Promptorium*, p. lxx, explains a rush-hill as 'the stack or pile of sedge or rushes,' but it probably only means a place where rushes grow; compare *Segg hylle*, hereafter, which is explained as *locus vbi crescut [carices]*. See **Seyfe**, below. 'I sette slepe nought at a *risshe.*' Gower, ii. 97.

⁵ 'The bandis I brest, and syne away fast fled, Among the *risis* and *redis* out of sycht.'

Unto ane muddy mares in the dirk nycht,

G. Douglas, *Æneados*, Bk. ii. p. 43.

Baret gives 'A certayne rough & prickled shrubbe whereof bouchers make their beesoms, *ruscum*.' Bouchers broom or pecegrewe, *ruscum*.' The general meaning of the word appears to have been boughs, underwood or brushwood. In the *Ancren Riwle*, p. 100, we read of 'hulen (tents) of *ris* & of leaues;' and so in the *Rowing of Arthur*, ii. 'þe hare þat bredus in the *rise*.'

'Take hem alle at thi lykynge

Bothe the appel and pere and gentyl *rys*.' *Cov. Myst.* p. 22.

So in *Sir Gawayne*, 1698: 'Rocheres rounge bi *rys* for rurde of her homes.' Lydgate (Lond. Lackpeny) speaks of 'cheries in the *rise*.' See Peacock's Gloss. of Manley, &c. Chaucer, *Miller's Tale*, C. T., A. 3324, speaks of the clerk's surplice as being 'as white as blosme on the *rise*.' Scot in his *New-Year's Gift* to Mary Stewart, 1562, says: 'Welcome our rubent roys upon the *ryce*.' In the North the farmers speak of making fences of 'stake and rice.'

'The kowschot croudis and pykkis on the ryse.'

G. Douglas, *Æneados*, Bk. xii. Prol. p. 493.

In the *Cursor Mundi*, 5614, where the mother of Moses is described as having placed him in 'a kist of *riscs*,' the other MSS. reading 'essen' and 'of 3rdes,' the meaning may be either branches or rushes.

'Thai trewit that bog mycht mak thaim litill waill,
Growyn our with *reys* and all the sward was haill.'

Wallace, vi. 713, in Jamieson.

A. S. *hris*. Ger. *reis*, twig, branches, brushwood.

a Rysynge; *surreccio, re-*; *surgens, re-, participia.*

to Ryve; *carriare, diuidere, discernere, diripere, lacerare, e-, dilaniare, di-, fatiscere, lacescere, laciniare, sarpere.*

to Ryve vp¹; *Appellere, Applicare.*

to be Ryven (Revyne A.); *futiscere.*

Ryveñ; *lacer, laceratus, lacinosus.*

†a Ryveñ chate (A Ryveñ A.)²; *lacinia.*

a Ryvyng; *laceramen.*

a Ryver; *lacerator.*

a Ryver; *riuus, riuulus, & cetera;* *vbi a ponde (et vbi watir A.).*

R ante O.

to Robbe; *depilare, exuere, predari, de-, opprimere, spoliare, de-, di-, ex-, & cetera.*

a Robber; *raptor, & cetera;* *vbi A thefe (theffe A.).*

Robbyd; *exspoliatus, raptus.*

a Robry; *preda, spoliium.*

a Robe; *mutatorium.*

Robert; *Robertus, nomen proprium viri.*

†a Robynett³; *frigella, Avis est.*

a Roche; *c[r]epidines, confrago, rupes, rupecula, scopulus; scopulosus participium.*

a Roche; *rochia, piscis est.*

†Rocester erthe⁴; *campanum, nitrum;* (versus:

¶*Sol penetrat vitrum, vestes purgat bene Nitrum A.).*

a Rod (Rodde A.)⁵; *virga, virgula.*

a Rode of lande; *roda.*

a Roke⁶; *rocus;* (versus:

¶*Rex, Rocus, Alphinus, Miles, Regina, pedinus A.).*

a Rokett⁷; *instita, superus, iuterula, teristrum.*

a Rokke (or a distafe A.)⁸; *colus -li vel colus -lui.*

to Rokke; *crepundiare.*

¹ In the *Morté Arthure*, Modred, we are told,

'Rode away with his rowte, risteys hé no lengere,
For rade of oure ryche kynge, ryve that he scholde.' l. 3896.

² 'Lacinia est vestis lacerata, vel nodus clamidis, vel ora vel extremitas vestis: dicitur a lacero, -as. (a hemme of clothe, or a gore, or a trayne).' *Ortus Vocab.* Perhaps for chate we should read clathe = cloth: but Halliwell gives 'Chat. A small twig, or fragment of anything.' In any case the meaning is clearly a torn piece of dress or cloth. The *Medulla* explains *lacinia* by 'a rent cloth or an helme [? hemme].'

³ Cotgrave gives '*Robienne, f.* The Red-tayle or Stark: a small bird,' evidently the Redstart, which Baret mentions as 'a brid called a Reddetayle, *ruticilla.*' '*Frigilla,*' according to Cooper and Baret, is 'a birde singyng in colde wether; a chaffinche or a spink.' The *Prompt.* has 'Ruddock, reed-breast . . . *frigella.*' '*Hec frigella, A^{ce} robynet red-brest.*' *Wright's Vocab.* p. 188.

⁴ 'Saltpeeter, *nitrum.*' Baret.

⁵ 'A rod, a yeard, *virga.*' Baret.

⁶ The Rook or Castle in Chess. In the *Tractatus de Scaccario*, Harl. MS. 2253, leaf 135^b, the names of the pieces are given as '*primus rex est, alter regina, tercius rocus, quartus miles, quintus alphinus, sextus pedinus.*' See also Tale 21 in the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 70, and note. Compare a Pawn, above.

⁷ A Bishop's rochet is a linen vest worn under the chumere. *Palsgrave* gives '*Rochet,* a surples, rochet.' Cotgrave has '*Rochet, m.* a froek; loose gaberline, or gown of canvas, or coarse linnen, worn by a labourer over the rest of his clothes; also a Prelate's Rochet.' Baret and Cooper render '*Instita*' by 'a purple, a gard, a welt.' In the *Destruct. of Troy*, 13525, the word is used for a coarse cloak or slop: 'a Roket full rent, & Ragget aboute.' 'A rochet, like a surples, for a bishop, *superpellicium.*' Baret.

⁸ 'A distaff held in the hand, from which the thread was spun by twirling a ball below.' *Halliwell.* 'A roche, distaff, *colus.*' *Manip. Vocab.* Still in use; see *Peacock's Gloss.* of *Manley, &c.* In 'The Christ's Kirk' of James V, pr. in *Poetic Remains of the Scottish Kings*, ed. *Chalmers*, a man's legs are described as 'like two rokkes,' a phrase corresponding

a **Rokker** of a credylle¹; *crepundiarius, crepundiaria.*

Rolande; *rolandus vel rotholandus, nomen proprium viri.*

a **Rolle**²; *cancio, cedula, rotulus.*

to **Rolle**; *vbi to falde or to lappe.*

Romans; *romagium, romagia.*

Rome; *roma, romula; romanus participium.*

A **Rowne** of Fysche³; *lactis, lactes (A.).*

†**Roñ**; *rothomagus; rothomagensis participium.*

†a **Ronge** of a stee (of a tre or leder A.)⁴; *scalare.*

†a **Ronge** of a carte; *epiridium, limo.*

a **Rose**; *rosa, -sula, rosella; roseus, rosareus, rosaceus.*

a **Rose** 3erde; *rosetum.*

Rosyn; *rosina.*

Rosemaryn; *dendrolibanum (Salutaris A.), herba est.*

to our expression '*spindles-shanks.*' In Lyndesay's *Monarche*, Bk. ii. p. 3330, Sardanapalus is described as dressed like a woman, and 'With spindle and with rock spinnand.'

'Hir womanly handis nowthir *rok* of tre (Quhilk in the craft of claith makyng dois serve.

Ne spyndil vsit, nor brochis of Minerve,

G. Douglas, *Eneados*, vii. l. 1872.

See also *Digby Mysteries*, ed. Furnivall, p. 13, l. 310—

'Fyfe vpon the coward, of the I will not faile,

To dubbe the knyght with my *rokke* rounde.'

'Yitt I drede no thyng more than a woman with a *Rokke.*' *Ibid.* p. 7, l. 159 : and Sir T. More's *Merry Tale of the Sergeant and the Frere*—

'With her *rocke*, Many a knocke, She gave hym on the crowne.'

'I have tow on my *rok*, more than ever I had,' *Towneley Mysteries*, p. 108.

Minsheu, in his edition of Percevale's Spanish Grammar, 1623, p. 81, gives as a proverb :

'*Vn hombre de gran memoria sin letras, tiene rueca y huso y no estambre.* A man of great memorie without learning, hath a *rocke* and a *spindle*, and no stuffe to spin.' Walter de Biblesworth, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 157, has—

'*De un conul (a distaff, a rocke) vos purveyet,*

Le fustil (spindel) ou le verdoyl (quartel) ne lessez.'

See a **Qwherel** of a spyndylle, above. '*Hic colus, a roke.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p.

217. '*Callicula, rocc.*' Alfric's Gloss. *ibid.* p. 26. 'The poore women also in theyr busi-

nesse when they be spinning of theyr *rocks.*' Bp. Fisher, *Works*, ed. Prof. Mayor, p. 392.

See also the *Knight of La Tour-Landry*, p. 29.

'The good wyfe camme out in her smok, And at the fox she threw her *rok.*'

MS. Camb. Univ. Ee i. 12, in *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 4.

¹ Cooper renders '*Creputidia*' by 'Trifles and small giftes geuen to children, as belles, timbrels, poppets, &c. The first apparayle of children, as swatches, whittels, wastecoats, and such lyke.'

² In the description of the Wheel of Fortune in *Morte Arthure*, we read—'the *rowelle* whas rede golde with ryalle stones.' l. 3262. '*Roule, rouete, roelle, roue, petite roue rond, cercle; de rotula.*' Burguy. 'A rowel, *rotula.*' Manip. Vocab. '*Rotula, a Rowe.*' Medulla.

³ See **Rawne** of a fyssche, above. 'The Roan of Fish, *pisgium oca.*' Coles. 'Roughnes or roughes of fyshes, *Lactes.*' Huloet. 'The hie fische spawnis his meltis, and the scho fische hir *rounis*, and incontinent coveris thaim ouir with sand in the reweir.' Bellendene, *Cronikkis of Scotl.* 1536, i. 43, ed. 1821.

⁴ The rung of a ladder. Compare **Stee**, hereafter. In P. Plowman, B. xvi. 44, we read—

'And leith a laddre pere-to, of lesynges aren þe *ronges.*'

Chaucer in the *Miller's Tale*, 3624, represents the Carpenter as making with

'his owene hand . . . laddres thre In to the tubbes hangynge in the balkes.'

To clymben by the *ronges* and the stalkes

'*Checune charette ke meyme blés*

Deyt aver redeles [rayes, ronges] au coustés :

En les reideles vount les rolous [ronge-stafs].'

W. de Biblesworth, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 168.

'These rammers are made of old everinges, barrowe balls, or such like thinges as haue holes; they putte into the holes two *rungs* to hold by.' *Farming Book* of Henry Best, 1641, p. 107. Here the meaning is simply a staff. Gouldman defines *limo* as 'a range or beam between two horses in a coach,' the pole. A. S. *hrung*.

*oyle of Rose; *rodolium*.
 to Roste; *Assare, torrere*.
 Roste; *Assus, tostus, (Assatus A.)*.
 a Rostynge; *Assatura; Assans* partici-
 pium.
 a Roste yren¹; *cratis, craticula, stragilis*.
 to Rote; *putrere, con-, de-, re-, cariare, putrescere, con-, de-, ex-, re-, tabere, con-, jn-, tabescere, con-, in-, linere*.
 a Rote (Rotte A.); *caria, caries, liuor; sanies mortui est. Sed tabi uiuentis, & cetera; vbi filthe*.
 Rotyñ (Rottynne A.); *cariosus, corruptus, fetidus, liuidus, mucidus, pesticus, putridus, rancidus*.
 to be Rotyñ; *putrere cum compositione (putrescere, com- A.), & cetera*.
 a Rotynge; *putrifaccio, tabitudo*.
 Rowchester (Rochestir A.); *rocestria (Roucestria A.); rocestrensis*.
 Rowe; *Crudus, Incoctus (A.)*.
 to be Rowe; *crudere, -descere*.

to Rowe; *remigare, nauigare*.
 a Rowelle of a spore (spwre A.)²; *perpetra, stimulus*.
 a Rownes; *cruditas*.
 a Rowere; *remigator, remex*.
 a Rowynge; *remigium*.
 Rownde; *congialis, maloñ grece, circularis, semestris, teres, orbicularis, rotundus, sed tamen differunt, ut patet per versus*:
 ¶ *Inter se distant teres, orbiculare, rotundum;*
Hastam dic teritem, pomum dic esse rotundum.
Effegiem pomi retinet sibi spera vel oui,
Sperica de spera sic credas esse vocata.
 to make Rownde; *rotundare*.
 a Rowndnes; *rotunditas*.
 *to Rowne³; *susurrare*.
 *a Rownere; *susurro*.
 *a Rownynge; *susurrus, susurrum*.
 to Rowte⁴; *stertere*.

¹ 'A rost-iron, an iron grate used in roasting; a gridiron.' Nominale MS. 'Lay hom on a rostyngge yrne, and roste hom.' Ord. and Regul. p. 451. 'Craticula, a gredyrion.' Cooper. 'Hec cratericula, A^{ca} rost-yryn.' Wright's Vocab. p. 200. 'Crates, a hyrdyl, a rostryrn or a gyrdyl.' Medulla.

² 'The rowell of a spurre, *stimulus*.' Baret. See also Rolle, above, p. 311.

³ In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 80, when Jovinian begs the porter to deliver a message to his wife, the latter, we are told, 'went to the Emperesse, and prively rowned in her ere.' Cf. P. Plowman, B. iv. 13, and Chaucer, *Hous of Fame*, pt. 2, l. 953—

'Every wight that I saugh there Rowned in eche other ere.'

'I rownde one in the eare. *Je suoreville*. Go rounde hym in the eare and bydde him come and suppe with me. I rounde in counsayle. *Je dis en secret*. What rounde you with him, I wot what you meane well ynough.' Palsgrave. See Gower, ii. 15, 143, &c.

⁴ 'To route or snorte, *rhonchiso*; a routing when one doth sleepe, *rhonchus*.' Baret. 'To route, snorte, *stertere*.' Manip. Vocab.

'Slypped upon a sloumbe, selepe & sloberande he routes.' *Allit. Poems*, C. 186.

See also Prologue to *Tale of Beryn*, p. 14, l. 422, and Barbour's *Bruce*, vii. 192—

'He mycht not hald vp his E, Bot fell on slepe and routed he.'

A. S. *hrutan*. In the *Avowynge of King Arther* (Camd. Soc. ed. Robson), xii. 3, we are told how the boar which Arthur is attacking

'Began to romy and rowte, And gapes and gones.'

In *Rouland & Vernagu*, p. 22, the Saracen when he lay down to sleep

'Rout thare, As a wild bore, Tho he on slepe was.'

'Thy routtyngge awaked me. *Tuo stertitu experefactus sum*. Thy routtyngge is herde hyther. *Ronchus tuus huc exaulditur*.' Horman. 'Rowte in sleap. *Rhonchisso, sterto*. Rowter or snorer. *Rhonchi, stertor*. Rowting in sleape, *rhonchisonus, stertura*.' Huloet. In *Havelok*, 1910, we read—

'He maden here backes al so bloute Als he weren kradelbarnes;

Als h[er] wombes, and made hem route So dos þe child þat moder þarnes.'

See also *R. Cœur de Lion*, 4304; P. Plowman, A. x. 78, and Jamieson. Still in use. Palsgrave gives, 'I rowts, as one dothe that maketh a noyse in his slepe, whan his heed

†to Rote (to Rowt, *Sicut bos A.*);
boare, mugire.

†a Rowtyng; *boatus, boema, mugitus.*

R ante V.

to Rub (Rvbbe A.); *fricare, conde-, per-, re-*.

a Rubbyng; *fricacio; fricans participium.*

†a Rubryce (Rubrike A.)¹; *rubrica; rubricus.*

†to Rubryce (to make Rubrike A.);
rubricare.

a Ruder (Rudyr A.); *vbi A Are.*

Rewe (Rwe A.); *ruta, herba est.*

to Rewe; *penitere, & cetera; vbi to for-thynke or to sowre*².

jt Rewes; *miseret, -bat, jnpersonale.*

†a Ruett³; *lituus, paruum cornu est.*

a Rufe of a howse; *doma, domicilium, tectum.*

a Rufe tre; *festum, doma.*

Rughe; *hirsutus, hirtus, hispidus, squalidus; versus:*

¶*Hispidus est piscis, hirsutus pullus & edus;*

Est hirtum saxum quod tu dicis scrupulosum;

Pannus villosus, floccosa manet tibi lana;

Barba pilosa manet, pellisque pilata virilis.

Ruynose; *ruinosus.*

a Ruke; *monedula.*

†a Runkylle⁴; *rugula diminutivum; rugosus.*

†to Runkylle; *rugare, conrugare.*

lyeth nat strayght. *Je roufle.* I wyll lye no more with the, thou dydest route so fast yesternyght that I coulde nat slepe by the.' *Dorm[en]do sonare, Anglice, to rowtyn.* MS. Reg. 12, B. i. ff. 88. Best in his *Farming Book*, p. 117, recommends that 'the kyne and they [calves] bee kept soe farre asunder that they may not hear the *routinge* and blaringe one of another.'

¹ *Roberych*, a rubric, occurs in the *Coventry Mysteries*, p. 277—'Here he takyth the basyn and the towaly, and doth as the *roberych* seyth befor.' See the *Lay-Folks Mass-Book*, p. 58, where the writer in his conclusion says—

'How þou at þo messe þi tym shuld spende
haue I told: now wil I ende. þo *robryk* is gode vm while to loke,
þo praiers to con with-outen buke.'

where other MSS. read *rubryke* and *ribrusch*. 'Here begynneth the table or *rubrysshe* of all the chapytres that ben conteyned in this present volume.' Copland's *Kyng Arthur*, 1557, Table of Contents. See the bill from W. Ebesham to Sir John Paston, pr. in Paston Letters, ii. 333 5, one item in which is 'for *Rubrischeyng* of all the booke [Oocleve's *De Regimine Principum*], iij^s. iij^d.' 'Robrisse of a boke, *rubricke*.' Palsgrave.

² ? sorowe.

³ Probably from Fr. *roulette*. Amongst the numerous articles necessary for war Neckam, in his *Treatise de Utensilibus*, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 104, mentions—

estives busins ruez flegos
'*tibie, tube, litui, bucus, cornu.*'

See the description of Glutton in P. Plowman, where we read—

'He blew his rounde *ruwet*, at his rigge-bon ende,
That alle þat herde þat horne held her nose after.' B. v. 349.

In *Kyng Alisaunder*, 3699, we have—'Al this say Tholomew: A lite *ruwet* loude he blew.'

⁴ Amongst the signs of old age and approaching death Hampole, *Pricke of Conscience*, 772, says that a man's 'gaste waxes seke and sare,

And his face *rouncles*, ay mare and mare.'

Dutch *wronckel*. In the Pilgrimage of the Lyf of the Manhode, MS. in St. John's Coll. Camb. leaf 106, we read—'When I am elded and by-comen *rounclet* and frounced and discolowred.'

'*Alecto* hir thrawin visage did away, And hir in schape transformyt of ane trat,
All furius membris laid apart and array, Hir forrett skorit with *runkillis* any mony rat.'

Gawin Douglas, *Eneados*, Bk. vii. p. 221, l. 35.

†to Ruse¹; *ostentare*, & *cetera*; *vbi*
to prayse.
Russett; *elbidus*, *rusetus*.
a Ruste; *erugo*, *ferrugo*, *rubigo*.

Rusty; *rubiginosus*.
to Rute; *radicare*.
a Rute; *radix*, *radicula*, *stirps*, *trica*.
Ruty; *radicosus*.

Capitulum 18^m S.

S ante A.
†a Saa (A Saa or tvbbe
A.)²; *tina*.
a Sacrifyce; *cremium*, *holo-*
caustum, *holocaustoma*, *hostiam*
offerimus cum ad hostem profi-
ciscimur, *libamen*, *oblacio*; *ver-*
sus :

¶ *Victima pro vicis datur, hostia*
pro superandis;
manaa indeclinabile hebreum est
sacrificium, victima pro victoria
facta offertur.
to do Sacrifyce; *collitare* (*collibare*,
delibare A.), *libare*, *de-*, *februare*;
versus :

¹ The tenth pain of hell, according to Hampole, *P. of Conscience*, 7069, is gnawing of conscience—

“What avayld us pryde,” þai salle say,
“What *rosyng* of ryches or of ryche array?”

‘He þat sekes here to have *rose*, þe dede es noght worth that he dose.’

Harl. MS. 4196, leaf 58.

Orm speaks of ‘all *rosyng* and all idell ʒellp.’ l. 4962; and again, l. 4910, of ‘all idell ʒellp and idell *ros*,’ and warns us that it ‘iss hæfedd sinne To *rosenn* off þin hæʒherrleʒc.’ l. 4906. The author of the *Cursor Mundi* says that when Abraham took Sarah into Egypt,

‘All spak of hir, sco was sa scene; þat he þam did befor him bring.’

Sua þai *rosed* hir to the king,

l. 2417.

In the *Metrical Homilies*, p. 49, we read—

‘Her may ye alle ensampell take, Ongart and *rosing* to forsak.’

See also *Lay-Folks Mass-Book*, p. 141: ‘thy neighebor wol therof make *Roos*,’ and Douglas, *Aeneados*, p. 197, l. 37.

‘I rede ye leyfe that vanys *royse*,

So welle as hym that alle shale deme.’

For that seyte may non angelle seme

Towneley Mysteries, Creatio, p. 3.

See also *ibid.* p. 191, and *Sir Gawayne*, 310.

‘Than sayde þe Bischoppe: “so mot I spede, He sall noghte *ruysse* hym of this dede.”’

The Sege off Melayne, 956.

‘Shall none of ʒou mak ʒour *rose* or ʒe go furþre.’ *Song of Roland*, 650.

² A tub with two handles (*labra*) carried by two persons by means of a pole or stang (see *Sastange*) passed through these handles. In Hoole’s trans. of the *Orbis Sensualium* by Comenius, 1658, p. 113, there is a representation of brewers carrying beer in *soes*. The word *saa* occurs in the 8th century A. S. gloss. in *Corpus Coll. Camb.*, where it is used to explain *libitorium*, which Duceange describes as a censer, but which was perhaps a vessel for pouring out libations. ‘*Soo, soe*; a tub, commonly used for a brewing-tub only, but sometimes for a large tub in which clothes are steeped before washing.’ Peacock’s *Glossary of Manley*, &c. Cotgrave has: *Tinc*, a stand, open tub or *soe*. *Tincte*. A little Stand, *Soe*, or Tub: a bathing Tub. *Trinole*. A little *Soe*, Tub, Stand, &c.’ ‘*So, Soa, sb.* a tub with two ears, to carry on a stang.’ Ray. In *Havelok*, 932, we read—

‘He kan to þe welle, water up-drow, And filde þer a mickel *so*.’

In the *Invent.* of Robert Pral, taken in 1562, are mentioned ‘thre litle pannes viij^d. Two litle saltes ij^d. ij skeilles, on *soo*, one kyrne with the staffe, &c.’ *Wills & Invent.* (Surtees Soc.), i. 208; see also *ibid.* p. 158 and 354. In the *Fabric Rolls of York Minster*, 352, the following entry is quoted from the Fynemouth Parish Register: ‘Mar. 7, 1679–80. Anne, dau. Mr. Anthony Wilkinson, of North Shields, bur. The child was drowned in a litle water in y^e bottom of a *sou* standing on y^e backside, being y^e first burial at Christs church after Nichs. Waids.’ See Peacock’s *Eng. Church Furniture*, pp. 188, 212, &c. In the *Invent.* of John Danby, 1445, occur ‘j tob et *saa* xijd.’ *Wills & Invents.* i. 90; see also *Richmond. Wills*, 163.

¶ *Inmolo, sacrifico, facio, lito, mactito, macto.*
 a **Sacrament**; *sacramentum*; *sacramentalis, sacramentarius* & *sacramentaris participia.*
 a **Sacrilege**; *sacrilegium.*
 he þat dose **Sacrilege**; *sacrilegus.*
 a **Sacristane**; *sacrista, elidis (Edilis A.); fanaticus.*
 a **Sacristanry**; *sacristarium.*
Sadde¹; *solidus, firmus.*
 to make **Sadde**; *solidare, con-, firmare.*
 a **Sadnes**; *solidamen, soliditas.*
 a **Sadylle**; *sella, sellula diminutium.*

†a **Sadylle bowe**; *Arculus.*
 to **Sadylle**; *sellare, sternere.*
 a **Sadyller**; *sellarius, strator.*
 †a **Sadyllunge**; *sellatura (sellaria A.), stratura, stramentum.*
 †a **Sadyller schoppe**; *sellarium.*
Safe (*Saffe A.*); *saluus.*
 a **Safe** (*Saffe A.*) **condyth**²; *conductus.*
 †**Saferon**; *crocus, crocum; croceus.*
 †a **Safyre**; *saphirus, lapis est.*
 †**A Sagirstane**; *ubi Sacristane (A.).*
Say³; *leuidensis, sarena, sagum, sagulum.*

¹ In the North *Sad* is still used in the sense of *stiff, heavy*. 'Land is *sad* when the frosts of winter have not mellowed it; bread is *sad* when it has not properly fermented.' Peacock's Gloss. of Manley, &c. In Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 50, l. 173, we find it applied to land: 'Ar then the lande be waxen *sadle* or tough.' Trevisa in his trans. of Bartholomæus *de Propriet. Rerum*, xiii. 1, has, 'Welle water þat rennep oute of *sad* stones [*ec solidi petra*] is clere and clenseþ of most fylthe and hore.' In *Sir Ferunbras*, l. 3235, the French when besieged in Aigremont, 'cast out stones gret & *sade* oppon hem þat wer with-oute.' See also *ibid.* l. 3340. Gower in the *Confessio Amantis*, iii. 92, describes the earth as 'in his forme is shape rounde Substantiall, strong, *sad* and sounde.' 'Also the firmament is called heauen, for it is *sad* and stedfast, & hath a marke that it maye not passe.' Batman upon Barthol. *De Propr. Rerum*, lf. 120b, col. 2. 'Forsothe thilke auter was not *sad* [massye *W. solidum* Vulg.] but holowe of the bilydngis of tablis, and voide withynne.' Wyclif, *Exodus* xxxvii. 7, Purvey's version. In the account of the healing of the lame man by Peter and John the word is used as a verb: 'anon the groundis and plauntis, or solis of him ben *saddid* togidere; and he lippinge stood, and wandride.' Deeds iii. 7. So also in P. Plowman, B. x. 240: 'to *sadde* us in bileve.' 'Euere lastende foundemens vpon a *sad* ston.' Wyclif, *Eccles.* xxvii. 24. Wyclif in his *Tracts*, ed. Matthews, p. 200, says, '(We) holden us *sadde* in verrey mercy & pacience aȝenst malenolie & puttyng away of reson:' and again, p. 339, 'Groundid in *sad* loue of ihesu crist.' Palsgrave gives 'Sadde, heavy, *triste*. Sadde, discrete, *rassis*. Sadde, full of gravyte, *grave*. Sadde, tawney coloured.' In the Paston Letters, ii. 137, the Duke of Norfolk writes to John Paston asking him to come to him, 'that we may comon with you, and have youre *sadde* advise in suche matiers.' In the same volume, p. 200, John Paston writes to his wife: 'it is god a lord take *sad* cowncel, or he begyne any sech mater.' 'þer he swowed and slept *sadly* at nyȝt.' *Allit. Poems*, C. 442. 'Hee woulde have the water saddle away, and the grownde somewhat *saddened* before hee woulde goe to field with them.' *Farming, &c., Book of H. Best*, p. 77.

² 'We er pouer freres þat haf nought on to lyue, In stede of messengers, *Sauve condite* vs gyue. þorgh þi lond to go in þin auowrie, þat non vs robbe ne slo, for þi curteysie.' Robert of Brunne, p. 260. 'My mastyr gaff to a man of the Frenshe Kynges that broyt hym a *saf* *condyte* .xxxiiij.s. iiij.d.' *Manners & Household Exps. of Eng.* p. 361. 'My lord Wenlok, Sir John Cley and the Dean of Seynt Seueriens . . . ȝette ar there, abiding a *saufcondit*.' Paston Letters, ii. 52. 'A *saue conduit* she him nome.' *Sir Generiades*, (Roxb. Club), 1430, l. 9752. 'Vn *Passe-port*, a passeport, a *saufe-condite*.' Hollyband.
³ A kind of fine serge or woollen cloth. Cotgrave gives '*Seçette*, f. serge or sey;' and Palsgrave '*Saye*, clothe, *serge*.' '*Leuidensa*, a garment made of course clothe; *Sagulum*. a cassoche.' Cooper. In the Will of Dame Elizabeth Browne, pr. in Paston Letters, iii. 464-5, we find 'a hanging for a chamber of grene *say* borduryd with acrons of xxxv. yerdes

to Say; *Aire, Ascribere, cedo, cedito, dare, dicere, dictare, dictitare, conferre, desserere, ferre, ef-, inquirere, predicere, promere, sugerere.*

Saynge; *dicens, promens, inquiens, & cetera.*

a Sayle; *Arthenio, Artenum, Arcetum, carbosa (carbasa A.), linthium, sinus, velare, velum.*

to Sayle.

a Sayle 3erde (A Say3erde A.); *Amtempna, velarium.*

to Sakyre¹; *conficere, sacrare, sacrificare.*

a Sakerynge belle; *tintinnabulum.*

†Sakkeles²; *jnculpabilis.*

†Saklesly; *jnculpabiliter.*

a Salary; *salarium.*

longe,' and the same word occurs at pp. 482-3-4-5 of vol. i. See the anecdote of William given in Robert of Gloucester, p. 390—

'As hys Chamberleyn hym bro3te, as he ros aday,
A morwe vorto werye, a peyre hose of say,
He esste, "wat hii costenede?" "þre ssylling," þe oþer seyde,
"Fy a debles," quaf þe kyng, "wo say so vyl dede,
Kyng to werye eny clob, bote yt costenede more?
Bu a peyre of a marc, oþer þou ssalt be acorye sore."'

In *Lybeaus Disconus*, l. 81, we read of 'a scheld

Ryche and over geld wyth a gryffoun of say.'

In *Sir Ferunbras*, l. 213, Oliver is described as wearing a 'mantel of say,' in the original *son bliant de sois*. See the account of the tabernacle in Wyclif, Exodus xxvi, where in v. 7 of Purvey's version, Moses is directed to make 'enleuene saies [heeren sarges W. *saga cilicina* Vulg.] to kyure the hilyng of the tabernacle.' In the Will of Sir T. Hilton in 1559, are mentioned: 'thre curtyns of grein and yellow sarcenett, one other teaster of yellowe and blewẽ satten eburgese, thre courtyns of reid and yellowe saye, one cupbord cloth of fursbing naples.' *Wills & Invent.* (Surtees Soc.), vol. i. p. 182: see also *ibid.* p. 347, where we find a 'tester of rede and green sayes.' Spenser uses the word in the *Faerie Queene*, III. xii. 8.

¹ 'Sacryng of the masse, *sacrament*. Bycause the oyle, that princes and bysshops be anoynted with, is halowed their oytynge is called sacryng: a cause que thuylle dont les princes et les esuesques sont oynctz est consacree, on appelle leur oynnement consecracion. I sacre, I halowe. *Je sacre*. Sacryng bell, *clochette*.' Palsgrave. 'Ase ofte ase þe preost messeð and sacreð þet meidenes bearn.' *Ancren Riwle*, p. 268. 'Oþer bisschopes werre i-sacred at Caunterbury.' Trevisa's Higden, ii. 115.

'When a sawele is sactled & sakred to dry3tyn,

He holly haldes hit his & haue hit he wolde.' *Allit Poems*, B. 1139.

See also Robert of Gloucester, p. 106, &c. In the Paston Letters, i. 19, William Paston writes: 'The seyð John Wortes is in the cite of Rome sacred a bysshop of Irland.' Wyclif, *Select Works*, iii. 288, says: 'þenk ye. clenc prestis, hou moche 3e be holden to God, þat 3af 3ou power to sacre his owne precieuse body and blood of breed and wyn.' *Tintinnabulum*, a sacryhelle.' Medulla. In the Inventory of Sir J. Fastolf's goods taken in 1459 we find, 'Item, j sakerynge bell of sylver.' Paston Letters, i. 490. The author of the *Lay-Folks Mass-Book* says—

'Bitwene þe Sanctus and the sakeryng 3e schal preye stondynge.' p. 143.

See note in P. to Knyllynge of a belle, p. 279.

² 'Sacles he let hin welden it so.' *Genesis & Exodus*, l. 916. In the *Cursor Mundi*, l. 839, we read of

'Sin and sak and schame and strijf,
That now es oueral þe werld þe rijf;'

and again, l. 5079—

'Forgiues me þat i did yow tak And bunden he witouten sak.'

See also *ibid.* ll. 11552, 11554, and 11563, and Lyndesay, *Monarchie*, 5701. In *Allit Poems*, B. 716, Abraham pleading for Sodom and Gomorrah says—

'Syre, with yer leue, Schal synful and sakles suifer al on payne?'

'He es sakles supprysede for synne of myne one.' *Morte Arthure*, l. 3986.

See also *ibid.* l. 3992—

'This ryalle rede blode ryne appone erthe,
It ware worthy to be schrede and schryned in golde,
Ffor it es sakles of synne, sa helpe me oure Lorde.'

†A Sale¹; *Sala* (A.).
 Salge²; *salgia, saluia, herba est.*
 Salghe (or Saly A.)³; *salix.*
 a Salme; *psalmus.*
 a Salmister; *psalmista.*
 a Salmody; *psalmodia.*
 a Salmoñ; *salmon, isicrus, mugil,*
mugilis (mugillis, mugillus A.);
 versus:
 ¶ *Plus in salmone quam sala-*
mone legis.
 a Salse; *condimentum.*
 *a Salsister⁴; *hirna, salsucia, hil-*
la.
 Salte; *sal.*
 A Salte cattē⁵.
 to Salte; *condire, sallire (salere A.).*

Salpetyr.
 a Salte cote⁶; *salina (salinum A.),*
est locus ubi fit sal (vel vas in
quo ponitur A.).
 a Salte makere; *salinator.*
 Salte; *salsus.*
 †a Salte pye⁷; *salinum.*
 †a Salte seler; *sallararium, salsarium*
(salsorium A.), salinum.
 Same; *idem, idemtidem.*
 †Sa Mekelle; *tantum, tantummodo,*
tantisper.
 †jn Sa Mekelle; *jntantum.*
 a Sanctuary; *sanctuarium.*
 a Sande; *sabulum, ꝑ cetera; ubi*
grauelle.
 †Sande blynde⁸; *luscus.*

The author of the *Metrical Homilies* enjoins every

'Sinful man to murne for his sin and sake.' p. 159.

'I patt ilke moneþ eftt & tatt da3; i þe moneþþ.

Wass ure Laferrd Jesu Crist *Sacclæs* o rode na3;ledd.' *Ormulum*, 1900.

See also *ibid.* l. 5299 and *Ancren Riwle*, pp. 68 and 116. A. S. *sacu*, fault, offence. The word is used by Sir W. Scott in the *Monastery*, ch. 9:

'Men of good are bold as *sackless*, In the nook of the hill,
 Men of rude are wild and reckless, For those be before thee that wish thee ill.'
 Lie thou still

¹ 'Thorowte Pareche gan he ryde, & at þ^o kynges *sale* he lighttis.' *Roland & Otuel*, 63.
 'Kele hit with a litelle ale, And set hit downe to serve in *sale*.'

Liber Cure Cocorum, p. 10.

'3et þe symplest in þat *sale* wat3 serued to þe fullē.' *Allit. Poems*, B. 140.

See also *Morte Arthure*, ll. 82, 91, 134, &c. A. S. *sal*. ² The herb Sage.

³ A willow, very commonly known as a 'sally.' '3e schulen take to 3ou in the firste day . . . braunchis of a tree of thicke boowis, and *salewis* of the rennyng stream.' Wyclif, *Levit.* xxiii. 40 (Purvey). Chaucer in the Wyf's Preamble, 655, says—

'Who so that buyldeth his hous al of *salwes*, Is worthy to be hangen on the galwes.'
 And priketh his blind horse ouer the falwes . . .

A. S. *sealh*. Turner in his *Herbal*, pt. ii, ff. 125^b, has: 'Salix is named in Grebe [Greke] Itia, in English a Wyllowe tre, or a *Sallow* tre, and in y^o Northern speache a Saugh tre.' In Palladius *On Husbondrie*, l. 1049, '*saly* twigges' are recommended for the making of hives, and in the *Farming Book* of H. Best, p. 120, *saughis* are said to be good for flail-handles, rake-handles, &c.

⁴ '*Saulcisse, saucisse*, f. a saucidge.' Cotgrave.

⁵ There is nothing that *Pigeons* more affect than Salt; for they will pick the Mortar out of the Joynts of Stone or Brick-walls, meerly for the saltness thereof: therefore do they usually give them, as oft as occasion requires, a Lump of Salt, which they usually call a *Salt-Cat*, made for that purpose at the *Salterns*, which makes the Pigeons much affect the place: and such that casually come there, usually remain where they find such good entertainment.' J. W. *Systema Agriculturae*, 1681, p. 177. See Halliwell s. v. *Cat*. *Salt-cat* is still in use in Derbyshire for a bait for pigeons.

⁶ Harrison in his *Description of England*, ii. 83, says: 'There be a great number of *salt cotes* about this well [at Wick], wherein the salt water is sodden in leads, and brought to the perfection of pure white salt.' '*Ille salina: Anglice salte cote*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 204.

⁷ A box for holding salt.

⁸ 'Sandblind, *vide* Bleare eied & Poreblind. Pooreblind, or he that seeth dimlie, *lusciosus*.' Baret. 'Poreblinde, Sandblinde, *lippus*.' Manip. Vocab. '*Becluc*, Purblynde, made

a Sange; *cantus, concentus, Armonia, cantilena, canticum, melodia, carmen, modulacio, cincennium, cantus duorum, camena, simphonia, musa, canor, canorus, hemus, oda, pneuma, [p]neumaticus, psalmodium, tricennium cantus trium.*

Sape; *migma (magma A.), sinigma, sapo.*

a Sape maker or seller; *saponarius.*

p^e Sappe of a tre¹; *suber.*

†a Sappelynge; *querculus (ilex A.).*

†Sare²; *Sublestus (A.).*

Sary; *tristis, mestus, molestus, anxius, dolorosus, gemebundus, languidus, sollicitus, anelus, calamitosus, febilis, funebris, inglorius, jn-*

gloriosus, lugubris, lamentabilis, morosus, trenosus, tremosus, trenis.

†Saresbury (*proprium nomen ville*); *sarisburia; sarisburiensis participium.*

to make Sary; *calamitare, contristare, lugubrare, mestificare (tristificare A.), tristare & -ri.*

a Sarynes; *tristicia, Anxietas, trena.*

†Sorowus; *vbi Sorowe (A.).*

a Sargeande (Sarjande A.); *clauiger, prepositus, satelles, sceptiger, & cetera.*

a Saresyū; *sarecenus.*

a Sarce³; *colum, Instrumentum colandi ceruisiam, colatorium.*

†a Sartryn⁴; *sartorium, sutrinum.*

sand-blinde.' Cotgrave. 'Sand blynle, *Lippus, Lusciosus, Luscus.* Sand blind to be, *Lippio.* Sandblindnes, *Luscio.*' Huloet. In the *Janua Linguarum*, 1617, p. 146, we have persons spoken of 'who are bleare-eyed and sand-blind towards themselves, but quick-sighted toward others.' A. S. *sam* = Lat. *semi*, Greek *ἥμι*. *Sanded*, half dead, occurs in Robert of Gloucester, p. 163, and *samrede*, half red (ripe) in P. Plowman, C. ix. 311.

¹ 'The Sap, or the white and soft part of a tree, *alburnum.*' Baret.

² Ducange renders '*Sublestus*' by 'subditus,' and '*sublestia*' by 'Infirmitas, tristitia.' Hampole, *P. of Cons.* 1460, speaking of the vicissitudes of human life says—

'Now er we bigg, now er we bare; Now er we hale, now seke and sare.'

See also ll. 1775, 3635, &c. A. S. *sār*.

³ A small hair sieve. 'Sarce for spyce, *sas.*' Palsgrave. '*Sas, m.* a ranging sive, or searce. *Sasser*, to sift, searce, range, bould. *Tanis, m.* a searce or boulder (also a strayner) made of haire. *Tamiser*, to searce, to bould.' Cotgrave. Baret gives 'A Sarse, or fine siue, *incerniculum.*' In the Inventory of Sir J. Fastolf's goods at Caistor, in 1459, are mentioned, 'Item, ij lytyll broches rounde, j sars of brasse, j brasen mortar cum j pestell, j grate, j sarche of tre.' Paston Letters, ed. Gairdner, i. 490. In the *Forme of Cury*, p. 67, we read: 'Take mustard seed and waish it and drye it in an ovene. Grynde it dry. Sarse it thurgh a sarse.' Holland in his trans. of Pliny, Bk. xviii. c. 11, thus distinguishes the various kinds of sifters, &c.: 'Divers sorts of sieves and bulters there be. The *Sarce* made of horse haire, was a devise of the Frenchmen: the *tamis* raunger for course bread, as also the fine floure boulder for manchet (made both of linnen cloth) the Spaniards invented.' Langley in his trans. of Polydore Vergil also gives the same account: 'Sives and *sarces* of heare wer founde in Fraunce, as Plinie telleth, and bultres of lymen in Spayne: In Egypte they were made of fenne ryshes and bulryshes.' Bk. iii. c. i. fo. 54. 'Sarse for spyce, *sas.* I sarce as a grosser doth his spyce. *Je Sasse.* Sarce this cynamone after you have beaten it, for I muste have it fyne.' Palsgrave. 'To sift or searse. *Cribro, cemo.* A Sarse, *vide Sieve.* To Sarse, *vide Sift.*' Gouldman. 'Sarce. Loke in siue. *Sarcen. Cribro.*' Huloet. 'A *cers* or censer to try out the fine powder from a mortar.' Withal. 'The marchauntis straungers nowe vse as sone as the marchaundyse of greine is broughte in to their houses to *sarse*, syfte and trye out the best greyne.' Arnold's *Chronicle*, p. 87 (ed. 1811). In the Invent. of Archbishop Bornet, in 1423, is an item, 'de vijij^d. receptis pro uno *sarce* multum usitato.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 89. W. Honnyboom in 1493 bequeathed 'a sars of laton.' *Bury Wills*, &c. p. 82.

⁴ '*Sartorium.* A Coblers-shop.' Gouldman.

- †a **Sastange** (**Saystange** A.)¹; *falanga, tinarium.*
- a **Sawdyour**²; *Arcubus, qui cubat in Arce.*
- to **Saue**; *saluare, saluificare.*
- Saferay**; *s[a]tureia, herba est.*
- a **Saueour** (**Savyoure** A.); *saluator, salutaris (ebraice A.) Christus, jhesus, grece sother.*
- to make **Sauery**; *condire, saporare.*
- Sauery**; *sapidus (conditus A.).*
- vñ **Sauery**; *insipidus, gabarus, inconditus, insulsus.*
- †**Savyne**³; *savina, herba est.*
- to **Saver**; *sapere.*
- to **Savyr wele**; *Aromatizare, redolere, fragrare, odorare, nidere ut carnes Assate, spirare.*
- a **Savyr**; *sapor (fragor, nidor A.), odor, alatus (et cetera A.).*
- a **Savle**; *Anima, Ad vitam pertinet, Anima enim vivimus, Animo sapiamus, spiritum spiramus, sensus, ratio, mens, Animus ad virtutes pertinet, cor, voluntas, spiritus, manes, perfectio, vita, vis, edelichia (endolochia A.) i. perfecta, natura, potencia, virtus jnterior, umbra, siche grece.*
- to **Sawe**; *serere, con-, pre-, seminare, con-, dis-.*
- to **Saghe A tre**; *serrare (sarrare A.).*
- a **Saghe**; *serra, serrula.*
- A Sawyer**; *Sator (A.).*
- a **Sawer**; *serrator.*
- †**Sawnder** (**Sawndyr** A.); *Alexander, nomen proprium viri.*
- Saw[n]dyrs** (**Sawndres** A.)⁴; *sandix, vel sandex secundum iannensem, est enim genus rubei coloris.*

¹ The pole used for carrying a see or tub between two persons. See *Saa*, above. Jamieson gives 'Sasteing, s. a kind of pole. v. *Sting*. Sting, steing; a pole.' A. S. *stengc*. Baret renders 'phalanga' by 'a leauer or barre, to lift or beare timber; rollers to conue things of great weight.' Cotgrave gives '*Tine*, a stand, open tub or see, most in use during the time of vintage, and holding about foure or five paillefulls, and commonly borne by a *stang* betwene two.' '*Tiné*. A colestaffe, or stang; in a staffe whereon a burthen is carried between two on their shoulders.' *ibid*. In the Invent. of R. Stoneye, 1562, are included 'stees, *stanggs*, peatts. old tecture tumber xs.' *Richmond. Wills*, &c. p. 152. G. Douglas uses 'pikkis and poyntit *stingis*' to render Virgil's *duris contis*. *Æneados*, Bk. ix. p. 295. 'Ashe *stangs* in the same house, xij^d.' Invent. of W. Benson, 1568, *Richmond. Wills*, &c. p. 224. '*Falanga*. A club with iron at the end,' Gouldman. *Phalanga est hasta, vel quidam baculus ad portandus cupas. Anglice a stang, or a culstaffe.* Ortus. It was also called a colestaff or cuuel staf (*Genesis & Exodus*, l. 3710). See P. Cowle tre. In *Sir Gawayne*, 1614, a stang is used for the purpose of carrying home the boar:

'Zet hem halchez al hole þe haluz; to-geder,
& syben on a stif *stange* stoutly hem henges.'

'A wikkid iew . . . smate him wiþ a *saa stange*.' *Cursor Mundi*, 21, 144.

² 'A sodioure, miles, bellator.' Manip. Vocab. '*Arcipotens vel arcitcteus*. A sowdyoure.' Medulla.

³ Tusser in his *Five Hundred Points*, &c. ch. 42, st. 22, recommends 'Savin for bots' in horses. It was supposed to procure abortion:

'And when I look By all conjecture to destroy fruit rather.'

To gather fruit, find nothing but the *savin-tree*, Middleton, Game of Chess, c. 16.
Too frequent in nunnes' orchards and there planted,

⁴ Sandal wood. Cooper renders '*Sandyse*' by 'a colour made of ceruse and ruddle burned together.' 'Saunders, *sandali albi et rubei et citrini*.' MS. Sloane, 5, leaf 10. It appears to have been in use in cookery as a colouring material. Thus in a recipe for 'Charlet icoloured' given in the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 13, we are told to

'Take almondes unblanchyd, wasshe hom and grynd . . .

Do þer to pynys and *saunders* for spyce,

For to coloure hit, loke þou do þis.'

We also find in the *Howard Household Books* (Roxb. Club), p. 42, an item for '*sander* pouder, di. lb. ijs. vj^d.' In the Inventory of John Wilkenson taken in 1571 (*Wills &*

†Sawt¹; *jnsultus*.

a Sawse; *condimentum*.

a Sawser (Sawssor A.); *Acetabulum*.

a Sawtre (Sawter A.)²; *nabulum, organum, psalterium*; versus:

¶ *Ebraici, greci diversificantque latini,*

Psalterium greci, nos organa, naba (nobula A.) iudei.

S ante C.

a Scab (Scabbe A.); *scabies, scabia, scabiola, scabiecula, impetigo est arida scabies*.

Scabyd (Scabbyde A.); *scaber, scabidus, scabiosus, scabrosus*.

a Scabbydnes; *scabredo, scabritudo*.
a Scafalde (Scalfalde A.)³; *procestrium*.

to Scalde; *excaturizare*.

†to Scalde browes⁴; *Adipare*.

†to Scald a foule⁵; *scatigari-zare*.

a Scalde; (*mulier A.*), *berda (barda A.)*.

a Scale of a balañ; *lanx*.

a Scale of a fysche; *scama, squama, squamula*.

Scaled (A Scale of Ale A.); *squamatus, squ[a]mosus*.

Invent. i. 363) we find 'ij doss. cording for coddess xij^d, ij^{lb}. & $\frac{1}{2}$ of saunders iij^s. iij^d. ij doss. pen and ynkhornes ij^s. viij^d.' See Gower, *Confessio Amantis*, i. *Saunders* also occurs in the list of 'Spycery' in Arnold's *Chronicle*, p. 234 (ed. 1811). 'Datez, j quart. de Saundrez' are mentioned in the invent. of the Priory of Durham, 1446, *Wills & Invents.* i. 94.

¹ In Barbour's *Bruce*, xvii. 356, in the account of the siege of Berwick we read—
'Quhen thai without war all redy, Thai trumpet till ane sawt in hy.'

The omission or mutilation of a prefixed preposition in words of Romance origin is very common. Thus we have *say* and *assay*, *noy* and *annoy*, *sege* and *assege*, *scomfit* and *discomfit*, and many others.

² '*Laudate eum in psalterio et cithera*, his is to seye, preysithe your lord god in the sawtrie and in the harpe.' *Gesta Roman.* p. 138. Trevisa in his trans. of Bartholom. *de Propriet. Rerum*, bk. xix. c. 41, says that 'Armonia Rithmica is a sownynge melody, and divers instrumentes serue to this maner armony, as tabour, and tymbre, harpe, and sawtry and nakyres.' In *Sir Degrevant*, p. 178, l. 33, the hero is described as

'ffayre mane and ffree To harpe and to sautre,

And gretlech gaff hym to gle, And geterne full gay.'

And in the St. John's Coll. Camb. MS. of De Degueville's *Pilgrimage of the Lyf of the Manhode*, leaf 127^b, we read—'Another ther was zit pat in hire hande bare an horne whare in scho made a grete sowne of orgones and of sawtrye.' In the Harl. MS. of the *Handlyng Synne*, 1701, leaf 32, we read—

'Yn harpe, yn thabour and symphangle, Wurschepe God yn troumpes and sautre.'

'Thow shalt haue metynge a floc of prophetis comynge down from the heez, and before hem a sawtrye, and a tymbre, and a trompe, and an harp.' Wyclif, 1 Kings x. 5.

³ 'A scaffold, or stage where to beholde plaies, &c., and sometime the sight or plaie set forth in that place, *spectaculum*.' Baret. See the stage direction in the *Cowentry Mysteries*, p. 289: 'What tyme that processyon is enteryd into the place, and the Herowdys takyn his *scaffalde*, and Pylat and Annas and Cayphas here *scaffaldys*, where the meaning evidently is 'take their places on the stage.' Chaucer says of the 'joly' clerk Absalon that—
'Somtime to shew his lightnesse and maistrie,

He plaieht Herode on a *scaffold* hie.' *Miller's Tale*.

⁴ *Browes* or *Brewis* was prepared with boiling water, which was poured over the bread, &c.

⁵ 'Take chekyns, *scalde* hom fayre and clene.' *Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 22. 'To scald hogs and take of their haire, *glabrare sues*.' Baret. Amongst the fourteen pains which the wicked shall suffer in hell, Hampole says—
'pe ellevend es hate teres of gretynge, pat pe synful sal scalden in pe dounfallyng.'

P. of Cons. 6575.

The author of the *Ancren Riwle* speaks of '*schaldinde* teares.' p. 246.

a Scalle¹; *glabria, glabra; glaber.*

Scalled; *glaber, glabriosus.*

†a Scalyon (A Scalier A.)²; *hinsula.*

to Scape; *evadere, effugere, elabi.*

a Scaplorý (A Scapelory A.)³; *Armilansa, Armilans, scapularium (scapular A.).*

Scapulare.

†A Scarle or visern⁴; *larua; versus: ¶larua fugat volucrem, sic larua sit quoque demon (A.).*

Scarlett; *lutum, coccus, coccinum scarletum; coccinus, coccineus, luteus & scarleticus.*

*Scarse⁵; *parcus.*

*Scarsely; *parce.*

*a Scarsenes; *parcitas, parcimonia (raritas A.).*

¹ 'A scaule, *scabies.*' Manip. Vocab. 'A scab, or scabbednesse, a scall, *scabies*: scabbed, or full of scalles; his head is all to scald.' Baret. In a poem on blood-letting, *circ.* 1380, pr. in Halliwell's Dict. p. 958, we read—

'Besydis the ere ther ben two,
That on a man mot ben undo.

To kepe hys heved fro evyl turnyng
And fro the *scalde*, wythout lesyng.

See also another extract in his Introduction, under Worcester. Chaucer describing the Sompnour says—

'Quyke he was, and chirped as a sparwe
With *skalled* browes blake, and piled berd.' C. T. Prologue, 627.

'A scall, *impetigo.*' Coles. '*Glabra*; scroffe or scalle.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 179. 'A malander . . . appereth on the forthler legges, in the bendyng of the knee behynde, and is like a scabbe or a *skal.*' Fitzherbert, *Boke of Husbandry*, fo. G vi^{bk}.

² See Holleke, above, p. 187. 'A scallion onion, *ascalonia.*' Baret. '*Sivot.* A Scallion, a hollow or vnset Leeke.' Cotgrave.

³ A scapulary, so called from its being thrown over the shoulders. In Wright's *Polit. Poems*, ii. 19, Jack Upland says: 'What betokeneth your great hood, your *scaplerie*, your knotted girdle, and your wide cope?' In Pierce the Ploughman's Crede, l. 550, it is said of the friars that 'þei schapen her *chaplonies* and streechep hem brode,

And launceþ heije her hemmes wij babelyng in stretes.'

'The habyte of his ordre his cope hys *scapularye* and cote were all wythout ony eyul corupeyon.' Caxton, *Golden Legend*, lf. 419, col. 4. In Holinshed, vol. iii. p. 830, the word is used for a kind of mantle, probably a monk's cloak: 'In the moneth of Maie, the king and the new duke of Suffolke were defenders at the tilt against all commers. The king was in a *scopularie* mantle, an hat of cloth of siluer, and like a white hermit.' This would appear to be the meaning intended in our text, as also in the Inventory given in Paston Letters, iii. 410, where we find 'j *scaplerie* with an hodde.' But from a passage in the *Averon Rivle*, p. 424, it is evident that it was a very light cloak, for there is permission given to anchoresses that 'inwid þe wanes ha mulc weric *scapularis* hwen mantel ham heugeð.'

⁴ 'Spiryte called a hagge, a hobbegoblyn, which appeareth in the night *Larua, lemur.*' Huloet. '*Larua*, a sprite appearyng by night; an hegge; a goblin; a goast; a visarde; one disguised.' Cooper. 'A bugge, *spectrum, larua.*' Baret. The Medulla explains *larua* by 'a Vesere or a skerell or a deuyl.'

⁵ See the *Sevyn Sages*, l. 1244, where we read—

'That on was bothe curteis and kende,
Lef to give and lef to spende;

And that other lef to pinche,
Bothe he was *scars* and chinche;'

and *Alisaunder*, 1012—

'In a castel heo was y-set,
And was deliverid liversoon,

Skarschliche and nought foisoun.'

Wyclif in his *Apology*, p. 105, says: 'þei ken þer tongis for to spek gret þingis, wan þei do bat litil þingis: þei are largist bihiȝtars & *searrist* geuars.' And again in his version of 2 Cor. ix. 6: 'He that soweth *searsly*, schal and *searsly* repe; and he that soweth in blessingis, schal repe and of blessingis.' Chaucer in the *Tale of Melibous*, p. 162, (ed. Wright), says, 'Right as men blamen an averous man, bycause of his *skarsete* and chyncherie, in the same manere is he to blame, that spendeth oȝer largely;' and again: 'And afterward ye schul use the richesses, the whiche ye han gotten by youre witte and by youre travaille, in such a maner, that men holde yow not *scarce* ne to sparynge, ne to fool large, that is to say, over large a spender.' Occleve complaining that his salary was not regularly paid says—

Scate¹; *ragadia, scatus.*

A Scawde; *Barda, vt supra vbi scalde (A).*

a Scap[t]our; *sceptrum*; (versus:

¶ *Est S Cephtrum virga regis quod dat tibi Cepi,*

Sceptrum per S et C vult scutum significare A.)

to Sclaundere (*Selawndir A.*); *scandalizare.*

a Sclaundere; *ignominia, scandulum*; *ignominiosus, jnsignis.*

a Selice²; *vertinella est forceps medici, spatula.*

Sclidere (*Sclydyr A.*)³; *labilis, lubricus*; versus:

‘Sixe mark yerely, to skars is to sustene The charges that I haue, as I wene.’

De Regimine Principum, p. 44.

‘Hys moder he dude in warde, & scars lyf lede her fonde

In þe abbeye of Worwell, & by nome hyre hyr londe.’ Robert of Gloucester, p. 334.

‘Scarse, nygarde or nat sufficient, *esckars.* Scante or scarce.’ Palsgrave. ‘Licurgus techeþ alle men to be skilfulliche *scars* [*parvioniam omnibus suadet*].’ Trevisa’s Higden, iii. 35. See also quotation from Caxton in note to a Scrolle, below.

¹ ‘A scate, fishe, *batts, raia.*’ Manip. Vocab. See Ray or sc skate, above.

² Cooper gives ‘*Spatha, Spatula, f.* an instrument to turne fryed meat; a sklise:’ and Elyot, ‘*Spatha, an instrument of the kitchen to turne meat that is fried.*’ In the Inventory of Sir J. Fastolf’s goods at Caistor, 1459, we find amongst the kitchen utensils ‘j fryeyng panne, j *selyce.*’ Baret has ‘A sklise: an instrument to turne fride meate, *spatha.*’ ‘*Espatule, f.* a little slice.’ Cotgrave. Compare the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, pp. 43, 48. In the *Forme of Cury*, p. 33, it seems to mean according to the Glossary ‘a flat stick,’ for we are told to ‘bete it well togider with a *sklyce.*’ Holland in his trans. of Pliny, Bk. xxxiii. c. 8 says: ‘As touching silver, two degrees there be of it which may be knowne in this maner: For lay a piece of silver ore upon a *selise*, plate, or fire pan of yron red hot, if it continue white still, it is very good; if the same become reddish, go it may for good in a lower degree: but in case it looke blacke, there is no goodnes at all in it.’ In the Farming and Acct. Books of Henry Best of Elmswell, York, dated 1641 (*Surtees Soc.* vol. xxxiii. p. 139), the term is applied to an instrument used by thatchers: ‘A thatchers tooles are two needles for sowinge with, an eize-knife for cuttinge the eize, a switchinge knife for cuttinge it eaven and all alike as hee cometh downe from the ridge, a *slise*, whearewith hee diggeth a passage and alsoe striketh in the thatch, a little iron rake with three or fewer teeth for scratching of dirte and olde mortar, and a trowell for layinge of mortar on.’ ‘*Selyce* to tourne meate, *tournoire.*’ Palsgrave. ‘*Ligula. A slice.*’ Stanbridge. *Vocabula.* We also find the verb, as in the following: ‘Men vse it also to *sklise* it [the sea onion] and to hange it on a threde, so that one peece touche not an other, and so drye them in the shaddow.’ Turner, *Herbal*, pt. ii. lf. 130.

³ A word very common in Ireland. It occurs in Wyclif, Proverbs xxvi. 28: ‘A deseyable tonge loneth not the treuthre; and the *slidery* [*slidir P. lubricum V.*] mouth werckith fallings,’ and in MS. Sloane, 2593, lf. 6^b—

‘Man, be war, the weye is *slider*,

Body and sowle xul go togeder,

Thou scal slyde, thou wost not qweder,

But if thou wilt amendes make.’

Palsgrave has ‘slyder, *glissant.*’

‘He slaid and stummelt on the *slidry* ground.’ G. Douglas, *Eneados*, Bk. ii. p. 138.

‘Uc, heo seide, lust nu hider, þu schalt falle, þe wei is *slider.*’ Owl and Nightingale, 956. Chaucer in the *Knighte’s Tale*, l. 406, says—

‘A dronke man wot wel he hath an hous, And to a dronke man the wey is *slider.*’

But he not which the righte wey is thider,

See also the *Legend of Good Women*, Cleopatra, 648:

‘He poureth peesen upon the hatches *slider.*’

‘In þi mynd þou may consider Quhow warldlie power bene bot *slidder.*’

Lyndesay, *Monarche*, Bk. ii. l. 3711.

‘þe þridde uorbisne is þet ter on geð him one in one *slidrye* weie, he slit and falleð sone.’ *Ancren Riwle*, p. 252. See other instances in Trevisa’s Higden, i. 63: ‘þe wey is so *slider.*’ Wyclif’s Select Works, ii. 4 and 367, Prologue to Job, p. 671, &c. ‘*Lubina, slidder.*’ Aelfric’s Gloss. in Wright’s Vocab. p. 57. So W. de Biblsworth, *ibid.* p. 160, says— ‘*Gelé et plurye deploutant Funt le chinyz tray lidaunt* (sliderye or sclidinde).’ See also *Skylder*, hereafter. A. S. *slidor*.

¶ *Labilis est fluvius, dicitur (dicetur A.) lubricus Anguis; Et tamen utrumque a labor laboris exit.*

a Sclydynes; *labilitas.*

Selydyng; *labens.*

to Scomme¹; *spumare.*

a Scole; *scola, studium, gignasium, gignasiolum.*

a Scoler; *scolaris.*

†to Scomfett²; *vbi to ouer-cumme (owrecome A.).*

†a Scomfetyng; *superacio, triumphus.*

a Scomer; *spumatorium, dispumatorium.*

a Sconse³; *Abconsa.*

†a Scope⁴; *cepicium, capidula, genata (genita A.).*

†to Scope⁵; *vbi to ryūne or lepe.*

¹ 'Take Hares and flec hom, and washe hom in broth of fleshe with the blode, then boyle the brothe and *scome* hit wel and do hit in a pot.' Anct. Cookery 1420, in Household Ord. ed. 1790, p. 428. In Sir J. Fastolf's kitchen at Caistor in 1459 we find 'ij ladel and ij *skymers* of brasse.' *Escumner*, m. a scummer or skimmer of liquor.' Cotgrave. Dame Elizabeth Browne in her Will, 1487, bequeaths *inter alia* 'a ladill and a *scomer* of laton.' Paston Letters, iii. 466. In an Inventory dated 1558, *Wills & Invent.* (Surtees Soc.), ii. 162, we find: 'ij chafyng dysshes xij^d.—a latten laddell & a *skomer* ij^s.—a brende grayt vj^d.—ij fyer chauffers vj^s. viij^d.—brasse pannes xx^s. 'Mestola, mescola, a skommer to skumme the pot with all.' Thomas, Ital. Dict. 1550. See *Scumme* and *Sewmure*, hereafter. 'I *scomme* the potte, I take of the *scomme*. *Je escumme*. I pray you, *scomme* the potte well. I *skumme* a potte or any suche other lyke. *Jescumme vng pot*. Skumme the potte woman, intendest thou to poyson us?' Palsgrave. 'ij *ladills*, j *scomer* et j *ereagra*, xij^d.' are mentioned in the invent. of W. Duffield, in 1452. *Test. Ebor.* iii. 136.

² Hampole in the *Pricke of Cons.* 2269 tells us how when the devil tempted St. Bernard in vain 'all *skomft* he vanyst oway.' See *Allit. Poems*, B. 1784—

'penne ran þay in on a res, on rowtes ful grete,
Blastes out of bryzt brasse brestes so hyze,
Ascry scarred on þe scue þat *skomfyt*ed mony;

and *Alisaunder*, l. 959—

'On bothe halve in litel stounde, Was mony knyght laid to the grounde

Ac the *skomfyt* and the damage, Feol on heom of Cartage.'

See also Wright's *Polit. Poems*, i. 217, *Sir Genevives*, ed. 1865, l. 4266, *Richard Cœur de Lion*, 3777, *Morte Arthure*, 2335, 1644, &c. 'I *skomfyt*e or I overcome. *Je vayne*s. He hath *skomft* all his enemyes.' Palsgrave.

³ Baret gives 'A *sconse*, or little *lanterne*.' Sherwood in his Dict. has 'Sconce, *lanterne*.' and the Manip. Vocab. 'A *sconce*, *lanterna*.' The word is still in common use for a kind of candlestick of tin, which is hung up against the wall. O. Fr. *esconse*. In the Invent. of Bertram Anderson taken in 1570 we find: 'In the Hall, ij^o tabelles, vj buffet stollles, iij buffet formes, a one litell fourme with fete xxvj^s. viij^d., a farre cupborde, a *skones* at xxx^s.' *Wills & Invent.* ii. 341; see also p. 312, where in another Inventory dated 1588 are mentioned 'ij litle *lanterne sconces*, j old fyshe skymber, and an old latten ladell, 4^d.' 'To Richard Godson on of my *sconces* and a wrytyng candilstik.' Will of Dan. John Fall, in *Test. Ebor.* iv. 244. 'Bedstocks and a *stonee*, xii^d.' *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 169. '*Hic absconsus*, A^e *sconse*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 193.

⁴ 'The course which we take, to try the millers usage, is to take the same bushell or *scopp* that wee measured the corne in, and to measure the meale therein after it is brought hoame, just as it cometh from the milne-eye, and afore it be teamed.' Farming and Aect. Books of Henry Best, 1641 p. 103. In the Inventory of Robert Prat, *Wills & Invent.* ii. 207, taken in 1563, are mentioned 'One pare of bed stockes, one spinning wheill, one maunde, j straw *shepp* & j hopper xvj^d.' 'One strawe *skopp*, ij maundes.' Invent. of R. Prat, 1562. *ibid.* p. 208. 'xii *skoupes* iij^s. *ibid.* p. 167; and in that of Francis Wandysford, in 1559, are 'ij sayes, ij *skopes*, a bowtin tonne.' *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 134. 'De viij^d. pro j say, di pipe, et j *skope*.' Invent. dated 1508 in *Test. Ebor.* iv. 291. See R. de Brunne's *Chronicle*, ed. Furnivall, ll. 8164, 8168, and Palladius *On Husbandrie*, pp. 185, l. 178 and 190 l. 105.

⁵ 'To *scoup*, *scowp*, *va*. To leap or move hastily from one place to another. Icel. *skopa*, *discurrere*.' Jamieson. Palsgrave gives 'I *sconpe* as a lyon or a tygre dothe whan he doth folowe his praye. *Je vas par saultees*. I have sene a leopard *sconpe* after a bucke and at

a **Scrapynge**; *ruspamen*; *ruspans*
participium.

to **Scratte** (**Scrappe** A.)¹; *scabere*,
scalpere, *scalpitare*; versus:

¶ *Est rationalis scalpo, sed die*
scabo porci:

Scalpo per l & p scribatur sed
scabo per b.

†a **Scratte** (**Scarte** A.)²; *herma-*
frodita (*hermofodrita* A.), *vir*

promiscuj sexus, salmatis medio
correpto, femina promiscuj sex-
us.

a **Scrawe** (**Scrawle** A.)³; *cedu-*
la.

†a **Screde**⁴; *fibulatorium.*

to **Sereme.**

†a **Serene**⁵; *Antipera.*

to **Seryke**⁶.

a **Scryppe**; *pera.*

¹ 'I scratte as a beest dothe that hath sharp nayles. *Je gratigne.*' Palsgrave. 'To scratte, *scabere.*' Manip. Vocab. Hampole tells us that the damned shall

'Ever fyght togyder and stryfe,
Als þai war wode men of þis lyfe,
And ilk ane *scratte* other in þe face.'

P. of Cons. 7376.

See also *Ancen Riecle*, p. 186: 'nis þet child fultowen þet *scratte* a3ean, & bit upon þe 3erde?' Still in use in the North.

² An hermaphrodite. '*Hermaphroditus, wæpen-wifestre, vel scritta, vel bæddel.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 45. '*Hic et hec armifraudita, a skrat.*' *ibid.* p. 217. In

Caxton's version of Trevisa's Higden, Bk. ii. c. 1, we read: 'And as it is amonge other bestes, so it is in mankynde that somtyme one of mankynde is bothe man and woman, and suche is called Hermafrodita, and was somtyme called Androgynus [Androgynus], and in Englysshe is called a *Scratte*. and accompted amonge meruaylles and wondres.' 'At the same time word was brought out of Vmbria, that there was an Hermaphrodite or *Skrat* [*seminus*] found, almost twelve yeers old.' Holland, trans. of Livy, Bk. xxxix. c. 22. Phillips in his Dictionary explains *Androgynus* by 'one that is both Man and Woman, or has the Natural Parts of both Sexes: a *Scrat* or Will Jick, an effeminate Fellow.' 'Scrayte whyche is both male and female. *Androgynos, Hermafroditus, Verius Hermofroditus: Hermofroditus* is both man and woman.' Huloet.

³ See **Scrolle**.

⁴ '*Fibulatorium, amiculum quod fibulâ stringitur.*' Gouldman. From this the meaning would appear to be a shred or piece of cloth, but it appears generally to be applied to fragments of bread, &c., as in the Lindisfarne Gospels, Mark vi. 43: 'genomon ða hlaf ðara *screadunga* tuelf ceaulas fulle.' So in *Havelok*, l. 99—

'Hauede he non so god brede,
Ne on his bord non so god *shrede.*'

and Shoreham, p. 30—

'Tha3 eny best deuoured hyt,
Other eny other onselthe, ech *screade.*'

See also *Ancen Riecle*, p. 416, *Genesis & Exodus*, 3284, and Wright's *Polit. Poems*, ii. 252—

'Robes made of *scredes*
Flaterers and false dedes,

Grisely othes and grete medes,
Has schent England.'

'Generides than cut his skirt
For to staunche his bleding.'

And with the *shredes* hem he bond
Generides (Roxb. Club), l. 6118.

⁵ O. Fr. *escren*.

⁶ In hell, according to Hampole, *P. of Cons.* 7346—

'þe devils ay omang on þam salle stryke,
And þe synfulle þare-with ay cry and *skryke*;
and again, l. 7350—' þare salle be swilk rareyng and ruschyng,

And raumpyng of devels and dyngyng and duschyng,

And *skrykyng* of synfulle, als I said are.'

'Though he sore *skricke*,
Maye no man me whytte,

A buffite shall bytte,
Though I doo hym woe.'

Chester Plays, ii. 37.

In the *Anturs of Arthur*, xlii. 3, we read—

'þanne his lemmon on lofte scrilles and *scrylkes.*'

See also *Destruction of Troy*, ll. 910 and 10182.

'Anon has he cam,
A grete *seryke* up he nam.' *Seven Sages*, ed. Wright, 491.

See also Douglas, *Eucados*, Bk. ii. p. 64—

'Matronis eik
Stude all on raw, with mony pietuous *screilk.*'

'*Skrikyng, escrye.*' Palsgrave. O. Icel. *skrikja*.

†to be Scrytheñ (Scrythin A.)¹; *Illabi*.

†to Scrythe; *labi, E-, re-, col-, de-, di-, labare, labescere, lapsare, tuti-bare, vacillare*.

†Scrythylle; *labilis*.

†a Scryuener; *scriptor*.

†A Scroge²; *vbi* A buske.

A Scrowe³; *scedula* (A.).

†to Serud (Servde A.); *vbi* to rub.

†a Scuchoñ⁴; *monile, & cetera; vbi* a bruche.

†a Sculjoñ (Sewlione A.)⁵; *calcula, lixa; lixabundus*.

A Sewylle; *scola, & cetera; vbi* scole (A.).

a Scumme (Sewme A.)⁶; *spuma; spumous participium*.

A Sewmure; *Spumatorium* (A.).

to Scume; *Spumare, ex-, despumare* (A.).

a Scurfe of y^e body; *scabrositas, scabredo, scabritudo, & cetera; vbi* a scab.

a Scurfe of yreñ; *scoria*.

A Scurffe⁷; *quidam piscis* (A.).

Scurfy; *vbi* scabbyde.

†a Scutelle (Sewtylle A.)⁸; *canistrum, scutella*.

¹ The meaning evidently is slip or slide (compare *Skylder*, below, of which *Scrythylle* appears to be merely another form), but I know of no instance of the word. 'Icel. *skriða*. Dan. *skride*, to slide.' Jonsson. Icel. *skriða* is also a landslip, a steep slope on the side of a mountain covered with sliding stones, in Westmoreland called *Scree*s.

² Generally used in the sense of underwood, thickets, or what is now known as scrubby ground. The word is still in use in Lincolnshire; see Peacock's Glossary of Manley, &c. Ray gives 'Scrogs, *sb*, black thorn.'

'Full litill it wald delite,

To write of *scroggs*, brome, hadder or rammell.'

G. Douglas, *Æneados*, Bk. ix. prol. l. 44.

Stewart in his version of Boece (Rolls Series), iii. 409, says—

'Fra him tha fled to mony wod and *scrog*, As houndit scheip fra ony masteif dog.'

In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 19, we read, 'þe wey toward þe City was stony, porny and *scroggy*;' and in *Morte Arthure*, l. 1641, Cador orders his men—

'Discouere; now sekerly *skrogges* and other,

That no skathelle in the *skrogges* skorne us here-aftyre.'

'Skrage of trees, *Sarmenta*.' Huloet.

³ 'I caste to writte wythine a litelle *scrowe*,

Like as I haue done byforene.'

See *Serolle* and *Scrawe*, above.

Wright's *Polit. Poems*, ii. 192.

⁴ In the Inventory of Sir J. Fastolf's goods, 1459, we find mentioned, 'Item, j purpoynt white, with a *scuchon* after an hors wyse visure, and braunchis of grene.' Paston Letters, i. 484; see also iii. 281. In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 54, we read, 'þe first knyght is strengist of any þat is in any place, and he berith a *scochon* of golde, with a lion in þe myddell; the second is wys, and berith a *scochon* with a peok; & þe third knyght is amorous and loving . . . and he berith a golden *scochon*, with a white dove.' 'A scutchion, *tholus, scutulium*.' Baret. 'Scochen, a badge, *escuisson*.' Palsgrave.

⁵ 'A scullion of the kitchen, *lixa*.' Baret.

⁶ See to *Scommme*, above.

⁷ 'A kind of trout. Moffett & Bennet in their *Health's Improvement*, ed. 1746, p. 283, say: 'There are two sorts of them [Bull-trouts], Red Trouts and Gray Trouts or *Skurfs*, which keep not in the Channel of Riuulets or Rivers, but lurk like the Alderlings under the Roots of great Alders.' On the Tees it is still applied to the bull-trout. See Couch, *British Fishes*, iv. 200; Brewster, *Hist. of Stockton*, Appendix ii.; and Notes & Queries, 6th S. iii. 194.

⁸ 'A scuttle, *sportula*.' Baret. '*Hotte*, f. a scuttle, dossier, basket to carry on the back: *Hottercau*, m. a scuttle, a small wide-mouthed, and narrow-bottomed basket: *Hotteur*, m. a basket-carrier, or scuttle-carrier.' In the Inventory of Anthony Place, 1570, *Wills & Invent.* vol. i. p. 318, are mentioned, 'in the Larder Howse, butter tubbes, *scuttles* and other stuff, xxvj^s. viij^d.' 'They that make the mortar have allways by them an olde spade to tewe it with, and a little two gallon skeele to fetch water in, and two olde *scuttles* to carry up mortar in, viz.; one for the server, and another for the thacker-drawer, if occasion soe require; and their manner is to putte an handfull or two of dry-straw into the bottomes of the *scuttles* to keepe the *scuttles* cleane, and that the mortar may goe readily out, and not cleave to the *scuttles*.' Farming &c. Books of Henry Best, 1641, p. 145. '*Hec scutella*, a scotylle.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 257.

†a **Scutelle** (*Scutylle* A.) *maker; scutellarius, scutellarium est locus ubi ponuntur scutella.*

S ante E.

þ^e **See**; *mare; marinus, maritinus, proximus mari; thetis (tethis A.) genetiuo teteos (thetios A.).*

god of þ^e **See**; *neptunus, nereus, portunus, nereis dea maris; vnde versus:*

¶ *Dic mare dicque salum, dic equora dicque profundum; Hijs pelagus, pontus, freta iungas & bitalassum; Dic amphitricem, quia circuit & terit orbem.*

See; *en, ecce.*

to **See**; *cernere, pre-, re-, Asspicere, videre, jnspicere, dorcas grece, haurire, tueri, jntueri 3^c coniugationis; videmus natura¹, aspicipimus voluntate², jntuemur cura; visere, visare, visitare; versus:*

¶ *Est tuor jnspicio, tueor defendere dico:*

Dat tutum tueor, tuitum tuor, ambo tueri.

Seabyll; *visibilis.*

Seande; *cernens, Aspiciens, videns, & cetera.*

A Secristane; *ubi Sacristane (A.).*

a **Sekely mañ** (*A Sekylmañ A.*); *valitudinariarius.*

a **Secrete**³; *secretata, oracio est.*

Secrete; *secretus, & cetera; ubi preuay.*

a **Secretary**; *secretarius, Auricularius.*

a **Sectour**⁴; *ubi exequitur.*

a **Sede**; *semen, sementis, semineum, seminarium (sementum A.); semineus, sementinum, sementinus.*

a **Sede of bestis**; *(semen A.) sperma.*

a **Sede**; *sedes.*

a **Sedylle**; *sedile.*

See her; *eccam illum.*

See hym; *eccum illum. (See hym or hir; Eccum, eccam, i. ecce illum vel illum A.).*

†a **Seyfe**⁵; *iunccus, biblus, cirpus (cirpillus, cirpulus A.), carex, papirus, iuncculus; iunccus, papireus participia.*

†a **Seyfebuske**; *iunccetum, paupirio (paperio A.), caractum (carectum A.), cirpetum.*

a **Sege**⁶; *sedes.*

¹ MS. *naturam.*

² MS. *voluntatem.*

³ This doubtless refers to the 'secret' or private prayer of the priest, during the Mass immediately before communicating. In Caxton's *Charles the Greste*, p. 239. Turpin describes how a vision of the death of Roland appeared to him as he was 'in the *secrite* of the masse.'

⁴ Robert of Brunne (*Handlyng Synne*, ll. 6259-6264) says—

'Of alle fals þat beryn name
Fals *excutours* are moste to blame.
þe pope of þe courte of Rome,
Aȝens hem 3yfþ he harde dome,
And curseþ hem yn cherchys here
Foure tymes yn þe ȝere.'

'I charge the my *sektour*, cheffe of alle other.' *Morte Arthure*, 665.

'Youre *secturs* wille swere may, and say ye aghte more then ye had.' *Towneley Myst.* p. 326.

'Wyse mon if thou art, of thi god
Take part or thou hense wynde;
For if thou leve thi part in thi *secatours* ward,
Thi part non part at last end.'

Reliq. Antiq. i. 314.

'And also it es my will fully that ther be gefyn a-gayne to my mayster wyfe that I dwelt wyth, if sho be *sectour* of my mayster, vj marks.' Will of John of Croxton, 1393, pr. in *Testa. Ebor.* i. 186; see also P. Plowman, B. xv. 128: '*Sectours* and sudenes.'

⁵ 'A *seave*, a rush that is drawn thro' in dripping or other grease, which in ordinary houses in the North they light up and burn instead of a candle.' Kennett MS. Lausd. 1033. Given also by Ray in his Gloss. of North Country Words.

⁶ 'Siege, m. a seat, a chaire, a stoole, or bench to sit on.' Cotgrave.

'Oure syre syttes, he says, on *sege* so heȝe,
In his glwande glorye, & gloumbes ful lyttel.' *Allit. Poems*, C. 93.

a Sege of (or A.) a priuay¹; *gumfus* (*cloaca* A.).

a Segg²; *carex* (*carectum locus ubi crescunt* A.).

a Segg hylle; *carectum*.

†a Seyn³; *sagena, sagenula diminutium*.

a Seyn⁴; *sinodus, est congregacio clericorum; versus:*

¶Potest miser Atque micha prima iouis Ad sinodum va.

to Seke; *querere, con-, re-, jn-, per-, dis-, discutere, ex-, quirere, contari, per-, exangulare, scrutari, per-, vestigiare, vestigare, jn-, (sciscitari, rimari* A.); *versus:*

¶Scrutor ut experiar, ut sanem vulnera rimor,
Sciscitor inquirens que noua
s[c]ire volo.

Seke; *jnfirmus*⁵, *egrotus, eger, morbidus, morbosus*.

to be Seke; *egreere, egrescere, egrotare, decubare, decumbere, jnfirmari, languere, languescere*.

a Seker; *scrutator*.

to make Seke; *debilitare, jnfirmare*.

to lygg Seke; *decubare, decumbere*.

Sekabylle; *scrutabilis*.

a Sekelle; *falx, falcicula*.

a Sekylle maker; *falcarius*.

a Sekynge; *scrutinium*.

Sekynge; *querens, scrutans*.

Sekyr; *securus, firmus, beatus, stabilis, constans, solidus, tutus, fretus, jnpavidus*.

Sekyrly; *secure, tute, firme, constanter, & cetera*.

a Sekyrnes; *securitas, firmitas, stabilitas, & cetera*.

a Sekke; *saccus, culeus est saccus de coreo*.

to Sekke (Sakke A.); *seccare, jn-*.

a Seknes; *egritudo anime est, jnfirmas dormicionis, imbecillitas, morbus. (Egrimonia, langor, litargia, validudo de vale dictum, validudo est sanitas de valeo dictum A.)*.

Seldome⁶; *jnfrequens, rarus, rariter, rare vel raro*.

a Sele; *sigillum, bulla, signum*.

a Seyle; *Amphiuia, piscis est*.

to Sele; *bullare, sigillare; -tor, -trix, & cetera; -ans participium*.

Selyd; *bullatus, sigillatus*.

to Selle; *cauponari, vendere, venundare*.

to be Selyd (Solde A.); *venire, venundari*.

Sellyd; *venditus, venundatus*.

a Semawe; *Alcedo, Alcio, Avis est*.

¹ 'Latrina, a siege or jakes.' Elyot. In the Paston Letters, ii. 126, we read, 'the same dager he slewe hym with, he kest it in a sege, whiche is founden and taken up al to-bowyd (bent).' 'A siege house, sedes excrementorum.' Withals.

² 'Segges or sheregrasse, carex. A place where segges do grow, carectum.' Baret. In Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 20, l. 524, we are told that sheds for cattle should be 'heled well with shingul, tile or broom, or segges.' 'Carex, a Segge. Carectum, locus ubi carexes crescent.' Medulla. See Wyclif, Genesis xli. 18.

³ 'Sagena, f. a greate net to take fishe.' Cooper. 'Seine, f. a very great and long fish net called a Seane.' Cotgrave. 'Sean or Seyn, a great and very long fish net.' Howell. Also given in Ray's Glossary. 'Là covent pecher de nase (wit a seyne).' W. de Biblesworth, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 159. A. S. segne.

⁴ 'Every Byshoppe and theyr ministers in every theyr visitacions and seanes shal make dylygent enquire.' Fitzherbert, Justice of Peas, fo. 142^b. 'Seene of clerkes, congregacion.' Palsgrave. 'Wherefore a seene was assignede where vij bischoppes of the Britons mette with many noble clerkes of the famos abbey of Bangor.' Harl. MS. trans. of Higden, v. 407; see also *ibid.* p. 363: 'hit was noo mervayle thauzhe they hade dowte of the tru observance, when that the decrees of holy seynes come not un to theyme, as putte howtwe the worlde.' 'This pope kepede the v^{tho} holy seene universalle at Constantinople.' *ibid.* p. 425. See also Seno, hereafter.

⁵ MS. *jnfrimus*.

⁶ MS. Seldone.

to Seme; *Apparere, decere* (*decet* A.) *personale & impersonale, eminare, expedire.*

to Seme, or it Semes¹; *decet, -bat personale vel impersonale; vt toga decet me, impersonale vt decet me loqui* (A.).

a Seme; *sutura, con-, consutum, fimbria, juga* (*Ruga* A.).

a Semlande (A Semblande A.); *vultus.*

a Semster (Semestere A.); *sutrix.*

Semlesse (Semeles A.); *inconsultilis.*

Semely²; *decens* (*motu cordis, probatus* A.) *conueniens, consequens, procerus, elegans, formosus natura est* (*natura est procerus* A.); *versus*:

¶ *Est procerum vere procerum corpus habere.*

Semeinly; *decenter, conuenienter, eleganter, & cetera.*

vn Semynge (vn-Semely A.); *iudicens, inconueniens, & cetera.*

vn Semelily; *iudecenter, inconuenienter, & cetera.*

a Semelnes (Semelynes A.); *elegancia, forma, formositas, species, proceritas.*

Semynge; *Apparencia; Apparens participium.*

Sen; *ex quo, cum.*

†Sendalle³.

Sendabylle; *missilis.*

to Sende; *mandare, commendare, destinare, mittere, e-, re-, legare, missare, missitare, stellare; versus*:

¶ *Mando res alias, sed mitto res animatas.*

to Sendejn; *serere, con-, jnmittere, jntromittere, indere.* (to Sendejn; *serere, Equitare, exalare, proferre, con-, in-, mittere, e-, ructuare* A.).

¹ In A. this is inserted immediately before to Sende.

² At the day of judgment, says Hampole, *Pricke of Consee*. 5009, the bodies of the wicked shall be ugly, but as for the good,

‘If any lyms be here unsemely,
Thurgh outragouste of kynd namely,
So in *William of Palerne*, l. 49, ‘pat semliche child.’ O. Icel. *sæmr, semiligr.* ‘Semely, decorus.’ Manip. Vocab.

³ See Halliwell, s. v. *Cendal*. Chaucer, describing the Doctour of Phisik, says—

‘In sangroin and in pers he clad was al,

Lined with taffata and with sendal.’ C. T. Prologue, 440:

and in P. Plowman, B. vi. 10, we read—

‘And 3e, louely ladyes, with 3oure longe fyngres,
pat 3e han silke and sendal, to sowe, whan tyme is,
Chesibles for chapelleynes, cherches to honoure.’

See also *Early English Poems*, &c., ed. Furnivall, i. 11. *Sendal* or *Cendal* was a kind of rich thin silk used for lining, and very highly esteemed. Palsgrave, however, has ‘Cendell, thynne lynnyn, sendal;’ and Cooper renders ‘*Sindlo*,’ by a very fine lynnyn clothe;’ and so in the A. V. of Matth. xxvii. 59, where Wyclif’s version runs, ‘Joseph lappede it in a clene sendel, and leide it in his newe biriel.’ The texture was probably somewhat similar to ‘samite,’ a kind of satin, of inferior quality; and may possibly have been a sort of *taffeta*, being much used for banners and gonfanons, a proof of its lightness and strength. Thus in *Arthur and Merlin*, p. 209, we read, ‘Her gonfamoun was of *cendel*.’ In the *Liber Albus*, ed. Riley, p. 727, amongst the Ordinances of the Tailors, we find: ‘Item, pur j robe longe pur femme, garnisse de soy et *sendal*, ij souldz, vi deniers;’ and in *Morte Arthoure*, 2299, we are told that the bodies of the Roman Emperor and his chiefs were embalmed, and ‘sewed in *seuuelle* sexti-faulde astire.’ Neekam in his *Treatise de Utensilibus* speaks of sendal as a material for shirts and sheets: ‘*Camisia* (chemise) *simonisi* (de sandel) *vel serici* (seye), *vel bissi* (cheysil) *materiam soriciatur* (i. capiatur) *vel saltem lini*: *Deline lintheamini* (linceus) *ex symtone* (de sendel) *vel ex bisso* (cheysil) *vel saltem ex lino* (lin) *vel ludices* (launges) *supponuntur*.’ Wright’s Vol. of Vocab. pp. 99, 100. In the reign of Edward I it was enacted, by royal proclamation, that no woman of ill fame should wear the fur called ‘minever,’ or *sendale* upon her hood or dress, under penalty of confiscation.’ *Liber Albus*, Introd. p. lii.

to Sende oute; *emittere, eructare, eructuare, exalare, proferre, & cetera.*

Sendylle (Sendale A.)¹; *sandalium, sindo.*

A Sene²; *Sinodus; Sinodalis.*

†A Sene; *Signum.*

Sengle (Singylle A.); *simplex, simplex³, singularis.*

to make Sengle (Singylle A.); *singulare.*

to Sence⁴; *thurificare.*

Sence; *jncensum, timiama, thus.*

a Sensure; *batillus, thuribulum, ciccendum⁵.*

Sent; *missus, destinatus.*

a Sent; *vbi A savere or a saour.*

a Sentence; *sentencia, calculus, sensus.*

†a Sequence (Sequens A.)⁶; *sequencia, tropus.*

†A Sequency; *troporium.*

a Sergeant; *vbi A husbande; prepositus.*

†a Serge⁷; *cereus, ceriolus diminutivum.*

†a Serge berer; *ceroferarius.*

†a Serke⁸; *camisia, jnterula, camisiola diminutivum.*

†Serked; *camisiatus, jnterulatus.*

a Serpent; *vbi A nedder (Nedyr A.).*

a Servande; *ascriptivus, cliens, clientulus, dulus, empticij, famulus quia de famula, famululus, maniceps, mancipium qui ab hostibus mancipatus⁹, minister, ministeriolus¹⁰ (ministrivulus A.), puer, satilles, verna, vernacula, vernaculus, vernalis, servus condicione, servulus, servula; versus: ¶S servus, famulus, C cervus bestia silue.*

to Serve; *Ancillare & -ri, ministrare, servire, famulari, obsequi, deponere, administrare, mancipare, suffire (militare, subseruire A.).*

to make a Servande; *mansipare.*

a Serveyce; *famulatus, famulamen, famulicium, ministerium, obsequium, officium, ministracio, dulia, latria; (versus:*

¶Dic duliam gentis latriam dic omnipo[te]ntis A.).

¹ See Sendalle.

² See also Seyn, above.

³ MS. *simpulus.*

⁴ 'A Sensar, thuribulum,' Baret. 'Encenser, to cense, or perfume with frankincense,' Cotgrave. 'Item. j sensour of silver and gilt, weyng xl unces.' Invent. of Sir J. Fastolf, 1459, Paston Letters, i. 471.

⁵ A. adds here *sensus, Sentencia*, evidently through a confusion on the part of the copier with *sentencia*, below.

⁶ 'Troporium: a sequenciary,' Ortus.

⁷ 'Cereus, a taper or wax candel,' Cooper. In the Trinity MS. of the *Cursor Mundi*, l. 20701, we read—

'And swithe feire also 3e singe With serges and with candels brizt.'

'Cereus, a serge. *Primicerius*, that fyrst beryth the serge,' Medulla. 'A taper or wax candle, *cereus*,' Baret. '*Cierge, m.* a big wax candle,' Cotgrave, who also gives '*Poincte, f.* the middle sized wax candle used in churches (the biggest being tearmed *Cierge*, and the least *Dougie*).' In *Metrical Homilies*, p. 160, l. 24, we read—

'A clerke broht *cerges* in heyne, And euerilk an gaf he an.'

See also p. 161, l. 2. '*Cierges*, torchys and priketz' are mentioned in Riley's Memorials of London, p. 301.

'Hit wat3 not wonte in þat wone to wast no *serges*.' *Allit. Poems*, B. 1489.

'Also lith was it ther inne, So ther brenden *cerges* inne.' Havelok, 594.

See also *ibid.* l. 2125-6, *Romaunt of the Rose*, 6251, *Lay-Folks Mass-Book*, p. 71, l. 26 and Glossary, Trevisa, v. 225, &c.

⁸ In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 24, a knight who rescues a princess and restores her to her kingdom dies from a wound received in the battle, and bequeathes to her his 'bloody serke,' which she is to 'sette out on a perche afore . . . þat þe syster of my serke may meve þe to wepe, as ofte tyme as þou lokist þeron.' See also *Havelok*, l. 603, and P. Plowman, B. v. 66. A. S. *serce, syrc, O. Icel. serkr.*

⁹ Both MSS. *mancipatum.*

¹⁰ MS. *ministrivulus.*

þ^e Servyce of god; *latria*.
 þ^e Servyce of man; *dulia*.
 Seruysiabyll (Seruuiabyll A.); *officiosus, seruiciosus*.
 to Sese; *cessare, & cetera*; *vbi to cese*.
 lyke to Sese; *cessabundus*.
 Sette; *pluntare, con-, ex-, sepere (serere A.), con-, in-, pastinare, jnsertare*.
 to Sett (to Sett in place A.); *locare, col-, statuere, stabilire*.
 Sett; *jnsitus*.
 to Sett abowte; *Circumlocare (A.)*.
 Sett a-boute; *obsitus, obcessus*.
 to Sett at noȝte; *Abicere, vilipendere, Adnullare, Adnichilare, jnanire, ex-, naucifacere, naucipendere, paruipendere, nichilfacere, floccifacere (floccipendere A.), recusare, & cetera*.
 to Sett a tyme; *limitare*.
 to Sett by; *ponderare*.
 to Sett jn; *jnponere, jnmittere, indere (inire A.), inserere, jntrudere*.
 to Sett jn stede; *substituere, sufficere, ut: sufficio te in loco meo*.
 a Sete; *sedes, sedile, solium, tronus est regis, transtrum est sedes in nauis*.
 †a Sete of angellis¹; *dindimus, nomen ethroglitum*.
 to Sethe; *coquere, de-, lixare, col-, bullire, e-, fulinare*.

†þ^e Setryday (Settyrday A.); *sabbatum, dies sabati*.
 †Setyr grysse²; *cleborus niger, herba est*.
 †Severalle; *seueralis, vt: campus seueralis; superabilis, & cetera*.
 †Seven ȝere; *septennium*.
 †þ^e Severouse of a hous³; *succedo, jn plurali succedines*.
 Seven; *septem; septenus, septenarius, septimus, septuplus, & cetera*.
 Seven hundryght (hundrethe A.); *septingenti*.
 †Seventy sythys; *septuagies*.
 †Seven sithe; *sepcies*.
 Seventy; *septuaginta*.
 †þ^e Seven sterns; *plias, septemtrialis, septemtrio; septemtrionalis participium*.
 Seven teñ; *septemdecem, sepcies decies*.
 Seven falde; *septiformis*.
 a Sewe (or brothe A.)⁴; *pulmentarium*.
 to Sewe at y^e mete⁵; *deponere*.
 to Sewe; *suere, con-, sarcire, re-, millare, filare*.
 a Sewer at y^e mete; *depositor, prepositor, discoforus*.
 a Sewer; *filator, sutor, sutrix*.
 a Sewynge; *filatura, sutura*.
 Sex; *sex, sextus; senus, senarius, sec[t]uplus, sextuplus*.
 Sexagesym; *sexagesima⁶.
 Sex sithe; *sexies*.*

¹ See notes to *Angell setis* and *Ethrogllett*, above.

² According to Halliwell the herb bear's-foot.

³ Halliwell explains this as a division or compartment of a vaulted ceiling.

⁴ Potage or broth. The word occurs in the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 21, 'Harus in a seuce,' and p. 43, 'boyle hit by-dene In þe same seuce.' 'Some with Sireppis, Sawces, Seues and Soppes.' *Babees Boke*, p. 33, l. 509; see also p. 35, l. 523, and p. 154, l. 17. A. S. *seave*, O. H. Ger. *sou*. 'I woll nat tellen of her strange sewes.' Chaucer, *Squire's Tale*, 67. In the Inventory of Sir J. Fastolf's effects at Caistor, 1459, we find 'iiij chafernes of the French gyse for sewes.' *Paston Letters*, i. 481. See also *Tale of Beryn*, Prologue, l. 290. 'Seyne come ther sewes sere with solace ther-after.' *Morte Arthure*, 192.

'Penne ho sauereȝ with salt her seueȝ vchone.' *Allit. Poems*, B. 825.

⁵ 'I seve at meate, je taste.' Palsgrave. 'The sewer of the kitchen, *anteambulo fercularius, prægustator*.' Baret. *Escuyer*, m. an Usher or Sewer.' Cotgrave. For an account of the duties of the Sewer see the *Babees Boke*, pp. 467 and 1567. 'A Sewer, *appositor ciborum*. *Appono*, to sette vpon the table.' Withals.

⁶ A. curiously reads *septuagesima*.

Sex hundreth; *sexcenti*; *sexcentesimus*, *sexcentenus*, *sexcentenarius*.
 Sex hundreth sythes; *sexcentesies*.
 Sexten; *sexdecim vel sedecim*; *sexagesimus*, *sexagenus*, *sexagenarius*.
 Sexten sythe; *sedecies*.
 Sixty; *Sexaginta*; *Sexagenus*, *Sexagenarius*, *sexagesimus*.
 Sixty sythe (sithis A.); *sexagesies*.
 Sex 3ere; *sexennis* (*Sexennium* A.).

S ante Ch.

a Schadowe; *umbra*, *umbrella*, *umbrositas*, *umbraculum*; *umbrosus*.
 to Schadowe; *umbrare*, *ob-*.
 a Schafte; *hasta*, *flecta*, & cetera; *ubi* A Arowe.
 a Schafte of A pylar; *stilus*.
 *to Schayle (Schaylle A.)¹; *degradi* & *digredi*.
 to Schake; *crispere*, *vibrare*, *concutere*, *excutere*, *quaterere*, *quassare*, *quassitare*.

†a Schake forke²; *pastinatum*.
 a Schakylle³; *numella*.
 to Schakylle; *numellare*.
 a Schakynge⁴; *quassacio*; *quassans* *participium*.
 Schakyd; *quassatus*.
 to Schame; *dedicorare*, *inhonorare*, *vituperare*, *inhonestare*, *puđere*, *de-*, *inpersonale* a *rubere*, *rubescere*, *e-*, *verecundari* (*blasphemiare*, *scandalizare* A.).
 a Schame; *dedicus*, *inhonoracio*, *Blasphemia*, *vituperium*, *nota*, *indecor*, *opprobrium*, *probrum*, *puđor*, *puđencia*, *robor* (*rubor* A.), *verecundia*.
 vn Schamefastnes; *Impuđencia*, *Inverecundia* (A.).
 a Schamefastnes⁵; *erubescencia*, *puđorositas*.
 Schamefulle; *erubescens*, *puđorosus*, *puđibundus*, *verecundus*, *ignominiosus*, *puđens dicitur qui opinionem alterius veram fal-*

¹ Forby gives 'Shailer, a cripple.' Cotgrave has 'Garar, shaling, splay-footed. *Es-grailler*, to shale or straddle with the feet or legs, &c. *Goibier*, baker-legged; also splay footed, shaling, ill-favoredly treading.' 'Good Mastres Anne, then ye do shayle.' Shelton, *Womanhood*, &c. l. 19. In the description of the giant in *Morte Arthure*, we are told, l. 1098, that— 'Shouelle-fotede was that schalke and schaylande hyme semyde,

With schankez vn-schaply, schowande togedyrs,'

where the word has been incorrectly explained by the editor as *scaly*. In Trevisa's *Barthol. de Propriet. Rerum*, viii. 12, we read: 'This sign is calde Cancer þe crabbe, for þe scrabbe is schaylyngye beste (*shilyngye* beaste, ed. 1535, *shelling* beast, ed. 1582) and goop bakwarde, as þe sonne whan he goop in þat parti of þe cercle Zodiacus, þat is calde Cancer,' the original Latin being *nam cancer est animal retrogradum*. 'Shaylyng with the knees togyther, and the fete asonder, a *eschuis*. I shayle with the fete. *Jentraitille des pieds*. I never sawe man have a worse pace, se howe he shaylleth. It is to late to beate him for it now, he shal shayle as longe as he lyveth.' Palsgrave. '*Fauquet*. A shaling, wry-legd fellow.' Cotgrave.

² Kennett explains 'Shack fork' by 'a fork of wood which threshers use to shake up the straw withall that all the corn may fall out from amongst it.' 'Shakfork, a straw-fork.' Whitty Glossary. See also Peacock's Gloss. of Manley, &c. *Pastinatum*? for *pastinum*.

³ Cooper translates *Numella* by 'a tumbrell wherein malefactours were punished, hauning the neck, handes & legges therin; a payer of stockes.' 'A shackle or shackil, *compes*.' Manip. Vocab. See *Oxebowe*, above. A. S. *scacul*.

⁴ MS. reads a *Schakyllynge*.

⁵ 'Shamefast, *rubicundus*, *puđicus*.' Manip. Vocab. '*Honte*, *f.* shame, shamefulness, or shamefastnesse. *Honteu*, shamefast, bashful.' Cotgrave. 'Shamefast, *puđens*; bashfully, shamefastly, with shamefastnesse, *puđenter*.' Baret.

'Com ner quoth he, my lady prioresse;

And ye, sir clerk, lat be youre *schamefastnesse*

Ne studieth nat: ley hand to, every man.' Chaucer, C. T. Prol. 840.

samque metuít, verecundus non nisi veram timet.

vn Schamefulle; *inpudens, inpuderosus, inverecondus, effrons, epudoratus, irreuerrens.*

a Schamyll (Schambylle A.)¹; *vbi A stule (Macellum A.).*

a Schanke²; *sura (tibia A.).*

Schande.

a Schappe (Schape A.); *forma, formatura, factura, machina, plasma.*

Schaples (Schapelesse A.); *deformis, informis.*

to Schape; *Aptare, Ad-, plasmare, formare (Aptitare A.).*

Schapyne; *Aptus, aptatus, Ad-, plasmatus.*

a Schapyng; *Aptacio, Ad-; Aptans participium.*

a Schapyng burde; *sculptorium, serdecelita (Cerdo, Celica, Sculptorium, Aptatorium A.).*

a Schapyng knyfe³; *Ansorium.*

a Schare⁴; *inguen, pupes, pecten, lanugo.*

to Scharpe; *Acuere, con-, ex-, Acutum facere, Asperare, ex-, subigere.*

to be Scharpe; *Acere, Acescere, ex-, horrere.*

Scharpe; *Acutus, Acer, viuax ingenij est, Asper ferri est, capax, capatulus, cauticus.*

to Scharpyñ; *justigare.*

Scharpe of bathe sydes (on bothe þe sydis A.); *Anceps, bisacutus.*

a Scharpnes; *Acumen est mentis, Acucio, Acies ferri est.*

a Schave (or plane A.)⁵; *scalprum.*

to Schave; *radere, rasare, rasitare, tondere, re-, de-, tonsitare.*

a Schaver; *tonsor, barbitonsor (vbi Barbwre A.).*

a Schavyng clathe⁶; *ralla.*

a Schavyng house⁷; *barbitondium, tonsorium.*

a Schavyng; *barbitondium, tonsura.*

†a Schavyng knyfe⁸; *sculprum (Rasorium vel scalprum A.).*

¹ 'The shambles or place where flesh is sold. *Macellum.*' Baret. The word is derived from the A. S. *scamel*, a stool or bench, which occurs in *O. E. Homilies*, i. 91: 'ic alegeþ þine feond under þine fot-*seccmle*,' and again: 'þys fot-*scamel*' [footstool A. V.]. *Matt.* v. 35. So too in the *Ancien Riwle*, p. 166, we find, 'ane stol to hore uet,' where other MSS. read *schemel* and *schamal*. From the original meaning of a stool or bench came that of a bench in a market place on which articles, not necessarily meat (see quotation below), were exposed for sale; then that of a butcher's stall, and lastly, a slaughter-house for cattle. The word continued to be spelt without the interpolated *b* at least as late as 1554, for in a Roll of the Guild Merchants of Totnes for that year is an entry: 'Received for the fissh *shamells* at the hands of James Pelliton, beeyng lett unto hym at ferme liij. viij^d. More received for certaign standyngs of sutch as did stande withowte the same *shamells* yn the streate iij. v^d. Summa ij^{li}. xvij. j^d.' For the full history of the word see Prof. Skeat's note in *Notes and Queries*, 5th Ser. v. 261.

² 'The schadande blode ouer his *schanke* rynnys.' *Morte Arthure*, 3845.

³ 'Schapyng knyfe of souters, *tranchet.*' *Falsgrave*.

⁴ 'Puberte is when þe neþer berde here groweþ firste in þe *schare.*' Trevisa's trans. Barthol. *de Propriet. Rerum*, vi. 6. Holland in his trans. of Suetonius, p. 270, says: 'As Domitian was reading of a bill which hec preferred unto him, and therewith stood amazed, he stabbed him beneth in the very *share* nere unto his priue parts [*suffodit inguenia*];' and so Wyclif, 2 Kings ii. 23: 'Abner smoot hym in the *sheer* and strikide hym thurç.' See also *ibid.* iii. 27 and iv. 6. In the *Ancien Riwle*, p. 272, we are told how the sons of Rechab stabbed Ishbosheth 'adun into þe *schere.*' 'Schare, *pupes.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 246. See P. Schore. A. S. *scaran*.

⁵ A spokeshave. 'A shauing knife, *scalprum.*' Baret. Compare *Schavyng knyfe*, below.

⁶ MS. *Schavyng chathe*. See *Raster clathe*, above. 'A shauing clothe, *linteum tonsorium.*' Baret. ⁷ See *Raster house*, above. ⁸ Compare a *Schau*, above.

†a Schawe of wod (wodde A.)¹; *virgultum*.

Sche (Scho or ho A.); *illa, ipsa, ista*.

†a Schede of A (p^e A.) hede²; *discrimen, cincinnus, glabra secundum glosam libri equivoorum*.

†to Schede; *discriminare*.

†a Schefe (Schaffe A.)³; *geliva, gerba, merges, -getis medio producto, & secundum virgillum corripit mediam*.

a Schelde; *clipeus equitum est, clipeolus, scutarius (Albesia A.) eges scutum peditum est*.

†a Scheldmaker; *scutarius, clipearius*.

†a Schefe (Schelde A.)⁴; *teca (techa A.)*.

a Schelynge (Schyllynge A.); *solidus*.

a Schelle; *coclea, testa, testicula, conca, concula*.

a Schenschip⁵; *Ignominia*.

a Schepe⁶; *Aries, Arietulus diminutivum; Arietinus producto -ti-; berbea, barbitus, berbica, balans, bidens, fetans, lanigera, ovis, ovicula; ovinus participium; veruex*.

¹ In the *Morte Arthure*, l. 1765, we read—

‘Thane schotte owtte of the *schawe* schiltrounis many;’

and again, l. 1760—

‘There *schawes* were scheene vndyr the schire eynez,’

See also ll. 1723 and 2676, and Barbour’s *Bruce*, v. 589 and iii. 479. The Coke in his Tale describes the ‘prentice as ‘Gaylard . . . as goldfynch in the *schawe*.’ C. Tales, 4367. Dan. skov, a wood. Icel. *skögr*.

‘Ther foughte, and they slowe
Mo men then ynowe,

And bynomen that ilke men

Theo mores, theø *schawes*, and the fen.’

Kyng Alisaunder (Weber’s Romances), p. 253.

‘Worry with hyt in schyn wod *schawe*z.’ *Allit. Poems*, A. 284.

² Baret gives ‘To make the *shead* [parting] in the haire with a pinne,’ and Florio, p. 483, ‘the dividing or shedding of a woman’s haire of hir head.’ ‘*Discrimen*, the seed of the hede.’ *Nominale MS.* In the Trinity MS. of the Trinity MS. of the Christ that ‘In heed he had a *sheed* biforn As Nazarenus han þere þei are born.’ ‘*La greve des cheueux* (& *les cheueux departis en greve*), the shedding or shading of the haire; the parting thereof on the forehead (after the old fashion).’ Cotgrave. Still in use; see Mr. Peacock’s Glossary. A. S. *scāde*. Horman says ‘The shede of the heer goeth vp to the toppre deuydyng the moolde. *Equamentum capillorum ad summum verticem brevina diuidit*.’ ‘*Ma teste ou moun cheef. La greve de moun cheef* (the schod of my eved).’ W. de Biblesworth, in Wright’s Vol. of Vocab. p. 144. ‘*Hoc discrimen*, the shade of the hede.’ *ibid.* p. 206. In the later Wyclifite version of Judith x. 3 *shade* is used to translate the Vulgate *discriminavit*: ‘And sche waisehide hir bodi, and anyontide hir with beste myrre, and sche *schediðe* [platte W.] the heer of hir heed.’ Chaucer in the *Knighte’s Tale*, 2009, has—

‘The sleer of himself yet saugh I there,

The nayl y-dryve in the *schode* a-nyght;

His herte-blood hath bathed al his here;

The colde deth, with mouth gapyng upright.’

‘I schede ones heed, I parte the heares evyn from the crowne to the myddes of the forehead. *Je mespartis mes cheueulz*. Shedde your heares evyn in the myddes.’ Palsgrave.

³ ‘*Merges*, a grype of corne in reapyng; or so mache corne or hay, as one with a pitche forke or hooke can take vp at a time.’ Cooper.

⁴ ‘A case, a sheth, a scabberd, *theca*.’ Baret.

⁵ In hell, Hampole tells us, the wicked

‘Salle have mare schame of þair syn þare,

And þair *schendschepe* salle be mare.’ *P. of Cons.* 7145.

See also ll. 380, 1171, 3341, &c. William of Nassington in the proem to his *Mirror of Life*, l. 10, prays that there may be sent

‘To the Fende schame and *schenschyppe*, Hele of saule.’

And to 30we þat me heres als swa

See also *William of Palerne*, ll. 556, 1803, *Cursor Mundi*, 19448, &c.

⁶ ‘*Bidens*, a sheepe two zeres olde; an hogrell or hoggatte.’ Cooper. Ducange gives ‘*Balans, ovis a balare, quod est ovium vox; brebis, mouton. Berbica, ovis.*’

a Schepcote¹; *caula* (*ovile*, *tigurrium* A.).
 a Schepcruke²; *cambuca*, *pedum*.
 a Schepfalde; *caula*, *ouile*.
 a Scheperde (Schepehirde A.)³; *Archimendrita*, *mandra*, *opilio*, *ouilio*.
 a Scheperdé doge (Schepphirde dogg A.); *Aggregarius*.
 to Schere⁴; *metere*, *de-*, *di-*, *secare*, *de-*, *scindere* (*falcare* A.), *Ab-*.
 †a Scheryfe; *vicecomes*.
 †a Schergrysse (Scheregresse A.)⁵; *carex*.
 a Scherere; *metillus*, *messor*, *falcarius*, *terista*.
 a Scherynge; *messio*; *metens participium*, *messorius participium*.
 a pare of Scheres (Scherys A.)⁶; *forfex*, *forpex*.
 a Schete⁷; *linthiumen*, *lintheum*, *lintheolum*.
 a Schethe⁸; *vagina*, *vaginula* *diminutivum*.
 to Schethe; *vaginare*.
 to drawe owte of Schethe (to vn Schethe A); *evaginare*.
 a Schethere; *vaginator*, *vaginaris*.

to Schewe; *nunciare*, *Ad-*, *de-*, *Adnunciatur de futuro*, *nunciatur de longinquo*, *denunciatur de presenti*, *enunciatur in futuro*, *renunciatur de excusando*, *exponere*, *elucidare*, *lucidare*, *disserere*, *serenare*, *explicare*, *extricare*, *intim[a]re*, *insinuare*, *edesserere*, *retexere*, *publicare*, *pandere*, *ex-*, *op-*, *promere*, *eloqui*, *annunciare*, *apocalipsari*, *aporiare*, *enuciare*, *indicare*, *Aperire*, *discoopere*, *edere*, *reulare*, *de-*, *exprimere*, *deulgare*, *di-*, *declarare*, *effundere*, *celare*, *vulgare*, *retegere*, *decomperere*, *ostendere*, *ostentare*, *manifestare*, *parere*, *demonstrare*, *exhibere*, *notare*, *notificare*, *denotare*, *edonare*, *monstrare*, *explanare*, *expedire*, *evoluere*, *nudare*, *e-*, *promulgare*, *recludere*, *reserare*, *palare*, *pro-*, *de-*, *designare*, *diffinire*, *eructare*, *prodere*, *signare*, *signature*, *suggerere*; *versus*:
 ¶ *Intimat ad mentem, sed suggere spectat Ad Aurem*;
Relere vnde terum Releuit omnia ydola.

¹ 'Caulæ, munimenta ovium; barrières pour renfermer les moutons, parc.' Ducange. 'A fold, or sheepcote, l'estable de brebis.' Baret. 'Bergerie, f. a sheep coat or sheep house.' Cotgrave.

² 'Pedum, a sheepe crooke.' Cooper. See note to Cambake, above.

³ 'Archimendrita, an abbot or ruler of heremites. Opilio, a sheepearde, Columella.' Cooper.

⁴ In the duel between Gawayne and the strange knight we are told

'Thorowe scheldys they schotte, and scherde thorowe mailes,

Bothe schere thorowe schoulders a schaft-monde large.' *Morte Arthure*, 2545.

A. S. *sceran*.

⁵ A kind of sedge, so called from its sharp cutting edge. Gerarde, *Herbal*, Bk. i. c. v. p. 7, says that 'in Lincolnshire the Wilde Reede is called *Sheeregrasse* or *Heune*.' Probably identical with what Lyte, *Dodoens*, p. 575, calls 'Reede grasse. *Platanaria*.' Turner in his *Herbal*, pt. i. p. 89, has a chapter 'Of Segge or *scherys*.' He says, 'Carex is the latin name of an herbe, whiche we cal in english segge or *shergresse*.'

'And lodging all night long he lies among hard stones

Vpon a couch vnmade being fed with rough greene leaues,

And *sheeregrasse* sharpe, or sedge.'

Abr. Fleming, *Bucoliks, &c. of Virgil*, 1589, *Georgic* iii. p. 44.

⁶ 'A paire of sheares, or scissors, *forfex*.' Baret.

⁷ Baret says 'a sheete, or blanket for a bed, *lodix*. But for more distinction you may say, *lodix linea*, a sheete, and *lodix lanea*, a blanket.'

⁸ 'Vagina, a Shede. Vagino, to shedyn. Evagino, to drawyn oute off þe shede.' Medulla.

A sheath; a scabbard; a couering; a case; *vagina*.' Baret.

a Schewyng; *Apodixis, ostensio, ostentatus, diffinicio, iudicium*; *ostendens* (et cetera nomina verbalia A.).

a Schyde¹; *teda, ticio* (*Fax* A.).

a Schyfe²; *lesca, collirida*.

Schylled pyse (Shide peyse A.)³; *pyse exilique*.

A Schillyng; *Solidus* (A.).

Schylle⁴; *Sonorus* (A.).

to Schyne; *lucere, al-, e-, re-, di-, Ardere, ex-, Ardescere, ex-, lucidare, caristiare, choruscare, gliscere, scintillare, fulgorare, fulgidare, micare, e-, rutilare, clarere,*

radiare, ir-, nitere, e-, re-, lucescere, e-, fulgere, -gescere, cluere, pre-, 3^o coniugationis, pollere, pre-, splendere, re-, vernare, comare, nitescere, re-, e-, vibrare; versus:

¶ *Gemma nitet, sydus fulget, candelaque lucet,*

Ast⁵ Aurum splendet, Autor (Victor A.) certamine pollet.

Schynynge; *splendens, splendidus, -didulus, nitens, nitidus* (*Cui adhibetur cura ut aurum vel argentum. Splendidus, natura vt Sol vel luna, Splendidulus* A.),

¹ *Teda*, f. a tree oute of whiche issueth a licour more thinne then pitche; unproperly it is taken for all woodde, that beyng dressed with rosen or waxe will burne like a torch; a torch. *Ticio*, m. a fyer braune, or wood that hath been on fyer.' Cooper. '*Tedula* a schyde of wode' Nominale MS. 'Schyde of wode, *buche*; *moule de buches*.' Palsgrave. 'Schide, *vide* Billet.' Baret. 'A schyde, billet, *cala*.' Manip. Vocab. In P. Plowman, B. ix. 131, we are told how God

'Come to Noe anon, and bad hym nouzt lette :

Swithe go shape a shippe of *shides* and of bordes.'

In the fight between Sir Gawain and Sir Galun, we read that

'Schafis in *shid* wode thay shindre in *shides*.' *Anturs of Arthur*, ed. Robson, xxxix.

Gawin Douglas renders Virgil, *Eneid*, ix. 568—

'Som vthir presit with *schilis* and mony ane sill The fyre blesis about the rufe to fling;' the original latin being *ardentes tadas alii ad fastigia jactant*. See also *ibid.* p. 207, *Richard Coer de Lion*, l. 1385, *Roland & Otuel*, 1547, &c. In Arnold's *Chronicle*, 1500, p. 98 (ed. 1811) is printed a regulation 'that enery Essex belet of one contayn in length with the carf iij. fote and half of assise and in gretnes in y^o middles xv. ynches, and that enery Essex belet of more than one *shide* be of resonable proporciō and gretnes after the nombre of *shyde* that it be tolde fore also the rate of the sayd belet of one *shyde*, &c.' 'Ful wel kan ich cleuen *shides*' *Havelok*, 917. A. S. *scide*, O. Icel. *skið*. See P. Astelle, a *shydd*.

² 'A shiue or shiuer, *segmen, segmentum*.' Baret. Huloet gives 'a shive of bread, *minutal*,' and the Manip. Vocab. 'a shiue of bread, *sectio panis*.' In the *Forme of Cure*, p. 98, we have 'scher yt on *schyverys*;' and again, p. 121, in making 'Flawns' for Lent, we are told to 'kerf hem in *schiveris*.' In the *Ancren Riule*, p. 416, we read: 'Gif heo mei sparien eni poure *schreaden*,' where one MS. reads *shiue*. A shive is properly only a bit, slice or fragment (compare *Schyfes* of lyne), but the term appears to be used here in the meaning of a cake. We have already had *collirida* as the Latin equivalent of a *Cramcake*. Compare *Stepmoder schyfe*, hereafter.

³ See P. Crakkyn or schyllyn nothys. In the *Forme of Cury*, we read, p. 59, '*schyl* oysters and seeþ hem in wyne, &c.'

⁴ 'Shil or shirle, *argutus, canorus, acutus*.' Manip. Vocab. Hampole, *P. of Cons.* 9268, says of the music of heaven that

'Swilk melody, als þar sal be þan,

In þis world herd never nan ertihely man,

And in *William of Palerne*, 38, we read, 'so kenly and *schille*.' In 'The Christ's Kirk' of James V. pr. in *Poetic Remains of the Scottish Kings*, ed. Chalmers, p. 145, we read—

'Tom Lutar was their minstrel meet,

He played so *schill*, and sang so sweet,

O Lord! as he could lanns [skip]!

While Fowsy took a transs [dance].'

A. S. *scyll*. 'Then the soudan cried *schill* for ferd.' *The Song of Roland*, l. 1003. 'þe Sarazyns sone þat cry arereþ in tal þat host ful *schille*.' *Sir Ferumbras*, l. 3020.

⁵ MS. *Est*. A. reads *Aust*.

obrisus, coruscus, rutilus, rutilus, fulgorus (rutilans, et cetera participia verborum A.).
 a Schynynge; *Aura, nitor, & cetera; ubi clernes.*
 to make Schynynge; *nitidare.*
 a Schyne¹; *sura.*
 to Schyne be twyne; *jnterlucere.*
 a Schyppe (Schipe A.); *linter, lembus, barca, barcella, barcula, carpasia, carina, scapha, prora, liburna, facelus, navis, navicula; naualis, nauticus participia; calaria, carbasus, puppis, carbuta est navis honerata, biremis, trieris, tri[r]emis (Scopha A.).*
 †Schypabyll; *naviga[bi]lis.*
 †a Schyppe burde; *Asser.*
 a Schyppe for cence (Incense A.)²; *Acerra.*
 a Schyppe hyre; *navlum.*
 a Schyppe maker; *barcarius (borcarius A.), nauticus.*
 a Schyppe man; *navta, navclerus, navicularius, navigator, remigator, remex.*

Schyre³; *ubi clere.*
 a Schyre; *comitatus.*
 A Schyriffe; *vicecomes (A.).*
 to Schyte; *cacare, egerere, egestare, -titare.*
 †to Schyfe; *extupare.*
 †Schyfes (Schyffes A.) of lyne⁴; *stupa, napta.*
 a Scho (Schoo A.)⁵; *culpcinus (culponius A.) rusticorum est, millus, satularis (Sotularis, Sotular secundum quosdam A.), subtellaris.*
 to Scho; *calciare.*
 to Scho horse; *ferrare.*
 a Schoer; *ferrarius.*
 a Schoynge; *ferramentum, ferrura.*
 Schoynge of a byschope (Schoñ of A bischoppe A.); *sandalia.*
 a Schoynge horne; *percipollex, calciatorium.*
 a Schoppe; *Apotheca, opella, & cetera; ubi A buthe.*
 Schorth; *Argutus, vt corporis arguti surgit pigneus, brevis, brucus grece, compendiosus, micros vel micron grece.*

¹ 'Shame skrapeth his clothes & his *shynes* wassheth.' P. Plowman, B. xi. 423.
 Chaucer, in the Prologue to the Canterbury Tales, l. 386, tells us that the Cook
 'On his *schyne* a mormal hadde he, For blankmanger that made he with the beste.'
 See also Schanke.

² Baret gives 'a ship, such as was used in the church to put Frankincense in, *acerra*.' Cooper renders *Acerra* by 'a shippe wherin frankensens is put: some name it an aluter sette before a dead corpes, wheron insence was burned: some call it a cuppe, wherein they did sacrifice wine.'

³ 'For leuening in his sight cloudes *schire* Forth yheden, haile, and koles of fire.'
Metrical Psalter, Ps. xvii. 13.

'Shyre nat thyecke, *delie*.' Palsgrave. Hampole says—

'Vermyn of helle salle ay lyfe,
 And never deghe þe synfulle to gryefe,
 The whilke salle lyfe in the flawme of fyre,
 Als fyssches lyfes in water *schyre*.' *P. of Cons.* 693r.

And again he tells us that all the water on earth would not suffice to put out hell fire—
 'Na mare þan a drop of water *shire* If alle Rome brend, mught sleken þat fire.' l. 6612.
 'He wat3 schunt to þe schadow vnder *schyre* leue3.' *Allit. Poems*, B. 605.

See also *ibid.* A. 28, B. 553, 1278, &c.

'Thane he schoupe hyme to chippe, and schowunes no lengere,
 Scherys with a charpe wynde ouer the *schyre* waters.' *Morte Arthure*, 3600.
 See also *ibid.* ll. 1760, 2169, 3846 and 4212. The verb occurs in the *Anceren Riuele*, p. 384:
 'al is ase nout a3ean luue, þet *schired* and brihteð þe heorte; and the adjective on pp. 144, 246, 382, &c.

⁴ Bits of tow. Compare *Hardes*, above.

⁵ *Satulares* i. q. *sotulares*: *calcei; souliers. Subtulares: souliers, pantouffles.* D'Arnis. *Millus* is evidently the same as *Mulleus*, which Baret renders 'a thick soled shoe called Mules.'

to Schorte (to make Schorte A.);
barritonare, corripere, breuiare,
Ab-, curtare, de-, contrahere.

Schortyd; *correptus, breuiatus, Ab-,*
§ cetera.

a Schortnes; *breuitas, correpcio, §*
cetera.

Schortly; *breuiter, comatice, compen-*
diose, summamim Aduerbiuim.

A Schovylle¹; *tribula (A.).*

†Schowe ssou²; *jnterieccio est.*

a Scholder (Schuldir A.); *Armus*
bestiarum est, humerus hominum
est vel scapula, humerulus, spatula;
humeralis, scapularis parti-
cipia.

†a Schowpe³; *cornum.*

†a Schowpe tre; *cornus.*

a Schowre; *yMBER, yMberculus di-*
minutiuim.

to Schowte; *vbi A cry.*

a Schrewe; *malefactor (prauus, et*
cetera; vbi ylle A.).

to Schrewe; *deuouere, maledicere.*

to make a Schrewe (to make
Schrewed A.); *prauere, de-*

Schrewyd; *vbi ille.*

a Schrewdnes⁴; *malicia, malignitas,*
nequicia, prauitas, peruersitas,

impietas, seueritas, crudelitas,
feritas, jnprobitas, ignobilitas,
maleficiuim, proteruia.

to Schryfe; *confiteri.*

a Schryfer; *confessor.*

a Schryft; *confessio.*

Schryfen; *confessus.*

a Schryne; *colossium, quia ibi co-*
luntur ossa, capsula, capsula, cap-
sella.

†to Schute as corne dose (Schott os
corne dose A.); *spicare.*

to Schute (to Schott An Arowe A.);
sagittare.

a Schuter; *sagittator.*

a Schutylle (Shvtylle A.); *nauicula,*
panus.

S ante I.

Sybbe; *Affinis, consanguineus, cog-*
natus, contribulis penultima pro-
ducta.

*a Sybredyn (Sybrydyng A.)⁵; *con-*
sanguinitas.

a Syde; *latus, costa; lateralis, col-*
latericius.

a Syde burde⁶; *Assidella.*

*Syde As A hode⁷; *prolixus; pro-*
licitas.

¹ 'Theire manner is for one to stande with a mell and breake the clottes small, another hath a *shovle* and *showleth* the mowles into the hole, the third and all the rest have rammers for ramming and beatinge of the earth downe into the hole.' *Farming & Aect. Books* of Henry Best, 1641, p. 107.

² See an *Heppe tre*, above. *Schowpe* is essentially the same word as *hip*, as shown by the Frisian and Flemish forms. Compare also 'Schoups. The hips. N.' Halliwell. '*Scopetum*, a place there scope tres growen.' *Medulla*. In Cumberland the briar is still called *choup-tree*.

⁴ MS. *Scherdnes*; corrected by A.

⁵ In *Morte Arthure*, l. 4144, Sir Idrus says—

'Bot I forsake this gate, so me gode helpe,
And sothely alle *sybredyne* bot thy selfe one.'

and at l. 691, Arthur begs Mordred to accept the office of Viceroy 'Ffor the *sybredyn*' of me.' In the *Cursor Mundi*, ed. Morris, p. 729, l. 12673, we are told of St. James, that

'Thesu brother called was he For *sybrude*, worshepe and beaute.'

A. S. *sibraden*. See also Wyclif, *Select Works*, ed. Arnold, i. 318, 376, &c. Hume in his *Orthographic of the Briton Tongue*, p. 21, says that 'c and k are sa *sib* that the one is a greek, and the other a latin synbol of one sound.' 'Til hir selo cald her *sibmen*.' *Cursor Mundi*, 20243.

⁶ Compare *Burde dormande*, above.

⁷ In the *Cursor Mundi*, p. 311, l. 5313, we are told of Jacob that

'His berde was *side* with myche hare.'

This is the original meaning of the word. Thus in *Beowulf* we read: *Helm ne gemunde by man side*.' *Layamon* frequently uses *side* as an adverb, with the meaning of widely, far, in the phrase 'wide and side' = far and wide. Thus in l. 4963 we find—

***Syde As A gowne**; *defluxus, talaris*.

†a Syde rape¹; *retinaculum*.

Syther (Sydir A.); *pomacium* (*pancracium* A.) *vel pomatum, vel sicera, potus est.*

a **Syffe** (Syffe A.); *crybrum, tarantantorum.*

to Syfte; *cribrare, taratan[ta]razare.*

to Syghe; *singultare, suspirare, gemere, & cetera; ubi to sorowe.*

a **Syghyng**; *singultus, suspirium.*

Syghyng; *suspirans, suspiriosus.*

a **Syghte**; *Acies, visus, visio; visuius, ut virtus visiva.*

to **Sygnifye**; *significare.*

a **Sygnifycaciōn**; *sensus, significacio.*

Syker²; *securus, firmus, constans, solidus* (*beatus* A.).

Sykerly; *secure, firme, firmiter, constanter, profecto* (*tute* A.).

to make **Syker**; *firmare, securare.*

a **Sekernes** (*Sikyernes* A.); *firmitas, securitas.*

a **Sykelle**; *falk, falcicula.*

a **Sykelle maker**; *falcarius.*

†to **Syle**³; *colare.*

†a mylke **Syle** (*A Syle* A.); *colatorium.*

Sylke⁴; *bissus Album, coccum rubrum, sericum; versus:*

¶*Quadruplicis generijs sunt serica dicta latinis;*

Est Album bissus, velut est Asura iacinctus,

Purpura sanguineus, velut igneus est tibi coctus.

'He sende his sonde oueral Borgoynes londe, And wide and *side* he sommede ferde.'

So also l. 17,018: 'Pa fonden gunnen riden widen & *siden*;' and 29,902: 'Dis sone wes itald wide & *side*.' So, too, in the *Ormulum*, 5900:

'Forr wide & *side* spelledd iss Off ure Laferrd Jesu Crist

Purh heore fowwe bokess & hu mann birrþ himm þeowwtenn:'

and again, l. 9174: 'Ta wass Romess kinedom Full wid & *sid* onn eorþe.' The form 'side and wide' occurs in *Cædmon*, p. 8, and in *Arthur & Merlin*, p. 9, l. 200. In P. Plowman, B. v. 193, Langland says of Avarice that

'As a letheren purs lolled his chekes, Wel *sydder* þan his chyn þei chiueld for elde.'

'Thei nakiden hym the *side* coote to the hele [*tunica talaris*].' Wyclif, Genesis xxxvii. 23. Fitzherbert in the *Boke of Husbandry*, fo. xxxiib, mentions amongst 'the ix. proprieties of a foxe. The fyrste is: to be prycke eared . . . the fourth to be *syde* tayed;' and again, he complains of the 'mennes seruantes [being] so abused in theyr aray, theyr cotes be so *syde* that they be fayne to tucke them vp whan they ryde, as women do theyr kyrtels when they go to the market or other places, the which is an vnconuenyent syght.' fo. liii. Gawin Douglas uses 'fute *syde*' in the sense of 'hanging down to the feet.' *Eneidos*, Bk. vii. p. 229. 'Sydenesse, *longevr*.' Palsgrave.

¹ A side rope. 'A staie or anything that holdeth backe, *retinaculum*.' Baret.

² See *Sekyr*, above.

³ To strain. 'A siling dish, *vide* Colander and Strainer.' Baret. 'A sile, *colum*: to *syle* milke, *colare*.' Manip. Vocab. In the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 21, we read in a recipe for 'Harus in a sewe,' that 'Alle rawe þo hare schalle hacked be,

In gobettis smalle, Syr, leveys me:'

In hir owne blode seyn or *syllud* clene;'

and at p. 17, 'sethe and *syle* hit thorowghe a cloth.' Still in use: see Mr. Peacock's and Ray's Glossaries. In the Invent. of Robert Prat, taken in 1562, we find mentioned, 'one kyne with the staffe, one *syll*, j vergeus barrell, vj mylk bowlls, ij kyttis, &c.' *Wills & Inuent.* (Surtees Soc.), ii. 208; see also p. 224 and i. 207. In the *Boke of Curtasye* (pr. in Babees Book), l. 695, one of the Ewer's duties is stated to be that he

'thurgh towelle *syles* clene His water into þo bassynges shene.'

In some of the Northern Counties a heavy downpour of rain, falling perpendicularly, is said to '*sile* down,' as though it had passed through a sieve. Palsgrave gives 'I sye mylke or clense. *Je coulle du lait*. This terme is to moche northerne.'

⁴ '*Bysse*, sorte d'étoffe de soie.' Roquefort. In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 38, the king of Hungary is described as 'y-clothid alle in purple and *bisse*.' So in Wyclif, 'Sum man was clothed in purple and *bysse*' (where the A. V. reads 'fine linen'). Cooper renders *Byssus* by 'a maner of fine flexe; silke.' 'Silke; fine flaxe, *byssus*.' Baret.

a Sylke worme; *bombex*, *producto*
-bi-; *bombicinus*, & cetera.

Alle of Sylke; *olosericus*, *sericus*.

a Syllabylle (A Sillabe A.); *sillaba*.

a Sylour¹; *Anabatrum*.

Syluer; *Argentum*; *Argenteus*.

a Syluer maker or keper; *Argentarius*.

Sym; *symon*, *nomen proprium viri*.

a Symter; *cementum*.

*a Symnelle²; *Artocopus*, *libum*, *libellum*, *placenta*.

Symony; *simonia*; *simoniacus* participium, *vel qui facit simoniam*³.

Sympylle; *simplex*.

Sympylly; *simpliciter*.

a Sympyllnes; *simplicitas*.

†to Synde⁴; *vbi to wesche*.

a Synder; *scoria*.

†a Syne of A buke; *registrum*.

A Simphane⁵; *Simphonia*, *simphonista qui canit in simphonia* (A.).

†to Synfan; *simphonizare*.

Synfulle; *criminosus*, *scelustus*, *scelerosus*.

to Syngge; *Accinere*, *calamizare*, *canere spiritu*, *cantare*, *de-voce*, *cantitare*, *concinere*, *concrepare*,

resonare, *modulari*, *pangere*, *occanere*, *occinere*, *pangitare*, *precinere*, *psallere*, *simphonizare*.

to Syngge messe; *celebrare*.

a Synger; *cantator*, -*trix*.

Syngynge; *cantans*, *pangens*, *psallens*, & cetera.

a Synke; *ruer*, *rudus*.

to Sinke.

Synne; *Admissum*, *delictum quasi derelictum quod fieri debuit, peccatum cum committimus quod non licet, crimen, culpa, flagitium, flagiciosus, facinus, fomes, limus, noxa, noxius, sanguis, nox, peccamen, piaculum, reatus, vicium, viciohūm, tradux, scelus est quod fit contra homines ut rapina vel oppressio, iniquitas quasi non equitas & fit irridendo, detrahendo vel paciendo, vel (sic A.) scelus est quicquid non oportet, nephas est quicquid non licet; (versus:*

¶*Sic quum facias quod non debes, homo, peccas,
Set tunc delinquis cum non facias que deberes,
Sic quod delictum quid peccatum tibi dictum A.*)

¹ 'Anabarathrum; a pulpite or other like place, whereunto a man ascendeth by ladders or greeses.' Cooper. But probably the meaning here is hangings, or a canopy, as in *Morte Arthure*, 3194: 'The kyngge hyme selfene es sette, and certayne lordes,

Vndyre a sylure of sylke, sawghte at the burdez.'

The author of *Piers the Ploughman's Crede* describing the Dominican Convent, says that the Chapter-house was 'coruen and couered and queyntliche entayled,

With semlich selure y-set on lofte.' l. 200.

Compare P. Ceelyn with syllure. 'Vndur a seler of sylke with dayntethis dizte.' *Anturs of Arthur*, st. xxvii.

² In *Havelok*, 779, we find mentioned, 'wastels' and 'simeuels.' '*Hic artocopus, A^{cc}-symnelle.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 198. 'Sinnell, bunne or cracknell, *collyra.*' Baret, who adds, 'it appeereth that this English word Sinnell was first deriued of the Greeke worde *σεμιδαλις id est Similia vel Similago*, which signifieth fine wheate floure, of which sinnels are made.' By the 'Assize of Bred in the Cite of London,' the 'ferthing *symnell*' was to weigh 15 $\frac{3}{4}$ oz. See *Liber Albus*, iii. 411.

³ MS. *sinomiam*.

⁴ 'Sind, v. a. to rinse.' Mr. C. Robinson's Gloss. of Mid-Yorkshire.

⁵ A musical instrument of some kind, the form of which is not known. The name is probably taken from the Vulgate version of Daniel iii. 5, where we have *symphonice*, rendered in the Autli. Version 'dulcimers.' 'There I make hem heere songes, roundelles, and ballades, and swete sownes of harpes, of *simphannes*, of organs, and of oother sownes, whiche were wel longe to telle al.' De Deguileville, *Pilgrimage*, ed. Wright, p. 102.

to Synne; *committere, peccare, delinquere, & cetera*; *vbi* to trespas.

Synoper¹; *sinopsis, genus coloris est.*

a Syrupe (Sirope A.); *sirupus.*

a Sir; *dominus.*

a Synowe; *neruus; nervi[c]us, nervicius.*

with owtyn Synows; *eneruus, eneruis.*

a Syster; *soror, germana, sororculus; sororius.*

a Syster husbande; *sororius.*

a Syster sone; *consobrinus, sobrinus.*

a Syster doghter; *sobrina, con-*

to folow þ^e Syster jn maners; *sororitare (sororissare A.).*

A Sistir elawe; *Socrus, Nurus (A.).*

to Sytt; *sedere, As-, con-, pre-, re-, residescere jnchoatium.*

to Sytt At mete; *conviuare, discumbere, re-, recubare, dif- [! dis-].*

to Sytt on eggis; *incubare.*

to Sit on A horse; *insedere & construitur cum dativo, vt: insedeo equo vel eque.*

a Sythe or a ley (A Syte or A lee A.)²; *falx.*

A Syon or A twige; *Aborigo & proprie est pluralis Numeri, vitulamen, frutex, & cetera; vbi* twigge (A.).

S ante K.

Skarlett; *vbi* Scarlett (A.).

a Skale; *scabies, & cetera; vbi* scale.

†Skadylle³; *vbi* wylde.

†Skele⁴; *emicadium.*

a Skaunce⁵; *vbi* a wylte.

a Skepe⁶; *canistrum, cofinus.*

†a Skepe of coyle (Cale A.)⁷; *batulus.*

¹ 'Sinopsis, a redde stone commonly called Sinoper or Ruddle.' Cooper. Manip. Vocab. gives 'Synople, *sinopsis*,' and Huloet has 'Synoper, stone red of coulour, *sinopsis*: synyople, coulour or redde, *miniacius*: synople, or redde lede, *minium*.' 'Sinople, red led or vermilion, *rubeus mincium*.' Baret. Cotgrave gives '*Sinople*; sinople, green colour (in Blazon).' '*Sinopsis*, a red stone commonly called Sinoper or ruddle. It seemeth to be Spanish Brown.' Gouldman. Gawin Douglas, *Encados*, Bk. xii. Prol. l. 56, speaks of 'The siluer scalit fysics on the grete . . . With fynns schinard broun as *synopare*.' See Caxton's *Reynard the Fox* (Arber reprint), p. 85.

² See also *Ley*, above.

³ Mr. Robinson in his Gloss. of Mid-Yorkshire gives 'Scaddle, *adj.* timid, usually applied to a horse; and Ray in his Glossary has 'Skaddie, *scathic, adj.* ravenous, mischievous; ab. A. S. *scæððe*, harm, hurt, damage, mischief; or *scæðan*, lædere, nocere.'

⁴ Still in use in the North for 'a dairy vessel,' see Mr. C. Robinson's Gloss. of Yorkshire, and Ray. From this word we have the diminutive 'skillet,' a little pot or pan, also still in use. In the Inventory of Bertram Anderson taken in 1570 are given the following articles: 'In the mylke Howse—thre shelues for cheases hanginge iiij^s.—lxxxiiiij cheases iij¹—a call and vj Chearnes xx^s.—lxxxx mylke bowles iij¹.—x mylke *skelles* v^s.—a castar for linge cheases of ij^s.—viij *skelles* iij pynnes for caryage of drenk a feld—a Cheese Trowe.' *Wills & Invent.* (Surtees Soc.) i. 341. At p. 278 of the same vol. the form *skill* occurs, and at p. 207. in the Invent. of Robert Prat taken in 1563, are mentioned 'ij great bowells, iij wodd *skailles*, one syle, &c.,' see also *ibid.* vol. ii. p. 27. 'A little two gallon *skeele* to fetch water in' is mentioned in the *Farming Book* of H. Best, 1641, p. 145. Compare *Milke skele*, above.

⁵ I cannot explain this: a *wylte* does not occur.

⁶ Still in use in the North. Icel. *skeppa*, a measure, bushel.

'Sumwhat lene us bi thi *skep*; I shal þou lene, seide Josep.' *Cursor Mundi*, 4741. 'A *skeppe*, a measure of corne.' Manip. Vocab. Huloet has '*skep* or lyke coffin for corne, *cumera*.' The term is frequently applied to a hive. 'One pare of bed stockes, on spinninge wheill, one maunde, j straw *skeipp* & j hopp^e xvj¹.' Invent. of Robert Prat, already quoted, p. 207. 'Into *skeppes* newe hem haste as blyue.' Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 190, l. 105. See also *ibid.* pp. 68, l. 216 and 185, l. 178.

⁷ A coal scuttle. 'A fire pan, a warming pan or basen, *batillus*. A fire shovel, or a pan of iron to beare fire, a chalfing dish. *batillum*.' Baret.

a Skyñ; *birsa, corium, coriohum animalium sunt, cutis est hominum, pellis, pellicula, coriosus, & cetera*; (versus:

¶ *Est pecudum corium, set Cutis est hominum A.*)

†a Skyñ y^t y^e chylde is lappyd in jn y^e moder wame; *himen genitio himenis*¹, *matrix*.

a Skynner (Skynnare A.); *candidarius, pelliparius*.

†a Skynnery²; *pelliparium*.

a Skyrte³; *birrum, gremium, grabatum* (correpto medio A.) *firma*.

to make Skyrte; *gremiare*.

to putt in Skyrte; *jngremiare*.

Skylder; *vbi scrythille*.

Sklater.

S ante L.

to Slaa; *cedere, funestare, necare, inter-, macellare, mortificare, tollere, adolere*; versus:

¶ *Interemit, peremit, jnterficat & necat, occat,*

Occidit, mactat, extinguit siue trucidat,

*Soffocat, iugulat, funestat, siue fugillat*⁴,

Mortificat, truncat, disterminat, exanimatque.

a Slaer; *mactator, jnterfactor, ocisor*.

a Slaer of goddis; *deicida*.

a Slaer of moder; *matricida*.

a Slaer of fadyr; *patricida* (*paricida A.*).

a Slaughter; *cedes, cedicula, strages, mortificacio, occisio, jnternicio, jnterneccio, jnternicies, jnternicium*.

a Slay⁵; *pecten, lanina*.

to Slake⁶; (*soluere A.*), *laxare, re-, Admittere, i. laxare habenas*.

a Slakynge; *laxacio, re-, relaxatus*.

Slakyd; *laxatus*.

Slayñ; *letatus, mortificatus, mactatus, mactus per sincopam*.

a Sla; *spinum, mespilum*.

¹ 'Hymen, a skinne in the secrete partes of a maiden broken when she is defloured.' Cooper.

² See Peltry or a skynnery, above.
³ 'Gremium. A bosom or a skyrte or a woman's lappe.' Ortus. '“I have, he said, a wondir grete wille to slepe: Strecch out thi *skirthe* [*skirt* Camb. MS.] that I may rest me thereon and slepe a while.” And anon the woman was redy, and toke his hede into hir *skirthe*, and he began strongly for to slepe.’ *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 188.

'Of all women that ever were borne, How myf one lyeth me beforen,
That bere chylder abyde and see, Upon my *skyrte* taken fro the tree.'

Lamentation of V. Mary, c. 1460, quoted in the *Chester Plays*, ii. 207.

'*Hoc gremium, A^{cc} scyrte.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 196.

⁴ ? *sugillat*.

⁵ The sley or reed of a weaver's loom. W. de Biblesworth says, '*Jo ay purru de une lame* (a sley).' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 157. Skelton in his *Garlande of Laurell*, 791, has—

'To weve in the stoule sume were full preste,
With *slais*, with *tavellis*, with *tredellis* well dreste;'

and Gawain Douglas, *Aeneidos*, Bk. vii. p. 204, says of Circe—

'With subtell *slayis*, and hir hedeles slee, Riche lenze wobbis naitly weiffit sche.'

'*Lizos para teer*, the owfe or threed of limen wound vp on the two beames which the *slais* doth weaue vp and downe.' Percival, Spanish Dict.

⁶ 'At pasch of Jewes þe custom was Withouten dome to latt him pas
Ane of prison to *slake* Ffor þat hegh fest sake.'

MS. Harl. 4196, lf. 209.

'The bran of wheate. . . *slaketh* the swellings in womens breasts.' Gerarde. Herball, Bk. I. c. xl. p. 60. 'Pe oþer stape is þet me zette mesure ine þe loste and mid þe likinge of þe wille, þet me se him ne *aslaky* nazt to moche þane bridel to yerne to lostes of þe ulesse, ne to þe covaytise of þise wordle.' *Ayenbite of Inwyrt*, p. 253. The more common meaning of the word is to assuage, mitigate. In the *Ancien Rivle*, p. 134, it is used intransitively in the sense of cease, leave of: 'nulloch neuer *slakien*, þe hwule þet mi soule is imine buke, to drien heru wiðuten, al so ase nest is, & softe beon wiðinnen.' And in *Generydes*, l. 4190, 'Atte last the wynde beganne to *slake*.'

a **Sla tre**¹; *spinus, mespila* (*Spinus, Spinum fructus eius, mespila, mespilum fructus eius* A.).

a **Slavyñ**²; *Amphibalus, birrus, caracalla, caracalium* (*Carocalla, Carocallum* A.), *melota, sarabarra*.

a **Slavyr**³; *orexa* (*orexia* A.), *orexis, saliva, sputum*.

to **Slavyr**; *balbutire*.

to be **Slawe**; *dirigere, pigrare, pigrescere, pigritari, torpere, torpescere, hebere, lentere, -tescere, tardere, cessare, tepere, tepescere*.

Slawe; *Accidiosus, desidiosus* (*ociosus* A.), *torpidus, tepidus, remissus, serotinus, lentus, argus* (*argutus* A.), *ignavus, cordus, morosus, negligens, tardus qui trahit tempus, piger qui per omnia egro est similis; jners sine arte, nullius officij capax, segnis sine igne*.

vn **Slawe**; *vbi wyghte* (wight A.).

a **Slaworme**⁴; *secula* (*Cecula* A.).

Slee⁵; *vbi wyly* or *wyse*.

¹ The sloe tree.

² The cloak or mantle worn by a palmer. Thus in *Morte Arthure*, l. 3475, a pilgrim is described as provided

‘With scrippe, ande with *slawyne*, and skalopis i-newe,
Both pyke and palme, alls pilgram hym scholde:’

and in *Sir Isumbras*, l. 497—

‘The knyghte purvayd bothe *slawyne* and pyke, And made hymselfe a palmere like.
Horn when changing clothes with the palmer says—

‘haue her clopes mine, And tak me þi *slawyne*.’

‘Clement fleygh and hys wyf yn fere,
Into Gascoyne as ye mowe here,
And also the Soudanes doughter dere

With hem gan fle;

In *slaweyngs* as they palmers were

Yede alle thre.’ *Octavian*, l. 1547.

See also *ibid.* l. 394, *Sir Bevis*, 2063.

‘Alle þe berdles burnes bayed on him euere,

And scorned him, ffor his *slaweyn* was of þe olde schappe.’

Richard the Redeles, ed. Skeat, iii. 236.

³ MS. to **Slavyr**. ‘*Bave*, f. foam, froath, slaver, drivell: *Baverette*, f. a bib, mochet, or mocheter to put before the bosome of a slaving childe.’ Cotgrave. Amongst the signs of old age and approaching death Hampole, *P. of Cons.* 784, mentions that a man’s

‘tung fayles, his speche is nocht clere, His mouth *slavers*, his tethe rotes, &c.’

‘*L'enfaunt baue de nature* (slaveryt of kynde);

Pur sauver ses dras de baavure (from slaverie.)

Vus direz à sa bercere (notice.)

Festes l'enfaunt une bavere (a brestelout.)’

W. de Bibleworth, in Wright’s Vol. of Vocab. p. 143;

where the Cambridge MS. for ‘brestelout’ has ‘slaving-clout.’ ‘I slaver, I drivell. *Je baue*. Eye on the knave, arte thou nat a shamed to slaver lyke a yonge chyld?’ Palsgrave.

‘*Baroso*, slauering, a snale, *Salinosus, limax*.’ Percival, Span. Dict. In the *Allit. Poems*, C. 186, Jonah is described as having ‘slypped vpon a sloumbe, and *sloberande* he routes.’

In Henryson’s version of the fable of the Wolf and the Lamb, *Moral Fables*, p. 85, the former

‘With girnand teeth and awfull angrie luke

Said to the Lambe, Thou Catiue wretched thing

How durst thou bee so bold to fyle the bruke

Where I should drinke with thy foule *slauering*?’

‘And David . . . shewed himself as he had been madd in their handes, and stackered towards the dores of the gate, and his *slauerynges* ranne downe his beard.’ Coverdale, 1 Kings, xxi. 13.

⁴ ‘A slow worme, being blind, *cæcilia*.’ Baret.

⁵ ‘þese hevens er oboven us heghe, Als clerkes says, þat er wise and *sleghe*.’

P. of Cons. 7569.

‘Hwere mithe i finden ani so hey

So haelok is, or so *sley*.’

Havelok, 1084.

a Sled (Sledde A.)¹; *traha*.
 *a Sleght (Slyght A.) stone²; *laminina*, *licinitorium* (*limatorium* A.), *lucibriciniculum*.

to Sleght; *lucibrucinare* (A.).

to Sleke³; *extinguere*.

Slekkyd; *extinctus*.

a Slepe; *sompnus*, *dormicio*; (versus:

¶ *Est sompnus proprie dormicio continuata*;

Sompnia sunt ea que per Sompnium sepe videmus A.).

to Slepe; *dormire*, *ob-*, *dormiscere*, *dormitare* & *-ri*, *sopire*, *soporare*, *somppure*.

to bryng on Slepe; *sopire*.

a Sleper; *dormitor*, *dormitator*.

Sleples; *exsompnis*, *vel exomnis*, *jin-sompnis*, & cetera.

Slepy; *sompnolentus*.

Slepyng; *dormiens*.

†Slepyng; *in y^e lymmes*; *Artesis*.

a Sleue; *manica*.

Slewthe; *Accidia*, *Argia*, *desidia*, *ignavia*, *pigricia*, *pigritudo*, *pigricies*, *segnicies*, *sompnolencia*, *tepor*, *torpedo*, *torpor*.

Slyke⁴; *huius modi*, *huiusmodi*, *talis*.

¹ 'A dray or sledde which goeth without wheeles, *traha*.' Baret. 'A trayle, sledde, *traha*.' Manip. Vocab. Florio has 'a trucke or sled with low wheeles.' 'Traine, f. a sled. *Trainoir*, m. a sled, a drag, or dray without wheeles.' Cotgrave. 'In the courte and other places, vij cares, viij pair hoits, ij stone *sledds*, viijs. iijj.' Invent. of W. Strickland, *Richmondsheere Wills & Invent.* p. 218. 'They bring water in seas [soes] and in greate tubbes or hogsheds on *sleddes*.' H. Best, *Farming Book*, 1641, p. 107. 'Traha. An harve or a slede.' Medulla.

² Ducange has 'Licinitorium, idem quod *Licha*. *Licha*, machina poliendis et levigandis telis et holoseris accommoda; *calandre*;' and Cotgrave 'Lisse, a rowler of massive glasse wherewith carriers doe sleeke, and glosse their leather, and *Calendrine*, *piere calendrine*, a sleek-stone.' Baret gives 'Slike, *vide* Polish and Smooth: To polish, or make smooth and slike as with a pumish, *pumico*: To make smooth: to sleeke: to plane: to polish, *lauigo*.' 'Calendrer, to sleeke, smooth, plane, or polish.' Cotgrave. 'Amechon. A slyke ston.' Medulla. The version of the gloss, on W. de Bibleworth printed in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 172 differs from that in Mr. Way's note, being as follows:

'*E dy à sonette ke ele lusche* (slike, szhike)

De une lechefneyre (a slikestone) *sur la husche*.'

'Beslichten. To Slick, Plaine, or Make even.' Hexham Dutch Dict. 1660. 'Slykestone, *lisse à papier*, *lice*. I sleeke. I make paper smoth with a sleeke stone. *Je fais glissant*. You muste sleeke your paper if you wyll write Greke well.' Palsgrave. 'He sett up there an Image of E. Guido Gyant like, and enclosed the Sylver welles in the Meadowe with pure white *slike* Stones like Marble, and there sett up a praty House open like a Cage covered, onely to keepe Comers thither from the Raine.' Leland, *Itinerary*, iv. 66. We have the verb used figuratively in the *Owl & Nightingale*, l. 839:

'Alle thine wordes beoth *i-sliked*,

That alle theo that hi afoth,

An so bi-semed and bi-liked,

Hi weneth that thu segge soth.'

See also G. Douglas, *Aeneidos*, Bk. xii. Prol. p. 402.

³ In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 120, we read, 'As water *sleke*th fire, so almesdede *sleke*th syme.' Palsgrave gives 'I sleeke, I quenche a fyre, *je estauche*,' and Manip. Vocab. 'to sleken, *extinguere*.' 'Slake or quenche, *restinguo*.' Huloet. Hampole, *P. of Cons.* 6312, says the mercy of God is so great that

'Alle þe syn þat a man may do

It myght *sleken*, and mare þare-to.'

See also ll. 6558, 6596, 6763, &c.

"Loue," he seyð, "*slake* now mi sore

That is dedeliche, as Y seyð ore."

Guy of Warwick, p. 12.

'Alle þe meschefeþ on mold mozt hit not *sleke*.' *Allit. Poems*, B. 708.

See also to *Slokyñ*, below. A. S. *sleccan*.

⁴ In the Mirror of St. Edmund (pr. in *Relig. Pieces in Prose and Verse*, ed. Perry), p. 35, l. 11, we read, 'it es a foule lychery for to delyte þe in rymes and *slyke* gulyardy.' In the Metrical Homilies, ed. Small, 37, 5, we find—

a Slyme; *limus*.
 Slymy; *limosus*.
 a Slynge; *funda, fundula, balea, balearis, fundibala; balearis*.
 to Slynge; *fundare, funditare*.
 a Slynger; *fundibaliarius, fundibalista, fundator, baliator, baliarius*.
 a Slynge stone; *glans*.
 a Sloghte (Sloghe A.)¹; *tesquum, vel tesqua*², *volutabrum*.
 to Slokyñ³; *extinguere, sopire*.
 Slokynde (Slokyñ A.); *extinctus, sopitus*.

to Slomer⁴; *soporare*.
 a Slomerynge; *soporacio, soporans*.
 a Slotte (Slot A.)⁵; *vbi A barre*.
 †Slughy⁶; *squamosus*.
 †a Slughe; *scama, squama, squamula diminutiuum*.
 †Slughes of (A Slughe of A.) eddrys (edderys A.); *exemie, idimia (Indubie A.)*.
 †a Sluthe hunde⁷; *sapifur, oderinsecus*.
 A Slute⁸; *vbi foule (A.)*.
 Slwttisnes; *vbi fowlnes (A.)*.

'*Slic* wordes als I you telle Sais Crist to dai, in our godspelle.'

See also p. 154. In the Reeve's Tale, one of the young clerks says—

'I have herd say, men suld take of twa thinges,
Slik as he fynt, or tak *slik* as he brynges.' C. Tales, 4129.

O. Icel. *slikr*.

¹ 'A slough, *exuvia*.' Manip. Vocab. '*Volutabrum*, a place where swine doo walow.'
 Cooper. A. S. *slóg*.

² MS. *telqua*; correctly in A.

³ 'For ony fyre that he culd bring thairtill, It *sloknit* ay ilk tyme of the awin will.'
 Stewart's trans. of Boece (Rolls Series), iii. 407.

The author of the Metrical Homilies says that 'glotherers'

'Kindel baret wi bachiting And *slokenes* it wit thair glothering;' p. 37:
 and Hampole, *Short Prose Treatises*, p. 3, declares that 'sothely na thyng *slokyus* sa fell
 flawmes, dystroyes ill thoghtes, puttes owte venomous affecccions' as 'the name of Ihesu.'
 Gawain Douglas heads one of his chapters of the *Aeneid*, Bk. v. p. 150—

'Of the fyre *slokyunyng*, quhilk the nauy deris.'

'Schupe with watir to *slokin* the haly fyre.' *Ibid.* Bk. ii. p. 61.

'To win the well that *slokin* may the fire In which I burn.' *The Kings Quair*.
 See to Sleke, above.

⁴ In the 'Abbey of the Holy Ghost,' (pr. in *Reliq. Pieces in Prose and Verse*, ed. Perry),
 p. 57, l. 13, we are told 'Sely ar the sawles þat . . . *slomeres* noghte no slepis noghte in
 þe slowthe of fleschely lustes;' and Arthur declares that till Modred is slain he will not

'*Slomyre* ne slepe with my slawe eyghne.' *Morte Arthure*, 4044.

'Often tyme he hath taken his rest when tyme was best to trauayle, slepyng and *slomer-
 yng* in the bed.' Lydgate, *Pylgremage*, Bk. I. ch. xiii, p. 8. 'Slummeringe euill or forget-
 fulnes. *Lithargia*.' Huloet.

⁵ 'The slot of a door, *pessulus*.' Manip. Vocab. 'Slotte of a dore, *locquet*.' Palsgrave.
 'For he for-gnod ybates brased ware, And *slottes* irened brake he þare.'

Early Eng. Psalter, Ps. cvi. 16

Gawain Douglas, *Aeneados*, Bk. vii. p. 211, speaks of

'Riche cieteis yettis, stapyllis and reistis, Grete lokkis, *slottis*, massy bandis square.'

⁶ MS. *slugly*. In the *Cursor Mundi*, l. 744, the Fairfax MS. reads—

'þe nedder forþ his way ys gan, Bot in his *slughe* was sathan.'

In Lord Surrey's Description of Spring, Bell's ed. p. 4, we read—

'The adder all her *slough* away she slings.'

See also p. 131. 'For the better preservation of their health they strowed mint and sage
 about them; and for the speedier mewing of their feathers they gave them the *slough* of a
 snake, or a tortoise out of the shell, or a green lizard cut in pieces.' Aubrey's Wilt. MS.

p. 341.

⁷ 'Ane *sluth-hwnd* vith thaim can thai ta.' Barbour's *Bruce*, vi. 36. Icel. *slöð*, a
 track. See note to a Brackett, p. 39, and Spanzelle, p. 351.

⁸ 'Sluttish; filthie; vnclene; *sordidus*.' Earet. 'Slutte, *soulliart, uilotiére*. Palsgrave.'

S ante M.

Smalle; *gracilis*.

Smallum (Smally A.)¹; *minutum*.

a Smalnes; *gracilitas*.

A Smoke; *vbi reke* (A.).

to Smelle; *fragrare, con-, odorare, & cetera; vbi to sauer wele*.

a Smellynge; *odor vel odos, odoratus, olfactus, nidor coquine est*.

Smellynge; *odorabilis, odorifer, odorosus, odorus*.

†to Smethe²; *fabricare, cudere, con-, ex-, re-, pre-, fabricare, de- (fabricari A.)*.

a Smethynge; *fabricatura*.

to Smyte; *cudere, de-, cusare, percutere, con-, baculare, de-, corporare, ferire, fodere, per-, haurire, icere, ictare, ictuare, percellare animo, quater, quassare, tundere*.

to Smyte oute; *labifacere, vt: ego labifaciam dentes tuos*.

a Smythyng (A Smytyng A.); *iccio, percussio, ictus, tunstio, & cetera*.

a Smythe; *cudo, faber, faberculus, fabrialis (fabrilis A.)*.

†Smythe wyfe; *fabrissa*.

to Smythe fyre³; *fugillare*.

a Smythy⁴; *fabrica, conflatorium*.

Smvythe; *levis, & cetera; vbi playn̄ (A.)*.

†A Smyth⁵; *Oblectamentum (A.)*.

S ante N.

a Snayle (A Snele A.); *limax, limata, testudo*.

†to Snape; *corripere*.

a Snake; *vipera, & cetera; vbi A nedder*.

a Snare (Snayr A.); *vbi A gylder*.

to Snawe; *ningere, floctare*.

a Snawe; *nix; niueus, anglice, Snawy*.

†Snayballe; *floccus, nivenodium*.

a Snekk⁶; *obex, obeclua diminutiuum, & cetera; vbi A loke*.

¹ Can this be a relic of the older adverbial ending as in 'lillum and lyllum' in P. Plowman, *micklum*, &c.? If so, it is probably the latest instance. 'Smally, minute.' Baret.

² In the Early Eng. version of the Psalter, Ps. cxviii. 3 is thus rendered—
'Over mi bak smithed sinful ai; þair wickednesse for-lengthed þai;' where Wyclif's version reads 'forgeden,' the A. S. being *timbradun*. 'O leoue þunge ancren, ofte a ful hawur smið *smeoðið* a ful woc knif.' *Ancren Riwele*, p. 52.

³ 'Fugillare; ignem de petra fugillo extrahere: *battre le briquet pour avoir du feu*.' Ducange. 'Fusil, m. a fire-steel for a tinder box: *pierre à fusil*; a flint-stone.' Cotgrave. 'Fugillo, to Smyte fyre.' Medulla. See a Fire yren and to strike Fire, above.

⁴ See the account of the story of St. Dunstan and the devil, in *Early English Poems*, &c., p. 36, where we read that the saint had

'A priuei *smyþþe* bi his celle . . .
For whan he moste of oreisouns reste for werinisse
To worke he wolde his honden do to fleo idelnesse.'

In the *Ancren Riwele*, p. 88, is given as a proverb, 'vrom mulne & from cheping, from *smiðe* & from ancre huse, me tiðinge bringeð.'

'The Pyote said: plene I nocht to the pape,

Than in ane *smedie* I be smorit with smuko.' Lyndesay, *Test. of Papyngo*, p. 261.

⁵ Halliwell gives 'Smit. Pleasure, recreation,' but without any instance of such a meaning, nor have I been able to discover one. The Medulla explains *oblectamentum* as 'leno, a lechoure,' and *oblacto* as 'to lykerousyn, delyten.'

⁶ 'I do geue vnto An Jaxsson one woode Chest w^{ch} haith a *snekk* locke wyth a coffer.' Will of Eliz. Claxton, 1569, *Wills & Invent.* i. 312. See Jack Upland's 'Rejoinder,' pr. in Wright's *Polit. Poems*, ii. 98, where we have the word 'snekk-drawer,' a latch-lifter, used for a thief:

'These pore of whom thou spekest that rune abowt as *snekk-drawers*
myzt not helpe hem selfe; ben neyther pore ne *fabil*.'
but þoure powde losengerie

Thieves were also called 'draw-latches' and 'latchedrawers;' see P. Plowman, C. ix. 288, and Prof. Skeat's note to *Passus* i. 45. Cf. P. Latche or snekke. Cotgrave gives '*Loquet d'une huis*. The latch or snecket of a doore.' See the Towneley Mysteries, 106. '*Hoc pessulum*, a snekk.' Wright's *Vocab.* 237. 'Sneke latche, *loquet, clicquette*.' Palsgrave.

†to **Snyfter**¹; *reumatizare, fleumatizare, fleumatizare (flegmatizare A.)*.

†a **Snygge**²; *vbi a ele.*

a **Snype**; *ibis, -bis vel -dis.*

to **Snyte** a nese or a candelle³; *mvngere, de-, ex-*.

*a **Snytynge yreñ**; *emvictorium.*

*a **Snytynge** of a candelle; *licinus, licinum.*

†to **Snyvelle**⁴; *naricare.*

†**Snyvelande** (*Snevyllynge A.*); *naricans, naricus.*

a **Snotte**⁵; *polipus.*

a **Snowte**⁶; *vbi A nese.*

†a **Snufkyñ** (*Snwfkyn A.*)⁷; *pellicudia, nebrida.*

to **Snubbe**⁸.

S ante O.

to **Sobbe**; *singultire.*

a **Sobbynge**⁹; *singultus; -ens participium.*

Sobyr; *sobrius, temperatus, moderatus, mensuratus, modestus, abstinens, sobriolus.*

to **Sobyr**; *mitigare, placare, con-, sobriare.*

Sobyrly; *sobrie, modeste, temperate.*

¹ The same as sniffle, which see in Halliwell. 'Snivil, *mucus.*' Manip. Vocab. 'Sneuell; the snat or filth of the nose, *mucus.*' Baret. Cotgrave gives '*Nifler*; to sniffer, or snuffle up snivell. *Renifer*, to snuffle or -sniffer often. *Bronfier*. To snurt or sniffer with the nose, like a horse.' In a Poem on Freemasonry, written about 1430, l. 711, the author gives the following advice:

'From spytynge and *snyftyng* kepe the also, By privy avoydans let hyt go.'

² 'A snig, *anguilla genus.*' Manip. Vocab. Holland, in his trans. of Pliny's *Nat. Hist.* i. 265, ed. 1634, says: 'As for Yeels they rub themselues against rocks and stones, and those scrapings (as it were) which are fretted from them, in time come to take life and proue *snigs*, and no other generation have they.'

³ '*Moucher*; to snyte, blow, wipe or make cleane the nose; also to snuffe a candle. *Mouché*; snyted, wiped, snuffed.' Cotgrave. See also *Candel snytyng*, above, and the *Bubees Boke*, p. 18, l. 284. 'I snytte my nose. *Je mouche*. Snytte thy nose or thou shalt eate no buttered fysshe with me.' Palsgrave. '*Emvictorium*, candel-snytels.' Aelfric's Gloss. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 26. A. S. *snytan*.

⁴ Hornman has 'thy nose is full of *snyvell* and droppeth.' and in the Metrical Vocab. pr. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 175, *reumaticus* is glossed by 'bysnevyllyd. 'I snevell, I beraye anythyng with snyvell. *Je amouze*. See how this boye snyvelleth his cote. *Snevyllysshe*, full of snevyll, *morveuz.*' Palsgrave.

⁵ Cooper translates *Polipus* by 'a disease in the nose called *Noli me tangere*, breeding a peece of flesh that often times stiffeth one, and stoppeth the winde.' 'Snot, *pus.*' Manip. Vocab. 'Sneuell; the snat or filthe of the nose, *mucus.*' Baret. See also Cotgrave on *morve* and *morveuz*.

⁶ MS. *snotwte*; correctly in A.

⁷ Cotgrave gives '*Contenance, f.* The fan, or little skreene, which women hold before their faces, to pres-rve them from the scorching heat of a great fire; also the small looking glasse which some Ladies have usually hanging at their girdles; also one of their snuffkins or muffs (called so in times past when they used to play with it for fear of being out of countenance);' and again, '*Manchon, m.* a Snuffekin,' and '*Bonne grace*, a snuffkin or muffe.' See Nares and Halliwell, s. v.

⁸ 'Forsoth 3if thi brother shal synne in thee, go thou, and reprove hym, or *snybbe*, bitwixe thee and hym aloone; 3if he shal heere thee, thou hast women thi brother.' Wyclif, Matthew xviii. 15. So in the *Metrical Homilies*, p. 38: 'he *snibbed* him of his sinne.' Gawain Douglas, *Aeneados*, Bk. x. p. 308, uses the word in the sense of checking:

'wyntir to *snyb* the erth wyth frostis and schouris.'

'I have my sone *snibbed* and yet shal.' Chaucer, F. 688. Cf. Dutch *snibbig*, snappish.'

'Qua chastid me, me thoght nethyng, And *snybbyd* þam þair chastnyng.'

Cursor Mundi, 28097.

'Mi spirite for 3eild i wend þair *snaipng* was sa smert.' *ibid.* 24007.

⁹ '*Singultus*. The xexing or Hich, a sobbing.' Gouldman. '*Singultus*, yesking or sobbing.' Stanbridge, *Vocabula*.

a **Sobyernes**; *sobrietas, moderancia, mensura, modestia, abstinencia, temperancia, temperantia.*

†a **Socage**; *socagium.*

†**Sodame**; *sodama.*

†**Sodamyte**¹; *Amasius, cacamitus, paticus, sodomita, succubus, Amasius est ille qui adeo operatur jñ viris sicut jñ mulieribus; verus* :

¶ *Dicitur esse viri vir Amasius & mulieris, Dicitur esse viri tantum cacamitus & Ambo, Succubus & paticus succumbunt & paciuntur.*

Sodane; *subitaneus, subitus, repentinus.*

Sodanly; *subito, repente, & cetera; ubi hastely.*

a **Sodde**; *vbi A turfe.*

a **Sophym**²; *sophisma.*

a **Sofyster**; *sophista.*

Sofystry; *sophistria.*

Softe; *molis, molliculus, mulcibris.*

to make **Softe**; *mollificare, mollire, de-, e-, (mollere, mollescere A.), mollitare.*

to be **Softe**; *mollere, e-, mollescere, e-.*

a **Softnes**; *mollicia, mollicies.*

to **Soiourne**; *perhendinare, con-, diatere.*

a **Soierner**; *perhendinator.*

A **Sokett**; *Alarica (A.).*

a **Sokke**; *soccus, pedula, producto -du-, pedana.*

†a **Sokk of A plughe** (**Soke of A plowghe A.**)³; *vomer vel vomis.*

a **Soldañ**; *soldanus; soldana vxor eius.*

a **Sole of A fute** (**the fuyt A.**); *plancta, solea, vola; plantaris.*

Solempne; *celeber, solennis, preclarus, venerabilis.*

Solemply; *celebriter, solenniter, & cetera.*

to **Solemne**; *solemnizare, celebrare.*

a **Solempnyte** (**A Solempte A.**); *solentitas (Solempnitas A.), celebrietas.*

Somer (**Sommyr A.**); *estas, estacula; estiuialis & estiuus.*

to **Somer** (**Sommyr A.**); *estiuare.*

to **Somonde**; *citare, summonere.*

a **Somonder**; *citator, apparitor, summonitor.*

a **Somondynge**; *citacio, summonicio.*

a **Son**; *bar grece, filius, natus, gnatus, verbum, filius familias, proles, genitus, soboles (filiolus, vnigenitus A.); filialis.*

†a **Son wyfe**; *nurus*⁴.

Soyñ; *vbi hastely.*

a **Soppe** (**A Sope in ale A.**); *offa, offella, offula diminutiuum.*

¹ *Succubi*, dæmones dicuntur qui sub humana specie, corporibus assumptis, se viris subjiciunt. Cooper. See Andrew Boorde's *Breviary of Health*, c. cxix, where he states on the authority of 'Saynt Thomas of Alquine in his fyrst parte of his diuinitie' that '*Incubus* doth infeste and trouble women, and *Succubus* doth infest men.' He adds that 'some holdeth opynyon that Marlyn was begotten of his mother by the spirite named *Incubus*.'

² Chaucer says of the tiger that

'Ne coude man, by twenty thousand part Countrefete the *sophimes* of his art.'

Squieres Tale, 554.

'*Sopheme*, a doutfull questyon, *sophisme*.' Palsgrave.

³ 'Socke of a ploughe, *soc de la cheruë*.' Palsgrave. '*Soc d'une charrüe*; the culter or share of a plough.' Cotgrave. 'Ye sucke of a plow, *venter*.' Manip. Vocab. 'Sock, Plough-sock, sb. A ploughshare.' Ray's North Country Words.

'Vpoun ane nycht his awin pleuch irnis staw, Baith *sok* and some culter and sle-band.'

Stewart, *Cronicles of Scotland*, iii. 274.

In the Inventory of Sir J. Emson, taken in 1559, are mentioned 'two lang wayne blayds, a howpe, a payre of olde whells, thre tenes, a skelkil, a kowter, a *soke*, a muk fowe, a graype, 2 yerne forks, 9 ashilltresse and a plowe xxv^s.' *Wills & Invent.* i. 170: see also *ibid.* ii. 122.

⁴ MS. *murus*.

a **Soppe in wyne**¹; *vīpa*; (versus :
¶ *In Cratere vīpa, In Cīpha dicitur offā,*
In līmp̄a proprie dicitur Ipa fore A.)

a **Soppe in water**; *īpa*.

Sore; *dolens*.

to **Sorowe**; *dolere, coñ-, lugere, e-, i. luctum deponere, flere, de-, merere, gemere, jñ-, con-, gemescere, con-, lugescere, eiulare vel -ri, lamentari, plangere, querimoniari, & cetera.*

a **Sorow**; *gemitus, fletus, dolor, tristitia, molestia, mesticia, aqua, ploratus, eiulatus, gladius, lamentatio, lamentum, languor, languiditas, luctus, meror, planctus, querimonia (trena A.), vagitus infancium est, vlulatus canum, luporum, & vulpium est.*

Sorowfully; *vbi Sory (A.)*.

a **Sothfastnes**; *veritas, & cetera; vbi truw[t]he (trewthe A.)*.

Sotheñ (Sothynd A.)²; *elixus, lixus, lixatus, coctus, & cetera.*

Sothely; *vere, amen, & cetera; vbi trewly.*

Sothren wod; *Abrotonum, Armenicus, herba est.*

Sothroñ; *borialis*³.

to **Sowke**; *lactare, col-, lactescere, lallare, sugere.*

to **yif to Sowke**; *lactare, col-, e-; versus :*

¶ *Lacte lac sugo, lacto lac prebeo nato;*

Ablactat puerum quem matris vbera portat.

†**Sowle**⁴; *edulium, pulmentarium.*

a **Sowme**; *summa.*

to **Summe**; *summare.*

a **Sownde**; *crepitaculum, crepitus, crepor, clangor tubarum est, fragor*

¹ *Vīpa, pulmenti genus ex pane et vino confectum : soupe au vin, rôtie trempée dans le vin.* D'Arnis. See Cotgrave, s.v. *Soupe*. Tusser, ch. 43, st. 31, mentions a plant (? pinks) called 'Sops-in-wine,' a name derived from the flowers being used to flavour wine or ale. Cf. Chaucer's *Rime of Sir Thopas*, B. 1950 :

'Ther springen herbes grete and smale, And notemuge to putte in ale,
The licoris and setewale, Whether it be moiste or stale,
And many a clowe gilofre,

'Bring Coronations and Sops in wine worne of Paramoures.' Spenser, *Shep. Cal.* April. 'Garlands of Roses and Sops in Wine.' *Ibid.* May. E. K., in his Glossary, says: 'Sops in Wine, a flowre in colour much like a coronation (carnation), but differing in smel and quantyie.'

² A.S. *seōðan*, O. Icel. *siōða*, to cook. This form of the past part. occurs in *Iwaine & Gawaine*, l. 1701, and in the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 39, where we read of 'an egge . . . that hard is soþun.'

³ A strange mistake; see þ^o **Sowthe**.

⁴ Anything eaten with bread as a relish. Havelok, when asked by Godrich if he will marry, replies—

'I ne haue hws, y ne haue cote, I ne haue neyþer bred ne sowel.'

Ne i ne haue stikke, y ne haue sprote, l. 1141; see also l. 767.

In P. Plovman, B. xvi. 11, we find the form *saulec* glossed in the MS. Laud 581 by *edulium*: see also *ibid.* C. ix. 286. A. S. *sufel*, Danish *suel*. In Andrew Boorde's *Introd. to Knowledge*, ch. i. p. 122, the Cornishman declares—

'Iche chaym yll afyngred, iche swere by my fay

Iche nys not eate no soole sens yester daye.'

and again, p. 138, 'A gryce is gewd *sole*.' Wyclif, *Select Wks.* ii. 137, has: 'Children, han 3e ony *sowrel*? þat is mete to make potage and to medle among potage;' and again, i. 63: 'Pes two fishes ben two bokes þat ben *sowel* to þes loves.' In Genesis xxvii. 4 Isaac asks Esau to bring him '*sowil*, as thou knowe me to wiln.' '*Hoc edulium, A^{ccc} sowle.*' Wright's *Vol. of Vocab.* p. 199. '*Hoc edulium, A^{ccc} sowylle.*' *ibid.* p. 266. Turner in his *Herbal*, pt. ii, lf. 66, says, 'the most part vse Basil and eate it with oyle and gare sauce for a *sowle* or kitchen;' and again: 'The fyrste grene leaues [of elm tre] are sodden for kichin or *sowell* as other eatable herbes be.' lf. 169.

armorum, fremor, murmur hominum, fremitus bestiarum, sonus hominis est, sonitus motorum animalium (diuersorumque A.), strepitus (strepus, strepidus A.), murmuris vel confuse.

to Sownde; *strepere, As-, per- populi est, crepare, con-, crepitare, ignis crepitat, aqua murmurat, ferrum stridet, sonare, per-, re-, jn-, reboare, tinnire, tinnitare.*

a Sowndyng; *sonoritas.*

Sowndyng; *Argutus, sonorus, sonans, tunulus.*

†Sowndyng As brasse; *'erisonus.*

Sowped; *cenatus.*

a Soper; *cena.*

to Sowpe; *cenare, re- i. iterum cenare.*

†vn Sowped; *jncenatus, jncenis.*

†a Sowpyng place; *cenaculum, cenatorium; -torius.*

Sowre; *Acer, -cris, -cre (Acer -crum A.), Acerbus, Acidus.*

to make Sowre; *Acerbare, exacerbare (Acesso A.).*

to Sowre; *Acesco, Acescere.*

Sowre daghe¹; *fermentum, zima (Azima A.).*

a Sowredokey; *Accedula.*

Sowre mylke; *oxigallum.*

a Sowrenes; *Acor, Acerimonia, Acretudo, acerbitas (glis, mussa A.).*

†to Sowse; *succidware.*

†Sowse²; *succidium vel succiduum.*

a Sowter; *Alutarius, gallarius; gallarius, gallitarius; sutor, sutorculus, sutrix.*

þ^e Sowthe³; *Auster, boriis, meridianum, zefirus, Australis; borialis, austrinus.*

þ^e Sowthe wynde; *Auster, Australis, borialis.*

†þ^e Sowthe est wynde; *euriaster, nothus.*

†þ^e Sowthe west wynde; *fauonius, affricus.*

S ante P.

A Sspace; *spacium.*

†y^e Space of two dayes; *biduum; biduanus.*

†y^e Space of thre dayes; *triduum; triduanus.*

†a Space be-twne⁴; *jntercapedo, jnteruallium, jnterspaciium, jntersticiium.*

†þ^e Space be-twne y^e browes; *jnterciliium.*

¹ 'The kyngdam of heuenes is lic to *soure dowz*, the whiche taken a womman hidde in three mesuris of meele til it were al *sowrdowid*.' Wyclif, Matthew xiii. 33. '*Hoc fermentum, Acee*, sur-dagh.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 201.

² Souse or Sowse was the technical name for the pickled feet and ears of a pig. Harrison, *Descr. of England*, ii. 11, gives the following account of its preparation: 'he [the boar] is killed, scalded, and cut out, and then of his former parts is our browne made; the rest is nothing so fat, and therefore it beareth the name of *souse onelie*, and is commonlie reserued for the seruing man and hind, except it please the owner to haue anie part therof baked, which are then handlel of custome after this manner. The hinder parts being cut off, they are first drawne with lard, and then sodden; being sodden they are sowed in claret wine and vineger a certeine space, and afterward baked in pasties and eaten of manie in steed of the wild bore, and trulle it is verie good meat.' '*Hoc succidium, Acee*, sowse.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 199. Tusser in his chapter on 'The fermers dailie diet' (p. 28, ed. 1878), speaks of *souse* as a dish usually eaten first at Michaelmas:

'All Saints doe laie for porke and *souse* For sprats and spurlings for their house.'

A 'clark of the *souce-tub*' is mentioned in the Entertainments at the Temple in 1561, pr. in Nichols' *Progress of Q. Elizabeth*, i. 137. Fitzherbert in his *Boke of Husbandry*, fo. xxxvii^b, recommends the keeping of boars, 'For a bore wyll haue as lytell kepyng as a hogge, & is moche better than a hogge, and more meet on hym and is redy at all tymes to cate in the wynter season, and to be layd in *souse*.' 'I souce meate, I laye it in some tarte thyng, as they do browne or suche lyke.' Palsgrave. Derived from Lat. *salsus*.

³ The author or copier has made a strange mistake here, in treating *auster* and *boreas* as identical in meaning.

⁴ See also *Chaumpe*, above.

†pe Space be-twne ye pillars; *intercolumpnium*.

†pe Space be-twene sculdurs (pe schuldurs A.); *interscapulum*.

†pe Space betweyn ye nose thirlis; *Interfinium*.

†pe Space of twa zere; *bimatus*, *bimus* (*procedendo*, *triennium*, *triennis*, *trimatus*, *quadrennium*, *quadrinus* A.).

†pe Space of iij zere; *triennium*, *triennis*, *trimatus*; *trimus participium*.

†pe Space of iiij zere; *quadriennium*; *quadriennis*.

†pe Space of fyve zere; *quinquennium*, *lustrum*; *quinquennis*.

†pe Space of sevyñ zere; *septennium*; *septennis*.

a Spade; *vanga*.

to Spayñ (Spane A.)¹; *Ab lactare*, *elactare*, *exuberare*.

Spayñ; *hispania*, *Austurea* (*Asturia* A.), *hesperia*; *hispanicus*, *hispanensis*, *hisparius*, *hispanis*.

†Spaned; *exuberis*, *exuberatus*, *ablactatus*.

a Spanyng; *Ab lactacio*.

to Spare; *parcere*.

*a Spayre²; *manubium*, *manulium*, *cluniculum*, *manicipium*.

a Spayñ (Spane A.); *palmus*, *palmulus* *diminutivum*.

a Spanjelle³; *odorinsecus*, *venaticus*.

a Sparhawke⁴; *nisus*, *alietus*, *Asperuarius*.

a Sparke; *favilla*, *scintilla*; *versus*:

¶ *Ardet scintilla, proprie caret igne favilla*⁵.

a Sparowe; *passer*, *passerulus*; *passerinus*.

*to Sparpylle⁶; *obstipare*, *spargere*, *diuidere*.

¹ To wean. 'To spane, weane, *oblactare*, *depellere*.' Manip. Vocab. The word appears to be still in use in the North: see the Whitby Glossary and Mr. Robinson's Glossary of Mid-Yorkshire. Icel. *speni*, Dut. *spen*, a teat, udder; German *spänen*. 'Quen he was spaned fra þe pap.' *Cursor Mundi*, 3018.

² In *Morte Arthure*, 2060, Arthur in his duel with the Viscount of Valence
'with a crewelle launce cowpe; fulle euene

A-bowne the *spayre* a spanne, emange the schortte rybbys;'
where the meaning is probably the same as here. So also in De Guileville's *Pilgrimage of the Lif of the Manhode*, MS. St. John's Coll. Camb. lf. 65^b, we read: 'on the lifte halfe þere sette and lened hir on a stane a gentille woman þat had hir a hande vndir hir *spayer*;' and again, lf. 67: 'ga speke with the damesele that has hir hande vnder hir *spayer*.' In the *Cursor Mundi*, 5825, when Moses was before Pharaoh, God we are told bade him "'þou put þi hand in bosum þin.'" He put it eft in his *spaiet*,

He put his hand in fair in hele, And vte he drogh it, hale and fere.'

And vte he drogh it als mesel,

³ 'The cur, or mastys, he haldis at smal avail,

And culzeis *spanzillis*, to chace pertryk or quail.' G. Douglas, *Ænead.*, Bk. ix. p. 514. According to Lydgate's *Hors*, *Shepe & Ghoos*, p. 31, the proper technical terms for hounds are, 'A brace of houndes, a kenel of reeches, a copill of *spanzels*.' '*Hic oderinsicus*, A^{cc} *spanzeole*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 187. See note to a Brackett, p. 39.

⁴ A. S. *spear-hafoc*, from *spearva*, sparrow, and *hafoc*, hawk. See *Sir Ferumbras*, 2680. where the Saracens are represented as flying before the French knights, 'so doþ þe larke on someres day þe *sperhawk* þet is in flizte.'

⁵ We have already had this verse in a slightly different form under Iselle.

⁶ '*Esparpiller*, to scatter, disperse, dispartle asunder.' Cotgrave. 'To sparpill, *segregate*.' Manip. Vocab. 'Therefore do as Guido did, *sperele* the blod of a lombe in thi nest.' *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 108. 'The apostles or they were *sparpiled* abroad, they gadered them togyder in Jherusalem and made the Crede our byleve.' Caxton, *Chron. of Englynd*, pt. iv. p. 29, ed. 1520. '[Hengist] brouzte to gydras his knyghtes and men of arms þat were to-sparpiled and to-schad [*dispersis*].' Trevisa's Higden, v. 287. 'Forsothe there was the batayl *sparpoild* upon the face of all the loond.' Wychif, 2 Kings, xviii. 8. 'Partonope made hym *sparple* wyde.' *Partonope*. 1076. 'He his lyfe has *sperplit* in the are.' Douglas, *Æneados*, Bk. xi. p. 386; see also Bk. x. p. 331, and *Generydes*, l. 6049.

Sparpyllde; *sparus, diuisus*.
 a Sparpyllynge; *sparisio, diuisio*.
 a Sparre¹; *tignus, tignum, tigillum*;
tignosus, & cetera.
 a Sparthe²; *sparus*.
 a Spatylle; *saliua, sputum*.
 a Spawde³; *Armus* (an Arme A.),
& cetera; *vbi a schowder*.
 †to Spawde⁴; *dissoluere*.
 †Spawdyd as A schep (Spawdit As
 a shippe A.); *dissolutus*.
 to Speecfy; *specificare*.

†a Spectakyl; *spectaculum, oculari-*
us, oculare, spectacula.
 a Speche; *colloquium, loquela, fa-*
men, effamen, frasis grece, locucio.
 †A faire Speche; *eloquencia de mul-*
tis verbis dicitur, elocucio (et Elu-
cacio A.), eloquium, de vno verbo
vel vna sententia.
 †Spekabyllle⁵; *peculiaris (A.)*.
 †a Shorte Speche; *mucrologicum,*
breuiloquium.
 to Spede; *expedire, prodesse, extricare*.

¹ 'Umethes the hillinge hangith on the *sparres*.' Wright's *Polit. Poems*, ii. 77. In the *Allit. Poems*, C. 338, after Jonah had been in the whale's belly three days, we are told—
 'Thenne oure fader to þe fysch ferslych biddeþ,
 þat he hym sput spakly vpon *sparre* drye.'

See the directions for thatching in the *Farming Book of H. Best*, of Elmswell, 1641, p. 148: 'fasteninge it aboute euerie *sparre* as they goe, and allsoe sowinge once aboute a latte, ever betwixt *sparre* and *sparre*.' In the Inventory of Robert Atkinson, taken in 1596, are mentioned 'v. bunche of lattes 2s. 6d. Fyve skore and x fir *sparres*, 18s. 4d.' *Wills & Invent.* ii. 263. See also *Cursor Mundi*, 8796.

² A battle axe or halberd. Chaucer in the *Knights Tale*, 1662, says: 'he hath a *sparth* of twentie pound of wighte.' See also the *Romannt of the Rose*, l. 5978. Trevisa in his trans. of Higden, i. 351, says that the 'Norwayes brouzt first *sparthes* in to Irlond [*usum securium qui anglice sparth dicitur . . . comportarunt*];' and again p. 353, he describes the Irish as fighting 'wip tweie dartes and speres, and wip brode *sparthes*;' see also i. 357. In *Sir Gawayne*, l. 209, the Green Knight is described as bearing in his one hand a 'holyn bobbe,' and

'An ax in his oþer, a hoge & vn-mete,
 A spetos *sarþe* to expoun in spelle quo-so myzt;
 þe hede of an elnzerde þe large lenkþe hade.'

'Sparthe an instrument.' Palsgrave. Icel. *sparða*. Cooper renders *sparus* by 'a kinde of small dartes used in war.'

'Loke me my *sparthe* wher that he stande,
 That y broughtt with me in my hande.' Tundale's Vision, l. 87.

³ The shoulder. O. Fr. *espaule*. Douglas in his trans. of Virgil, *Æneados*, Bk. x. p. 342, speaks of a wild boar at bay 'With *spaldis* hard and harsk, awfull and tene;' and again, Bk. xii. p. 410, he describes the bull as 'lenand his *spald* to the stok of a tre.'

'Doun swakkis the knycht, syne with ane felloun fare,
 Founderis fordwart flatlingis on his *spald*.' *Ibid.* Bk. x. p. 352.

'Ly stille therin now and roste, Ne noghte of thi *spalde*.'
 I kepe nothyng of thi coste, *Perceval*, 796.

Spenser also uses the word in the *Faery Queen*, II. vi. 29—
 'Their mightie strokes their haberjeons dismayld,
 And naked made each others manly *spalles*.'

⁴ Halliwell says 'to founder as a ship,' but it is more exactly to break up, fall to pieces, from 'Spawl. A splinter as of wood.' See Wedgwood s. v. Spall.

'Sum stikkit throw the coist with the *spalis* of tre, Lay gaspand.'
 G. Douglas, *Æneados*, B. ix. 296.

Compare P. Spalle or chyppe, and O. Icel. *spjall, spjald*, a lath or thin board, whence the modern *spill*. In *Morte Arthure*, 3699, we have the verb:

'Be thane speris whare spronngene, *spaldyd* chippys;'

and in l. 3264, Fortune's wheel is described as 'splentide alle with *speltis* of siluer.' 'Assula, a spell or broken piece of stone, that cometh off in hewing and graving.' Gouldman. In *William of Palerne*, l. 3392, we find the word in the form *speld*:

'Spaeli þe operes spere in *speldes* þan wente;' see also ll. 3603, 3855.

⁵ Apparently the meaning is special, peculiar, and the word is connected with *species* not with *speak*, but probably there is some corruption or omission.

a Spede; *efficacia, Agilitas, energia.*

Spedefulle; *efficax.*

Vnspefulle; *inefficax.*

Spedefully; *efficaciter, effectiue.*

a Spekk (Speke A.)¹; *preseghmen, succina vel subcina, dicta a sub & scindo.*

a Speke (A Speke of A qwele A.)²; *radius, radiolus diminutiuum, cantus.*

to Speke; *Adordiri, ex-, loqui, col- (e-, A.), natura fari, con-, Af-, pro-, conferre, dicere (colloqui A.), jnfio jnfit (verbum defectiuum A.), faminare, ef-, sermocinari.*

†Spekabylle; *effabilis.*

†vñ Spekabylle; *ineffabilis, infandus.*

a gret Spekere; *grandiloquus (A.).*

†Spekande fayre; *eloquens.*

†Spekande wysely; *doctiloquus.*

†to Speke fondely; *latrare.*

†to Speke hastily; *rencare (A.).*

†to Speke in wayñ; *cornicari, vana- loqui (vaniloqui A.), corniculari, effucitare, effutire.*

†a Speker; *locutor.*

†to Speke mystely; *enigmati- zare.*

†to Speke opynly; *emphaticare.*

†to Speke wysely; *disserere, deser- tare.*

†A schort Speker; *Micrologus (A.).*

short Speche; *Micrologium (A.).*

†to Speldyr³; *sillabicare.*

†a Spelderer; *sillabicator.*

†A grete Speker; *micrologus, grandiloquus.*

†Spelkyd benes (Speked benes A.)⁴; *fabefrese.*

to Spende; *vbi to expende.*

†Spendybylle; *expendibilis.*

Spendynge; *impendium.*

Spense⁵; *vbi expense.*

a Spense⁶; *penus, -i vel -nus, penum indeclinabile, penum, penus, cel- larium.*

¹ 'A specke, cento.' Manip. Vocab. 'Speck, a patch.' Mr. Robinson's Glossary of Mid-Yorkshire. In the Invent. of H. Fisher, in 1578, *spelk* is used in the sense of odd pieces of wood, scraps: 'cares and *spelks* and latts xx^s.' *Richmond. Wills, &c* p. 282.

² 'A gymling, v^s. A gang of *speaks* iij^s. iij mould bords with plew heads, haudles, sheirs, and stertres, ij.' Invent. of John Casse, 1576, *Richmondshire Wills, &c*. (Surtees Soc. vol. xxvi.), p. 260. In the Invent. of R. Bishop, 1500, we find 'a gang and a half of *speykes* x^d.' *Wills & Invents.* iv. 191. See the description of Fortune's wheel in *Morte Arthure*, 3264: 'The *spekes* was splentide alle with speltis of siluer.'

³ Still in use; see Mr. Robinson's Glossary. In the Ormulum the author having given the letters of Adam's name says, l. 16440:

'3iff þatt tu cannst *speldrenn* hemm
see also l. 16363.

Adam þu findesst *speldredd*;

⁴ See *Benes spelked*, p. 28, *Sprowtyd benys*, and P. Baynyd, as *benys* or *pesyn*.

⁵ 'Ne he ne bereð no garsum bute gnedeliche his *spense*.' *Ancien Riule*, p. 350.

⁶ '*Despencerie*, a Spence, larder, storehouse for victuals.' Cotgrave. 'Spens, a buttrye, *despencier*.' Palsgrave. '*Promptuarium*, spence or botrye.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 178, Horman has 'That is a leude spence that hath no meate ne drynke. *Misera est cella rbi nec esculente nec poculente res sunt repositæ*.' '*Penus*. A clere (? celere) or spence.' Medulla. Chaucer in the *Sompnoure's Tale*, 1931, says of the friars—

'Me thinkith thay ben lik Jovynian,

Al vinolent as botel in the *spence*.'

Fat as a whal, and walken as a swan;
and Lydgate, *Bochas*, Bk. vii. ch. 8, ed. 1554, has—

'His rich pimentes, his Ipocras of dispence

Hing not in Costreles, nor botels in þe *spence*.'

'*Despencier, qui a la garde de la viande*, a spencar.' Hollyband. In the Invent. taken in 1504 of the 'ymplementes' of the 'Taylourys halle' at Exeter we find: 'yn the *spence* a tabell planke, and ij sylwes.' *English Gilds*, p. 327. Hence the name *Spenser*.

a **Spencer**¹; *vbi* A butler (buttiller A.).

a **Spere**; *hasta, hastula, hostile, Alarica* (Alarica A.) *correpto -ri-, falanga, lancea, lanceola diminutivum.*

to **Sperre**²; *claudere, prohibere* (intercludere A.).

to **Sperre jn**; *jncludere, trudere.*

to **Spere betweyn**; *Intercludere* (A.).

to **Sperre** (Spere A.) *oute*; *excludere, de-*.

a **Sperre** (Spere A.) for A bayre; *excipulum, venabulum.*

to strike with a Spere; *lanceare, di-, lancinare, di-, vel est cum lancea* (ludere A.), *vel confringere.*

†p^o **Sperre** (Spere A.) of y^e firmament³; *spera, diametrum est linea secans speram per medium.*

a **Sperlynge**⁴; (*piscis est A.*), *ipimera, sperlingus* (sperlingus A.).

†to **Spewe**; *vomere, e-, navseare.*

¹ See *Metrical Homilies*, p. 165: 'Hir *spense* [*spensar* C.] knew hir fleysleye.' 'A clerk or *spenser* of a curat may parte þes godis.' Wyclif, *Eng. Works*, ed. Matthew, p. 413. 'Clauiger. A keye berare, or a *spensere*.' Medulla. 'Cesar heet his *spenser* zeve þe Greke his money.' Trevisa's Higden, iv. 309; see also *ibid.* p. 331.

'The *spencer* came with keyes in his hand, Opned the doore and them at dinner fand.' Henryson, *Moral Fables*, p. 12.

See also the *Cokes Tale of Gamelyn*, l. 399:

'Thanne seyde Adam, that was the *spencer*,
"I have served thy brother this sixtene yeer,
If I leete the goon out of this bour,
He wolde say afterward I were a traytour."'

² 'Dore or wyndowe or anything that is shut and sparrd on both sides. *Value*.' Huloet. Hampole, *P. of Cons.* 3835, says that the Pope bears the keys 'wharwith he bathe opens and *spers* haly kirkes tresor' of pardons, &c. 'Barre, to barre, or sparre, to bourt; also to lattice or grate up. *Barre*, f. a barre or sparre for a doore. *Barré*, barred, sparrd, bouted.' Cotgrave.

'Hwan þat was þouth, onon he ferde To þe tour þer he woren *sperde*,' *Havelok*, 448.

Still in common use in the North. A. S. *sparrian*, O. Icel. *sperra*.

³ 'It sal wirk als þe fire of þe *spere*.' Hampole, *P. of Cons.* 4887. 'The fundament of this Temple was cast round by a *spere* that by that forme the perdurablete of their goddes sholde be shewed.' Caxton, *Golden Legende*, fo. 345, col. 2.

⁴ The smelt, *osmerus eperlanus*. We have the same latin equivalent used hereafter for a **Sprotte**.

'Mustard /is metest with alle maner salt herynge,
Salt fysche, salt Congur, samoun with *sperlynge*,
Salt ele, salt makerelle, & also withe merlynge.'

J. Russell, *Boke of Nurture* in Babees Book, p. 173.

In the Manners and Household Expenses of Eng. p. 545, under the date 1464, occurs a painting 'for a c. *sperlyng*, ij^d.' Tusser, in his *Husbandrie*, p. 28, ch. xii. refers to the eating of sperlings at Michaelmas:

'All Saints do lay for pork and souse, For sprats and *sperlings* for their house.'

In a recipe for 'Risshens' in the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 39, we read:

'Lay hit in a roller as *sperlyng* fysshe, Frye hit in grece, lay hit in dysshe.'

See also *ibid.* p. 54. '*Sperlings* are but broad Sprats, taken chiefly upon our Northern coast; which being drest and pickled as Anchovacs be in Provence, rather surpass them than come behind them in taste and goodness. . . . As for Red Sprats and *Sperlings*, I vouchsafe them not the name of any wholesome nourishment, or rather of no nourishment at all; commending them for nothing, but that they are bowdes to enforce appetite, and serve well the poor mans turn to quench hunger.' Muffett, p. 169. The English name is a corruption of the French *eperlan*, a title given to the fish to describe its pearly appearance. In Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 222, is given, '*Hic sperlyngus, Hic thimalus, a sperlynge*;' and at p. 189 'sperlyng' is glossed by *gamerus*, which we have already had as the Lat. equivalent of *Bafynstykylle*, p. 17. '*Epinera*. A *sperlynge*.' Medulla. See Notes and Glossary to Tusser.

†a Spewyng(e) (Spewyng(e) A.); *navsea*,
nauseola diminutivum, *vomita*,
vomitus, *vomex*; *vomens parti-*
cipium.
to Spye; *investigare*, *explorare*, *dis-*
cutere, & cetera; *vbi to seke*.
a Spyce; *species*.
a Spycer¹; *Apothecarius*, *ipothecari-*
us.
a Spycere schoppe (A Spice schope
A.); *Apotheca vel ipotheca*.
a Spyer; *explorator*, *investigator*.
a Spygott²; *clipsidra*.
a Spykynge³; *taringa (Tringa A.)*.
Spykarde; *nardusspicatus*, *species*
est.
to Spylle⁴; *buere (luere A.)*, *perfun-*
dere.
a Spyllynge; *perfusio*; *perfundens*
participium.
Spyllt; *butus (lutus A.)*, *perfusus*.
to Spyn; *filare*, *nera*, *per-*.
a Spyndylle; *fusus*, *fusillus*; *fusari-*
us.
†a Spyndelle maker; *fusarius*.
†to wyndd Spyndylle; *infusare (ef-*
fusare A.).

†a Spynke⁵; (*avis est A.*), *spinx*.
a Spynner; *filacista*, *filatrix*.
a Spyrite; *Alatus (Alitus A.)*, *spiri-*
tus, *pneuma*; *pneumaticus*.
Spyrytuale; *spiritualis*, *pertinet ad*
bonum vel ad malum, *spirit[u]*-
alis, *pertinet ad bonum (hominem*
A.) tantum.
a Spiritualite; *spiritualitas*, *spiritu-*
*alitas*⁶.
Spyritually; *spiritualiter*, *spiritali-*
ter.
to Spirre (Spire A.)⁷; *vbi to Aske*.
a Spytelle⁸; *vbi A hospitalle*.
a Spite; *ludibrium*.
to Spite; *despicere*.
to Spitte; *sc[r]eare*, *ex-*, *spuere*, *con-*,
ex-, *de-*, *sputare*, *de-*, *fleumaticare*,
fleumatizare, *saluare*.
a Spyttyng(e); *saliva*, *screa*, *sputum*.
to cast Spyttyng(e); *desputare*, *evscre-*
are.
a Spytte (Spete A.); *veru indeclin-*
abile.
a Spette of flesche; *verutum*; *versus*:
¶ *Est sine carne veru, sed dic*
(dicas A.) cum carne verutum.

¹ 'Hic apotecarius, A^{cc}. spycere.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 194.

² 'A spiggott, vide Spout.' Baret. 'A spiggotte, epistonium.' Manip. Vocab. Cotgrave has 'Pinteur, m. a tippler, pot-companion, spiggot-sucker.' Horman has 'Wynde flexe about the spygotte lest the tappe or faucette droppe. *Spinum stappa involue ac fistula perstillet.*' 'Clepsidra, a spykkt.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 178. Compare Tappe tre, hereafter. 'Spygotte, broche a vin ou a lalle. Tappe or spygote to drawe drinke at—*chantepleure.*' Palsgrave. 'I ronne, as lycour dothe out of a vessell by a spigot, or faulset when it ronnoeth styll after a stynte. *Je coule.*' *Ibid.* 'Lo! my wombe is as must without spigot (ether a ventyng), that brckith newe vessells.' Wyclif, Job xxxii. 19 (*Purety*).

³ A spike. Ducange renders *taringa* by 'sedes ferrea; broche de fer.'

⁴ 'To spil, effundere.' Manip. Vocab. 'Respondre, to shed, spill, poure oute, scatter abroad.' Cotgrave. 'To spill, or shed, *diffundo*; spilled, or shed, *diffusus.*' Baret. A. S. *spillan*.

⁵ In the provincial dialects a *Spink* or a *Goldspink* is a goldfinch: see Jamieson, s. v. 'Hic rostellus, A^{cc}. spynke.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 189.

⁶ Sic in MS.

⁷ Still in very common use in Scotland under the form *spere*. 'I spurre, I aske a question. *Je demande vne question.*' This terme is farre northerne.' Palsgrave.

'Alle þat he spured hym in space he expowned clane.' *Allit. Poems*, B. 1606. Noah is described in the *Cursor Mundi*, 1760, as making the window in the ark

'Wid suilk a gin, Men mith it open and spere wid in.'

⁸ 'A spittle, or Hospitall for poore folkes diseased, *hospitium publicum*: a spittle, Hospital, or Lazarhouse for Lepres, *hierocomium.*' Baret. 'Hospital, m. an Hospitall or Spittle.' Cotgrave: see also s. v. *Hostel Dieu*, *Nosocomie*, and *Ostiere*. In the *Aueren Riwle*, p. 148, is mentioned '*spitelwel*,' or leprosy, for the treatment of which disease hospitals were originally established. 'Spytte house, *laderye.*' Palsgrave.

to Spytte (Sepyt A.) flesche; *verutare*.

a Spytelle¹; *spata*.

A Spy; *Insidiator*.

Splete²; *ringnum*; versus:

¶ *Rex sua regna fagit ringna
puella facit.*

to Spotte; *labifacere*, & cetera; ubi
to defoule.

a Spotte; *contagium*, *macula*, *labes
labelare*, *lues*, *luccula*, *menda*,
nota, *nevus*, *neuvulus*, *neuum*, &
cetera.

†a Spotte jn y^e eghe (A Spowt in
the eghe A.)³; *glaucoma*.

Spotty; *maculosus*, *neuosus*.

a Spoungge (Sponge A.); *spongia*.

Spowrge⁴; *herba est*.

a Spowse; *sponsus*, *sponsa*.

†to Spowrge⁵.

a Spowte.

to Sprede oute; *dilatate*, *distendere*,
ex-, *pro-*, *distentare*, *propagare*,
ampliare, *amplificare*, *dispergere*,
dispersare, *displicare*, *ex-*, *pan-*
dere, *ex-*, *extricare*, & cetera; ubi
to parte (A.).

Spred oute; *dilatatus*, *extensus*.

a Spreader of gresse-(gyrse A.); *her-
barius* (*herbidarius* A.).

to Sprenkylle; *spergere*, *fundere*.

a Sprynge of wodde⁶; *virgultum*.

a Sprynge of water; *scatebra*, *scatir-
igo*; (*scaturossus* A.).

to Sprynge; *scaturire*, *scatere*, *ebul-
lire*, *emanare*, *scatescere*, *scatebrare*,
scaturizare.

Spryngyng; *scaturiens*, *scatebro-
sus*.

to Sprynge⁷; *enervare*.

¹ 'Spittle, sb. the square board, with a short flat handle, used in putting cakes into an oven, is a baking-spittle. The very long-handled article of this kind, used by the few town bakers which exist is called a spittle too.' Mr. C. Robinson's Gloss. of Mid-Yorkshire.

² ? A plait or curl of hair.

³ 'Glaucitas; glaucoma: glaucome; opacite du cristallin.' D'Arnis. See P. Perle in the eye, p. 394.

⁴ 'Spurge, an herbe, espurge.' Palsgrave. 'Espurge, garden spurge, whereof there are two kinds, a greater and a less.' Cotgrave. 'Spurge, *tithymalus*.' Manip. Vocab. 'Hic *intimalius*, A^{cc}. spowrge.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 101. 'Stinking Gladdon is called . . . in English stinking Gladdon and *Spurgecoort*.' Gerarde, *Herball*, Bk. I. c. xxxvii. p. 53.

⁵ 'I spurge, as a man dothe at the foundement after he is deed. *Je me espurge*. There is nouthen man nor woman, but if they tary long unburyed and have no remedy provided but they spurge when they be deed. I spurge, I clense, as wyne or ale dothe in the vessell. *Je me purge*. This ale spurgeth a great deale better for the cariage.' Palsgrave. See the fable of the Cat and the Mouse in the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 314: 'A mouse on a tyme felle into a barell of newe ale, that *spourgid*, and myght not come oute.' 'Also to enacte that euery vessell barell kilderkyn & firken of ale & bere kepe ther full mesur gawge & assise & that the brewers bothe of ale & biere sende with their cariage to fill up the vessels after thei be leyde on the gyst for by reason that the vessels haue not ben full afore tyme the occupiers haue had gret losse & also the ale & byere have palled & were nought by cause such ale & biere hath taken wynde in *spurgynge*.' Arnold's *Chronicle*, p. 85. Stanihurp speaks of a river 'through the breach owt *spurgynge*.' Bk. ii. p. 59. In the *Handlyng Synne*, 10918, the verb is used actively: 'Of flyes men mow hem weyl *spourge*.'

⁶ 'Springe or ympe that commeth out of the rote. *Viburnum*, *Stolones*.' Huloet.

'To Carter (with oxen) this message I bring,

Leaue not oxen abroad for anoieng the *spring*.' Tusser, ch. xlviii. st. 11.

William Paston writing, in 1479, to Thomas Lynsted, asks him to desire 'Jullis to find the means that the young *spring* may be saved,' and adds 'P. S. If Jullis have made a gate, it is the better for the *spring*.' Paston Letters, iii. 248. The word is still in use; see Mr. Peacock's Glossary. 'I springe, I come out of the erthe by myselfe, as yonge springes do or herbes. *Je mays*. Gather nat your parselay yet, it doth but begyn to spring now. I spring out, as buddes or blossomes. *Je bourjonne*. This flower begynneth to springe goodly.' Palsgrave.

⁷ Probably this means to sprain.

a Sprotte (Sprote A.)¹; *epimera*,
piscis est.

Sprowtyd benys²; *fabefrese.*

a Spule³; *panus, scilicet instrumentum textoris circa quod trama involuitur, spala (Spola A.).*

a Spoyñ (Spvne A.); *coctiar.*

a Spoyñ case; *coctiarium.*

a Spurre (Spvye A.); *calcar.*

to Spurne (Spvrne A.) Agayñ; *recalcitrare.*

to Spurne (Spvrn A.); *inpingere, offendere.*

S ante Q.

a Square (Sqvar A.); *quadra.*

to Square (Sqvare A.); *quadrare.*

Squared (Sqwaryd A.); *quadratus, quadrus, quadrilatus.*

† Squaymose⁴; *verecundus.*

a Squyere (Squyer A.); *Armiger, domicellus, dominellus, scutifer.*

þe Squynacy⁵; *squinancia, guttura; gutturnosus.*

†a Squyrelle (Sqvyrelle A.)⁶; *sirogrillus (Cirogrillus A.).*

S ante T.

a Sstabylle; *stabulum, equistacium.*

Sstabylle; *stabilis, constans in bono, continuus, firmus, pertinax in vicio, perseuerans in virtute.*

vn Sstabylle; *Argus, vagus; instabilis, inconstans, girovagus, levis.*

to Sstabylle; *stabilire.*

a Sstabyller; *stabularius.*

vn Sstably; *inconstanter, instabiliter.*

a Sstabyllnes; *stabilitas, continencia, constancia.*

vn Sstabyllnes; *Argucia, inconstancia, instabilitas, leuitas.*

¹ MS. Sportte. Palsgrave has 'Sprotte, a fysshe, *esplenc.*' 'A sprot, *halecula.*' Manip. Vocab. 'Hec *epimera*, a sprott.' Wright's Vocab. p. 222. Compare Sperlynge, above. The word is latinised in the form *sprottus* in the Liber Customarum, p. 407.

'The sely fysche can hym self not excuse, when yt ys spyttyd lyke a sprotte.

Piers of Fulham, l. 41, in Hazlitt, *Early Pop. Poetry*, ii. 3.

² See Spelkyd benes, above.

³ 'Spole, a wevers instrument.' Palsgrave. '*Fuseau*, m. a spindle or spool: *fusée*, f. a spooleful or spindleful of threde yarn, &c.' Cotgrave. '*Spola*, a weavers spooling-wheele or quill-twine.' Florio, 1611. Cooper translates *Panus* by 'a weaver's rolle, whereon the threde is wounden.' See to Wynde spules, hereafter. '*Les tremes*, the spoles.' W. de Biblesworth, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 157.

⁴ Baret gives 'to be Squeamish, or nice; *delicias facere.*' '*Desdaigneux*, disdainfull, scornfull, coy, squeamish. *Sucrée*, f. a nice, quaint, squeamish, or precise wenche.' Cotgrave. In a version of the 'Te Deum,' composed about 1400, we read: 'Thou were not *skoymus* of the maiden's wombe to deluyer mankynde.' Maskell, *Monumenta Ritualia*, ii. 14. '*Desdaigneux*, squeamish, coye, disdainfull.' Hollyband.

⁵ Cotgrave has '*Squinance*, f. The Squinancy or Squinzie; a disease;' and Cooper gives '*Synanche*, f. The sicknesse called the Quinse or squinancie.'

'Som for glotoni sal haf þare Als þe *swynacy*, þat greves ful sare.'

Hampole, *P. of Cons.* 2999.

'The swinsky, *cynanche.*' Manip. Vocab. For a remedy for the 'squynancy' see Sloane, MS. 5, leaf 35; see also the Poem on Blood-letting, A.D. 1380, printed at p. 959 of Halliwell's Dictionary. In *Genesis & Exodus*, 1188, Pharaoh when he discovered that Sara was Abraham's wife,

'Sente after abraham ðat ilc sel,
And bitagte him his wif a-non,
And his yuel sort was ouer-gon,

His wif and oðere birðe beren,
ða ðe *swinacie* gan him nummor deren.'

In Trevisa's Higden, iii. 335, we read how Demosthenes, when he wished to escape pleading in a certain case, 'com forth with wolle aboute his nexk, and sayde that he hadde the *squynacy.*' '*Guttura*, the Swynesy.' Medulla. See Swynsy, below.

⁶ See Swerelle, below.

a Sstaffe; *baculus, bacillus, fustis.*
 a Sstaffe slynge¹; *baliare, & cetera;*
vbi A slynge.
 Sstale As Ale²; *defecatus.*
 a Stalle; *stallum.*
 a Sstagge³; *pullus.*

a Sstake; *stiga, palus, parillus, su-*
des, & cetera; *vbi A stawre*⁴.
 to Sstake; *stigare.*
 a Sstakke (Stake A.)⁵; *Arconius.*
 to Sstakke; *Arconizare & cetera;*
vbi to myghe.

¹ A weapon of war consisting of a sling fastened to the end of a staff. '*Potraria, fustibulum, staffslynge.*' Nominale MS. 'Staffe slynge made of a cefte stycke. *ruant.* Slynge made in a shepherdes staffe, *foude hollette.*' Palsgrave. Lydgate describes David as armed only 'with a *staffe-slynge*, voyde of plate and mayle;' and in Chaucer's *Rime of Sir Thopas*, 2019, we read—'Sir Thopas drow abak ful faste;

This geaunt at him stones caste Out of a fel *staf-slynge.*'

In Barbour's *Bruce*, xvii. 343, amongst the engines of war used at the siege of Berwick we find—'Scaffatis, leddris, and coueryngis, Pykis, howis, and ek *staff-slyngis.*'

See also *Richard Cœur de Lion*, 4455, where the king is said to have set in the third line 'hys *staff-slyngeres.*' 'Ane grete *staf sloung* birrand with fellow wecht

Hynt Mezentius.' G. Douglas, *Æneados*, Bk. ix. p. 298.

See a cut of soldiers armed with staff-slings in Fairholt's *Costume in England*, p. 582.

² '*Servicia defecata, A^{cc} stale ale.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 198.

³ A *stag* is properly the male of any animal: cf. *Stegge* = gander. 'Stag, a colt, a young cock.' Peacock's Gloss. of Manley, &c. '*Pullus*, the younge of everithing; a foale; a chicken.' Cooper. The word is generally taken as meaning a young horse 'under 3 years old,' but the following quotations from the *Wills & Invent.* vol. i. disprove this. Probably it is an unbroken horse, for though R. Claxton bequeaths 'an ambling *stagg*,' yet one mode of teaching a young horse to amble was to strap his fore and hind legs together while he was yet in the field and before he was broken, and thus let him teach himself. The word certainly had no reference to colour or sex, nor, I think, to any particular age. They might be old enough to breed from: thus John Sherwode in 1533 bequeathed to Isabel his wife 'a graye mayr and a *stagge* withe there folowers.' p. 111. 'To John Cowndon & Richard Fishborne either of them a colt *stagge.*' Will of John Trollope, 1522, p. 106. 'Item I gyue to thomas pereson my graye fillie *stagg.* Item I gyue to George Marley the yonger my other colt *stagg.*' Will of T. Wrangham, 1565, p. 245. 'I geve to George Claxton my soune one bay meire. I geue to Christofer Claxton my soune one whyt felly *stagg* two yeres old. I geve to thomas Claxton my sonne a folle of a yere old . . . I geue to my said wyf Agnes Claxton my steaplead and one gray anling *stagg.*' Will of Rauf Claxton, 1567, p. 275. 'To Henric Riddell my hole part of the cole mynes, att St. Edmunds, in Gatishead, one *stagg* of fower yere old, and 6^h. 13^s. 4^d.' Will of Ralph Richeson, 1585, p. 109. 'Item, I bequeth to y^e said Richard Preston, my servant, a stoned *stagg* of ij yeres old.' Will of Francis Mauleverer, 1539, p. 16. 'Also I gyue vnto hym my bay horse and my yowne merke gray *stage*, of iij yeres of age with all my bokes in my study.' Will of C. Pickering, 1542, p. 34. 'Unethes may I wag, man, for-wery in youre stable, Whils I set my *stag*, man.' *Towneley Myst* p. 311.

⁴ See *Stowre*.

⁵ See note to *Mughe*, above, p. 245, where the distinction between the two terms is explained in a quotation from W. de Bibbesworth. 'A *stacke, strucs.*' Manip. Vocab. 'Then if there bee any hey to spare for which wee wante howse-roume, wee either *stacke* it abroad, or doe make it up in a pyke, setting our *stacke* or pyke in our barrenest close. *Farming, &c. Book of H. Best*, 1641 (Surtees Soc.), p. 37. '*Hic arconius* [read *arconius*]. *A^{cc} a stathele. Hoc ffenile, A^{cc} a hey-stakke.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 264. *Staggard* or *staggarth*, i.e. stack-garth, the enclosure where the stacks are kept, is of frequent occurrence; compare H. Best's *Farming, &c. Books*, p. 39: 'Of these [grasse cookes] the little *staggarth* had seaven;' and p. 60: 'a good thatcher will in one day thatch a whole side of the *stacke* that standeth on the longe helme in the *staggarth.*' The corresponding term in Ireland is *Haggard* or *Haggarth* = hay garth, which we also find as a not unusual surname.

'Quhyll houssis and the stokkys flittis away
 The corne grangis and standand *stakkys* of hay.'

G. Douglas, *Æneados*, Bk. ii. p. 55.

*to Sstalke¹; *peditentare, peditare*,
to walke; versus:

¶ *Qui pedis est peditat, qui clam
pergit peditentat.*

a Sstalke; *calamus, culinus, tirsus.*

a Sstalle (A Stalle in the Chirche
A.); *stacio, stallum, staciuncula*;
(*ferculum*; versus:

¶ *Fercula nos faciant prelatos,
fercula portant A.*.)

to Sstalle; *intronizare, installare.*

A Stalle for horse or bestis; *Pre-
sepe, Bostar* (A.).

a Sstaloñ²; *emissarius.*

Sstalworth; *vbi* strange.

a Sstamyñ³.

to Sstampe; *tundere, con-, concutere.*

to Sstande; *stare, perstare.*

to Sstande nere; *Astare.*

to Sstande be-hynde; *destare.*

†to Sstand stille; *subsistere.*

†a Sstanderd or A bekyñ; *statela.*

†a Sstandyng; *stacio.*

†þe Sstandyng of y^e Soñ; *solstic-
alis, solsticium.*

to Stane; *Depetrare, petras remouere*
(A.).

A Stane; *Adria grece; Adriacus,*
petrosus; petra, petrella, lapis,
Cantes, asperima pars montium,
*saxum, magnitudine pregrauan-
tur, rupes proprio onere obruantur;*
Scopuli saxa in mari eminencia;
*saxius; Scrupulus est lapis Min-
utus* (A.).

†a Sstane axe; *vbi* A masoñ Axe.

†a Sstane hepe (heppe A.); *con-
geries.*

a Sstane in y^e bledder; *calculus;*
calculosus.

†a Sstane; (*quando (quod A.) est*
quoddam pondus); *petra.*

Sstany; *petrosus, scrupulosus.*

Stanyd; *lapidatus, lapidibus obrut-
us.*

a Stapyll⁴; *stapula.*

¹ 'Ffurth he stalkis a stye by þa stille enys.' *Morte Arthure*, 3467.

'But woþ; mo I-wysse þer ware, þe fyrrer I stalked by þe stronde.' *Allit. Poems*, A. 152.

'Half stalkand on the ground one soft pace.' G. Douglas, *Æneados*, Bk. vi. p. 169.

² 'Stallant, a horse, *haras*.' Palsgrave. 'Stalland, *admissarius equus*.' Manip. Vocab. 'Estalon, m. a stallion for mares.' Cotgrave. 'I wyll not sell my stalant: *non vendam equum admissarium*' Horman.

'þe monk þat wol be *stalun* gode,

And kan set a-ryzt his hode.'

Land of Cokaygne, in *Early Eng. Poems*, ed. Furnivall, p. 160.

³ Cotgrave gives '*Estamine*, f. the stuffe Tamine; also a strainer, searce, boulder, or boulding cloth, so called, because made (commonly) of a thin kind thereof. *Estaminer*; to straine, searce, bould; to passe through a searce.' See *Ancient Riwle*, p. 418, where we read that anchoresses were allowed to wear this material: '*Stamin* hadde hwose wule, and hwose wule mei beon buten.' Another form of the word was *stamell*. This we find 'Two peticcotts thone of skerlet thother of *stamell* xxxvs,' in the Invent. of Marg. Gascoigne, in 1567. *Wills & Invents*, i. 273. 'Steming, stemyng. The cloth now called tamine or taminny.' Jamieson. By the Act 25 Henry VIII, c. 5, it was enacted that 'no person vsing the Craft or Mystery of Dying of Worsteds, *Stamins* or Sayes, or any of them . . . shall vse to Callender any Worsteds, *Stamins*, or Sayes, or any other commodities made of Worsted Yarne.' The material was of wool and linen mixed, of a coarse texture, as we see by its being used by penitents in the place of the hair shirt. Thus Caxton says: 'He puttyng his flesshe under the seruytude of the spyryte ware for a shyрте a *stamyñ* or streyner clothe.' *Golden Legende*, p. 432. See Halliwell, who explains the word by 'a kind of linsey-woolsey; or a dress made of that material.' Compare P. Stemyne, p. 474, and Strayle, bedclothe, p. 478. The above is most probably the meaning here, but as there is no latin equivalent it may be well to point out that in the *Morte Arthure*, 3658, the word occurs with the meaning of the stem or bows of a ship: the sailors, we read,

'Standis styffe on the *stamyne*, steris one aftyre.'

⁴ In the *Seven Sages* (Weber, iii. 10) the Sages try the skill of a young prince by placing 'Under ech *stapel* of his bed' four ivy leaves: where the meaning is apparently the posts of the bed. In 1569 Elizabeth Claxton bequeathed vnto 'An Jaxssonn one woode Chest wth haitha a sneck locke wyth a coffer. It^m one other chest wth haythe a *staply*

Starke ¹; *rigidus*.

to be Starke; *rigere, de-, di-, ir-*.

†to Starte; *exilire, prosilire*.

a Sstate; *status, tenor*.

*a Stathe ²; *navale, portus, stacio, staciuncula*.

a Statute; *statutum, scitum*.

to Stawnche (Stanche A.); *restringere, sedure*.

†a Stee (or A leddy A.) ³; *scala; scalaris (scalare lignum quod extran[s]uerso in scala ponitur A.)*.

†a Stee staffe ⁴; *scalare*.

a Steed; *Asturcio, dextrarius*.

& a hespt also I do gyue vnto ye said An Jaxson on chamlet kyrtle the w^{ch} I do weare vpon ye hollyday.' *Wills & Invent.* (Surtees Soc.) i. 312. In Trevisa's Higden, v. 273, the word is used for a stake: 'Edol, duke of Gloucestre cauzte a stable [arpreto palo] and defended hym manliche.' See also G. Douglas, *Aeneados*, Bk. vii. p. 211.

'Under the brygge ther is a swyke, And underneth is an hasp,
Corven clos, joymand queyntlyke; Schet with a stappyl and a clasp.'

R. Cœur de Lion, 4084.

A. S. *stapul*.

¹ The unweeldy joyntes *starkyl* with rudnesse, The cloudy sihte mystyd with dirknesse.' Lydgate, *Minor Poems* (Percy Soc.), p. 241.

'Noe. To begyn such a wark No wonder if thay wark,
My bonys are so stark, For I am fulle old.'

Towneley Mysteries, p. 27.

So in *Ywaine & Gawin*, 1880:

'The knyght and als the stede, Stark ded to the erth thai zede.'

Compare *Ormulum*, l. 1472: 'þe rihtle dom iss *starrc* & harrd,' and the *Ancien Rivle*, p. 144: 'þe *sterke* dom of domesdei.' A. S. *stearc*. See *Sterke*, below.

² *Staithe*, a landing-place. Now used to denote a portion of the foreshore of a river that is kept up by means of faggots or kids, or by timber or stone-work.' Peacock's Gloss. of Manley, &c.: see also *ibid.* s. v. *Stather*. '*Ripa, stæð*.' Supp. to Aelfric's Gloss. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 54. In Peacock's *Eng. Church Furniture*, 217, under the date 1552, is an item 'for mending and repairing of the church *stathe* or wharffe y^t same yere, viij^l. xix^s. x^d.' 'Any Coal owner may employ or give Salaries to any fitter for disposing of his coals from his colliery or *Staiths*.' Stow, *Surey*, ii. 319. In the Invent. of Bertram Anderson of Newcastle, Merchant & Alderman, taken in 1570, are mentioned 'The Coles lyenge presently vpon the *steyth* by the water sideys xxiiij^{xx} Tennes at xxvj^s viij^d everye Tenne vj^e x^l—The Coles lyenge presentlye vpon the *steyth* by the water side in darwand thirtey Tennes at xl^s every Tenne ij^{xxl}—the Coles presently vpon the meilmedowe *stoyth* by the water side is fiftye Tennes at Thirtey shillings a tenne ij^{xx} xxv^l. Sum. vij^e ij^{xx} xv^l.' *Wills & Invent.* ii. 339. By the Statute 15 Henry VI, c. vii. § 1, it was enacted that, 'de cy jour enavant null persone eskippe ne face eskipper lains peaulx lanutz nautres marchandises pertainingt a lestaple, en null lieu deenz iceste roialme forse que soulement a les keys & *Stathes* esteantz en les ports assignes par statut.'

³ See the account of Jacob's dream in the *Cursor Mundi*, l. 3779, where we read—

'In slepe he sagh stand vp a *sti*, Apon þe *sti* þat þar was bun
Fra his heued right to þe ski; Angels climand vp and dun.'

In the *Towneley Mysteries*, p. 46, Jacob on awaking from his dream says—

'What have I herd in slepe and sene? And spake to me, it is no leghe.
That God leynd him to a *steghe*,

In 1:62 Robert Prat had in his 'Smethey. Thre *stees* alias ledders xij^d.' *Wills & Invent.* i. 207. 'Our longe *styes* lye allsoe under this helme all winter, and likewise our wheele barrowes.' *Farming, &c. Books* of H. Best, 1641, p. 137. 'In hemme, a carr, collecke, and two pare of trusse roips, ij^s. ij^d. A raking crocke, a chaire, iij^{or} stoills, and a *stee* and a barrow, xix^d. A saddle, a wantowe, a brydle, and a halterr, xij^d.' Invent. of John Romson, 1568, *Richmondshire Wills*, p. 226. 'A cownter, a almerye, a chaire and stolles xij^s. Hay x^s. *stees*, stanggs, penlts, old tenture tymber x^s.' Invent. of Rob. Sloweye, 1562, *ibid.* p. 152. Compare *Sty*, below, between which and the present word it is at times difficult to distinguish.

⁴ Compare Rongo of a stee, above. 'Steppe or staffe of a lader, *eschullon*.' Palsgrave. '*Scalaris, pertinens ad scalam*, or a laddere staff.' Medulla.

Stedffaste; *vbi* stabylle.

†A Stegg¹; *vbi* to spere (A.).

†a Stegge²; *Ancer*.

a Stele³; *scansile*, *correpto* [-*si*-] *scandile*.

to Steyle; *Acari*, *furari*, *latrocinari*, *Anclari*, *clepere*, *subtrahere*, *tollere*, *subducere*, *eripere*, *auferre*, *surripere*, *spoliare*, *asportare*, *priuare*, *predari*, *precipere*, *defraudare*, *grassari* (*Crassare* A.), *rapere*, *expoliare*, *deplare* (*depilari* A.), *legere*, *verrere*.

Stele; *calebs*.

a Step; *vestigium*, *vitalassum* (*batalassum* A.), *impedatura*, *peda*, *gressus*.

a Stepbroder; *preuignus*.

a Stepsyster; *preuigna*.

a Stepfader; *victricus*, *patriaster*; *patreus*, *patrinus* (*parens* A.).

a Stepe fatte (A Stepstane or fatt A.); *ptipsanarium*.

a Stepylle; *campanile*.

a Stepmoder; *nouerca*.

a Stepmoder schyfe⁴; *colirida*.

a Stepson; *filiaster*.

to be Stepmodir; *nouercari* (A.).

a Stepdoghter; *filiastra*.

†Sterke⁵; *vbi* strange (A.).

Sterne; *vbi* felle (A.).

Sterke; *supra infra* (A.).

†a Stere tre⁶; *stiuu*, *regimen*.

to Stere; *regere*.

¹ There is evidently some corruption here, which I cannot explain.

² Still in use in the North for a gander. Mr. Peacock in his Glossary gives 'Stegg, a gander (obsolete).' 'Item, vj gees with one stegg.' Inventory of Thomas Robinson of Appleby, 1542. It also occurs in Ray's Gloss. of North Country Words. 'A steg, gander, anser.' Manip. Vocab. In the Inventory of Richard Cook, 1570, we find mentioned 'vij geysse and steygs, price iijj.' *Richmondshire Wills*, p. 229. 'One goose, j stegg, vj yong geise at Belsis 4s.' Invent. of John Eden, 1588, *Wills & Inrents*, ii. 329. Cf. a Sstagger.

³ Probably a stile (see Stile, below), which is still so commonly pronounced in the North. In the description of the heavenly Jerusalem in *Allit. Poems*, A. 1001, we are told that amongst the precious stones which composed the foundation,

'Saffer helde þe secunde stale;'

where the meaning is a stage: and again C. 513, God says that in Nineveh there are many who

'bitwene þe stele & þe stayre disserne nozt cunen;'

where the word would appear to be used in the sense of the steps of a ladder, as also in Shoreham, p. 3—'This ilke laddre is charite, The stales gode theawis;'

and in the *Anceren Riwe*, p. 354—'þeos two stalen of pissle leddre.' Compare P. Steylo and Style.

⁴ See Schyfe, above. The use of stepmother as an attributive here seems strange; stepmothers do not, as a rule, have the credit of giving cakes or such like to their stepchildren. Perhaps, however, *colirida* is to be taken as defined by the *Ortus*, 'a thynne shyue of bræde, or a cake.' 'Hic lesca, Acc. seywe.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 198.

⁵ 'In that time, so it bifelle,

A riche king, and swythe stark.'

Was in the lon of Denemark

Havclok, 341.

Into that land ane stark castell their stude, Vpoun ane craig besyde ane rynnand flude.'

W. Stewart, *Cronickis of Scotland*, l. 24,444.

'This hounde ladde this holi man to an halle fair y-nous,

Gret and stave and suythe noble.' *St. Brandan*, l. 121.

And in Wright's Lyric Poetry, xxx. p. 87—

'Ne is no quene so stark ne stour,

Ne no levedy so bryht in bour.'

See Starke, above.

⁶ Anything used to steer or guide by. Thus we find it used in the *Towneley Myst.* p. 31, for the rudder or rather the tiller. Noah addressing his wife says:

'Wife, tent the stere-tre, and I shalle asay

The depnes of the see that we bere, if I may.'

Wyclif, Proverbs xxiii. 34, uses the form 'steerstaf.' The simple form *steer* or *stere* for a helm is common: see for instance, Purvey's version of Wyclif, Prov. xxiii. 34; Barbour's *Bruce*, iii. 576, iv. 374, 630; Chaucer, *Leg. Good Women*, 2413. Compare Stert and Sterne of *y^e schype*, below. In *King Horn*, 1421, *stere* is used in the sense of *stern*, the part of the vessel where the steering was done, and in the *Land of Cockayne*, (Early Eng.

a Steresman (Sterisman A.); vbi a rowere.

a Sterlynge (A Sterlinge or A Stere A.)¹; *sturnus, avis est.*

a Steroñ²; *Aster grece, Astrum fixum est, Sidus mouetur; sydereus, astreus, astralis, astrosus i. lunati-*

cus; bulla, lira, stella, stellula; stellatus; signum.

+A takyñ in y^o Sternys; *Constellacio, fatum (A.).*

*a Sterne slyme³; *Assub.*

a Sterne of y^e schype⁴; *Anquiro-magus, clauus.*

Poems, ed. Furnivall), p. 160, we have 'wiþ oris and wiþ *stere*,' the meaning being rudder. We find the word also used for the handle of the plough, that by which it is guided, which, judging from the latin equivalent, is most probably the meaning here (see *Plewghē handyllē*, above). Thus in the Invent. of Robert Prat, taken in 1562, we find 'one hande sawe, one horse loke xvj^d, ij plewghes, j culter, on socke. iij^s. iij^d. xxij fellows, v donge forekes, x pleughē heads, vi plowe sheares, ij *stere*tes, foure showells, two spades vj^s. viij^d. *Wills & Invent.* i. 207; so also *ibid.* p. 260, where are mentioned 'iij mould bordes with plew heads, handells, sheirs and *stere*tes ijs.' see also *Richmond, Wills, &c.* p. 138, where, in the Invent. of Francis Wandysforde in 1559, we find 'pleugh heames, heds, shethes, *stere*tes, handles, &c.' W. de Biblesworth mentions amongst the parts of a plough, '*Le chef* (the plou heved) *e le penoun* (and the foot), *Le manuel* (the handle) *e le tenoun* (the sterte).' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 168; and again, in the next page *moundiloun* is glossed by 'the ploustare.' 'Stere for the ploughe, *Trio*.' Hulot.

¹ 'The nuthake with her notes newe,

The *sterlynge* set her notes full trewe.'

Squyr of Lowe Degre, 56.

'Staare, a byrde, *estourneaux*.' Palsgrave. '*Estourneau*, m. a stare or starling.' Cotgrave; see also s. v. *Sansonet*. This name is still in common use. In the account of the Flood as given in the *Cursor Mundi*, we read, l. 1789—

'Til oþer did na beist vn-uert þe sparhawk flough be þe *sterling*.'

'Wiþ mouth þan chetereþ þe *stare*.' Trevisa's Higden, i. 239; see also *ibid.* iv. 307. Sir T. Elyot in his *Gouernour*, p. 40, e l. 1580, says: 'he that hath nothing but language onely, may be no more praised the a popiniay, a pye, or a *stare*, when they speake feately.' A. S. *stær*, O. Icel. *stari*. '*Estourneus*, sterlinges.' W. de Biblesworth, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 151.

² The regular northern form of the word. Thus in the *Pricke of Cons.* 995, Hampole tells us that in heaven

'Par es na corrupcion, but cler ayre, And þe planettes and *sternes* shynand.'

See also l. 7571-2, in the former of which occurs the adjective *sterned* = starry:

'Sere hevens God ordaynd for sere thyng, . . . þare þe planetes and þe *sternes* er alle,
Ane es, þat we þe *sterned* heven calle, Pat men may se here, on nyght, schyne.'

A. S. *steorra*. Cf. Icel. *stjarna*, Dan. *stjerne*. In *Metrical Homilies*, ed. Small, p. 66, we find—

'The Lord that syttes heght in troune,
And schope hath *sterne*, sone, and mone.'

'Pat grete lightnesses maked he; þe mone and *sternes* in might of night.'

þe sunne in might of daies light, *Early English Psalter*, Psalm cxxxv. 9.

³ See Brand's *Popular Antiquities*, ed. Hazlitt, iii. 345-357.

⁴ Originally the rudder of a vessel. '*Timón*, the sterne wherewith a ship is guided. *Timonéar*, to steare at the rudder or helme.' Minsheu, Span. Dict. 1623. '*Aplaster*. A sterel of a sship. *Romer*. A rothere off a sterysman' Melulla. In P. Plowman, A. ix. 30, we have—

'þif he ne rise þe raþer, and rauhte to þe *steorne*,
þe wynt wolde with þe water þe Bot ouer-prowe.'

and in Wyclif, Proverbs xxiii. 34, one MS. has 'the *sterne* ether the instrument of gouernail.'

'þen hurled on a hepe þe helme and þe *sterne*.' *Allit. Poems*, C. 149.
'How shold a shippe withouten a *sterne* in the great sea be governed.' Chaucer, *Test. of Loce*, Bk. i. p. 272, ed. 1560. See also *Hous of Fame*, 437, and Wright's *Polit. Poems*, ii. 109, where, in a poem dated 1401, we read—

'We were God the giour and kept the *stern* . . . al schulde wende to wrak.'

This sense remained till the 17th century. In 1565 Churchyard in his *Churchyard Chippes*, p. 192 (ed. 1817), writes: 'Who can bring a *sternlesse* barke aboute?' and in 1647 H. More in his *Poems*, p. 82, has 'withouten *stern*, or card, or Polar starre.' 'Stere or roder in a shyp, *gouernail*; sterne of a shyppe, *gouernail*.' Palsgrave. See also Douglas, *Encados*, p. 131, l. 21. Compare *Stertre*, above. Icel. *stjorn*, a rudder.

Sterne; *perlinax*, & cetera; *ubi*
Felle.

Sternesse; *perlinacia* (A.).
to Stertylle¹; *Exilire*, *prosilire*
(A.).

A Sterte²; *Manutentum* (A.).

A Stert³; *pendula* (A.).

a Steyned clathe (A Stevenyd clothe
A.)⁴; *polimitus*.

a Stewe⁵; *ubi* A bath.

¹ 'Besyde the fut of ane lital montane there ran ane fresche reueir as cleir as berial, quhar I beheld the pretty fische vantlyn stertland vith there rede vermeil fynnis, and there skalis lyk the brycht siluyr.' *Complaynt of Scotland*, p. 37. Compare Barbour's *Bruce*, iii. 704, where we find the expression, 'a gret stertling off schippys.' See Startle in Jamieson. Chaucer, *Legend of Good Women*, l. 1202, speaks of 'a coursere startlyng as the fire:' and in Tyndale's version, Mark v. 13 is rendered, 'And the heerd startled, and ran hedlyng into the see.' 'Pere was at Rome a bole of bras in þe schap of Iupiter ouercast and schape to men þat loked þeron; þat boole semel lowynge and startlyng.' Trevisa's Higden, i. 225. 'I startell as a man dothe that is amased sodaynly, or that hath some inwarde colde. *Je tressaulx*. As soone as he sawe me come in a dores, he starteled lyke one that sawe the thynghe whiche lyked hym nat over well.' Palsgrave.

² Originally meaning a tail. A. S. *steort*. We frequently find this word used, as here, for a handle or anything resembling a tail. In *Harlok*, l. 2823, Godrich being bound
'Vpon an asse swithe unwraste His nose went unto the stert.'

Andelong, nouht ouerthwert,

Fitzherbert in his *Boke of Husbandry*, fo. Di. uses the word in the sense of a stalk: 'Dernelde groweth vp streyght lyke an hye grasse, and hath longe sedes on cyther syde the stert.' We have already had *manutentum* as the latin equivalent of the 'hande staffe' of a flail: see Flayle, p. 133. Compare P. Ploustert. 'Stert of a plow, *queue de la chareue*.' Palsgrave. 'Rough start which the tyلمان holdeth. *Stiva*.' Huloet. The word is still in use in the North. See Stertre, above. '*Stiva*, solow-borde.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 180. '*Le chef* [the plou-heved] *e le penoun* [and the foot],
Le manuel [the handele] *e le tenoun* [and the sterte].'

W. de Biblesworth, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 168.

³ Here probably the meaning is the same as in Palsgrave, 'stert of frute, *queue de fruit*.'
⁴ A cloth embroidered or worked in colours. In the Inventory dated 1502 and printed in the Paston Letters, iii. 408, we find: 'Item, a *stevnyd clothe*, a crucifix . . . xx^d.' Amongst the 'gods of Thomas Arkyndaile' in 1499, are mentioned 'a *stevnyd clath* vij^d. A wyndaw clath iijij^d., &c.' *Wills & Invent.* i. 104. See also Pecock's *Repressor*, pt. ii. p. 258, where describing some tapestry the author says: 'in this *stevnyd cloth* King Herri leith a sege to Harfleur.' John Baret in his Will, dated 1463, printed in *Bary Will*, &c. p. 33, bequeathed 'to the seid Jone Baret, my nece, ij. spoyns of silvir, a long grene coors of silke harneysid with silvir, and my *stevnyd cloth* w^t vij. agys, and a competent bed with ij. peyre shetys and al othir shetys and stuffe longyng to a bed, such as my executours wil assigne and deluye' according to here degree, and othir stuff of housshold as they thinke necessarye for hire.' '*Pollimita*, a steyned cloth or a chekery. *Pollimitarius*, a motle wevare. *Pollimitus*, diuerse coloure.' Medulla. In the Invent. of the Wardrobe of William Duffield, Canon of York, in 1452, we find the following entries: 'De xij^s. de pretio ij costers panni linei, *stevnyd* [printed *stevnyd*] cum ymaginibus Sanctorum Johannis Evangeliste et Sancti Johannis Beverlaci. De xv^s. de pretio iij costers, *stevnyd* cum angelis. De ijs. viij^d. de pretio ij aut-relothes *stevnd* cum ymaginibus Trinitatis et Beate Marie, &c.' *Test. Eborac.* iii. 135; and in 1479, Joan Caudell left 'to Cristian Forman, my servaunt, a halling of white *stevend* with vij warkes of mercy.' *Ibid.* p. 246.

⁵ 'Stewe or hotehouse, *hypocaustum*.' Huloet. 'A stewe, *hypocaustum*.' Manip. Vocab. Baret also gives 'a stewe; *vide* Hot house and Bath. A bathe, stewe or hoate house, *vaporarium*, *hypocaustum*. A Bayne or stawe; a washing place, *nymphonium*; the place in the house where the bayne or stewe is, *Balnearium*; the mayster of baynes or stews, *balnearor*. An hoat house or drie bayne or stue, *laconicum*, *hypocaustum*.' Cotgrave has 'Estuves, f. stews; also stoves or hot-houses.' 'She hyryd suche as were about hym to consent to his iniquytie, so that vpon a season, whā he came out of his stewe or bayne, he axyd drynke, by the force whereof he was poy-oned, and dyed soone after.' Fabyan, c. cxxv. p. 106. See the directions in Russell's *Boke of Nurture* (Babees Book), p. 182, for 'A bathe or stewe so called.' 'Secretely he gan himself remue To be bathed in a prieru stue.'

Lydgate, *Bochas*, Bk. ix. c. 5.

a **Sty**¹; *semita, limes, & cetera*; *vbi*
A way.

a **Steward**; *economus, vel pocius*
conomus canonicorum est, Mis-
sarius qui regit familiam, satel-
larius, senescallus curiarum est,
vicedominus episcoporum est (so-
cellarius

a **Stike**; *lignum (ligniola A.).*

Styffe; *vbi* strange.

to **Stik**; *herere, Ad-*.

A **Style**²; *Scansile (A.).*

to **Stil**[i]e; *Tacere, actiuum est (A.).*
to be **Stylle**; *tacere, silere, vt (vel*
A.) qui nondum loqui cepit, tacere,
vt qui desinit loqui, Silescere, con-
ticere, ob-, re-, obticescere, tacescere,
desinere loqui.

Stille; *placidus, pacificus, quietus,*
tacitus, taciturnus, tranquillus,
suspensus, vt: ille sedet susspen-
sus.

Stilly³; *tacite, quiete, pacifice.*

to **Stille waters**⁴; *stillare, distil-*
lare.

Stilnes; *taciturnitas, Silencium (A.).*

a **Stylte**⁵; *calopodium.*

a **Styllatory**⁶; *stillatorium, distilla-*
torium.

to **Stynke**; *fetere, olere, putere, oles-*
cere, putrere, -trescere, rancere,
putridare, putrifacere, putriferi.

a **Stynke**; *cenositas, pedor pedum*
est, fetor, sordes, putredo, sentina;
versus:

¶ *Polipus est naris, ostedo dici-*
tur oris,

Asi pedor est (esto A.) pedum,
fetor totidem tibi (malus om-
nium A.) rerum,

Spirantis bene sit odor, nidor-
que coquine.

Stynkande; *fetidus, hircinus, hir-*
cosus, olidus, putridus, putris,
putribilis, & cetera.

to **Stynte**; *vbi* to cese.

¹ A. S. *styg*. 'He foren softe bi þe sti, Til he come ney at grimesbi.' *Harlok*, 2618.
Orm describes our Lord as

þatt rihhte *stih* þatt ledeþþ upp till heffne,' l. 12916;

though here perhaps the meaning may be ladder: see **Stee**, above. In *Genesis & Exodus*, 3958, when his ass refused to pass the angel Balaam

'Bet and wente it to ðe sti Bitwen two walles of ston.'

The author of the Metrical Homilies warns us, p. 52, that

'Satenas our wai wille charre, That we ga bi na wrange *sties*
Forthi behoves us to be waire, For Satanas ful 3ern us spies.'

'Set forth thyn other fot, sryd over *sty*.' Wright's Lyric Poetry, xxxix. p. 111.

'Ffurth he stalkis a *stye* by þa stille enys, Stotays at a hey strette, studyande hyme one.'
Morte Arthure, 3467.

'I will go never over this *stye* Tylle I have a slepe.' *Coventry Myst*. p. 170.

See also *Allit. Poems*, C. 402.

² See **Stele**, above.

³ In *Genesis & Exodus*, 2287, we are told how when Joseph saw Benjamin

'Kinde luue gan him ouer-gon, ðat al his wite wurð teres wet.'
Sone he gede ut and *stille* he gret.

And in Wyclif's version of Daniel iv. 16 we read, 'thanne Danyel, to whom the name Balthasar, bygan with-yn hym self *stilly* for to thenke, &c.' See also *Genesis* xxi. 21, 45; xxxvii. 11, &c.

'This knight hated Generides

In herte *stillie*.' *Generides* (Roxb. Club), l. 1980.

See also *Allit. Poems*, B. 1778. *Still* occurs as a verb in Wyclif, *Ezekiel* xxiv. 16, *Sir Generydes*, l. 9917, *Genesis & Exodus*, l. 3319, &c.

⁴ 'The knowledge of *stilling* is one pretie feat.' Tusser, *Husbandric*, ch. li. st. 33.
'Stylling or droppying of lycour, *distillation*.' Palsgrave.

⁵ '*Calopodium*, a stylte or a paten. *Calopifex*, a maker of patens or styltes.' *Ortus*.
'He that goeth on stilts or scatches, *grallator*.' Baret. '*Calopodium*, A stylte or A pateyne.' *Medulla*.

⁶ 'A stillatory, *clibanus, capitellum*.' Baret. 'Stylltory to stylly herbes in, *chappelle*, *chaple*.' Palsgrave.

to *Styr*; *Agere, Agitare* *lunia*, *mouere onerosa, cire, con-, conciere i. raro mouere, con-, cillere i. frequenter mouere, excitare, in-, cenere in coitu, mobilitare, motare, motitare, titillare ad luxuriam pertinet.*

Styrrande; *Agitans, excitans, mouens.*

†to *Styr lande*¹; *barectare.*

Stird (Styrryde A.); *motus, Agitatus.*
vn *Styrd*; *immotus.*

a *Styrope*; *strigilis, strepa (stropa A.), scansile.*

Λ *Styryke*²; *Iuenculus, Iuencula (A.).*

a *Styrynge*; *motus, incitacio, incitamentum, titillacio.*

a *Stythy (Stidy A.)*³; *incus, -culis producto -cu- in obliquis; iucudineus.*

a *Stok (Stoke A.)*; *caulex vel caudix, cadea, stipes, robur, truncus.*

Stokkes for theves; *nervus, cippus.*

a *Stokfysche (Stokefysche A.)*⁴; *fungia.*

a *Stole*; *oratorium (ovarium A.), stola.*

A *Stomoke*; *Stomachus (A.).*

to *Stony*; *vbi to Astony (A.).*

Stonyd; *Attonitus.*

¹ 'Among husbandmen, the second tilth or fallow called *stirring*.' Florio, p. 273. Ger- vase Markham explains it as 'the second ploughing for barley.'

² Still in use in the North of England for heifers from calves to 2-years old, and in Scotland for either male or female cattle. Gawin Douglas, *Eneados*, iii. l. 489, has:

'Ye haif our oxin reft and slane,

Bryttnyt our *sterkis*, and young beistis mony ane.'

See also *ibid.* Bk. v. p. 138. Bellendene in his trans. of Boece, vol. I. p. lv. ed. 1821, says: '*Steirkis* quhen they ar bot young velis, ar othir slane, or ellis libbit to be oxin, to manure the land.' Christopher Phillipson in his Will, 1566, bequeathed 'two stotts, two whies, two whie *striks*, and two whie calves.' *Richmondshire Wills*, p. 189; and in the Inventory of John Widdington, taken in 1570, are included 'xxj oxen, price xxj^l. xx kyen *stirks*, xxxij^s, iiij^d. viij^{xx} & vij sheipe, xvj^l. xiiij^s.' *Wills & Invent.* i. 322. 'To Frances Tonstall one whye *stirke* to make hir one cowe of. To Grace Ward one whye *stirke*.' Will of John Tonstall, *ibid.* ii. 80. 'Stere, *stirke*, or yonge oxe. *Iuenculus, diminut.*' Huloet. Compare P. Hekiere, p. 234.

³ 'Hanelok his louerd umbistode,

And beten on him so doth the smith

With the hamer on the *stith*.'

Havelok, 1877.

See Chaucer, *Knight's Tale*, 2020, Wyclif, Job xli. 15. 'To Thomas Atkynson, my sone, my best *stydye* wyche I bowghte at Darlyngton, with my beste bellyees. To John Atkynson my sone the worsse *stydye* with the bellyees, a hamer with two payre of tonges.' *Richmondshire Wills & Invent.* p. 43. Will of Alysander Atkynson 1543. 'Item I gyue to my sone germayne a *studie* wth a pyke, a read cowe & a flanders chist standing in the loft hailing a round lidd.' Will of John Tedcastle, 1569, *Wills & Invent.* i. 301.

'Thare wappinnis to renew in all degreis,

Set vp forgis and stele *styddyis* syne.'

G. Douglas, *Eneados*, Bk. vii. p. 230.

In the Invent. of John Colan, of York, goldsmith, taken in 1490, we find 'ij *stethez*. iiij^s. iiij^d. De ij sparhawke *stethez*, x^l. De vi grett les forgeyng hamers, ij. &c.' *Test. Ebor.* iv. 58.

⁴ Dried cod, &c. Moffet & Bennet in their *Health's Improvement*, 1655, p. 262, give the following account of it: '*Stock-fish*, whilst it is unbeaten is called Buckhorn, because it is so tough: when it is beaten upon the Stock, it is termed *Stock-fish*. Rondelitus calleth the first Merlucium, and *Stock-fish* Moluan; it may be Salpa Plinii, for that is a great Fish, and made tender by Age and Beating. Erasmus thinketh it to be called *Stock-fish*, because it nourisheth no more than a dried Stock.' 'As a *stockfish* wrinkled is my skinne.' Barclay, *Cyteen & Uploudyshman*, p. ix. 'A stocke fish, a kind of fish that will not be sod till it be beaten, *salpa*.' Baret. '*Fungia*, stockfysche.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 177. '*Merlus*, a Melwell or Kneeling, a kind of smale Cod, whereof stockfish is made.' Cotgrave. '*Focace*, stokffysch or purpeys.' Medulla.

a Stopelle (Stopylle A.)¹; *obturatorium*.

to Stoppe; *linere, obturare, obstruere, obtundere, oppilare, producto-pi, opplere*.

Stopped; *obturatus, obstructus*.

†to Store; *staurare*.

a Store; *staurum*.

a Story; *Argumentum, historia, historiatus, histeratus ut pannus vel paries in qua scribitur vel*

pingetur historia, historiola; historialis, historicus participia.

a Story wyter (writter A.); *historiagraphus*.

to wyte Storis; *historiographare, historiare*.

A Storke; *Ciconia* (A.).

a Storme; *procella*.

Stormy; *procellus*.

a Stotte²; *buculus*.

†a Stowke³; *Arconius, congelima*.

¹ 'A stopple, *obstructorium*.' Manip. Vocab. 'A stoppell, anie thing stoppeth, *obstructorium*.' Baret. '*Estoupillon*, m. a stopple: *Bouschon*, m. a stopple.' Cotgrave. 'His fader was Macob the *stoppelnaker*, a moche stowt man.' *Reynard the Fox*, p. 16. '*Stipula*, a stopyl.' Medulla. Sir R. Guylforde in his *Pylgrymage*, p. 8, says that at Venice 'pryncypally we noted .ij. peeces of artillery, wherof one was a pece of ordynaunce of brasse for a Galy bastarde, to be deuyded in two peeces of .xij. M. cccc. and .xix. pounde weyght, with a *stapel* made by a vyce, and the sayde *stoppel* joyned by a vyce, which shoteth of yrron c.l. pounde weyght, and the sayde shot of yrron is .xxviij. ynches aboute.'

² Used both for a bullock, and a young horse or cob. 'A *stot*, bullock, *juvencus*.' Manip. Vocab. In Piers Plowman, B. xix. 262, we are told how Grace 'Gauē pieres of his goodnesse foure *stottis*, Al þat his oxen eryed þey to harwe after.' 'Stotte, *boveau*.' Palsgrave. In the Towneley Mysteries, p. 112, we find 'aythor cow or stott.' *Iceel. stutr*, a bull; Swed. *stut*, a bullock; Dan. *stod*, an ox. William Allanson in his will, 1542, bequeathed 'to my sunne Gwyne one siluer deghte dagar, vj syluer sponithz, one iryn speitte, one great braspat, one chyste, ix iryn strakethz, with all ye dulle edges, and two *stottithz*, one white and one donnyd. Also I wyll and bequith to my wiffe one great donnyed cow.' *Richmondshire Wills, &c.*, p. 37; and in the Invent. of Roger Burghe taken in 1573 we find: 'Newte at Burghe and Catricke .xl. oxen .c^l. xx kyne with ther calves þ. x kyne withoute ther calves xx^l. xxij *stotes* and *stottreles* and iij bules xliij^{ll}. xix whies of ij and iij yeare olde, xxvj^{ll}. xiijs. iijj^d. xij fatt oxen and v fatt kyne xliiij^{ll}. xvjs. viij^{ll}.' *ibid.* p. 248. The same meaning appears in Best's *Farming, &c.*, Books, p. 144: 'On Sunday, the 4th of September, wee sette open Mr. Hodgson's Sikes gate, and gave our kyne the groue of that close, which was well come on; there was at that time a bull, eleaven milch kyne, two fatte kyne, two fatte *stottes*, two leame *stottes*, eight calves, two leane whies and fower horses.' The word is still common in this meaning. In the St. John's Coll. MS. of De Deguileville's Pilgrimage, lf. 97^{bk}: 'Sum says I am a yonge husbāde, I pray you giffe a *stotte* or twa to my plught;' the meaning may be either bullock or horse. Chaucer on the other hand applies the term to a saddle-horse. When describing the Reeve, C. T. Prol. 617, he says

'This reeve sat upon a wel good *stot*, That was a pomely gray, and highte Scot.'

'*Caballus*, a *stot*.' Medulla.
³ 'A stouke of corne, *strues manipulatorum*.' Manip. Vocab. 'Stooks, s. pl. sheaves of corn.' Mr. Peacock's Gloss. of Manley, &c. A word in common use. H. Best in his *Farming, &c.*, Books says: 'When corne is fully ripe, and not infeckted with weedes, it neede not stande above a weeke in the *stooke* to harden, but if it be either greenish, or softe, it would stande nine or ten dayes afore it be ledde. There should be in everie *stooke* 12 sheaves; and there manner in *stookinge* of winter corne is to sette nine of the sheaves with there arses downe to the grownde, and there toppes caven up so that they stand just fower square, having three sheaves on every side, and one in the midst; and then doe they take the other three sheaves that remaine, and cover the toppes of the standing sheaves;' p. 45. He also uses the verb to *stook*, p. 43: 'Those that binde and *stooke* are likewise to have 8^l a day; for bindinge and *stookinge* of winter corne is a man's labour and requireth as much and rather ability and toyle then the other.' 'One *stooker* will *stooke* after two binders or sixe sythes, and oftentimes after seauen or eight leyes, if the binders fauour him but see farre as to throwe all his sheaves to one lande, but wee sellome desire to haue them *stooke* after aboute sixe sythes.' *ibid.* p. 48; see also p. 54. '*Hoc congelima, A^{cc}* a schokke.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 264.

†A Stowre¹; *palus, pavillus, Sudes* (A.).

A Stra²; *Stramen, Stramentum* (A.).

• a Strabery³; *fragum*.

*a Straberi wythe; *fragus (fragum fructus eius A.)*.

Strayte; *Anxius, Artus, strictus, cinctus (cinctim Aduerbiu[m] A.), Angustus; versus:*

¶*Angustum tempus dicitur & locus Artus, Ango sit primi caput, Arceo sit- que secundj.*

Straytly; *Anguste, cincte, stricte, cinctim*.

a Straytnes; *Angustia, Anxietas*.

A Strake; *vbi Buffett (A.)*.

to Strake; *Affilare (A.)*.

Strangg; *Alacer, Animosus, compos, fortis, potens, robustus, iskyros grece, valens, validus, vigorosus, virosus, magnanimus, magnanimis, musc[ul]osus, vehemens⁴,*

noricus, pos, potencialis, virtus (viratus A.), virulentus (corpulentus A.).

to make Strange; *roborare, cor-, fortificare*.

þe Strapils of breke⁵; *tribraca (tribata A.), femoralia*.

Strawnge; *Alienus, barbarus, extraneus, forinsecus, peregrinus*.

to make Strawnge; *Alienare, extraneare*.

Strawngely; *extranee, barbare, peregrine*.

a Strawnger (Strayngeare A.); *Advena, Alienigena, proselitus⁶ grece, Aduenticius, extraneus*.

a Strete; *strata, & cetera; vbi a way*.

a Streme; *gurges; gurgitinus*.

*A Stremour of A Shippe⁷; *Cherucus (A.)*.

to Streim (Strene A.)⁸; *Arcere, -cescere, addicere, Artare, co-, compescere; stringere, As-, con-*

¹ 'Stowre, sb. a round of a ladder; a hedge-stake.' Ray's Glossary. Mr. C. C. Robinson gives as still in use in Mid-Yorkshire 'Stower, a cross-rail, or bar of wood. Also a natural cudgel, or hedgestake.'

² 'And at ane vthir side with felloun fere Mezentius the grym, apoun ane spere,

Of heich sting or stoure of the fir tre,
The blak fyre blesis of reik inswakkyt he.'

G. Douglas, *Æneados*, p. 295, l. 43.

Stewart in his *Cronickis of Scotland*, iii. 236, tells how a convoy, having no proper arms, fought 'with stark stowris that war baith deip and lang.'

H. Best uses the word for the upright pieces of wood in the side of a cart, to which the planks are fastened: 'putte in stowers wheare any are wantinge.' *Farming, &c. Books*, 1641, p. 35.

³ 'Perof ne yaf he nouth a stra.' Havelok, 315. A. S. *strew*, O. Icel. *strá*.

⁴ 'Hic fragus, a strebere wyse. Hoc fragum, a strebere.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 226. 'Fraga, strea-berige. Framen, streaberie wisan.' Aelfric's Gloss. *ibid.* p. 31.

⁵ MS. *vehemens*.

⁶ In the *Anceren Riurle*, p. 420, we read that a woman may well enough wear drawers of haircloth very well tied, with 'þe straples adun to hire uet, i-laced ful ueste,' which seems to mean that they are to be tight round the ankles. Trevisa in his trans. of Higden, v. 355, says that 'þe Longobardes usede straples wiþ brode laces down to þe sparlyver.' 'Tibiale, strapelyng off breche.' Medulla.

⁷ MS. *perselitus*: corrected by A.

⁸ 'What meenith thi tipet, Iakke, as longe as a streamer?' Wright's *Polit. Poems*, ii. 69. 'Streamer, a baner, *estandard*.' Palsgrave. Cooper renders 'Ceruchus' by 'the endes, and as it were hornes of the sayle yarde.' Cotgrave gives 'Guillardet, m. a streamer, Pennon, or Pendant, in Ships, &c. Pennon, m. a Pennon, Flag, or Streamer.' See also s. v. *Peneau, Bausouin, Banderolle, &c.* Compare *Fayne of a schipe*, above, p. 122.

⁹ 'Day and nyȝt with hoot and cooldre Y was streynyd [angwischid P.].' Wyclif, Genesis xxxi. 40. 'If she auowe and bi ooth streyne hir self.' *ibid.*, Numbers xxx. 14.

'Styffe stremes and streȝt hem strayned a wyle.' *Allit. Poems*, C. 234.

dis-, per-, ob-, re-, cohercere, circumscribere, cogere, cohibere, contractare, compellere, distendere, refrenare, soperre, vrgerre.

a **Strenour** (Strenjoure A.)¹.

to **Streñ iuse of herbis** (or herbys A.); *exsuccare.*

Strenabyll; *Artabilis, co-, coarcbibilis.*

a **Strenght** (Strenthe A.); *conamen, conatus, energia, fortitudo, potentia, potestas, nisus, robur, validus (vis A.), alce grece, molimen, valor, vigor, viror, vires.*

to **Strenght**²; *vbi* to make strange (A.).

to **Strenkylle**³; *spargere, As-, con-, perfundere.*

a **Strenkylle**; *sparsorium, ysofus, producto -o-*

Strynkyllyng; *Aporia, Aspergo, Aspersio, Aspersus, perfusio (A.).*

a **Stresse** (Strisse A.); *districcio.*

to **Stresse**⁴; *distringere.*

a **Strete**; *vicus, viculus diminutivum.*

to **Strewe**; *spargere, sternere.*

a **Strewynge**; *stramentum.*

to **Stryde**; *distrigiare.*

a **Stryfe**; *Agon, Agonia, Agonizacio, cataplectacio, Altercacio, co-, certamen virtutis est, coartacio, contumelia, contencio, controuersia, decertacio, deliramentum, disceptacio, disconformitas, discordia, dissencio, cedicio ciuium, distancia, discrepancia, iurgium, lis, litigacio, litigium, rixa; rixosus; versus:*

¶ *Litem dant homines, obiurgantur mulieres,*

¹ In Sir J. Fastolf's kitchen, according to the Inventory of 1459, were 'j dressyng knyfe, j fyre schowle, ij trays, j streynour.' 'Streynour. Cola, colum.' Huloet. 'Et in ij streynours, vj^d.' Invent. of Archdeacon de Daldy, 1400; *Test. Ebor.* iii. 19.

² 'Sigebertus was i-drawe out of þe abbay as it were for to *strengþe* þe knyghtes [ad milites roborandos].' Trevisa's Higden, vi. 7. See *Ayenbite*, p. 86; P. Ploverman, B. viii. 47, &c. 'Strengþing, ratification. I strenght. *Je renforce.* Thyse townes be greatly strengþyd syn I knewe them first.' Palsgrave. 'He wardide it for to kepe Bethsura that the peple shulde haue wardyng or *strengþeing* asein the face of Idume.' Wyclif, I Maccab. iv. 61. 'And thei *strengþide* a *strengþing* in Bethsura.' *ibid.* vi. 26.

³ 'þatt blod tatt þurr þe bisscopp wass þatt blod tacnede Cristess blod
Fær o þa þingess *strennekedd*, þatt 3otenn wass o rode.'

Ormulum, 1771.

'þatt blod tatt he þær hæfde brohht, And warrp itt tær wiþ þ *strenness*.' *ibid.* 1095.

'þou sal *strenkil* [on-strigdes] me over alle
With *strenkil* [mid ysopan] and klensid be I salle.'

Early Eng. Psalter, Ps. l. 9.

'I schal *strenkle* my distresse & strye al togeder.' *Allit. Poems*, B. 307.

Bellendene in his trans. of Boece, ii. 219 (ed. 1821), has the expression '*strinklit* with dust and sweit of battal.'

'Bid hir in haist with water of ane flude Hir body *strynkil*.'

G. Douglas, *Encados*, Bk. iv. p. 122, l. 29.

See also *ibid.*, Bk. xi, p. 362, l. 53. '*Hoc aspersionum, A^{cc} strynkylle.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 193. 'Strenkyl, to cast holy water, *uimpilon.*' Palsgrave. '*Ysopus*, a sprenkylle; *aspersionum, idem est.*' Norinale MS. 'A strinkle, *spergillum.*' Manip. Vocab. In the Inventory of Sir J. Fastolf's effects at Caistor, 1459, we find mentioned 'j haly water stok, with j *sprenkil* and ij cruettes weiyng xij unces.' Paston Letters, i. 470. See also *Tale of Beryn*, Prologue, l. 138. John Beseby by his will, dated 1493, directed that a priest should 'every daye, when he hath saide Messe, with his vestment upon him, take the holy water *strynkil*, and goe to the grave, and theruppon say *De Profundis*, with the *Collett* . . . and cast holy water on the grave, for the space of a yere aftir my decease.'

⁴ According to Hampole, *P. of Cons.* 8543, in hell

'þe damned þat with syn er fyled And despysed and ay schent with-alle,
þare ogayne salle be revyled, And *stressed* agayne þair wille als thralle.'

'I stresse, I strayght one of his liberty, or thrust his body to guyther. *Je estroyssé.* The man is stressyd to soore, he can nat styrrer him.' Palsgrave.

*Rixanturque canes, Altercanturque sophiste,
Pugnant inter se pugiles pro laudis honore,
Militis est bellum, fortis pugilisque duellum,
Pugnaque pugnorum, sed premia sunt mulierum.*

to **Stryfe**; *Aduersari, Agonizare, Altercari, certare, bellare, de-, bellificare, belligerare, coaltercari, certare, concertare, de-, confl[i]gere, confectare & -ri, contendere, contentare, controuersari, contumeliare, demicare, delirare (decertari A.), deponere, disceptare, discordare, distare, discrepare, in[r]gari, litigari, militari, obiurgari, pug-*

nare, ex-, in-, ob-, pro-, rixari, teriare.

to **Strike**; *vbi to Smytt (A.).*
to **Stryke A buschelle**¹; *hostiare (cohostire A.).*

a **Strykylle**; *hostorium.*

A **Strykell for A buschelle (A Strikyng of buschelle A.); hostimentum.**

a **Stryke of lyne**²; *linipellus.*

a **Strynge**; *corda, cordula diminutium.*

a **Strynger**; *corde, correpto -i in obliquis.*

*a **Strowpe**; *lien.*

†a **Strumme**³; *qualus, statrum.*

a **Strumpett**; *vbi comon woman.*

†a **Stub**⁴; *recidium.*

¹ Palsgrave has 'Stryke to gyve mesure by, *roulet à mesurer.*' 'Hostio, to strike; *hostorium*, a strike to make euen a bushell or other measure.' Cooper. 'Rouleau, *m.* The round pin, stritchell, or strickle used in the measuring of corn. &c. *Lorgaulte, f.* The strickle used in the measuring of corne.' Cotgrave. Palladius, *On Husbandrie*, tell us, p. 21, l. 559, that in feeding pigeons with wheat and millet 'A *strike* is for vi^{ss} oon daies mete.' 'Hoc *ostorium, Acc.* stryke.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 201. 'Hoc *osorium*, a strikylle.' *ibid.* p. 233. 'When wee goe to take up corne for the mill, the first thinge wee doe is to looke out poakes, then the bushell and *strickle*, after that a sieve to rye the corne with.' *Farming, &c. Books of H. Best, 1641, p. 103.* 'If the miller bee honest you shall have an upheaped bushell of tempesd meale of a *stricken* bushell of corne.' *ibid.* p. 104. The editor quotes from the Corporation books of Richmond (Yorks.) the following: 'Md. that the 10th of July 1608 the Earle of Cumberland's steardes . . . did wryatt and send Richard Cootes and William Parke, yeoman, to gett one pecke sealed with our standard . . . but this pecke to containe *stryken* with a *strykell* as mutche as our standard pecke holdeth upheaped.' 'Hostio, to strekyn corn. *Hostorium*, a streke.' Medulla. 'Stryke, or rolle to stryke a bushell or measure euen. *Hostorium.*' Hulot. See also Tusser's *Husbandrie*, ch. xvii. st. 1.

² 'Stryke of flaxe, *poupee de filace.*' Palsgrave. In the Prologue to the Cant. Tales, 675, Chaucer describing the Pardoner says he

'Hadde heer as yelwe as wax, But smothe it heng, as doth a *strike* of flex.'

'*Hic linipolus*, a stric of lyne.' Wright's Vocab. p. 217. See also quotation from the *Wright's Chaste Wife*, s. v. **Swyngil stoke**, below, and compare **Lyne stryke**, p. 217.

³ In A. this word follows the preceding in the same line. '*Strum*, a wicker-work basket somewhat like a bottle, used in brewing to put before the bung-hole of a mash-tub, to hinder the hops from coming through.' Peacock's Gloss. of Manley, &c. '*Qualus*, a baskette oute of which wine runneth when it is pressed.' Cooper. Baret gives 'Paniers of osiers, *quali.*' See P. 'Thede, breuarys instrument.'

⁴ 'Thu singst worse þan the hei-sugge,

þat flizþ bi grunde among þe *stubbe.*'

Owl & Nightingale, 506.

'Gawayne . . . stode styll as þe ston, oþer a *stubbe* auþer.' *Sir Gawayne, 2293.*
'A *stubbe* smote me throw the arme.' *Ipomydon, 1270.* Tusser uses this word several times as a verb; thus he says—'Let seruant be readie, with mattock in hand,

To *stub* out the bushes that noieth the land.' Chapt. xxxv. 47.

See also chapt. 33, st. 47 and 56, and Bernardus *De Cura Rei Famil. B. 107.* '*Chicot*, a stub or chapt.' Cotgrave. 'A *stubbe, stipes.*' Manip. Vocab.

'With knotty knarry bareyne trees olde Of *stubbes* scharpe and hidous to byholde.'

Chaucer, *Knight's Tale, 1120.*

A. S. *stjlb*, O. Icel. *stubb*. 'And all about old stockes and *stubs* of trees.' Spenser, *F.*

Stubbylle; *Stipula* (A.).

to Study; *studere, vacare, & cetera*;
vbi to take hede (A.).

†A Stridyde of the Iomys; *telarium*
(A.).

a Stule¹; *scamnum, scabellum, fer-*
culum; versus:

¶*Scamnum, scabellum, subsella*
(*subsellia* A.), *sella, scamel-*
lum;

Predictis pluteum sedemque (se-
dimenque A.), *sedilia iungas.*

to Stumbylle; *cespitare, jnpingere,*
titubare, vacillare.

A Stombyller; *Cespitator, impactor,*
titubator, vacillator, equus cespi-
tans (A.).

to Stony; vbi to Astony (A.).

†Sture²; *rigidus.*

Sturdy; vbi bustus.

a Sturdynes; *Ambiguitas.*

†A Sturtre³; *Duracenus, Duracen-*
um fructus eius (A.).

a Sturgeon (Sturion A.); *ipotamus.*

†Stuthe (Stuche A.)⁴; *stipa.*

†to Stuthe (Stuche A.); *stipare (in-*
stipare A.).

†Stuthed; *stipatus.*

†to Stutte (Stute A.)⁵; *balbutire,*
balbere, -bescere, blaterare, blatire.

†a Stuttynge; *balbicies, vel balbu-*
cies.

†Stuttynge; *varcus (barcus A.) baur-*
us, blesus, Balbus.

Queene, i. 9. 34. 'Yf the hedge be olde and be greate *stubbles* or trees and thyn in the bottom that beestes may go vnder or bytwene the trees, than take a sharpe axe and cut the trees or *stubbles* that grow a fote from the erthe or there about in a playn place, within an ynch or two ynches of the syde, and let them slaue downwarde.' Fitzherbert, *Boke of Husbandry*, fo. xi^{bk}. 'Item, payd to the *stubber* of Northfolk, for xi. gret rotys *stubbyng* v^s.' Howard Household Books, Roxb. Club, p. 507. Lord Berners, in his *Arthur of Lytell Brytayne*, p. 214, speaks of 'the *stubble*' of a broken arm. 'I gyve to him the Stubbwood and that piece of Cassell which he did *stubb*, giving twoe greine coits yearlye, with all other things perteyning them upon Good Fridaie.' Will of Solomon Swale, 1594, in *Richmond. Wills & Invent.* p. 175. See also Harrison, *Descr. of Engl.* i. 34, Lyndesay's *Monarchie*, i. 1538, &c.

¹ In the Invent. of John Colan, of York, goldsmith, 1490, are mentioned: 'i ald *stoyll*, vocato a *stoyle* of ease j^d. . . . De j choppyng-stoyll cum j bord, j^d.' *Test. Ebor.* iv. 57.

² Palsgrave gives 'Stoure, rude as course clothe is, *gros*. Stowre of conversacyon, *estourdy*.'

³ Cooper explains '*Duracini*' as 'kernelles of raisons, or grapes having harde skinnes or pilles. *Duracina urva*, a grape with a thick skinne. *Duracina persica*, peaches, the meate whereof groweth harde to the stones.' '*Durascenus*: a Sture tree. *Durascenum*: a sture apple.' Ortus.

⁴ Mr. C. C. Robinson, in his Gloss. of Mid-Yorkshire, gives 'Stoath, v. a. to lath and plaster.'

⁵ 'But she spake somewhat thycke, Her felow dyd stammer and *stut*.'

Skelton, *Elynour Rummyng*, 339.

In Seager's *Schoole of Vertue*, l. 705, printed in Babees Book, p. 346, we are warned against hastiness in speech, which

'wyl cause thee to erre, To *stut* or stammer is a foule crime.'

Or wyl thee teache to *stut* or stammer.

'The tunge of *stuttyng* men schal speke swiftili and pleynli.' Wyclif (Purvey), *Isaiah xxxii.* 4. 'No man schulde rebuke and scorne a blereyed mā or gogylyed, or toungetyed, or lypsar, or a *stutter* or fumbler, or blaberlypped, or bouchebacked, or suche other, that haue a blemysse of nature: for than he blameth god that made them.' Horman. Baret gives 'To *stut*: to stagger in speaking or going: to stumble: *titubo*: stuttingly, *titubanter*: a stutting or stammering in utterance, *titubatio*.' Palsgrave has 'I stutte, I can nat speake my wordes redyly, *je besque*.' 'To stote, stutte, *titubare*.' Manip. Vocab. '*Chancellor*, to stammer, *stut*, faultier in speech. *Chancellement*, m. a stutting, stammering, faultiering in speech.' Cotgrave. '*Balbuic*. A stutting or stammering.' *Ibid.* Still in use in the North. '*Stuttyng. Tertiatia verborum*.' Huloet. '*Beyuyer*, to stut, to stammer. *Beyayement*, a stutting, a stammering.' Hollyband.

S ante V.

a Subarbe¹; *subarbium*; *suburbanus*.

†A Sudekyñ²; *Subdiaconus*.

A Substance; *Substancia*; *Substantivus*; *vsia*; *vsialis* (A.).

a Sucharge; *impomentum*.

Svdane; *vbi* Sodane (A.).

a Sudary³; *facitergium*, *sudarium*.

†A Svdene; *Subdecanus* (A.).

†A Subdekyñ; *vbi* sudekyñ (A.).

†A Sowe; *Scropha*, *sus* (A.).

Swet; *Sumen*, & *cetera*; *vbi* fatnesse (A.).

A Suffragane; *Coepiscopus*, *Suffraganeus* (A.).

to Suffir; *pati breuiter*, *Compati*, *perpeti cum mora*, *Sufferre*, *perferre*, *condolere*, *luere*, *sufficere*, *Suppetere*, *Sustinere*, *tollerare*, *videre* (A.).

to Suffyr; *vbi* to latt (A.).

Sufferabyll; *passibilis* (A.).

Subferabyll; *tollerabilis* (A.).

vn Sufferabyll; *Impassibilis* (A.).

Sufferynge; *perpessivus* (A.).

Sugett; *Subditus*, *Subiectus*, *Subiugalis*, *Subiugatus*, *Suppar*, & *cetera*; *vbi* meke (A.).

to make Sugett; *Subdere*, *Supponere*, *subicere*, *Subiugare* (A.).

Sugure; *zucura*.

to Submytte (to Summyt; *Summittere* A.); *submittere*, *supponere*.

Sume; *Aliquis*, *quidam*, *quedam*, *quoddam* (A.).

†Sumqwhare; *Alicubi*.

Sumqwate; *Aliquid*, *Aliquantus*, *-tulus*, *Aliquantum*, *-tulum*.

†Svmqwately; *Aliqualiter*, *utrumque*, *Aliquantulum* (A.).

Sum tyme; *Aliquando*, *Aliquociens*, *Aliquotus*, *dudum*, *interdum*, *intercise*, *interpolatim*, *olim*, *quandoque*, *quondam*, *vicissim*, & *cetera*⁴.

†to Sunder; *Alternare*, *segregare*, *separare*; *vbi* to parte.

†Sunderly; *Alternatim*, *Alterne*, *separatim*, *cesim*, *dispari*, *diuissim*, *vicissim*, *singillatim*, *segregatim*.

pe Sunne; *clarius*, *titan producto-a*, *luminare maius*; *solaris*; *versus*:
¶*Sol*, *titan*, *phebus*, *titulus venit hinc* & *ephebus*.

Suppynge; *Sorbicies*, *Sorbicio*, *Sorbiciuncula* (A.).

¹ In *Morte Arthure*, 4043, Arthur swears that till Mordred be slain he will

'neuer sojourne In cete ne in subarbe setle appone erthe.'

see also *ibid.* ll. 2466 and 3122, and Pecoock's *Repressor*, pp. 279, 280. Trevisa in his trans. of Higden, v. 403, speaks of the 'subarbes of Constantynoble.' See also the Ordinances of Worcester, in *English Gilds*, p. 383, where it is forbidden for wool to be given out to be worked 'but it be to men or women dwellinge wthyn the seid cite or subarbes of the same.' Wyclif, Works, ed. Arnold, ii. 119, has 'in þis subarbe was a garden;' see also his Works, ed. Matthew, p. 364. 'Suburbanus, se þe sit buton ðære berig.' A. S. Gloss. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 84.

² 'The ordre fiste Sudeakne hys,
That chastete enjoyeth;

For Sudeakne bereth the chalys
To the auter and olyveth.'

See Subdeykñ, below.

W. de Shoreham, p. 50.

³ 'Sudarium, a swetyng cloth.' MS. Harl. 2270, leaf 183. 'Sudary, to wype the face whych sweateth.' Huloet. 'A napkin or handkerchiefe, *casitium*, *sudarium*.' Baret.

'His sudary, his wyndyng clothe, There were thei lafte, I say hem bothe.'

Carsoz Mundli (Trinity MS.), p. 1015, l. 17963;

where the Cotton MS. reads *fasciale*, the Göttingen *faciale*, and the Fairfax *sudary* (misprinted *fulary*). 'It is sayd for certeyn that he bare alway a sudary in his bosom with whiche he wypped the teres that ran from his eyen.' Caxton, *Golden Legend*, fo. cccii. col. 4. In the *Digby Mysteries*, p. 95, l. 1049, Peter on reaching the sepulchre exclaims:

'Here is nothyng left butt a sudare cloth.'

⁴ MS. adds 'rbi departynge.' Evidently some word has been omitted between *Sum tyme* and *Sunder*: probably *Sundering*.

A Supper; *Cena, Cenula; Cenaticus* (A.).
 to Suppe; *Clere, haurire, Sorbere, con, ex-, ob-, sorbere, exsorbescere, con, ex-, Sorbillare* (A.).
 to Suppose; *vbi* to trowe (A.).
 Suppabyll; *Sorbulis, Sorbabulis* (A.).
 †a Surcote¹; *supertunica*.
 Sure; *securus*.
 a Surgeñ (Surionrer A.); *Aliptes, cirurgius, cirurgicus, plagius*.
 †a Surgyrdylle (A Surcyngylle A.)²; *succingula*.
 †a Surre³; *ciatrix*.
 a Surname⁴; *cognomen, quod quis habet Ab origine*.
 †to Suspende; *Suspendere* (A.).
 Suspendit; *Suspensus, Missaticus* (A.).

to haue Suspeccion; *Susplicere* (A.).
 Suspicion; *Suspicio, zelus, vel Suspicio* (A.).
 to Sustene; *Sustinere, Sustentare* (A.).
 Sute; *fuligo; fuliginosus, fuliginosus*.
 a Sute; *secta, vt secta curie*.
 Sutel; *Altus, Affaber (Effaber A.), Argutus, vt eminus vexat fur perspicax, subtilis, & cetera; vbi wily*.
 Suthfast; *vbi trewe suasit* (A.).
 S ante W.
 †a Swad (Swade A.)⁵; *siliqua, fulculus, theca*.
 to Swage; *mulcere, con-, de-, mitigare, complacere, contumescere*.
 Swagyng⁶; *mulcens, de-, mitigans*.

¹ '(1) A short coat worn over the other garments; especially the long & flowing drapery of knights, anterior to the introduction of plate armour, & which was frequently emblazoned with the arms of the family: a tabard. (2) A short robe worn by females at the close of the eleventh century, over the tunic, and terminating a little below the knee.' Fairholt, *Hist. of Costume*. Harrison, *Descript. of Eng.* i. 125, tells us that a Knight of the Garter is to wear on St. George's day 'his mantell with the George and the lace, without either whood, collar or surcote.' In *Sir Gawayne*, l. 1929, the knight is described as wearing

'a bleaunt of blwe, þat bradde to þe erþe,
 His surkot semed hym wel, þat softe wat; forred;'

and in *Emare*, l. 652, we are told

'Her surcote that was large and wyde, With the hynther lappes.'
 Therwith her vysage she gan hyde,

Arthur in his dream saw

'A duches dereworthily dyghte in dyaperde wedis,

In a surcott of sylke fulle selkouthely hewede.' *Morte Arthure*, 3252.

See also *ibid.* 2434; *Sir Eglamour*, p. 173, &c.

² A long upper girth which often went over the pannel or saddle. 'A sursingle, *perizonium*.' Baret. 'Either smote other in the midst of their shields, that the paitrels, *sursingles*, and croupers brake.' Malory's *Arthur* (ed. 1634), ch. 133, p. 244. 'Let the beasts head be tyed vnto a *sursingle*.' Mascal, *Gort. of Cattle*, p. 78. 'Surcynge or girth. *Perizonium*.' Huloet.

³ A. S. *sâr*, O. Icel. *sâr*. 'A sore, *morbus, ulcus*.' Manip. Vocab.

⁴ Properly an additional name (*super-nomen*) as in Barbour's *Bruce*, xix. 259:

'And Eduuard hys sone that wes ying, And surnome off Wyndyssonr:'

In England crownyt wes to king,

and in the Metrical Chronicle of England, l. 982, printed in Ritson's *Metrical Romances*, ii. 311:

Anon afterward, Reignede ys sone Richard,

Richard queor de lyoun, That was his surname.'

The author of the *Catholicon*, however, seems to take the word to mean a family name, a surname in the modern sense, as also does Huloet, who gives 'Surname, *Agnomen, Cognomen, Cognomentum*, whyche is the fathers name. Surnamed, or called after the father's name. *Agnominatus, Cognominatus*. Surnamen. *Agnomino, Cognomino*.'

⁵ 'Swad, in the North, is a pescod shell.' Blount, p. 627. Cotgrave has 'Soussu, coddly, hully, huskie, swaddy. *Soussc*, f. the huske, swad, cod, hull of beanes, pease, &c.' Still in use.

⁶ MS. a Swagyng.

a Swagyng; *mitigacio*.

Swaged; *mitigatus, complacatus*.

a Swan; *cignus, olor*.

a Swalle (Swalge A.) of y^c see¹;
caribdis, piscis est.

to Swallowe; *glutire, con-, de-, in-, trans-, ligurire, vorare, de-, absorbere, gulare*.

a Swalowe; *celido, hirundo*.

a Sware²; *quadra*.

to Sware; *quadrare*.

Swared; *quadratus*.

a Swarme of bees; *examen*.

†a Swarthe (Swathe A.)³; *orbita falcatoris (faleatorum) est*.

to Swet; *Sudare, persudare, resudare (A.)*.

A Swet; *Sudor; sudorosus (A.)*.

†A Swet hole⁴; *porus, porosus (A.)*.
to Swepe; *Scobere, verrere, mundare, scopere (A.)*.

Swepinge of a howse; *Scobs (A.)*.

a Swerde; *calculus, gladius (rumphæa A.), gladiolus ensuculus, Spata, spatula, splendor, sodona (dorena A.) est dea gladiatorum; gladiatorius, spatacus, spatulatus; unde versus:*

¶ *Rumphæa vel framea, gladius vel mucro vel ensis; Adlatur sica, sicarius exit ab illa.*

to strike with a Swerde; *gladiare*.

a Swerde berere; *ensifer, lictor*.

þ^e Swerde & y^e bucler (bukiller A.) playnge⁵; *gladiatura*.

¹ A whirlpool. Trevisa in his trans. of Higden, i. 65, says: 'pere beþ many *swolwynges* and whirlinges of wateres by þe see brynkes; tweyne beþ in þe see of myddel erþe bytwene Itali and þe londe Sicilia. Pilke tweie *swolwes* beþ i-cleped Scylla and Charybdis, of þe whiche spekeþ Virgil . . . Ofere *sweloves* and perils of wateres beþ in ocean; oon is in þe west clif of litel Bretayne, and is i-cleped þe nauel of þe see; þe toþer is bytwene Bretayne and Gallicia, and it is i-seide þat þese *sweloves* twyes in þe nyzt and day sweloweþ ynnne stremes and flodes, and casteþ hem vp aze;' see also v. 139, where we are told that Helena when she found the true cros, 'dede tweyne of þe nayles in here sones bridel, and þe þridde in an ymage of þe roode, and sche þrewe þe fourþe nayl into þe see Adriaticus, þat was toforehonde a *swolon*; ful perilous to seille perby.' G. Douglas in his *Æneados*, Bk. i. p. 16, speaks of a 'sowkand *swelth*,' and Wyclif in his Works, ed. Matthew, p. 97, of '*Swolwis* of þe see and helle, þat reseceyuen al þat þei may & zelden not azen.' See also Job, xxxvi. 27. '*Swolow* is a depe place in a ryuer, and hath that name, for he swolowyth in wateres that come therto and castyth and throwyth theym vp ayen.' Glanvil, *De Propriet. Rerum*. Bk. xiii. ch. xvii. p. 448. Maundeville says of the Fosse of 'Mennon' that 'somme men seyn that it is a *sweloge* of the grauely.' See Voiage, p. 33. '*Caribdis*, a swolow off the se.' Medulla. 'Swallow, gulffe or such lyke. *Vorago*.' Huloet.

² A square: see **Swyre**, below. In the *Destruction of Troy*, 3967, Meriones, King of Crete, is described as having 'a hard brest . . . & his back *sware*.'

³ The swathe or row of grass cut down by a reaper. Grose defines it 'grass just cut to be made into hay.' In *Morte Arthure*, l. 2508, we read—

'In the myste mornynge one a mede falles,
Mawene and vne-made, maynoyrede bott lyttyle,
In *swathes* sweppene downe fulle of swete floures.'

A. S. *swadu*. Compare Shakspeare, *Troilus & Cressida*, v. 5. '*De jawe* [a sythe] *fauchet* [mowe] *unc andeyne de pree* [a swathe, a swethe of mede]. W. de Biblessworth, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 154. 'Take hede that thy mower mow clene and holde downe the hynder hand of his sith, that he do not endent the grasse, and to mowe his *swathe* cleane throwe to that that was laste mowen before, that he leaue not a mane betwene.' Fitzherbert, *Husbandry*, fo. D. 3. 'Swarth of grasse newe mowen. *Gramen*.' Huloet.

⁴ A pore in the skin. '*Hic porus*, a swete holle,' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 209.

⁵ To play with swords was the usual phrase for fencing and gladiatorial contests. Compare a **Bucler pwaer**, above, p. 46. In the *Ancven Riecle*, p. 212, we have the expression '*plæd* mid *swordes*.' In Holinshed's *Chronicle*, vol. iii. p. 1333, we read of 'tigres, panthers, beares, and *swordplaiers* incounting one another to the death; and in Giraldus' *Hist. of Ireland*, in Holinshed, ii. 27, is mentioned 'the plaie or game of *swordplaiers* or maisters of defence.' '*Gladiatura*, a bokelere plying.' Medulla.

a Swerde man; *condio, gladiator, pinnirapus (rapies A.) correptum -ri- (permissarius A.)*.

to Swere; *fidare, con-, fiduciare, Af-, con-, iurare, con-, e-, deierare, con- spirare*.

a Swerelle (Swyrelle A.)¹; *experiolus (asperiolus A.), ciogrillus*.

a Swerynge; *fidacio, iuracio, iuramen, iuramentum, iusiurandum; iurans participium*.

Swetly; *dulciter, dulciftue, iperlirice, & cetera*.

Swete; *Armonicus, balsamensis, cune grece, scorte grece, dulcis vt mel (meltis A.), dulciculus, dulciftuus, iperliricus, vpodoricus, melliftuus, mellisonus, mellicus, suauē multi dicunt idem quod dulce, non vtique, dulce enim (vt A.) mel dicimus, & (vt A.) suauē acetum quod non est dulce*.

Swetnes; *Adon, Armonia, dulcor, dulcoratus, dulcoracio, dulcedo in gustu, dulcitus (dulcido A.) in anima (animo A.) suauitas*.

to Swete (to make Swete A.); *delinire, dulcorare; -ans, atus*.

to make Swete (to be Swete A.); *dulcere*.

to be Swete; *dulcescere; dulcescens*.

Swete; *dulcoratus*.

†a Swevyll²; *tribulum*.

Swyfte; *ubi wyghte*.

†Swilkone (Swylke one A.)³; *talio*.

to Swymme; *nare, natate, trannare*.

a Swymmer; *nator*.

pe Swynsy (ye Swynacy A.)⁴; *guttura vel gutturina; gutturnosus participium; squinancia*.

a Swyne; *Aper, cicuris, porcus, porca, scrofa, sus, sricula⁵, suculus, verres, kirrius; porcinus, suillus, suillinus & verrinus*.

A Swyneflesch; *Suilla (A.)*.

a Swynbely⁶; *Aqualiculus, Aqualicula*.

a Swynhyrde; *subulcus, subulca*.

a Swynsty; *Ara, porcicetum, suarium; (versus:*

¶*Est Ara porcorum breuis non Ara deorum A.)*.

†a Swyngilstoke⁷; *excudia, excudium*.

¹ *Chiogrillus*, according to Cooper, is a hedgehog. See *Squyrelle*, above.

² See *Flayle*, p. 133, and P. Fleyle *Swyngyl*.

³ The 'lex talionis,' the law of returning 'like for like,' of which Lydgate speaks in his *Chronicle of Troy*, Bk. ii. c. 12:

'For to performe the payne of talyon,

For wronges olde, of which yet the fame

Rehersed is vnto our aldershame.'

The *Ortus* renders *Talio* by 'recompensatio in malis vindicta.'

⁴ See *Squynacy*, above, p. 357.

⁵ MS. *suculus*.

⁶ See *Dregbaly*, p. 108.

⁷ '*Excudia*, a swingle-head.' Coles. 'This is a Wooden Instrument made like a fauchion, with an hole cut in the top of it to hold it by: it is used for the clearing of Hemp and Flax from the large broken Stalks or Shoves by the help of the said Swingle-Foot, which it is hung upon, which said Stalks being first broken, bruised, and cut into shivers, by a brake.' R. Holme, ch. vi. § iv. p. 285. A. S. *swingele*. '*Excudia*, a swyngelhande.' *Ortus*. See the *Wright's Chaste Wife*, ll. 514-516:

'He waynd vp a strycke of lyne,

And he span wele and fyne

By-fore the *swyngell tre*;

and l. 527—'He herde noyse that was nott ryde

Of persons two or thre;

One of hem knockyd lyne,

A-nother *swyngelyd* good and fyne

By-fore the *swyngyll tre*.'

'One tempse, two heckells, iij faunes, and one basket, 3/. Two *swynglinge* stockes with the thre *swynginges*, two cheise bords, and iij reales 20¹.' are mentioned in the *Invent. of John Thompson*, 1585, *Wills & Invent.* ii. 78. 'To swyngil hемpe, *verberare*.' *Manip. Vocab.* '*E jo vus pri, dame Muriel,*

Le donez à votre pessel (a swingle stok).

Ne ublet pas le pesselin (the swingle),

De escucher ou estonger vostre lyn

(to swingle thi flax).'

W. de *Biblesworth*, in *Wright's Vol. of Vocab.* p. 156.

†a Swyngilstre (Swyngyltre A.) of
a harowe¹; *protectorium*.
†to Swyngille; *excudiare*.
†a Swyngylhande (Swyngilland
A.)²; *spatula, feritorium*.
†^c Swynsoghte³; *porrigo, produci-*
tur -ri-.
†a Swyppylle⁴; *flagellum*.

†a Swyre (Swyrre A.)⁵; *Amussis,*
perpendicularum.
†to Swythe (to Swyth gryss A.)⁶;
vstillare.
†Swytheñ; *vstillatus*.
to Swowne; *consternari*.
a Swynnye; *extasis; consternans*
participium.

Capitulum 19^m T.

T ante A.
a Taa⁷; *Articulus, Alua, pro-*
ducitur -lu-.

a Table; *tabula*.
a Taberde⁸; *collodium, reno, & cet-*
era; vbi a mantelle.

¹ The bar that swings at the heels of the horses when drawing a harrow. R. Holme, 1688, says: 'These are made of wood, and are fastned by iron hooks, stables, chains, and pins to the Coach-pole, to the which Horses are fastned by their Harnish when there is more then two to draw the Coach.' Bk. iii. ch. viii. n^o. 33. 'They [the horses] must have hombers or collers, holmes withed about theyr neckes, tresses to drawe by, and a *swyngletre* to holde the tresses abrode, and a togewith to be bytwene the *swyngletre* and the harowe.' Fitzherbert, *Boke of Husbandry*, fo. C 5. 'If it be Horse, then they are two-fold, as single or double; single, as when they draw in length one horse after another, and then there is needfull but the plow clevis, and *swingle-tree*, treates, collers, harnesse, and cart bridles.' G. Markham, *The Countrey Farme*, 1616, p. 533. 'A swingle-tree. *Projectorium*.' Gouldman. The word was also used for a flail or instrument for dressing flax, as in the quotation from the *Wright's Chaste Wīfe* given above. 'I bete and *swingile flex*.' *Reliq. Antiq.* ii. 197. 'Swingle-staff, or bat to beat flax. *Scutula*.' Gouldman.

² This appears to be the same as Swingle-stock. Huloet gives 'Swynglyngbatte, or staffe to beate flaxe. *Scutula*,' which is also probably the same.

³ A disease amongst swine, also called swine-pox. Baret renders *porrigo* by 'Scurf or scales of the heade.'

⁴ MS. Swynpylle. 'A swipple. The part of a flail which strikes the corn: the *blade* of a flail as it were.' Halliwell. H. Best in his *Farming, &c. Books*, p. 143, says: 'each of them [thrashers] shall have a threave of strawe every weeke, which is supposed to bee allowed for buyinge and furnishing them with *swipples* and *flaile bandes*.' See the account of the fight in the *Tournament of Tottenham*, 167:

'Of sum were the hedys brokyn, of sum the brayn-pannes, Wyth swyppynge of *swyppyls*.
And yll were they besene, or thay went thanns,

⁵ A carpenter's square. 'Leauell, line, or Carpenter's rule, *amussis, perpendicularum*.' Baret. 'Squyer for a carpentar, *esquierre*. Squyer, a rule, *riglet*.' Palsgrave. Compare Sware, above. See the account of the building of the Tower of Babel in the *Cursor Mundi*, which, we are told, l. 2231, they intended to raise

'Wit *suivre* and scantilon sa euen, pat may reche heghur þan heuen;'
and again, l. 1664, God tells Noah to make the ark 'o *suare tre*.' See also *ibid.* l. 8808. 'I squyer, I rule with a squyer, as a carpynter doyth his worke or he sawe it out. *Je esquarre*. Squyer this borde or you sawe it.' Palsgrave.

⁶ I can make nothing of this, unless it means to mow grass in swathes.

⁷ 'Ilka vayne of þe man's body, Had a rote festend fast þarby,

And in ilka *taa* and fynger of hand War a rote fra þat tre growand.'

Hampole, *P. of Cons.*, 1910.

Douglas, *Aeneados*, Bk. ix. p. 305, has 'standand on his *tip-tuis*.' A. S. *tā*.

⁸ According to Strutt the Tabard was 'a species of mantle which covered the front of the body and the back, but was open at the sides from the shoulders downwards; in the early representations of the tabard it appears to have been of equal length before and behind, and reached a little lower than the loins.' 'Tabard, a garment, *mantean*.' Palsgrave. 'A jaquet or sleeveless coat worn in times past by noblemen in the warres, but now only by heraults, and is called theyr coat of armes in servyse.' Speght's Glossary, 1597. The tabard worn by Chaucer's Plowman was probably like our smock-frock.

A Tabernakille; *Tabernaculum* (A.).
 †a Tabyll burde¹; *tabella*.
 †a Tabyll man²; *seaccus* (*status* A.), *calculus* (*timpanum* A.).
 †a Tabyldormande (Tabyll dormonde A.)³; *Assidella*, *tabella* (*tabula* A.), *fixa*, *stipadium* (*stapodium* A.).

*a paire of Tabylys⁴; *tabelle*.
 †Tabylys pendande⁵; *diptice*.
 to Taburne⁶; *timpanizare*.
 a Taburne; *timpanum*.
 a Taburner (Tabernar A.); *timpanista*.
 †to Tache⁷; *Attachiare*.
 †Tached; *Attachiatus*.

¹ A chess or draught board. '*Aliarium*, a place per tabelys byn. *Aliator*, a tabyll pleyare.' Medulla.

² Men used at the game of Tables, draughtsmen. See the quotation from the Will of Joan Stevens in note to a paire of Tabylys, below.

³ Cf. Burde dormande, above, p. 47. See an Inventory taken about 1500, printed in *Test. Ebor.* iv. 291, where are mentioned 'iij dormondes bordes cum tripote.'

⁴ 'A paire of Tables to plaie at dice, or the boxe out of which the dice are cast: a chesse boorde or tables, *alucus*, *alveolus*: They spend whole daies in plaieng at tables or chestes.' Baret. Amongst the articles enumerated in the Paston Letters, iii. 436, as having been taken away at the Duke of Suffolk's attack on Hellesdon, is 'Item, a payr of large tabelles of box, pris vj^s. viij^d.' See *Boke of the Duchesse*, l. 50. The author of the *Ayenbite* mentions as 'þe tende boz of auarice . . . kneade gemenes, ase lyeþ þe gemenes of des and of tables.' p. 45. In *Sir Ferumbras*, l. 2225, Naymes describing the amusements of the French, says: 'Summe of hem [pleyep] to iew-de-dame, and summe to *tablere*.' See also *Life of St. Aleactus*, p. 65, l. 989. 'Tables to playe wyth dice and men. *Tabula*. Table playing. *Alea*. Table player. *Aliator*.' Huloet. Francis Pynner in his will, 1639, bequeathed to his son-in-law his 'inlaid playeing tables.' *Bury Wills, &c.* p. 180; and in the Will of Joan Stevens, of Bury, 1459, occurs, 'vnum par de *tablis* cum chesemen et *tabilmenys*.' Lib. Hawlee, p. 65.

⁵ Compare P. Hand Tabylys. Here perhaps the meaning may be the original one, viz., tablets containing the names of the dead for whose souls the priest was to pray, which were hung up in the porch or some other public part of the church.

⁶ 'I taboure, I playe upon a tabouret. *Je tabourine*. I will labour, play thou upon the flute therwhyles.' Palsgrave. 'Tymbres and *tabornes*, tulket among.' *Allit Poems*, B. 1414. 'Tabour, *tympanium*, *tympauizo*, to playe on a tabour. Tabourer, *tympauista*.' Huloet. 'Tympany and *tarbernis*.' Douglas, *Eneados*, Bk. ix. p. 299. See also Lyndesay's *Monarchie*, i. 2505.

⁷ 'A buckle: a tache: a claspe, *fibula*. A tache: a buckle: a claspe: a bracelet, *spinter*.' Baret. In the *Legends of the Holy Rood*, p. 143, the Virgin Mary says—
 'In me weore *tached* sorwes two.'

Robert of Brunne says, p. 30, that Charles the king of France sent to Athelstane

'A suerd of gold, in þe hilde did men hide *Tached* on þe croyce, þe blode þei out lere;'

Two of þo nailles, þat war þorh Ihesu fete

and in *Sir Gawayne*, l. 219, the Green Knight's axe is described as having 'tryed tasselez þerto *tached*.' see also l. 2176:

'þe knyzt kachez his caple, & com to þe lawe,

Liztez doun laflyly, & at a lynde *tachez* þe rayne.'

'Loke what hate oþer any gawle Is *tachel* oþer tyzed þy lymmez by-twyste.'

Allit Poems, A. 464.

'Tho thy chylde was an-honge, *I-tached* to the harde tre.' Shoreham, p. 86.

See also G. Douglas, *Eneados*, i. p. 42. Coverdale in his version of Numbers xxxi. 50, speaks of 'bracelettes, rynges, earinges and *taches*:' and Lionell Wall in his Will, 1547, bequeathed 'to Alyson & Margret my dowghters my ij best *taches* & to Elasabeth & augnes other ij *taches* & to Jenet my dowghtter a *tache* and to Alyson my dowghter a pare of beids wth ij Ryngs at tham.' *Wills & Invent.* i. 128. 'one *tache* of sylver gylt' is also mentioned *ibid.* p. 229; and in 1558 Alice Conyers bequeathed 'a payre of sylver crooks and a *tache* boythe gylt.' *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 128. 'Aaron had a broche or a *tache* fastned vnder his breste that was cleped *racionale* in whiche was wryten these wordes, "Dyscrecion in iugement trouthe and trewe doctryne." Lydgate, *Pylgrymage*, Bk. iv. ch.

a Tade ; *bufo*.

a Tade stole¹ ; *boletus, fungus*.

Tawght ; *Doctus, Instructus, exercitatus, informatus, imbutus* (A.).

*a Tayle (Taylle A.) ; *Acopa, Anticopa, Apoca, dica, caucio, epimenda* (*Epimerida penis equi est* A.).

a Tayle ; *cauda, penis equi est*.

†a Taylbande (Taylle bande A.) ; *caudile, subtela*.

a Taylyour (Tayl;ore A.) ; *sartor, scissor*.

to Take betweyne ; *Intercipere* (A.).

to Take before ; *Anticipare* (A.).

to Take ; *recipere, Accipere que Ab Alio dantur, sumere nostra voluntate, apprehendere, con-, e-, excipere, capescere, capiscere, deprehendere que fugiunt, assumere, capere, prendere, recipere rogatus, suscipere sponte, susceptare* ; (versus :

¶ *Excipit in tectum gratanter amicus Amicum* A.).

to Take away ; *Auferre*.

to Take on hande ; *Audere, presumere, usurpare* ; (versus :

¶ *hec tria coniungas presumit, usurpat, et Audet* A.).

to Take away ; *Auferre, Ademere, subtrahere, tollere a volente, accipi-*

mus ab alio data vel a volente vel que ab alio dantur (vel voluntate A.) tollimus a volente, eripimus vi, auferimus quod dedimus, & cetera ; vbi to stele.

to Take away ; *carpere, Arripere, legere*.

to Take hede ; *Ascultare, Attendere, jntendere, jndulgere, Assidere, jnsistere, vacare, operam dare, jnvigilare*.

†a Taket² ; *claviculus*.

a Takyñ ; *jndolis est signum probitatis venture, signum, nota, specimatis*.

a Takyng ; *capacitas, Acceptio*.

Takyng ; *capax, accipiens, & cetera*.

a Tale ; *fabula, mitologia, mithos grece, mitus, narracio ; fabularis, fabulosus participia*.

a Tale maker ; *fabulo³.*

Tale tellere ; *fabulator, fabulo* (A.).

to telle Tales ; *fabulari*.

Talghe ; *cebum, cepum*.

†a Talghe lafe (A Tallow lafe A.)⁴ ; *congiarium*.

Tame ; *domitus, domesticus, subiugus, -gatus*.

vn Tame ; *jndomitus, & cetera* ; vbi wyld.

to Tame ; *domare, e-, con-, domitare, subiugare*.

33. 'Tache. *Confibula, fibula, spinther*.' Huloet. '*Spinther*, a claspe or tach.' Stanbridge, *Vocabula*. 'I tacke a thyng, I make it faste to a wall or suche lyke. *Je attache*. Tacke this same upon a wall. I tacke to with a nayle. *Je affiche*. Tacke it faste with a nayle, and than ye maye be sure it wyll holde. I tache a gowne or typpet with a tacke. *Je agraffe*.' Palsgrave.

¹ See Mr. Way's quotation from John de Garlandia in *Introd. to Promptorium*, p. lxxviii.

² A tack, or little nail. 'A M *takettes*' are included in the inventory of John Wilkinson, 1571, *Wills & Invent.* (Surtees Soc.), i. 361 ; see also p. 415, where in the *Invent.* of Thomas Leddell are included 'vj pounde crosebowe thread iij^s.—dosen of horne golde ij^s.—xij thowsand smale *tacketts* x^s.—xix thowsand great *tacketts* xix^s.—xix dosen smale toles for Joyners xij^s.' 'A *tacket, vide* Naile.' Baret. 'A *tacket* or tache. *Vide* Naile.' Minsheu. 'A *tacket, clauulus*.' Manip. *Vocab.*

³ MS. *fabulo*.

⁴ I can make nothing of this. Talghe is of course tallow, but the 'lafe' is unintelligible, and the latin equivalent does not help us. '*Congiarium*,' according to Baret, is a 'dole or gift.' O. Dutch *talg*. 'Tallowe of beastes, *seum* : tallowe candles, *Sebecæ candela*.' Baret. In Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 17, l. 444, to make a cement to stop holes in a cistern we are bidden to 'Take pitche and *talgh*, as nede is the to spende,

And seeth hem tyl thai boile up to the brynke.'

A Tange of A knyfe¹; *parasinus* (*piramus* A.).

†a Tange of A nedyr; *Aculeus*, *Acus*, *pugio*.

a paire of Tanges; *jn* plurali numero, *tenalia* (*forceps*, *fabri est*, *forcipula*, *formicales*, *plurales*, *masculini generis* A.).

a paire of Tanges for A smyth; *forceps*, *forcicula*, *formicales* pluraliter.

A Tapett²; *Tapetum*, *Tapeta* (A.).

*a Tapster; *clipcida*.

to Tappe; *Ceruidare* (A.).

†a Tap tre³; *ceruida*, *clipcidra*.

to Tary; *cunctari*, *per-*, *morari*, *re-*, *de-*, *jn-*, *tardare*, *habere* (*hebere* A.), *tarditare*, *operiri* (*tedere* A.), & cetera; *vbi* to abyde; *versus*: ¶ *Operior tardos, operit me vestis Amena*.

a Tareynge; *cuncta*, *cunctacio*, *mora*, *tarditas*, *trica*.

Tarynge; *morosus* (A.).

à Taselle (*Tasyll* A.)⁴; *carduus*, *cardo*, *producto-o-*, *finicium vel fe-*.

to Taste; *Gustare*, *libare*, *de-*; *pre-*,

re-. *Collibare*, *degustare*, *gustitare*, & cetera (A.).

A Tastyng; *gustus*, *libacio*, *delibacio*, *pregustacio* (A.).

a Tawern; *caupona*, *taberna*, *tabernula*, *erustaria* (*erustaria*, *pila* A.), *merotheca*.

a Tawerner; *caupo*, *caupona*, *cauponijs*, *labio*, *merothecarius*, *tabernio*⁵.

a Tawern ganger; *Attabernio*, *Attabernalis*.

a Taxe; *tallagium* (*Tallagium*, *Taxa* A.).

to Taxe; *taxare*.

a Taxage; *taxacio*.

Taxed; *taxatus*.

T ante E.

Techeabyll; *docibilis*⁶, *qui facilliter docet alios*, *docilis*, *qui facilliter docetur*; (*versus*:

¶ *Esto puer docilis liber atque docibilis esto* A.).

vn Techeabyll; *Indocibilis* (A.).

to Teche; *catezizare* (*caterizare* A.), *docere*, *inbuere*, *jnformare*, *magistrare*, *instruere*, *prestruere*, *predicare*, *didascalare*, *disciplinare*,

¹ See P. Tongge of a knyfe. That part of a knife or fork which passes into the haft or handle.

² A hanging cloth of any kind, as tapestry, the cloth for a sumpter-horse, &c. 'Tappet, a cloth, *tappis*.' Palsgrave. 'Tapestry, or hangings, in which are wrought pictures of diuers coloures: a carpet, *tapetum*.' Baret.

'Alle his hallys

And *tapite* hem ful manyfolde.'

I wol do peynthe with pure golde,

Boke of the Duchesse, l. 258.

In *Sir Gawayne*, 77, over Guenevere's head is said to have been fixed

'A selure . . . Of tryed Tolouse, of Tars *tapites* innoghe.'

and at l. 568, the knight when about to arm stands on 'a tulle *tapit* tyzt ouer þe fet;' see also l. 858. Wyclif in his Works, ed. Matthew, p. 246, complains that the ladies in his time preferred for the parish priest 'a trippere on *tapitis*, or huntere or haukere, or a wilde pleiere of someres gamenes.'

³ See *Spygott*, above.

⁴ 'Cardo, a thystelle or a tasell.' *Nominale MS.* 'Tasyll whyche towkers do use.' *Huloet.* 'Tasle, *circa pastoris*.' *Manip. Vocab.* See Prof. Skeat's notes to P. Plowman, C. xii. 15 and B. xv. 446. A. S. *tasel.* Cotgrave gives 'Chardon, m. a thistle: *chardon à foulon*, The Tazell, Fullers Thistle, Card Tazell. *Chardonner le drap*, to raise, or lay the nap thereof, to dresse it, with the Tazell.' 'Chardon, teysyll.' Palsgrave. Compare to Tese, below. 'A cardue, ether a *tasil*, which is in the Liban sente to the cedre of the Liban and seide.' Wyclif, 2 Paral. xxv. 18 P.

⁵ In A. the last three latin equivalents are inserted wrongly under *Tavern*.

⁶ A. reads only *Techeabyll*; *docibilis*, wrongly putting the rest of the article under to Teche.

discipulare, doctrinare, dogmatizare, erudire.

a **Techer**; *catherista* (*catherizista* A.), *cathezizeta* (*catherizeta* A.), *didasculus, magister, gignasarcha i. principalis magister, gignosophista, doctor, magistra*; (*versus* A.) *vnus doctor sit (est doctor* A.) *multorumque magister.*

Techynge; *Doctrina, Aleph, aqua, Informacio, Disciplina; Disciplinaris; Disciplinatus, documen, ducumentum, Dogma, Elementum, rudimentum, magisterium, tradicio*¹ (A.).

to **Tedyr**; *restringere, retentare.*

a **Tedyr**; *restrictorium, retinaculum.*

Tellabylle; *vbi spekabylle* (A.).

vn **Tellabylle**; *inenarrabilis, Ineffabilis* (A.).

a **Tele stane**²; *tegula.*

a **Teler**; *cenofaciarius (scenofactorius* A.), *teglator.*

to **Tele**; *teglare, tegulis operire.*

to **Telle**; *retractare, referre, retere, recensere, narrare, enarrare, narritare* (A.).

†A **Teme**; *temo* (A.).

to **Teme**³; *Euacuare, defercire, haurire, exhaustire, fundere, effundere* (A.).

A **Tempest**; *Tempestas* (A.).

†A **Tempylle** of A **wefere**⁴; *virgula* (A.).

to **Tempyr**; *Temperare, distemperare, diluere* (A.).

A **Tempylle**; *templum*⁵, & *cetera; vbi Kirke, Abbay* (A.).

A **Tempylle** of **yc hede**; *tempus, tempora in plurali* (A.).

A **Tempyr**; *Temperancia animorum est, temperacio rerum, temperies Aeris est* (A.).

*a **Tempse**⁶; (*taratantorium* A.) *taratantarum, setarium, setacium.*

*to **Tempse**; *taratantarizare (Taratantanzare* A.).

to **Tende**⁷; *decimare.*

¹ Here follow *restructorium, retinaculum*, inserted wrongly by the scribe from **Tedyr**.

² See **Tyle**, below.

³ To empty.

⁴ See the quotation from Randle Holme in Halliwell.

⁵ MS. *tempylle*.

⁶ 'In the Gardener. A borde wth ij trestes & ij *temeses* ijs. viij^d. ix seves and ryddels & j greet bolle iiijs. vj^d. & saks and ij walletts xiijs. iiij^d.' Invent. of Jane Lawson, 1557, *Wills & Invent.* i. 159. 'In the bowltinge house. One *temsinge* troghe, j mouldinge board, j leauen tubb, iiij sakes, and j poake, 9s.' Invent. of R. Widrington. 1599, *ibid.* ii. 287. See also *Richmondshirc Wills, &c.* p. 42, and *Test. Ebor.* iii. 46. 'The course which wee take, to try the millers usuage, is to take the same bushell or scopp that wee measured the corne in, and to measure the meale therein, after it is brought hoame, just as it commeth from the milne-eye, and afore it be *temsed*; If the miller bee honest you shall have an upheaped bushell of *temsed* meale of a stricken bushell of corne; and of meale that is undressed, an upheaped bushell and an upheaped pecke.' *Farming, &c. Books* of H. Best, 1641, p. 103. Tusser speaks of a 'temmes-loaf,' ch. xvi. 11, by which is meant a loaf made of a mixture of wheat and rye, out of which the coarser bran only is taken.

⁷ See the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 17, where in the allegory of the blind and the lame men we read, 'þe blind, *scil.* þe lewde men most holde vp þe laune men, *scil.* men of holy chireh, thoro; almesse offeringys and *tendingys*,' where the word is wrongly explained in the Glossary. Roger Thornton in his will, 1429, bequeathed 'to the vicare of seint Nicholas kyrk for forgetyn *tendes* c^s.' *Wills & Invent.* i. 78.

'Oure fader us bad, oure fader us kend

That oure *tend* shuld be brend.' *Townley Myst.* p. 9.

In the A.-S. version of Luke xviii. 12 (Hatton MS.), the Pharisee is represented as saying, 'ic faste twige on wuca. ic gifc *teandunge* ealles þas þe ich hæbbe.' In the *Ursor Mundi*, 1062, we are told of Noah that

'Rightwis he was, and godds freind, And leli gaf he him his *tend*.'

see also ll. 515, 968 and 978. 'The *tyndis* of my cornis ar nocht alauerly hychtit abuse the fertilitie that the grond maye bayr, bot as veil thai ar tane furtht of my handis be my tua tirran brethir.' *Complaynt of Scotland*, p. 123; see also *ibid.* p. 168.

y^e Tende; *Decima, Decimula* (A.).

Tendir; *tener, tenellus* (A.).

a Tendorñ of a tree¹; *turio*.

A Tenement; *Tenementum* (A.).

þ^e Ten *commandmentis*; *decem precepta, decalogus* (*decem mandata* A.).

Tene; *decem, deca, decades* grece; *decimus, decius, decies, denus, denarius, decuplus*; *Abax* (A.).

†of Tene *stringis*; *Decacordus* (A.).

A Tent; *Castrum, papilio, tensorium, tentorium* (A.).

A Tenour; *Succentus* (A.).

A Tere; *lacrima, lacrimilla*; *lacrimosus* (A.).

A Tergett; *Pelta* (A.).

Ter²; *Bitumen* (A.).

A Terselle; *tercellus, auis est* (A.).

†to Tese wolle³; *carpere, elicere*.

†a Teter; *carponarius*.

a Testament; *testamentum*.

with oute Testament; *Abintestato*.

to make Testament; *testamentari*.

to drawe oute Tethe; *edentare*.

†a Tewelle of A chymnay⁴; *epicavsterium*.

A Tewelle; *vbi towelle*.

a Tefewofskynnes⁵; *candidarius, coriarius* (*et cetera*; *vbi Barkare* (A.).

A Text; *Textus* (A.).

T ante H.

Thakke (Thake A.)⁶; *culmus, tegmen, tectura*.

¹ 'Tendron, m. a tendrell, or the tender branche or sprig of a plant.' Cotgrave.

² The author of *Genesis & Exodus* tells us, l. 2596, how the mother of Moses made

'An fetles, of rigesses wrogt, Terred, ðat water dereð it nogt.'

see also l. 662. In the *Richmondshire Wills, &c.* p. 228, is a charge: 'Johne Gaunte beyonde byer for terre and a chesse, v^s. v^d.' See Paston Letters, iii. 212.

³ See Taselle, above. 'I toose wolles, or cotton, or suche lyke. *Je force de la laine*. It is a great craft to tose wolles wel.' Palsgrave.

⁴ A pipe or funnel: a louver. 'In the back of the smith's forge, against the fire-place, is fixed a thick iron plate, and a taper pipe in it about five inches long which comes through the back of the forge, and into which is placed the nose of the bellows: this pipe is called a tewel, or a tewel-iron.' Kennett MS. leaf 411.

'And soch a smoke gan out wende, As doth where that men melt lede,
Out of the foule trumpees ende, Lo, all on hie from the tewell.'

Blacke, blue, grenishe, swartish, rede,

Chaucer, *Hous of Fame*, v 1654.

See also the *Sompnour's Tale*, 2148. 'Swellyng of the tewell or fundement. *Condyloma*. Hulot. In the directions given in the *Liber Cure Cocorum* for 'lampruns baked,' the cook is directed to make 'in myddes þo lydde an tuell.' '*Condyloma*. A swelling of the tuell or fundament.' Cooper. Lyte, *Dodoens*, p. 271, says that Dill 'burnit or parched, taketh away the swelling lumpes and riftes or wrinckles of the tuell or fundament, if it be layde thereto.'

⁵ A tanner. More commonly spelt *tawer*. Lydgate in his *Bochas*, Bk. viii. ch. 13, says—

'His skin was take Tawed after by precept and byddyng, Souple and tendir as they coulde it make.'

Wyclif in his version of Acts ix. 43 speaks of 'Symound, sum coriour or *tawier*.' Fitzherbert in his *Boke of Husbandry*, fo. xlix. b. applies the word to flax: 'but how it [flax] shold be sowe, weded, pulled, repleyed, watred, washen, dryed, beten, braked, *tawed*, hekled, spon, wonden, wrapped, & wouen, it nedeth nat for me to shew.' Palsgrave gives 'I tewe leather, *je souple*. I tawe a thyng that is styffe to make it softe, *je souple*.' 'To tawe leather, *alutam operari*; to tew ledder, *pelles condire*.' Manip. Vocab. 'A tawer of leather, *alutarius*.' Baret. '*Megissier*, m. a tawer or tawyer: a Fell-monger, a Leather-dresser: *megisserie*, f. the tawing or dressing of (thin) skins for gloves, purses, &c.' Cotgrave. See also s. v. *Courroyer*.

⁶ Still in common use. 'Nam ic wyrðe þat ðu ga under þacu minne.' Rushworth Gospels, Matth. viii. 8.

'The toune of Tyre
In furious flambe kendlit and birnand schire,
Spredand fra thak to thak, baith but and ben,
Als wele ouer tempillis as housis of othir men.'

G. Douglas, *Encados*, Bk. iv. p. 123, l. 40.

That of; *quamvis, si vt, quamquam, licet* (A.).

to **Thanke**; *caristiare, gratulari, con-, grates Agere, gratificari, gratari, regraciari.*

to adlylle **Thanke** (to **Thanke** A.)¹; *mereri, demeritare; -ans participium.*

to addyl **Thanke**; *demereri, demerere; -ans participium.*

a **Thanke**; *meritum, emericio, emericium, grates deo aguntur. Iterum gratias agimus, grates referimus; gratulacio, gratulamen.*

vn **Thanke**; *demericio, demeritum.*

Thañ (**Thanne** A.); *quam, tm, tunc.*
Thare; *Ibi, Ibidem, illic, Illo, Iubi* (A.).

Tharfe²; *Azimus, nonfermentatus.*

Thayr Away; *Illic* (A.).

See also *ibid.* Bk. vii. Prol. l. 137, where he speaks of

‘Sharp halstansys mortfundit of kynd,

Hoppand on the *thak* and on the causay by.’

‘Sanct Androis kirk, as that my author sais,

That *thekit* wes with coper in tha dais.’

Stewart, Cronie. of Scotland, iii. 190.

‘In Sommersetshire, about Zelcestre and Martok, they doo shere theyr wheate very lowe, and all the wheate strawe, that they pourpose to make *thacke* of, they do not thresshe it, but cutte the eares, and bynde it in sheues, and call it rede: and therwith they *thacke* theyr houses.’ Fitzherbert, *Boke of Husbandry*, fo. D v^o. ‘*Hec tectura, thak.*’ Wright’s Vol. of Vocab. p. 237. ‘*Sartitector, a thakkare.*’ Medulla. ‘*Thacke of a house, chaume.*’ Thacker, *coureur de chaume.* I *thacke* a house. *Je couers de chaume.* I am but a poore man, sythe I can not tyle my house, I must be fayne to *thacke* it.’ Palsgrave. Tusser, in his *Five Hundred Points*, ch. lvii. st. 14, says—

‘In champion countrie a pleasure they take,

To mowe up their hawme for to brew and to bake.

And also it stands them in steade of their *thack,*

Which being well inned, they cannot well lack.’

See also chapt. liii. st. 12, *Complaint of Scotland*, p. 34, and Halliwell s. v. *Thacke.* A. S. *þæc.* H. Best in his *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 147, has the following: ‘Many will (after a geasting manner) call the thatcher hang-strawe and say to him—

“*Theaker, theaker, theake* a spanne, Come of your ladder and hang your man:”
the mans answeare—

“When my maister hayth thatched all his strawe

Hee will then come downe and hange him that sayeth soe:”

and again he tells us: ‘Thatchers allwayes beginne att the eize, and soe *thake* upwards till they come to the ridge.’ *ibid.* p. 139; see also p. 138. In Barbour’s *Bruce*, iv. 126, the word *thak-burd* occurs, that is the ridge-board of a thatched roof. ‘Strawe for *thacke.*’ *Stipula.* *Thacke* a house. *Sarcire tecta, teco.* *Thacke* irye, holme or strawe. *Stipula.* *Thacked* houses. *Cannitice.* *Thacker, tector.*’ Huloet. By the Act 17 Edw. IV, c. 4 ‘for the regulation of the true, seasonable, and sufficient making, whiting and annealing of Tile, called plaine Tile, otherwise called *Thaktile*, Rooftile, or Cresttile, Cornertile & Guttertile . . . every such plaine Tile shall containe in length ten inches and an halfe, and in breadth six inches and a quarter of an inch, and in thicknes halfe an inch and halfe a quarter at the least.’

¹ There is a confusion in this and the following words. Compare to adlylle **Mawgry**, p. 231.

² This word occurs in P. Plowman, A. vii. 269, where Piers says he has only ‘a *therf* cake.’ In Mandeville, p. 121, we read, ‘They make the sacrament of the Awtier of *therf* breed;’ and in Wyclif’s Works, ii. 287, ‘Fadris maden *perfe* brede for to ete per Pask lomb.’ ‘*Panis sine fermento, therf* breed.’ MS. Gloss. in *Reliq. Antig.* i. 6.

‘With *therf*-breed and letus wilde,

Which that groweth in the filde.’

Cursor Mundi, p. 353, l. 6079.

‘And hem goon into his hows, he made a feest, sethede *therf* breed, and thei eten.’ Wyclif, Gen. xix. 3; see also Exodus xii. 8, Luke xxii. 1, &c. In the later version of Matthew xxvi. 17 Purvey has, ‘in the firste dai of *therf* louoes the disciplis camen to Ihesu, &c.’ Trevisa in his trans. of Higden, v. 9, says, ‘þe oyst schulde be of *perf* brede [*de azymo*

Tharme¹; *intestinum, podex, lien, decausa, zirbus (in posteriori A.), omasus, profectum, extum (textum A.), extalis, enteria, viscus.*

Tharof; *hinc, Inde (A.).*

Tharovte; *subdiuo i. sub nudo Aere.*

That; *Quatenus, vt, vti, quin (A.).*

That is; *hoc est, id est, quod, scilicet, videlicet (A.).*

That not; *quin (A.).*

Thee (Theghe A.)²; *crus, crusculum, femen, femur; versus:*

¶ *Dic femur esse viri, sed dic femen mulieris (mulierum (A.).*

Item coxa, coxula.

a Thefe³; *Auclator, clepes, cleps, grassator, fur, furiculus, furunculus, verres, pirata super mare, stratilles, raptor, lanterna est deus latronum, latro; rapinosus, vectorialarius.*

†a Thefe of bestis; *Abigeus, Abiges, Abiger.*

†Thefysiche (A Thefis place A.); *crebrifurus, spoliatorium.*

a Thefte; *furtum, furtulum, latrocinium (latronium A.).*

†A Theker⁴; *Architector, Tector (A.).*

*a Thethorne⁵; *rampnus (Rampnum fructus eius A.).*

a Thewe⁶; *tripotheum (Collistrigium, et cetera A.).*

Thidyre; *Illo, Illuc (A.).*

Thyke; *creber, densus, spissus, nota quod rarus & densus ponuntur in partibus contiguis vt in panno, grano, vel silua (sed A.). Spissus vel (et A.) tenuis ponuntur in partibus continuis vt in vino, ceruisia, & (in A.) similibus; (versus:*

¶ *Est lucus densus, spissum dic esse liquorem:*

pane].’ In the *Ormulum*, 1590, we are told that

‘*þerrflinn þræd iss clene þræd,
Forr þatt itt iss unþermedd,
& itt bitacneþþ clene lif,*

& alle clene þæwess

& clene þohht, & clene word,
& alle clene dedess.’

See also l. 997: ‘*þræd all þeorff wieþþuten þerrme.*’ ‘*Derf-brood, panis azymus, non fermentatus.*’ Kilian. See the note in Mr. Holt’s ed. of the *Ormulum*, ii. 575. ‘*Avena Vesca*, common Otes, is . . . used in . . . Lancashire, where it is their chiefest bread corne for Jannocks, Hauer cakes, *Tharffe* cakes.’ Gerarde, *Herball*, Bk. i. ch. xlviii. p. 68.

¹ Still in use in the North. In *Sir Ferumbas*, 787, the French in pursuing the Saracens

And summe þay stykede þorþ guttes and þearmes.’

‘A, my heede!

The dewille knob outt thare harness.’

A house fulle of yong tharmes,

Townley Myst. p. 108.

A. S. þearm. ‘*Hoc trutum, An^{te}. a tharme.*’ Wright’s Vol. of Vocab. p. 247. ‘*Lumbricus*, a Worm in the tharmys. *Macia*, a tharme.’ Medulla.

² In the *Cursor Mundi*, p. 316, l. 5425, Jacob says to Joseph—

‘If I euer fandc any grace wiþ þe, pou lay þi hande vnder my the.’

See also *ibid.* 3940, *Levit.* xi. 21, and *Isaiah* xlvii. 2. A. S. þeoh.

³ ‘*Hic fur, An^{te}. a nyte thefe. Tempore nocturno fur aufert, latro diurno.*’ Wright’s Vol. of Vocab. p. 275.

⁴ See *Thacke*, above.

⁵ Probably the Buckthorn. In the version of *Psalms* lvii. 10 in the *Early Eng. Psalter* we have ‘Ar-til þai undre-stande biforn Of youre thornes of thevethorn;’

where Wyclif has, ‘befor that youre thornes shulden vnderstonde the theuc thorne,’ and Purvey, ‘bifore that youre thornes vnderstoden the ramne.’ ‘*Rannus*. A whyte thorne or A thepe (*sic*) bushc.’ Medulla. ‘*Morus*, thew-thorn.’ Wright’s Vol. of Vocab. p. 181. ‘*Rannus*, coltetræpe, þefanþorn.’ Gloss. MS. Cott. Cleop. A. iii. ff. 76. *ibid.* p. 285. ‘*Rhannus*. þefe-þorn.’ *ibid.* p. 68.

⁶ See Mr. Way’s note to *Kukstole*, p. 282. The *theve* was properly a sort of pillory reserved for women. Thus in the *Liber Albus*, p. 458, it is appointed as the punishment for bawds and prostitutes; at p. 602, for false measures and *pro patridis piscibus venditis*; and at p. 603 for any quarrelsome and foul-tongued woman.

*Est paries Creber, sic distant
hec tria verba A.).*

to make Thyke; *densare, con-, stipare, con-, spissare.*

to be Thyke; *densere, con-, constipare.*

a Thyknes; *densura, densitas, spissitudo, spissitas.*

a Themelle (A Thymbylle, A Thymle A.)¹; *digitale, digitabulum, parcollex, pollicium, theca.*

A Thing; *Res; Realis; Recula (A.).*

to Thinke; *cogitare vnus est, ex-, commemorare deliberare consilio, aliorum, meditari, rememorare & -ri, recolere, recordari, reminisci, memini, -isti -it, memento -tote, meminisse; meminens, & cetera.*

a Thynker; *memor.*

Thynkyng; *Cogitacio, ex-, commemoracio, deliberacio, delibitinus, Meditacio; meditativus (A.).*

to make Thinne; *Attenuare, debilitare, tenuare, subtiliare.*

T[h]ynne; *tenuis, exilis, rarus.*

made Thinne; *Attenuatus, debilitatus.*

to Thirle²; *crabrare, forare, per-, fodere, per-, cauare, palare, pen[e]trare, pertundere, transfigere.*

Thirleabylle; *penetrabilis.*

vn Thyrleabylle; *jpen[e]trabilis.*

Thyrlede; *foratus, per-, penetratus.*

a Thystelle; *cardo, medio producto.*

†a Thyvelle³; *spatula, vertimella.*

*A Thyxille⁴ (A.).

A Thoght; *Cogitacio, cogitacivncula, Cogitatus, mens, & cetera; vbi Mynde (A.).*

†to Thole⁵; *pati, & cetera; vbi to suffer.*

†A Thome; *pollex (A.).*

¹ 'A thimble, or anie thing couering the fingers, as finger stales, &c., *digitale.*' Baret. Fitzherbert in his *Boke of Husbandry*, fo. xlviij. advises farriers to carry with them 'penknyfe, combe, *thymble*, nedle, threde, point, lest y^e thy gurth breke.' 'Thymble to sowe with, *deyl.*' Palsgrave. In the Invent. of Thomas Passmore, of Richmond, taken in 1577, are included 'thembles and nedles, iiij^s.' *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 269.

'Save nedle & threde, & *thymelle* of lether,

Here seest thou nought.'

Oocleve, *De Regim. Principum*, p. 25.

A. S. *þsmel.* Compare a Fyngyr stalle, p. 131.

² In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 10, we read, 'if ony *thirle* or make an hole in a feble walle of a feble hous, in entent þat þe lord of þe hous make þe wall strenge for perill of thefis, þat þei entre not so listely if thei come;' and in Chaucer, *Knight's Tale*. 1851—

'Al were they sore hurt, and namely oon, That with a spere was *thirled* his brest boon.' A. S. *þyrel*, a hole; *þyrlum*, to pierce, *drill*. 'I thrill, I perce or bore thorowe a thyng. *Je penetre.* This terme is olde and nowe lytell used.' Palsgrave. Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. xvi. ch. 74, p. 576, gives the following curious derivation: 'a stone hyghte Petra. a name of grewe. and is to vnderstonde sad or stedfast. and a stone hath this name of penetrando. *thyrlyng.* for he *thyrlyth* the fote whan he is harde thruste in the throte.'

³ According to the Latin equivalents this would mean a slice, or spatula. See *Sclice*, above, p. 322. 'A thyuil, *rubicula.*' Manip. Vocab. But Ray gives it as another form of *dibble*: 'Thible, Thivil, a stick to stir a pot. Also a dibble, or setting stick.'

⁴ '*Hee acia*, a thyxylle.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 234. '*Hee acia*, a tyxhyl.' *ibid.* p. 275.

'Als in wodes of trees þat are
paire yhetes with axes þai doune-schare;
In him selven, at þe laste,

In ax and in *thiwil* [hatchet, Wyclif, a brood fallinge ax, Purvey] þai it doun-caste.'

Early Eng. Psalter, Psalm lxxiii. 6.

In 1542 'Edward Pykerynge of Scelmisyer' bequeathed *inter alia*, 'a *tyxyl* and a chysell, iiij^d.' *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 35. '*Ascia*. A thyxyl or a brod ex. *Asciola*, a lytyl thyxy.' Medulla.

⁵ 'To thole, suffer, *sustinere.*' Manip. Vocab.

†a Thomelle too¹; *Allux, producto lu-*

Thonour²; *tonare, tonitruare.*

a Thonour; *tonitruus, tonitruum, tonitruum indeclinabile.*

†a Thonour bolte; *ceraunia.*

a Thornebake³; *uranoscopus, verna-ceptus piscis est.*

a Thorne; *spina, spinula, sentis.*

†to Thorne; *duinare, spinare, du-mere esse vel fieri, -escere.*

†a Thorne buske; *spinetum.*

†a Thorne tree; *mespula, ramp-nus.*

†to drawe oute Thornes; *despinare, ex-*

†Thorny; *spineus, spinosus, spinu-lentus, senticosus, sentosus.*

to Thowe⁴; *degelare.*

Thowe; *gelicidium, degelacio.*

a Thowsande; *Millenarius, Millenus, Millecias, mille indeclinabile & hec milia-lium differentia (inter mille et milia secundum Ugonem) mille notat vnum millenarium, & milia notat plures millenarios indeterminate, unde recepit adiectiua, et duo milia, & potest esse oratio & cetera; construitur cum genitivo plurali.*

to make Thralle; *captiuare, subiugare, subicere, in seruitutem redigere.*

Thralle; *captiuus, seruilis, subiectus, subiugus.*

a Thraldom; *seruitus, illibertas.*

†a Thraue (A Threfe) of corne⁵; *traua.*

†to Thrawe⁶; *tornare (tornere A.), torquere, con-*

¹ The great toe. Halliwell quotes from the Thornton MS. 'Thane blede one the fute on the same syde, and one the veyne that is bitwix the *thomelle taa* and the nexte.' lf. 301.

² 'Hyrtaynyd and lygnyd and *thonryd* fast And alle we were sore agaste.' *Seven Sages*, ed. Wright, 2213.

A. S. *punerian, punrian*, to thunder; *punor*, thunder.

³ Harrison in his *Descript. of Eng.* ii. 20, divides the fish of this country into five sorts, the first of which, the flat-fish, he again subdivides into three classes, and says 'of the third are our chaits, maidens, kingsons, flash and *thornbacke*.' Cooper renders '*uranoscopus*' by 'a certaine fishe, hauing one eye in his heade.' 'A thornbacke, fish, *achantia*.' Manip. Vocab. Probably the ray, for which we have had the same latin equivalent, see p. 299. '*Uranoscopus*, a plays or a thornbak.' Medulla.

⁴ 'To thawe, or resolute that which is frozen, *regelo*.' Baret. 'I thawe, as snowe or yce dothe for heate. *Je fons*. Sette the potte to the fyre to thawe the water. It thaweth, as the weather dothe, whan the frost breaketh. *Il desgele*.' Palsgrave. '*Degelat*, thowes.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 201.

⁵ Still in use in the North, and generally taken as a measure of twenty-four sheaves or two stooks of corn. The word occurs in the *Townley Myst.* p. 12—

'I wille chose and best hafe This hold I thrift of all this *thraue*.'

In the Invent. of William Lawson, taken in 1551, are mentioned 'An c *threue* of wheat and rye at ij^s. vi^d. a *thraue* xv^l. A cxx *Thraue* of otts at xij^d. a *thraue*, vj^l.' *Wills & Invent.* i. 34: and in the Invent. of Christopher Thomson, 1544, we find, 'Item ten *threffes* of rye, vj^s. viij^d. Item, three *threffes* of wheat, ij^s. Item xxij *threffes* of oytts, vijs.' *Richmond. Wills, &c.* p. 53. 'Hee agreed with the threshers againe the 8th of November, 1629 . . . every one of them to have a *threave* of strawe a weeke, if they threshed the whole weeke, or else not.' *Farming, &c. Books* of H. Best, p. 132. See also P. Plowman, B. xvi. 55.

⁶ To twist or turn. Still used in Scotland, where a perverse or obstinate person is said to have a *thraw* or *twist*. 'To thraw or turne, *tornare*.' Manip. Vocab. Mr. Peacock in his Glossary of Manley, &c., gives 'Thraw, a turning lath.' See also Halliwell, s. v. The verb *throw* is still used for the winding or twisting of silk, and the person who winds or twists the silk is termed a *throwster*. 'And yit thair is haeretiks . . . quha quhen they may nocht comprehend be thair dull sensis yis maist hiehe mysterie, (quhilk is rather reuerentlie to be adored, yan curioslie discussed) dar deny it, maliciouslie *thrawing* and wresting ye words of ye Gospell albeit they be meast plane . . .' Adam King's trans. of Canisius' Catechism, 1588, fo. 77. Thrawin in the sense of stern or grim occurs in G. Douglas, *Aeneidos*, p. 221, l. 32—'Allecto hir *thrawin* vissage did away.' Hislop gives amongst the proverbs of Scotland, 'A *thrawn* question should hae a thrawart answer.'

†a Thrawer; *tornator*.
 †a Thrawynge; to[*r*] *natura*; *tornans participium*.
 †Thraweñ (Thrawne A.); *tornalis, tornatilis, tornatus (tornus A.)*.
 Three; *tres & tria; ter, tercius, ternus, trinarius, triplus, & cetera*.
 Thre corarde; *triangulus*.
 a Threde; *filum, mitos grece*.
 Thredbare; *cincinnosus, xeropellinus (pannosus A.)*.
 a Thredbare clathe; *cicinnus, xeropellina*.
 Threfald; *Triplex, triplus (A.)*.
 Threhundrethe; *Tricenti; tricentesimus, tricentesies, tricentenus, tricentenarius (A.)*.
 Threhalpenys; *Trissis (A.)*.
 of Thre schappes; *triformis*.
 to Thresche; *triturare*.
 a Threscher; *flagellarius, tribulator, triturator*.
 a Threschyng; *tritura; triturans participium*.
 a Threschewalde¹; *limen, luminare*.

to Threte; *minari, con-, correpto mi-, minitare*.
 a Threthyng; *minacio, mine*.
 Threthyng; *minaus, minax*.
 Threttene (Three tene A.); *tresdecim; tercius decimus (tredecies A.), terdenus (tredenens A.), terdenarius (tredenarius A.)*.
 Thretteñ sythe; *tricesies*.
 Thretty; *Triginta; tricesimus, tricesies, tricenens, tricenarius (A.)*.
 †þ^e Thryd parte of a halpeny; *trissis*.
 †to Thryfe (Thryve A.); *vigere, re-*.
 †to not Thryfe (Thryve A.); *devigere*.
 a Thryfte; *vigencia*.
 †wn Thryfte; *deuigencia*.
 Thryfty²; *vigens*.
 †wn Thryfty; *deuigens*.
 †to Thryngyn downe (to Thryng-downe A.)³; *premere, Ap-, de-, op-, prissitare*.
 †a Thryngyn downe; *Articulus, pressura*.

¹ See P. Plowman, B. v. 357, where we are told how Glutton 'stumbled on þe *thresschewolde*, an threwe to þe erthe.' W. de Bibleworth, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 170 says: '*a ventre del hus est la lyme [the therswald]*.' 'Dame tonge the maystresse is pute oute of hyr place, by cause of her ryote, and not by the dore but vnder the *thressfold* drawn oute.' Lydgate, *Pylgremage of the Soule*, ed. 1483, Bk. iii. c. ix. fol. 56. Wyclif uses the forms *threwald, threswald, &c.*, as in Exodus xii. 23: 'whanne he seeth the bloode in the *threswald*;' and verse 7: 'in the *thresshwoeldes* of the howses.'

'Tho to the dur *threswald* cummin are thay.' G. Douglas, *Aeneados*, p. 164, l. 7.

² In the Will of John Baret, 1463, we find the expression 'sun *thryfty* man,' the meaning being well-to-do. *Bury Wills, &c.* p. 26. The use is not yet obsolete in the provinces.

³ In the *Early Eng. Psalter*, Ps. lxxii. 22 is thus rendered—

'And I am to noghte for-þi *Thrunge*, and na-thing wist I;'

see also v. 20. In the *Owl & Nightingale*, 794, we have—

'Tweie men goth to wraslinge *An either other faste thringe.*'

Chaucer, *Troilus & Cressid*, iv. 10, has: 'He gan yn *thringe* forth with lordis old;' see also *Merchant's Tale*, 1105. In *Sir Eglamour*, 1023, the hero, we are told,

'Waxe bothe bolde and stronge; *Ther myzt no man with-sytt hys dynte*

Yn iustynge ne yn tournament, *But he to the erthe them thronge.*'

Wyclif's version of Luke viii. 43 runs: 'And ihesus seith, Who is it that touchide me? Sothli alle men denyng, Petre seide, and thei that weren with him, Comaundour, cumpaynes *thringen*, and turmentyn thee, and thou seist, Who touchide me?' In the *Song of Roland*, l. 290, the word is used apparently in the sense of cover, load: 'his thies *thryngid* with silk, as I say.'

'My guttys wille outt *thryng*, *Bot I this lad hyng.*' Towneley Myst. p. 145. See also G. Douglas, *Aeneados*, Bk. i. p. 21, l. 10.

†to Thrynge owte; *expremere*, & cetera; *ubi* to schewe.
 †Thryse; *ter, teries, tricies*.
 to Thryste¹; *sitere, re-*.
 a Thryste; *sitis, siticula*.
 Thrysty; *sitibundus, siticulosus*.
 to Thryste downe; *oppremere (conculcare, Subpeditare A.)*.
 Thriste downe; *oppressus*.
 a Thrysting downe; *oppressio, op-*

pressura, oppressum; opprimens participium.

a Throstelle²; *mauiscus, Avis est*.
 a Throte; *guttur, jugulus, gula est anterior pars gutturis*.
 *a Throte bolle (Throte bole A.)³; *frumen hominis est, rumen animalis est, ipoglotum*.
 a Thrughe (Throghe A.)⁴; *mauseum (mausorium A.), cijpus;*

¹ See Hampole's *Pricke of Consc.* 6165, where the righteous are represented as saying to Christ, 'When myght we þe *thresty* se And gaf þe drynk with herte fre;' and again, l. 3254, where we are told that in Purgatory sinners

'Sal haf þare bathe hunger and *threst*.'

'And drinc to the *thristere* he shal don awei.' Wyclif, Isaiah xxxii. 6 See *Gesta Romanorum*, pp. 64, 317.

² This word seems to be used indifferently for the thrush or the blackbird. '*E ment chauante marie* (a throstel-kok) *en boisson* (bosc).' W. de Biblesworth, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 164. In the *Owl & Nightingale*, 1627, are mentioned 'thrusche, and *throstle*, wudewale.' In the *Handlyng Synne*, 7481, 'a *þrostyl*' is used as the English equivalent for *merle*:

'As seynt Benet sate yn his celle,
 To tempte hym com a fend of helle,

In the Land of Cockaygne we are told

'þer beþ birdes mani and fale,
þrostil, *þruise*, and *niþtingal*,

See also Gower, l. 54, Lydgate, *Minor Poems*, p. 203, &c., and *Rime of Sir Thopas*, 1959. 'Thrustell cocke, *maulvis*.' Palsgrave.

'The *nyztyngale*, the *throstyloke*,

The popejay, the joly laveroke.' MS. Porkington 10, leaf 55.

'*Mauvis*, f. a Mavis: a Throstle or Thrush.' Cotgrave.

'They threþide wyth the *throstilles*, thre hundreth at ones.' *Morte Arthure*, 930.

'Thme I bethought me vpon the byrdes as thrusses, and *thrustels*, and stares, whiche I haue sene syttinge in assemble vpon an hye tre.' Lydgate, *Pylgremage of the Soule* (repr. 1859), Bk. v. ch. v. p. 76. '*Thyrestylles* and nyghtyngales synge in tyme of loue.' Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. xii. ch. i. p. 406.

³ The ball or apple in the throat, commonly called Adam's-apple. See Chaucer, *Reeve's Tale*, 353, where the Miller is described as having

'By the *throte-bolle* caught Alleyne, And on the nose he smot him with his fest.'

And he hent him dispitously ageyn,

Barnabe Googe in his trans. of Heresbach's *Husbandrie*, ed. 1586, p. 144^{bk}, says: 'The hee goate woulde bee softer heared, and longer, his necke short, his *Throatboll* deeper, his legges fleshy, his eares great and hanging.' See also *Sir Bevis*, 2703, *Ywaine & Gawaine*, 1993, &c.

'þi make and þi milte, þi liure and þi lunge, And þi *þrote bolle* þat þu mide sunge.'

Poem on Death in *An Old Eng. Miscell.* p. 178.

'*Herbiere*, f. The throat-bole, throat-pipe, or gullet of a beast. *Gueneau*, m. The throttle, or throat-boll.' Cotgrave. 'The throtte bolle, *le gargate*.' W. de Biblesworth's Gloss. in *Reliq. Antiq.* ii. 78. In Barbour's *Bruce*, vii. 584, we have the form *throppil*, and as *thwapple* it still survives in Scotland. Our modern *throttle* is evidently merely a shortened form of *throat-boll*, as shown in the quotation from Cotgrave. '*Centram*, *protbolla*.' MS. Harl. 3376.

⁴ The author of the life of St. Juliana tells us how her body was placed in 'a stanene, þruh hehliche as hit deþ hallic to donne.' ed. Coekayne, p. 77. l. 16. '*Sarcofagum*, þruh.' Suppl. to Aelfric's Gloss. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 49. '*Sarcofagum*, Durh.' *ibid.* p. 85.

'Hi wende to þulke stede: þer as heo was ileid er

& heuede vp þe lid of þe þrou3; & fonde hir ligge þer

<p> <i>ſ cetera; vbi a grawe (Abuis, Aluiolus, linther A.).</i> A Thrwme¹; <i>licium (A.).</i> <i>*hobb Trusse (A Thrwsse A.)²; prepes, negocius.</i> A Thrvsche; <i>prepes (A.).</i> </p>	<p> to Thrusche. <i>*a Thunwange (Thwnwyngc .A) ³; tempus.</i> A Thownyr; <i>Tonitrus, ſ cetera; vbi thonyr (A.).</i> Thursday; <i>dies iouis, feria quinta.</i> </p>
---	---

Faire & euene as heo dude er : so lute lyme þer nas
 Pat ne lai as he furst dude : fair miracle þer was.'

Early Eng. Poems, ed. Furnivall, p. 70.

In the *Anceren Ricle*, p. 378, we have 'ine stonenc þruh biclused heteuste.' In the Early English Psalter, Psalm lxvii. 7 reads—

'Als-swa þai þat smertes ai,
 þat herde in throgthes, night & dai;'

where Wyclif reads *sepulcris*. See also *Destruction of Troy*, l. 11820.

'The cors that dyed on a tre was berid in a stone,
 The throgthe beside fande we, and in that graue cors was none.'

Towneley Myst. p. 290.

'A through of stone, of paper, *quadratus lapis: integra charta.*' Manip. Vocab.

'The thridde day he aros aþeyn
 Of the throuz ther men hime leyde.' W. de Shoreham.

Sir W. Scott uses the phrase '*through-stane*,' in the sense of a grave-stone, in the 'Antiquary,' chap. xvi and xxxiii. '*Mausoleum*. A graveston or A throw.' Medulla. A. S. þruh. See Jamieson, s. v. Thrch stane.

¹ 'The extremities of a weaver's warp, often about nine inches long, which cannot be woven,' Halliwell. Hornman says, 'The baudy thrummes of the carpettes toke me faste by the feet, *Sordidi tactium et gausapium fratelli pedes mihi implicuerunt.*' In the *Manners and Household Expenses of England* (1466), p. 346, the word is used for coarse yarn: 'Item, paid for *thrommes* for hyche mapolles, ij^d.' Lyte, Dodoens, p. 203, applies the term to thread-like appendages of flowers: 'out of the middest of this flower [Dogges Tooth] there hange also sixe smal *thrommes* or short threds, with little titles or pointed notes like as in the Lillies.' In the Will of Edmund Lee, executed in 1535, the testator bequeaths 'to Alys Mannyng iij^s. iiij^d, and on new *thrombyd* hate.' *Bury Wills*, &c. p. 126. Here the meaning probably is a hat with a very long nap, resembling shaggy fur. A 'sylke *thrommed* hatt' occurs in the Will of Eliz. Bacon of Hessest. in 1570. 'Irto, thrommed, rough, heavie,' Thomas, *Ital. Dictionary*, 1548. In the Invent. of Sir J. Byndley, 1565, we find 'ij *thrommed* quishings.' *Wills & Invents*. i. 220.

² See the description of the giant in *Morte Arthure*, 1100, where he is said to have had

'Thykke theese as a *thursse*, and thikkere in the hanche.'

'Ichabbe isehen þene þurs of helle.' *Seinte Marherete*, p. 11. See also *Anceren Ricle*, p. 280. J. R., in his translation of Mouffet's *Theater of Insects*, p. 1048, says of the wood-louse: 'The Latines call it *Asclum, Cutionem, Porcellionem*; *Pliny* said not well to call it *Centipes*, since it hath but fourteen feet: the English from the form call them *Sowes*, that is, little Hogs: from the place where they dwell, *Tylers-louse*, that is, Lice in roofs of houses: they are called also *Thurstoes*, or Jovial Lice, from a spirit that was not hurtful, to whom our Ancestors superstitiously imputed the sending of them to us. In some places also they call them *Cherbugs*, and *Chestips*, but I know not why.' According to Halliwell the millipes is called a *Hob-thrush-louse*. I can offer no suggestion as to the origin or meaning of the latin equivalents here given.

³ '*Tempus*, þunwang.' Aelfric's Gloss. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 42. Compare Walter de Biblestworth, as quoted by Mr. Way in note to Thun wonge:

'*mon haterel (nol) oue les temples (ponewonggen),*'

of which a different version is given in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 144—

'*moun haterel (my nape) ouweke les temples (ant thonewon[egen]).*'

In the Romance of *Roland and Otuel*, 82, Naymes describes Charles as

'Faire of flesche & fell,
 With a floreschede *thunwange*.'

†to Thwange (Twange A.); *corrigare*.

†a Thwange (Twange A.); *corrigia*, *corrigiola*; (*corrigiatus*, *corrialis* (A.).

to Thwyte (Twyte A.)²; *dolare*.

*A Thwytelle; *dolabrum*.

T ante I.

Tygyr; *quidam fluvius*; *tigris*, (-*gris*, in genitivo A.).

a Tigr; *quedam bestia* (animal A.), *tigris*, -*gridis* (in genitivo A.).

A Tylestane³; *later*, *laterculus*, *tegula* (A.).

to Tyle or to make Tyle (Tele A.); *tegulare*.

a Tiler; *cenofaciarius*, *tegularius*, *tegularia*.

to Tylle; *colere*, *per-*, & cetera; *ubi* to plughe (plwe A.).

a Tyllynge (of lande A.); *cultura*, *cultus*.

†a Tylle man⁴; *Agellarius*, *Agricola*, *Agricolonus*, *Agricolator*, *Agricultor* (*Agricultor* A.), *colonus*, *colo*, *gello*, *gillo*, *glebo*, *rusticus*, *ruricola*, *terricola*; *rusticanus* participium.

Tymber (Tymmyre A.); *meremium*.

Tyme; *timum* *epitimum*; *flos eius* est.

a Tyme; *tempus*, *tempusculum* nominatio, *caret genetiu huius vicis*.

†Tymely (Tymly A.); *mane*, *catamane*, *tempestiue*; *tempestiuus*.

†Tymely rype (Tymly ryppe A. *temporeus*, *prematurus*.

¹ 'A thwange, *lorum*.' Manip. Vocab. 'A thong, a latchet, *corrigia*.' Baret. In Metrical Homilies, ed. Small, p. 10, St. John the Baptist says—

'I me self es noht worthi

To les the *thuanges* of his shon.'

So in the *Ormulum*, 10412—

'Pa sholde an oferr cumenn forþ

Off all þat ilke ma33þe,

& sholde unbindenn þin *shoþwang*

Swa summ þe boc himm talhte.'

and *Cursor Mundi*, 12823—

'i am noht worthe to Lese þe *thuanges* of his sco.'

'A rone skyne tuk he thare-of syne,

And schayre a *thwaing* all at laysere.'

Wyntoun, *Chronicle*, viii, xxxii, 51.

See also *Sir Gawaine*, ll. 194, 579. 'To hym [Hengist] was i-graunted as moche londe to bulde on a castel as a *þwonge* my3te by cleppe.' Trevisa's Higden, v, 267. A. S. *þwang*.

² 'I *thwyte* a stycke, or I cutte lytell peeces from a thynge. *Je coypelle*.' Palsgrave. Chaucer in the Reeve's Tale, 3933, describing the Miller of Trumpington says—

'A scheffeld *thwitel* bar he in his hose.'

'To thwite, *excidere*.' Manip. Vocab. A. S. *þwitan*. 'Trencher, to cut: carve: slice; hack, hew: to thwite off, or asunder. *Trenchant*, slicing, hewing, thwiting off or asunder.' Cotgrave. In the Babees Boke, p. 256, we are told—

'Kutte nouhte youre mete eke as it were Felde men,

That to theyre mete haue suche an appetyte

That they ne rekke in what wyse, where ne when,

Nor how ungoodly they on theyre mete *twyte*.' l. 176.

See Trevisa's Higden, iv, 329: 'Oþer dayes þay wolde digge þe erþe wip a chytelle [*dolabro*],' where one MS reads *þwitel* and Caxton *thwyte*.

'A Scotts *thewtill* undir thi belt to ber.' Wallace, i, 219.

'Kytte the graf and *thwyte* it on bothe sydes euyn in maner of a wedge as fere as it shall goo into the clyfte of the stokke. it must be so euen *threten* that the eyer may not come bytwene the clyfte and the graf.' Arnold's *Chronicle*, 1502 (ed. 1811), p. 169.

³ The author of *Genesis & Exodus* tells us, l. 662, how Nimrod advised his subjects to build the tower of Babel,

'Wel heg and strong,

Of *tigel* and ter, for water-gong.'

See also *ibid.* ll. 461, 2552 and 2891; Wyclif, Isaiah xvi. 11 and Genesis xi. 3; and the *Complaint of Scotland*, p. 59. *Tlers* are mentioned in the list of workmen in Troy, *Destruction of Troy*, 1586.

⁴ 'Cain. Mother, for south I tell yt thee,

A *tylle man* I am; and so will I be.'

Chester Plays, i, 37.

'*Agricultor*, A tyلمان.' Medulla. 'Tylman, *laboureur de terre*.' Palsgrave.

Tynne; *Stannum, vt, pocius stannum quam stagnum*; versus:

¶ *Est Aqua stans arte Stagnum, Stannumque metallum* (A.).

†a Tynde¹; *cremale*.

†A Tynde of A beste² (A.).

to Tynne; *Stannare* (A.).

Tynned; *Stannatus* (A.).

A Tipett; *liripipium* (A.).

†to Typpe; *cornutare*; *-tor, -trix, & -cio*.

†a Typpyge of A boltt; *preseratum, cornutamentum* (Cornumentum A.).

†Typpyd; *cornutatus*.

†A Tyrrand; *Tirannus, tirannulus* (A.).

†Tyrandry; *Tirannides* (A.).

Tysañ; *ptisana, producto medio* (A.).

Tysike; *Tisis; tiscicus qui patitur illam infirmitatem* (A.).

to telle Tythyng; *rumificare (rumositare A.), rumigerare*.

Tythyng; *rumor, rumiculus*.

†Titter³; *cicius, maturius (maturiue A.), Aduerbia sunt*.

a Tytille (Titylle A.)⁴; *titulus, Apex, epigrama*.

a Tytille of a buke; *titulus, elenchus, vt sequencia sancti euangelij secundum lucam*.

T ante O.

to Toche (Towche A.); *tangere*.

a Tochyng; *Towchyng* (A.); *tactus (contactus A.); contiguous, tangens*.

To day; *hodie posteri; hodiernus*.

†To day threday (Today thrydday A.); *nudius tercius*.

A Tofte⁵; *toftum* (A.).

Toghe; *Tenax* (A.).

Togedyr (Togyddyr A.); *in vicem, ad-, vna, simul, pariter, alterutrum, mutuo (conjunctim; conjunctus, vicinus A.), vicarius*.

a Tolle; *emollimentum, molimentum, talliagium (Talliagium, victigal A.)*.

¹ *Cremaillere*, f. A hook to hang anything on: especially a pot-hook, or pot-hanger. Cotgrave. Compare *Rekande*, above, p. 302.

² The branches of the horns. Markham in his *Country Farme*, 1616, p. 684, says, 'You may likewise judge of their age by the *tynes* of their hornes.' The word is still in common use in the West and North for the teeth of a harrow, as well as for the branches of a deer's antlers. In *Allit. Poems*, A. 76, we find it used for a branch of a tree:

'As bornyst syluer þe lef onslýdeþ, þat þike con trýlle on vcha tynde.'

In Lydgate's *Minor Poems*, p. 203, we have—

'Maale deer to chaase and to fynde . . . Vndir hire daggyd hood of green;'

That weel can beere with a tynde
and Douglas, *Æneados*, vii. p. 224, speaks of a

'hart of body bayth grete and square, With large hede and tyndis birnist sare.'

see also *ibid.* p. 402, l. 22, and *Syr Tryamour*, 1085—

'The thrydd hounde fyghtyng he fyndys, The herte stoke hym wyth hys tyndys.'

'Theez staues by their *tines* seem naturallie meete for the bearing of armour.' *R. Lanc-*

ham's Letter, 1575, ed. Furnivall, p. 9.

³ Not uncommon occurrence. See Barbour's *Bruce*, iv. 269; v. 529. In the *Allit.*

Poems, C. 231, we are told that when Jonah was thrown overboard

'He wat; no tytter out-tulde þat tempest ne sessed.'

'And had i nocht bene titter boun . . . The water sone had bene my bane.'

Ywaine & Gawin, l. 1852.

'Pharao. Go, say to hym we wylle not grefe, Bot they shall never the tytter gayng.'

Towneley Myst, p. 62.

⁴ 'A titill, apex.' *Manip. Vocab.* See quotation from Lyte, s. v. *Thrwme*, above.

⁵ According to Bp. Kennett, 'a field where a house or building once stood.' The word occurs in the Prologue to *P. Plowman*, l. 14—

'I seigh a toure on a toft, trielich y-maked.'

†a Tolle buthe (Tolbuth A.)¹; *toloneum*.

a Toller²; *tolonarius, telonarius*.

†Tomorne³; *Cras, Crastinus* (A.).

a Toppe; *trocus, turbus*.

†Top ouer tayle⁴; *precipitanter*.

†to cast Tope ouer tayle; *precipitari* (A.).

a Top of a tree⁵; *cima*.

a Torche; *torticius, torchia*.

a Toppynge; *cirrus, cirritus; crista, coma, cincinnus*.

to Torment; *Cruciare, crucifigere, torquere, ex-, re-, tormentare, & cetera; ubi to punysche* (A.).

A Torment; *Tormentum, cruciatus,*

cruciamen, -tor, -tura, flagicium; flagiciosus; supplicium, tormen (A.).

A Tormentowre⁶; *Tortor, spiculator, tormentator, lanista, Carnifex, lictor, plagiator, multator* (A.).

†Tormentylle⁷; *tormentilla, harba est*.

a Tornament; *tirocinium, torneamentum*.

†a Toste yreñ (Tostyrne A.)⁸; *assatorium* (*Ossatorium* A.).

to Toste; *torrere*.

*A mery Totyr (A Totyr A.)⁹; *pe-taurus, & cetera; ubi A mere takyr* (merytoytyr A.).

¹ A town-hall, prison or gaol. 'And when Ihesus passide thennis he seij a man sittynge in a *tolbothe* [*telonium* V.], Matheu by name.' Wyclif, Matthew ix. 9. '*Hoc toloneum, a tol-boythe. Qui mausoleum producit, aut canopeum*

Seu toloneum, non reor esse reum.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 236.

See also *ibid.* p. 274.

² A receiver of tolls.

'Tutivillus. I was youre chefe *tollare*,
And sithen courte *rollar*,

'A gode ensample now 3e here

Langland, in P. Plowman, B. Prol. 220, speaks of 'taillours and tynkeres & *tolleres* in marketis.'

³ 'Go, pray alle the religius of this cite

'Gud king, forouten mair delay,
To-morn, als soyn as 3e se day,

See also *Morte Arthure*, 1587, *P. of Conscience*, 4666, &c. The word is still in use in Yorkshire.

⁴ In the Romance of *Roland & Otuel*, 556, we read how

'3e Sarazene þan a lepe he made,
A stroke to Roland for sothe he glade,

See also *ibid.* ll. 923, 1301.

'He lap till ane and can hym ta
Richt be the nek full felony,

'For to distrubil the foresaid mariage
And quyte peruert or turnit *top ouer tale*

To-morne that they wold dyne with me.'

Sir Amadace, ed. Robson, xxiv. 10.
Ordane 3ow hail for the battale.'

Barbour's *Bruce*, xii. 201.

The word is still in use in

& hit hym on þ^e hede,
þat almoste *top ouer tayle* he rade.'

Till *top our tail* he gert hym ly.'

Barbour's *Bruce*, vii. 745.
Latinus houshald, purpois, and counsale.'

Gawin Douglas, *Eneados*, vii. p. 221, l. 18.

See also *William of Palerne*, l. 2776, and Robert of Brunne, p. 70.

⁵ See *Crope*, p. 83.

⁶ An executioner. In the Seconde Nonne's tale, of St. Cecilia, we read—

'Thre stokes in the nekke he smoot hir tho,
The *tormentour*, but for no maner chance,
He myghte nought smyte at hir nekke atwo.'

Compare *Tormentor* in Matt. xviii. 34, and see Eastwood and Wright's 'Bible Word Book.'

⁷ 'Tormentil, *heptaphillon*.' Manip. Vocab. 'The plant 'setfoil.'

⁸ A toasting iron or fork. 'To toste, *torrere, assare*.' Manip. Vocab.

⁹ See *Merytotyr*, above, p. 235, and P. Wawyn or waueryn yn a myry totyr, p. 518. In Trevisa's *Hiiden*, ii. 287, we are told how the Athenians, having in accordance with the oracle, sought the bodies of Icarus and his daughter everywhere on earth in vain, 'for

a Towmbe (Towme A.); *piramis* & cetera; *vbi* A grave.

a Towelle; *manitergium*, *facitergium*.

†a Towneschyppe; *villata*.

†A Townesange¹; *Commedia*; *Comedus scriptor earum* (A.).

a Towne; *pagus*, *pagulus*, *pagos grece*, *villa*, *villula*.

a Towre; *Arcicula*, *Ara* (Ars A.), *turris*, *turricula diminutivum*.

*a Towre of a tree²; *fala*.

Towryde; *Turritus* (A.).

†Toyat; *Eatenus* (A.).

†To y^e lyknes; *instar*, *Adinstar*, *Ad similitudinem*.

†To zere; *horno*; *hornus*, *hornotinus*.

T ante R.

†a Tracte (A. Tratt A.); *sistema*, *tractus*.

to Trayle; *segmentare*.

a Trayn (A. Trayle or Traine A.); *sirma*, *segmentum*.

to Trayse; *vbi* to seke.

a Trayse (A. Trayse for horse or trayl A.); *traha*, *trahe*.

to Trayste³; *fidere*, *con-*, & cetera; *vbi* to trowe.

a Trayste; *fiducia*, *spes*, & cetera; *vbi* faythe.

a Traytour; *proditor*, *traditor*.

to Trappe with a gylder⁴; *illaqueare*.

a Trapp (Trape A.); *decipula* (*discipula* A.), *pedica* (*medio correpto* A.) *tendicula* (*et cetera*; *vbi* gyldyr A.).

*Trave for to scho horse in⁵; *feratorium*, *ergasterium*, *traue*.

to Travelle; *itinerare*, & cetera; *vbi* to ga.

a Travelle; *labor vel -bos*, *sudor*, *vexamen*, *operia* (*Aporia* A.), *Angor*, *laboramen*, *opera*.

Travelos; *laborosus* (*laboriosus* A.).

to schewe þe deuocion and wil þat þey hadde forto secke, and forto besic besiliche in anoþer element þat þey myzte nouzt fynde in erþe heng vp ropes in þe ayer and men *totrede* þeron, and meued hider and jider And whan men fel of þe *totres* and were i-herde sore, it was i-ordeyned among hem þat images i-liche to þe bodies schulde be sette in þe *totros*, and meue and *totery* in stede of hem þat were a-falle. þat game is cleped *ocillum* in Latyn, and is compouned and i-made of tweyne, of *oilleo*, *cillo*, þat is forto mene *toterynge*, and *os*, *oris*, þat is a mouþ; for þey þat *totred* so mouede azenst men mouþes.' In the play of *Queen Esther*, 1561 (Collier repr. 1862), we read:

'Even as honestly,
As he that from steylyng goth to sent Thomas watryng
In his yong age;
So they from pytter pattour, may come to tytter totur,
Even the same pylgrimage.'

¹ Compare *καμφοδία* from *κῶμη* (Bentley, *Phalaris*, p. 337). '*Comedia*, a town song. *Comedio*, a wrytare of town songys.' Medulla. In Aelfric's Glossary *comedia* is rendered by 'racu, tunlic spæc.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 27. Compare Pley in P. p. 404.

² These words are repeated in A. on the next leaf.

³ Arthur in entrusting to Neordred the regency of England during his absence says—
'As I trayste appone the, be-traye thowe me neuer.' *Morte Arthure*, 669.

See also *P. of Conscience*, 1359, 6297, 7339, &c.

⁴ See *Gilder*, above, p. 155.

⁵ 'A traue, *numelli*, *numelle*.' Manip. Vocab. Phillips gives '*Traves*: a kind of shackles for a horse that is taught to amble his pace.' Reginald Hymmer, in 1574, bequeathed 'ix hogesheads in the buttrie with the gantrees and *traves* there.' *Richmondshire Wills*, &c. p. 251. In the *Faville of Facions*, 1555, pref. p. 13, the author says: 'After that he [the Deuill] had fettered the worlde in the *trauers* of his toies . . . he trained it whole to a wicked worship.'

a **Tre**¹; *Arbor dicitur esse (omne A.) lignum, arbos tantum fructifera, velum; lignarius; dris grece vel dicitur dea arborum; versus: ¶ Arbor dum crescit, lignum dum crescere nescit.*

***Treakylle (Tryakylle A.)**²; *tiriaca.*

a **Trebylle**; *precentus.*

Trecherus; *vbi fals (A.).*

to **Trede**; *Calcare (A.).*

†**A Treddyll** of y^e lummys; *Suppodium (A.).*

a **Treleswyndowe (A Trelese of A wyndowe A.)**; *cancellus, festra, fenestra cancellata, exedra.*

to **Trembylle (Tremylle A.)**; *frigutire, & cetera; vbi to qwhake.*

*a **Trenchour (Trenschowre A.)**³; *secarium, scissorium, minvtorium.*

*a **Trenkett**⁴; *Ansorium, sardocopum (Sardopotum A.).*

Treson; *facinus, facineris.*

to **Trespas (Trespasse A.)**; *delinquere, forisfacere, prevaricari, transgredi, transgressio admittere, & cetera; vbi to syñ.*

a **Trespasce**; *delictum, demeritum, forisfaccio, preuaricacio, transgressio; reatus, preuaricatorius (transgressorius A.), & cetera [vbi] syñ (synne A.).*

a **Tresoure (Tresure A.)**; *thesaurus.*

a **Tresory**; *corbanan sacerdotum est, gazophilacium populorum, erarium, musach regum (est A.) repositorium, pecuniarium.*

to **gedyr Tresowre**; *Thesaurizare (A.).*

† **Tressowre**⁵; *trica, tricatura (A.).*

† **Tretabylle**⁶; *Exorabilis, tractabilis (A.).*

† **vn Tretabylle**; *Inexorabilis (A.).*

† **A Trety**; *Tractatus (A.).*

¹

‘3e bileouþ on þis Maumet; ymaked of treo & ston

þat no miracle ne mowe do: namore þan so moche *treo*.

Of mie louerdes Miracles some: bi mie staf þu schalt iseo.’

Early Eng. Poems, p. 63.

So also in Trevisa's Higden, iii. 235: ‘he wroot al þe kynges purpos in tables of *tre*.’ See also the *Sege of Melayne*, l. 448. The adjective *treen* = wooden is not uncommon: thus Trevisa, in his trans. of Bartholomew *De Propr. Rerum*, xvii. 112, has: ‘Oyle þrolleþ and spredeþ it selfe, and is þerfore better kepte in glasen vessel, þan in *treen* vessel, with many holes and pores.’ [In vasis vitreis, quam in *lignosis* melius custoditur]. ‘Item, for ij. *tren* platers, j.d.’ Howard Household Books (Roxb. Club) p. 392. See also Tusser, *Five Hundred Points*, ch. lxxxv. 10; Trevisa's Higden, vi. 295, where he speaks of ‘þe *treen* brigge . . . ouer þe Ryne;’ Palladius *On Husbandrie*, pp. 137, l. 916, and 153, l. 120; and Spenser, *P. Q.* ii. 39.

² See Professor Skeat's note to *P. Plowman*, C. ii. 147.

³ ‘My baselard hath a *trencher* kene, Fayr as rasour sharp and schene.’

Songs and Poems on Costume (Percy Soc.), p. 50.

Here the meaning evidently is *blade*, that which cuts.

⁴ Halliwell gives ‘*Trenket*, A shoemaker's knife,’ and Palsgrave has ‘*Trenket*, an instrument for a cordwayner, *batton a terner*,’ which is probably the meaning here. *Ansorium* is explained in Diefenbach's *Suppl.* as a scraping knife of shoemakers and leather-dressers, and as *sardo* occurs for *cardo*, a leather-dresser, perhaps *sardocopum* may be a barbarous compound to signify a similar tool.

⁵ See **A Trissoure**, below.

⁶ In the Will of Cristofer Dodisworth, executed in 1551, we find the following paragraph: ‘Also I will (by the lycence of my M^r) that my *tractable* wyfe Maybell, after my deceasse, shall have full enterest in all suche fermeholding as I have in ferme and occupation at this daye in Jolbie, accordinge to the trewe effect and menyng of my lease.’ *Richmondshire Wills, &c.* p. 72.

‘Heil, trewe, truthfull, and *tretable*,

Heil cheef ichosen of chastite.’

Hymn to Virgin, in Warton, ii. 108, st. 1.

Wyclif, in his Works, ed. Matthew, p. 305, uses this word to render the latin *suadibilis*. Hornman says: ‘A colde and a *treatable* man is well boued.’ See also *Agenbite*, p. 94, and Douglas, *Æneados*, p. 115, l. 18, where the word is used to translate the latin *tractabilis*.

to Trete¹; *Tractare* (A.).

Trett²; *tractura, Emplastrum* (A.).

†A Tre worme³; *Teredo* (A.).

Trewe; *fidelis (fidens A.), verax, verus, veridicus seruus, fidus amicus, fide dignus, fiduciarus, fisus, perfidus (producto -fi- A.) pistiscus.*

VII Trewe; *infidelis, infidus qui fide caret, desce[d]ens, hereticus, paganus, didimus, incredulus, infidelis qui firmitate caret, perfidus correpto -fi-; (versus:*

¶ *Perfidus est falsus, perfidus valde fidelis A.)*

to Trybylle; *tripulare, triplicare* (A.).

Trewysse⁴; *Inducie, Inficie, treuga.*

Trews taker (A Taker of Trewys A.); *trevgarius.*

†a Trybute; *tributum de omni tribu & regione exigitur, vectigal de rebus vectis per mare vel terram; vectigalis.*

Trybutary; *tributarius, vectigal.*

Tributry; *tributarius, vectigalis* (A.).

A Tributir; *tributarius* (A.).

a Trydelle; *ruder.*

a Trype; *vbi A panche (paynche A.)*

a Tryndelle of A webster⁵; *insubulus (infusillus A.), troclea.*

Triste; *fiducia ex bona consciencia est, confidencia temeritatis est, & cetera* (A.).

†a Tryste (A Tristylle A.)⁶; *tripos, tristula.*

†Ttrystyre⁷; *Staciuncula* (A.).

Ttristry; *vbi trewe* (A.).

¹ In the translation of Palladius *On Husbandrie*, the farmer is advised, when desirous of finding out the nature of the soil,

'a clodde avisely to take, and with gode water weel it wete,

And loke if it be glewy, tough to *trete*.' Book i. l. 75. See also iii. 741.

² A plaster. See the recipe for the preparation of 'a whyte trett that is callyd plature istia or syne,' printed by Halliwell in his Dictionary, p. 479, from a MS. of the 15th century. Turner, speaking of the 'Myrt tre,' says: 'The raw leues or elles burnt with a trette made of wex heal burnyng whit flames and agnayles.' Herbal, pt. ii. lf. 61.

³ 'A little worme that enteth wood: sometime a moth that eateth garments, *teredo*.'

⁴ 'The *trewis* on his half gert he stand And gert men kep thame lelely.'

Apon the marchis stablyl,

Barbour's *Bruce*, xix. 200.

Here the word is used as a plural, but it is constantly used as a singular; see *ibid.* xiv. 96, xv. 126, &c. O. Fr. *truwe, triuwe, triuwe, trive* (see *trive* in Burguy); whence *trèves* in mod. French. 'A trefce, league, *foedus*.' Manip. Vocab.

⁵ The turning beam of a spindle. 'Trendle of a mil, *molucrum*: to trendle, *rotare*: a trendil, *rota*.' Manip. Vocab. 'Insubulus, a webster's trenlyl.' MS. Harl. 1738, The author of the *Destruction of Troy*, describes Medea as having 'me as a *trendull* turned full rounde.' l. 453. 'Iusubulus, a webstare's trendyl.' Medulla. Compare a Weffer *tryndylle*, below.

⁶ See the description of the preparations for the feast in *Sir Gawayne*, 884, where we read— 'Sone wat3 telded vp a tapit, on *trestes* ful fayre;'

and again, l. 1648— 'penne þay teldet table3 on *trestes* alofte.'

In the Inventory of John Comefurth, taken in 1574, are included 'fourre swawles and fourre *trists* v^s.' *Richmond*, Wills, p. 249.

'Thai set *trestes* and bordes on layd.' *Scwyn Sages*, 3874.

'Item j mete-burde with ij par of *trystylls*.' Invent. of J. Carter, of York, 1485. *Test. Ebor.* iii. 300. 'A trestle; a treuel; a three footed stoole, or anie thing that hath three feet, *tripus*.' Baret. 'A tristil, *tripes*.' Manip. Vocab. See *Richard Cour de Lion*, 102: 'they sette *trestles*, & layde a borde; and Wyclif, Exodus xxvi. 20 (Purvey): 'twenti tablis, hayunge fourti silueren foundementis or *trestles*.'

⁷ Posts or stations in hunting: see Strutt, *Sports & Pastimes*, ed. 1810, p. 19. O. Icel. *treysta*. 'Trista, a station or post in hunting.' Bailey. In the *Ancien Riwle*, p. 332, the word is explained as follows: 'Tristve is þer me sit mid þe greahundes forte kepen þe hearle, oðer tillen þe nettes aþean hem.' In the *Anturs of Arthur*, iii., Arthur calls his

†A Trissoure of A womaⁿ hedde¹; *Cincinnati*; *Cincinnati*; *trica*, *tricutura*; *Cincinnatiaculus* (A.).
 Trod (Trodde. A.); *tritus*.
 a Troghe (Trowghe A.)²; *Alueus*, *Alueolus*.
 Troy; *troia*, *jlion*, *pergama*; *troianus*.
 A Trone; *tronus* (A.).
 to Trotte; *successare* (*succussare* A.).
 a Trotter; *successarius*, *succussator*.
 Trowabyll; *credibilis cui creditur*; *credulus qui credit aliquid (sive sit verum, sive falsum A.)*.
 vn Trowabyll; *Incredibilis*, *Incredulus*, *didimus*, *Inopinabilis*, *Inopinat*us (A.).

*a Trowaⁿ³; *discolus*, *trutannus*.
 *to be Trowaⁿ; *trutannizare*.
 *Trowannes; *Trutannitas* (A.).
 to Trownogt; *Inopinari* (A.).
 to Trowe; *Arbitrari*, *Autumare*, *fidere*, *con-*, *coniecturare*, *conuincere*, *veri*, *opinari*, *coniectari*, *suspicare* (*est male A.*), *estimare*, *fiduciare*, *con-*, *af-*, *sperare*, *supponere*, *putare*.
 a Trowelle⁴; *bachio*, *trolla*.
 Trowthe; *vbi faythe* (A.).
 to Trowtheplight; *fideiubere*, *disponere* (A.).
 Trowinge; *Credulus* (A.).
 A Trowyng; *Arbitracio*, *Autumacio*, *coniectura*, *putamen* (A.).

nobles together 'To teche hom to hor *tristurs*, quo truly wille telle;
 To hor *tristurs* he hom tazte, quo truly me trowes.
 þenne wat; he went, er he wyst, to a wale *tryster*,
 þer þre pro at a þriþ þrat hym at ones.' *Sir Gawayne*, 1712.

See also *ibid.* ll. 1146 and 1170. We have the word also in R. de Brunne's *Chronicle*, ed. Furnivall, p. 30, l. 856; ed. Hearne, p. 94; and the *Squyr of lowe Degre*, 767—

'A lese of grehound with you to stryke,
 And hert and hynde and other lyke,
 Ye shal be set at such a *tryst*,
 That herte and hynde shall come to your fyst.'

'I stande at my *tristor* when othere men shoues.' Towneley Mysteries, p. 310.

¹ 'A bush of haire crisped, or curled; *cincinnati*.' Baret.

² In Chaucer's *Miller's Tale* we are told how the Carpenter, in order to save his wife from the predicted flood 'goþe and geteþ him a knedeinge *troughe*.' *C. T. A.* 3620. '*Alucus*, *A^{ca}*, a trowh.' Medulla. A. S. *trog*, O. Icel. *trog*.

³ 'The primary meaning of this word [*trutannus*] has not been accurately ascertained, but it seems to have been most generally used for a person who wandered about, and gained his living by false pretences, or passed himself under a different character to that which really belonged to him. It is applied sometimes to abbots and priors who lived abroad, and neglected their monasteries, or to monks who had quitted their houses, as in a passage of Giraldus Cambrensis (Wharton. *Anglia Sacra*, vol. iii. p. 575). Note by Mr. Wright in *Political Songs*, Camden Soc. p. 376, on the following line from a song on the Scottish Wars, *temp.* Edw. I: 'Fallax die prælii fugit ut *trutannus*.' Caxton, in the *Golden Legend*, fo. 359, col. 4, applies the term to vagrancy: 'There were themne two felawes one lame and that other was blynde. The lame taught the blynde man the weye and the blynd bare the lame man and thus gate they moche money by *truandylse* [*mendicantes*].' Cotgrave gives '*Truand*, *m.* a common beggar, vagabond, rogue, a lazie rascal, an upright man [see Audeley & Harman, ed. Furnivall, p. 4]; also a knave, varlet, scowndrell, filthy or lowd fellow. *Faire le goupillon*, to play the Truant.' Baret has 'Truand, he that loitereth, wandering abroad, or lurking in corners, *emansor*, *vagus*.' Wyclif in his Controversial Tracts, Wks. iii. 421, has, 'þer is no witte in þo wordes þat *trouant* casten oute in þis mater.' In the *Ancren Ricle*, p. 330, the author says, 'mid iseli *truandylse* heo [humility] hut euer hire god, & scheawed forð hire pouerte.' In the *Ayenbite*, pp. 174, 194, we have *troun* used for a beggar. '*Discolus*, a trowt or an ydyot. *Trutanus*, a trawnte.' Medulla.

⁴ 'A trowell, truell, *rotula*, *thrulla*.' Manip. Vocab. Baret renders *Trulla* by 'a Treie, or such hollowe vessell occupied about a house, that laborers carrie mortar in to serue Tilers, or Plasterers.' '*Truelle*, *f.* a trowell.' Cotgrave.

to Trowtt¹; *Coagulare* (A.).
 Trowttis; *Coagulum* (A.).
 to Trubbylle; *Tribulare*, *contribulare* & -ri, *deponens*, *conturbare*, *de-*, *perturbare* (A.).
 a Trufeler (Truffilere A.)²; *gerro*, *con-*, *gerronus*, *gerronaceus*; *nugator*; *nugax*, *nugas* *indeclinabile*, *nugicanus*, *nugidicus*, *nugiger* (*nugifer* A.), *nugigerulus*.
 to Trufyfle; *nugari*, *de-*, *neniari*, *trufare*.

Truffillis; *Nuge*, *gerra* (A.).
 a Trumpe³; *classis* (*Classus* A.), *lituus*, *buccina*, *fistula*, *tibia*; *tibialis*; *tuba* (*tubia* A.), *tessara* *est tuba qua bellantes animantur*⁴ *ad pugnam*, *sambucus*, *sambuca*.
 to Trumpe; *buccinare*, *tubare*.
 a Trumper; *buccinator*, *classicarius* (*Classarius* A.), *tibicen*, *tibicena*.
 a Trunke⁵; *gurgustum* (*gustum* A.).
 to Trusse⁶; *manticare*.

¹ 'Trouts, sb. pl. curds taken off the whey when it is boiled: a rustick word. In some places they call them *trotters*.' Ray's Glossary.

² 'Wanne me seyde hym of suche wondres, þat God anerþe sende, þat yt was hys lupernesse, to *trufle* he yt wende,' Robert of Gloucester, p. 417.
 'Janne sayde Ogier þe Dencys: "Hit nys bote *trufle* þat þou seyns." *Sir Ferumbras*, 3459.
 'þe clergie of cryst counted it but a *trufle*.' P. Plowman, B. xii. 140.
 'For trygetours and *triflours*, that tauernes haunte
 Hauē trowth and temperaunce, troden under foote.'

W. de Worde, Treatyse of a Galaunte, 1520, repr. 1860, p. 16.
 'Trufiler, to mock, deride, flowt, jeast, or gibe at.' Cotgrave. 'All these are butt *trifflous* and delays.' *Generides*, 4664.

³ 'And the seunene angels, that hadden seune trumpis, maden hem reili, that thei schulden *trumpe*' [syngo in *trumpe* W.]. Wyclif, Purvey, Apocalypse viii. 6. 'And the thridde angel *trumpide*.' *ibid.* v. 10.
 'On the morn sum-deill airy, Intill the host syne *trumpit* thai.'

Barbour's *Bruce*, xix. 428.
 Glanvil, in his trans. of Bartholomew *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. xiv. ch. xxxv. p. 480, says: 'Mount Synay hyghte also the mount of *trompes* and of *trompyng*.'
 'There herd I *trumpen* Messenus,
 Of whom that speketh Virgilius:
 There herd I *trumpe* Joab also,
 Theodomas and other mo,
 And alle that usede Clarioun
 In Cataloigne and Aragoun,
 That in her tyme famous were
 To lerne, saugh I *trumpe* there.'

Chaucer, *House of Fame*, pt. 2, l. 153.
 See also *Awoyng* of *Arthur*, lxvii. 13. 'Buccino, to Trumpyn.' Medulla.

⁴ MS. *amicinatur*.
⁵ Mr. F. K. Robinson, in his Whitby Glossary, gives '*Trunking*, lobster and crab catching with trunk-shaped framings of wand-work covered with netting, having sufficient ingress for the captured but no return. Baited inside, they are sunk in the sea with lines and weights. *Trunker*, a crab or lobster catcher.' *Nassa*, which the Prompt, gives as an equivalent for *Trunke*, is, according to Baret, 'a weele or bowe net to take fish.' See A Welle, hereafter.

⁶ In *Morte Arthure*, l. 3592, we read—
 'Nowe bownes the bolde kynge with his beste knyghtes,
 Gers trome and *trusse*, and trynes forth aftyre;'

and in *Havelok*, l. 2016—
 'Soth was, þat he wolden ruin bynde Of hise in arke or in kiste.'
 And *trusse* al þat he mithen fynde
 See also *Sir Ferumbras*, ll. 1667, 4189, and 4193. 'I *trusse* stuffe to cary it. *Je trosse*. *Trusse* up al my bookes, for I can wante none of them. I *trusse* in a male. *Jc enmalle*. *Trusse* up my geare in the male, for I wyll ryde to morrow.' Palsgrave. '*Trosser*, to *trusse*, tucke, packe, bind or girt in: *trossseau*, m. a little *trusse*, fardle, bundle or bunch.' Cotgrave. 'A *trusse*, *sarcina*.' Manip. Vocab. 'He was halowid and y-huntid, and y-hote *trusse*.' *Richard the Redeles*, iii. 228. See the *Song of Roland*, l. 48. In *Generides*, 4399, the word is used in the sense of a bundle: 'their *trusses* on ther hedis all redy bounde.' 'To lade, or burden; to *trusse* up; to stuffe up, *suffarcino*.' Baret. In Barbour's *Bruce*, v. 395 and xvii. 859, the word is spelt *turss*.

to Trusse vp; *subligare*.

*a Trusselle; *trussula*.

a Trussynge cofer¹; *citella (clitella A.)*.

a Trute; *truta*.

T ante V.

to Tuche; *tangere, contingere, contingere, agi (ag[er]e A.) in passiva significacione i. tangi*.

to Tvke vpe; *Succingere (A.)*.

†A Tumrelle of A wele²; *Appodencium, Ciconium, Ciconia, Tollinum (A.)*.

A Tumyllere; *Saltator, -trix, saltrix, Saltricta (A.)*.

†A Tumnelle (A.).

Tundyr³; *incentinum, Araula, napta, receptaculum ignis, ignicippium*.

a Tune (Tvyñ A.); *tonus, modulus*.
oute of Tune; *dissonus, delirus, medio correpto, discors*; versus:

¶*Deliro discordo, deliro deuo dicas*.

a Tunge; *lingua, glos, glossa, glos-sula; linguosus, linguatus, linguax; plectrum est anterior pars lingue verbum formans*.

a Tunge of a balañ (balance A.)⁴; *examen, momentum*.

a Tunge of y^e belte; *lingula*.

À Tunge of A beste; *lingula*.

†A Tunge in the throte; *vua*; or y^e palase of y^e mowthe (A.).

Tungles; *elinguis, & cetera; vbi dumme (dome A.)*.

dowbylle Tungyd; *bilinguis*.

a Tuncyle (Tunacle A.); *dalmatica, tunica, tunicula*.

a Tun; *dolium*.

†a Tuppe⁵; *Aries, veruex*.

a Turbut⁶; *turtur, turdus*.

†a Turde; *stercus*.

a Turfe; *cespes, gleba (terrificidium, turba, glebella A.)*.

†Turfe grafted; *turbarium*.

¹ A basket used for conveying large parcels of goods. Called also a *trussing-basket*. In the Paston Letters, iii. 432, Margaret Paston writes to her husband—'I can not ner Daubeney nowther, fynd your vyght boke: it is not in the *trussing-cofyre*, ner in the sprucheste nothyr.' 'There few men here dessyre his retorne hythair agayne. He came hythir with a smale male, but he comyth whom with his *trussing coffers*.' State Papers, 1535, Henry VIII, vol. ii. p. 244. In the Invent. of the goods of W. Duffield, Canon of York, taken in 1452, are mentioned 'j paris Gardeviance iij^s. iiij^d.'; et j paris *trussing-cofers* ijs'. *Testam. Ebor.* iii. 134; see also *ibid.* p. 163.

² 'Ciconia; machina lignea ad hauriendam e puteo aquam; machine à puiser l'eau dan sun puit.' D'Arnis. 'Tollenon is the engyne to draw water wyth, hauynge a greate payse at the ende.' Huloet. 'Cimbula, a tomerel.' Medulla.

³ 'Tunder, tinder, or burnt rag.' Whitby Gloss. See P. Plowman, B. xvii. 245. The word also occurs in De Deguileville's Pilgrimage, &c. p. 134. O. Icel. *tundr*. Still in use. Turner, in his *Herbal*, pt. ii. lf. 29, says: 'Som make *tunder* [of todostoles] bothe in England and Germany for their gunnes.' 'Tunder boxe—*boyttc de fusil*. Tunder to lyght a matche—*fusil*.' Palsgrave. 'Napta, a chene or herlys or tundere.' Medulla.

⁴ 'Tong of a balaunce, languette.' Palsgrave. 'Examen, wæge-tunge.' Aelfric's Gloss. in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 37.

⁵ 'Tuppe, aries.' Manip. Vocab. See Jamieson s. v. In his directions for July, the translator of Palladius *On Husbandrie*, viii. 71, says—

'Nowe putte amonge the shepe thaire *tuppes* white;'
see also ll. 76, 77, and 95. 'See soone as our sheepe beginne to ride wee fetch hoame our riggons and young *tuppes*.' Best, *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 28. The word is used as a verb. *ibid.* p. 3: 'some of the ewes will *tuppe*, and come later.' It is still in use.

⁶ Mr. Wedgwood, judging from the latin equivalents, suggests that the meaning here is a kind of pigeon, as given by Webster, 'Turbit. A variety of the domestic pigeon, remarkable for its short beak;' but in Neckam's *De Ustensilibus*, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 98, I find in a list of fishes, *turtur* glossed by turbut as here.

'He tok þe sturgian, and þe qual, And þe turbut, and lax with-al.' *Havelok*, 753.

†A Turfe grauer¹; *glebarius, turbarius* (A.).

A Turment; *Tormentum, & cetera; vbi torment* (A.).

to Turment; *vbi to punysche* (A.).

A Turmentour; *vbi tormentour* (A.).

A Turnament; *vbi tornament* (A.).

to Turne; *vertere, diuertere, re-, e-, jnuoluere, voluere, volutare, Circumdare, girare, versare, vergere, cedere, vt cedit michi in honorem* (A.).

Turneabyll; *conuertibilis, tropicus, versilis, versatilis, volubilis* (A.).

to Turne agayn to gudnes; *recipere, recipiscere, conuertere, conuerti deponens, conuersare, reuertere, reuerti, receptare, redire, remeare* (A.).

to Turne agayn y^e gudnes; *Apostrophari, aductere, recidivare, elabi, vertere, deuertere* (A.).

†A Turnyd cloth²; *Interpola; jnterpolus* (A.).

Turnyng agayn; *Apostropha vel -phes, regressus, reuersus, reciprociacio; Reciprocus, strophos grece* (A.).

†to Turne y^e ryght ordir; *preposterare* (A.).

†a Turne grece³; *troclea* (A.).

Turne seke⁴; *vertiginosus; vertigo est illa jnfirmitas*.

†A Turnour⁵; *Corbio, Tornator* (A.).

†A Turne of a turnour; *tornus; tornabilis* (A.).

to Turne vp so dowⁿ⁶; *Euertere* (A.).

¹ Mr. Robinson in his Whity Glossary, gives 'Turf-greaving, the cutting of turves.' Cf. P. Turvare. 'He dalf up *torres* of þe grounde, and made up an hij wal, so þat tofore þe wal is þe diche þat *torres* were i-dolve of.' Trevisa's Higden, vol. v. p. 45. See also *ibid.* i. 263, where the author says that 'Men of Frisia . . . makeþ hem fyure of *torues*.' Trevisa, in his trans. of Bartholomew *De Propriet. Rerum*, Bk. xv. c. lviii. p. 509, states that 'there ben in Flaundes in some places marises and mores, in whyche they dygge *turues*, and make fyre therof in stede of wood.' See Tusser, *Husbandrie*, ch. lii. st. 12.

² Baret gives 'Garments new dressed, *vestimenta interpola*: renewed; redressed; new dressed; new soured; polished; *interpulus*: to dresse new as fullers do; *interpola*: to furbush, renew, or dresse, *interpola*.'

³ A spiral staircase. '*Coelca*, a wyndyng steyr.' Nominale in Way's note to Tresawnee, and see a *Vyce*, below. 'This tournyng stayre gothe so rounde that it maketh me tourne sicke, if I go up hastely: *Ceste vis ra si ront quelle me bestourne si je monte hastiement*.' Palsgrave. Jamieson quotes from Wallace, ix. 510:

'A cruell portar gat apou the wall,
Powit out a pyn, the portculys leit fall—
Rychard Wallace the *turngreys* weil has seyn:
He folowit fast apou the portar keyn.'

and he also gives *Turn-pyke* or *Turnepek* as used in the same sense:

'Synne the colis and crelis wyth-all A-pon the *turne-pyk* lete he fall.'

Wyntoun, viii. xxxviii. 74.

⁴ Wyclif, in his version of Isaiah xix. 14, has: 'The Lord mengde in his myddel the spirit of *turnegidy*' [*vertiginis* Vulg.].

⁵ '*Tournoir*, m. A turne, a turning wheele or Turner's wheele, called a Lathie, or Lare.' Cotgrave. In the *Destruction of Troy*, l. 1586, we find mentioned, 'Taliours, Telers, Turners of vesselles.' Wyclif, in 3 Kings vi. 18, speaks of the Temple as 'hauynge his *turnours* [*tornaturas* V.] and his iuncturis forgid.'

⁶ In the Prologue to the *Canon's Yeoman's Tale*, l. 623, we read that the Canon was so clever that

'Al this ground on which we been rydinge, He coude al clene *turne* it up so down,
Til that we come to Canterbury town, And paue it al of siluer and of gold';
and in *P. of Conscience*, 7230, 'þai sal be turned up-*swa-doune*.' See also P. Plowman, B. xx. 53. Wyclif, in his Works, ed. Arnold, ii. 229, has, 'Cristis hous is turned anys up so down.' See also Exodus xxiii. 8, Luke xv. 8, and *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 99: 'þei sawe þe eradill i-tornid *upsodoune*.'

A Turne; *turnus, ut turnus vicecomitis & fit tantum bis in anno. Toreuma dicitur tornatura & proprie illa rasura que proicitur de torno vel vas tornatile.*

†**To Turre**¹; *Arietare, est enim Arietum & aliorum animalium (A.).*

a Turtylle dowe (*dowfe A.*); *turtur*; versus:

¶ *Est hec turtur Avis, hic turtur sit tibi piscis.*

a Tuske²; *colomellus.*

***a Tute hylle**; *Aruisium montarium (montorium A.), specula.*

to Tuthe; *dentare (A.).*

A Tuthe; *dens, dentulus, precisor Anterior dens, Maxillaris, molaris*; versus:

¶ *Dentem molarem, lapidem [dic] esse molarem (A.).*

a Tuthe yreñ; *dentaria, dentariola (Tentaria, Tantariola A.).*

Tuthed (*Tuthehede A.*); *dentatus, dentosus.*

Tutheles for 3onge; *edentulus.*

Tutheles for Age; *jndentulus, edentatus, jndentosus, vnde versus:*

¶ *Qui dentes habuit nec habet nec habebit, Est edentatus; edentulus est modo natus.*

T ante W.

Twa; (*in plurali numero A.*), *duo; binus, binarius, duplus, dia- (bis, duplex, dia grece A.).*

Twa hundrethe; *ducenti; ducentuplus.*

Twa days space (*Twa3ere A.*); *biennium, diennium.*

Twelfe; *duodecim; duodecimus, duodenus, duodecies, duodenarius (A.).*

Twelfe 3ere space; *duodecennium (A.).*

Twenty; *viginti; vicesimus, vicesies, vicenus, vicenarius, duodecades (A.).*

A Twybylle³; *Biceps, Bipennis, bisacuta (A.).*

a Twigge; *Aborigines, frutex, vibex, vimen, vitulamen; vimineus.*

þ^e **Twylyghtyng**⁴; *vespere.*

¹ 'To butt as a ram.' Halliwell. Compare also to Jur, which occurs in the same sense.

² 'Columellares, the cheeke teeth.' Cooper.

'He rushes vppe mony a rote

With tussches of iij fote.' *Arwonyng of King Arther*, xii. 14.

'þe froþe femed at his mouth vnfayre bi þe wyke; Whette; his whyte tusche;'

Sir Guicayne, 1573.

In the description of an 'ypotame' in *Alisauxder*, 5189, we are told that

'Y-potame a wonder beest is, More than an olifaunt, I wis:

Toppe and rugge, and croupe, and cors Is semblabel to an hors,

A short beek, and a crokyd tayl He hath, and bores tussch, saunz fayle.

Blak is his heued as pycche.'

and again, *ibid.* l. 6546, the rhinoceros is described as having 'croked tuwes as a dog.' See also *Octovian*, 929, *Eglamour*, 383, &c.

³ 'A twibill, wherewith Carpenters do make mortasies, *bipennis*.' Baret. 'Twyble, an instrument for carpenters, *beruago*.' Palsgrave.

'3e, 3e, seyde the *twybylle*

I-wys, i-wys, it wyll not bene,

Thou spekes ever ageyne skylle,

Ne never I thinke that he wyll thene.'

MS. Ashmole, 61, in Halliwell.

A.S. *twibill*. 'Twyble or Twybil, *bipennis*.' Manip. Vocab. Amongst the farmer's tools mentioned in Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 42, l. 1153, are 'The mattok, *twyble*, picoy, &c.' 'Bipennis. A twybyl or An ex.' Medulla. 'Bipennis securis, twilafte æx, uel twibile.' MS. Harl. 3376.

⁴ 'An that with torche in *twylyghtyng* he treades the romye streets.' Drant's *Horace*, Sat. iv. p. c.

a Twynlynge (Twyndyllyng A.)¹ ;
gemellus, -la ; gemellipera que
parit gemellos.
a Twynne (Twyne A.) ; bilix.
Twyse ; Bis (A.).

†to Twyste ; *defrondare*.
†a Twyste² ; frons (Ramus, & cetera ;
ubi bowghe A.).
†a Twyster of trees ; *defronda-*
tor.

Capitulum 20^m V.

a Vagabunde ; *vacabundus* (ocio-
sus A.), *gerovagus*.

a Vaile ; *velum*, & cetera ; vbi a
sayle ; versus :

¶¶ *Si transsire velis maris
vndas vtere velis.*

A Valay or A Dale ; *vallis* (A.).

a Vayne ; *fibra*, *sophena*, *varica*,
varix, *vena*, *venula* ; versus :

¶¶ *Varice curuate (succisa A.)
claudicat omnis homo.*

Vayne ; *cassus*, *vanus*, *vacuus*, *friuo-*
sus, *jnanis*, *frustra*, *cassum quasi
cassatum* (*quassatum* A.). *Vanum
est quod similitudine decipit ;
irritus, nugax, nugas*³ *inde-*
clinabile, nugaculus, nugiger,

nugigerulus, sup[er]sticiosus, va-
*nidicus, superfluous, supervacuus
(vaniloquus A.).*

to wax Vayn⁴ ; *jnanescere*.

a Vayn ioy ; *cenodoxa, vana gloria*.

a Vanyte ; *vanitas, inanitas*.

to make Vayne ; *incassare, Adnichil-*
lare, frustare, irritare, euacu-
are.

*a Vampett (Vampethe A.)⁵ ; *pe-*
dana, jmpedia.

*to Vampet (Vampethe A.) ; *pedan-*
are.

to Vanysche Away ; *Euanare, Eua-*
nescere, Inanescere (A.).

to Vary ; *variare* (A.).

Varily ; *eciam, vcl, vere, veraciter*.

¹ In the *Cursor Mundi*, l. 3445, we are told of Rebecca that

'Of twinlynges hir pouste no gamen pat fauete ofte in hir wombe samen.'

Wyclif, in his version of Genesis xxv. 24, has : 'Now tyme of beryng was comen, and loo! *twynlyngis* in the wombe of hir weren foundun.' Tusser, in his *Husbandrie*, &c. ch. 35, st. 28, says—

'Ewes yeerly by twinning rich maisters doo make,
The lamb of such twinners for breeders go take,
For *twinlyngs* be twiggers, encrease for to bring,
Though soon for their twiggging *Peccavi* may sing.'

'*Gemellus, Gemella*. A twynlyng.' Medulla.

² 'He stoupeth down, and on his back she stood,
And caught hire by a *twist*, and up she goth.'

Chaucer, *Merchant's Tale*, 10224.

See also *Squyeres Tale*, l. 434, and Barbour's *Bruce*, vii. 188. Stubbes, in his *Anatomic of Abuses*, p. 76, says : 'So long as a sprigge, *twiste*, or *braunche* is yong, it is flexible and bowable to any thing a man can desire.'

'Amiddis ane rank tre lurkis a goldin beuch.

With aureate leuis, and flexibil *twistis* teuch.'

G. Douglas, *Æneados*, vi. p. 167.

See also *ibid.* pp. 242, 414, and the *Palice of Honour*, ProL. pt. i. st. iii., and *Complaint of Scotland*, p. 37— 'The birdis sat on *twistis* and on greis.'

In the King's Quair, ii. st. 14, we have—

'On the small grene *twistis* sat The lytil suete nyghtingale.'

'*Fronclator*. A *braunche gaderyd* [? *gaderer*] or a *tosemose*.' Medulla.

³ MS. *nugax* ; corrected in A.

⁴ Here A. incorrectly gives the latin equivalents for to make Vayne, which occurs just below.

⁵ In the *Ancren Riwle*, p. 420, is a direction that anchoresses may have 'ine sumer . . . leane uorto gon and sitten baruot ; and hosen wiðuten *uauumpes* ; and ligge inc ham hwoso likeð.' Strutt gives a drawing showing the sock worn over the *vampeys*, both being

†Varmid¹; *Scutulatus* (A.).

a Vauntage; *emolumentum*.

†a Vawte; *Arcus, sinus, volta*.

V ante E.

a Velany; *dedicus*.

†fulle of Velany; *dedicorosus*.

to Venge; *vliscii, vindicare*.

a Vengeance; *vindicta, vlcio, framea, Auersio* (*Aduersio, gladius, Manus* A.).

a Venger; *vindex, vindicator, vltor & -trix*.

Venome; *venenum, virus indeclinabile* (A.).

to make Venome; *venificare* (A.).

to Venome; *venenare, de-, jntoxicare* (*toxicare* A.), *jnficere*.

Veneson; *ferina; ferinus*.

Venomous; *veniferus, toxicus* (*toxicosus* A.), *venenosus, venificus, virulentus*.

*A Verelle of A knyffe²; *Spirula, uel virula secundum quosdam* (A.).

A Verbe; *verbum* (A.).

Verejouse³; *viridis succus* (A.).

Vermiloun; *Minium, vermilion* (A.).

†A Vermylon wrytter; *Minographus* (A.).

†A Ventosynge boxe (A Ventisynge box A.)⁴; *guma, gumis, ventosa*.

*Vernysche (A.).

†Vernakylle⁵; *veronica* (A.).

within the shoe. In J. Russell's *Boke of Nurture* (*Babees Book*, p. 177), l. 894, the servant is directed to be careful to have his master's

'Stomachere welle y-chaffed to kepe hym fro harme,
his vamps and sokkes, þan all day he may go warme.'

'*Hec pedana. Anglice wampe.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 196; '*hoc antepedale. Anglice wampe.*' *ibid.* p. 197; '*Pedana, vampey.*' *ibid.* p. 182. '*Pedula, a Vampey or a lytyl ffoot.*' Medulla. In the Inventory of Sir J. Fastolf's Wardrobe at Caistor, in 1459, we find 'Item. j payre of blake hosyn, *vampayed* with lether.' Paston Letters, i. 477; see also p. 486. 'Vampey of a hose, *auant pied.* Vauntpe of a hose, *uante pie.*' Palsgrave. 'Fore *vauupynge* of a payre for the said Lew vj^d.' *Howard Household Book*, 1467, p. 396. 'Item, the same day mastyr payd to hys cordwaner in Sothewerke ffor *vauwpaynynge* of his botys, viij.d.' *Manners & Household Exps. of Eng.* 1464, p. 255.

¹ Compare *Flekked*, above, p. 134.

² The ferule of a knife. Compare *Vyrelle of a knyffe*, below. '*Tolus, the bolle of a stepyl, or the Verel, or the pomell off a knyff.*' Medulla. '*Virole, f.* An iron ring set about the end of a staffe, &c., to strengthen it, and keep it from riving: *virollé*; bound about with an Iron ring or hoop.' Cotgrave. '*Vervelled or varvelled*—having small rings attached.' Boutell's *Heraldry*. See *Morte Arthure*, l. 2568.

³ 'Verduice made of unripe grapes or other fruit, *omphaciun.*' Baret. '*Verjus, m. verjuice.*' Cotgrave. '*Verjuice, or green juice, which, with vinegar formed the essential basis of sauces, and is now extracted from a species of green grape, which never ripens, was originally the juice of sorrel; another sort was extracted by pounding the green blades of wheat.*' Lacroix, *Manners, Customs and Dress*, p. 167. See P. Plowman, A. v. 70, and *Verjuice* in the Index to *Babees Boke*, and compare P. Veriowce and Vertesawce. Tusser, in his *Husbandrie*, &c., xix. 42, recommends the farmer—

'Be sure of *vergis* (a gallond at least) so good for the kitchen, so needfull for beast,

It helpeth thy cattel, so feeble and faint, if timely such cattel with it thou acquaint.'

See also ch. xviii. st. 48. 'I serue of vinegre and *vergeous* and of greynes that ben soure and greene.' De Deguileville, *Pilgrimage*, p. 134. The Invent. of W. Duffield, in 1452, includes 'ij barelles pro *vergust* xij^d.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 139; and in that of John Cadeby, about 1450, we find 'j *verjous* barrell cum le *verjous.*' *ibid.* p. 100.

⁴ Cotgrave gives '*Ventose, f.* a cupping-glasse: *ventoser, to cup, or apply cupping glasses: ventousé; copped with a cupping-glasse.*' See additional note to a *Garse*.

⁵ A copy of the handkerchief of St. Veronica with which our Lord is said to have wiped His face, when His likeness remained imprinted on it. See Prof. Skeat's note to P. Plowman, C. viii. 168, for a full account of the origin of the term. Such copies were frequently worn by pilgrims; thus Chaucer, in the Prologue to the *Cant. Tales*, l. 685,

Vert sawse¹; *viridis salsa*, *Agretas* (A.).

Verse; *versus*, *Metrum*, *metricus*, *numerus*, *versiculus* (A.).

A Versifier; *versista*, *versificator*, *Comaticus*, *Metrista* (A.).

to Versifye; *versificare*, *versiculare* (A.).

a Vertew; *virtus*, *Alce* grece, *Apo-doxis*, *mores*, *nomen*.

to be Vertuose; *morigerari*; *versus*:

¶ *Virtutes anime, dic vires corporis esse.*

Vertuose; *virtuosus*, *virulentus*, *Morosus*, *Morigerosus*, *Moralis*, *Moriger*, *morigeratus*.

A Vesselle; *vas*, *labrum*, *vasculum* (A.).

†a Vesselle for oyle (Alo A.)²; *lenticula*.

to Vex; *vbi* to noy (A.).

V ante G.

*to Vge (Vgg A.)³; *Abhominari*, *de-testare*, & cetera, *vt in h litera*.

*Vgsome; *Abhominabilis*.

*an Vgsomnes; *Abhominacio*, *detestacio*, & cetera.

V ante I.

a Vicar; *vicarius*.

a Wycari (Vicary A.); *vicaria*.

*a Vyce⁴; *vbi* A turne grece (turngre A.).

represents the Parloner as wearing 'a *vernicle* sowed on his cappe.' In the *Cursor Mundi*, l. 18859, we have the form *verony*:

'Like his modir was that childe

Sene hit is by the *verony*,

With faire visage and mode ful mylle;

And bi the ymage of that lady.'

In *Morte Artoure*, 297, Aungers vows vengeance on the Romans by 'Criste, and þe haly *vernacle*, vertuus and noble.' See *Legends of the Holy Rood*, pp. 170-1 (where two old drawings of a *vernacle* are reproduced), the Coventry Mysteries, p. 318.

¹ Compare *Verejouse*, above.

² '*Lenticula*; a littell vessell out of which Princes were anoynted; a Chrysmatorie.' Cooper.

³ '*Ugely*, *horridus*: *Uged*, *fedus*.' *Manip. Vocab.* In describing the pains of hell Hampole says they

'er swa fel and hard,

þat ilk man may *ugge*, bathe yuunge and alde,

Als yhe sal here be red aftirward,

þat heres þam be reherced and talde.'

P. of Cons. 6416.

See also *Ancren Riwle*, p. 92. Compare to *Huge*, &c. In the *Story of Genesis & Exodus*, l. 2826, Moses, when bidden by God to go to Pharaoh, says:

'Louerd, sent him þat is to cumen, *Vygging* and dred me haueð numen.'

See also l. 950. In l. 2850 we have *vglike*=ugly. 'And last by the *vgsumnes* of our synnes many trybulacyons be engendred in our soules.' Bp. Fisher, Works, p. 53; see also p. 69. Wyclif, in his Treatises (Select Works, iii. 34), speaks of a person '*uggunge* for drede and wo.' See also *ibid.* p. 117.

'And down ane tempest sent als dirk as nicht, The streme vox *vgsum* of the dym sky.'

G. Douglas, *Æneados*, Bk. v. p. 127, l. 37.

'A thoner and a thick rayne prublet in the skewes,

With an *ugsom* noise, noy for to here.' *Destruct. of Troy*, 12497.

Stubbes, in his *Anat. of Abuses*, p. 72, uses the form *ugglesome*. In Lord Surrey's Translation of the Second Book of the *Æneid*, p. 144, in Bull's edition, Æneas describing his escape from Troy, says—

'In the dark night, looking all round about,

In every place the *ugsome* sights I saw.'

Lauder, in his *Godlie Tractate*, ed. Furnivall, p. 18, l. 469, says—

'I *vy* þour Murthour and Hirschip to declare.'

See Wedgwood, *Dict. of Eng. Etymology*, Introd. p. xxxvii.

⁴ See the quotation from Rokewode's Hist. of Suðolk in Mr. Way's note to Fane, p. 148, and Trevisa's Higden, ii. 71: 'haldes wiþ *vic* arches' (*cochata*). '*Vic*, n. The vice or spindle of a presse; also a winding staire: *vis brisce*; a staire, which having foure or five steps upright, then turnes and hath as many another way.' Cotgrave. Caxton, in his *Description of Britain*, p. 16, says: 'There were somtyme houses with *vyce* arches and

A Victory; *victoria, palma, trophæum, triumphus, victoriola* (A.).

Vile; *vbi fowle* (A.).

Vyneger (Vynagre A.); *Acetum*.

to sett Vines; *pastinare*.

a Vyne lefe; *pampinus*.

a Vyne tree; *Argitis, propago, vitis* (A.).

a Vyne 3erde; *vinea, vinetum*.

a Vyntner (Vyntyner A.); *vinitor, merothecarius*¹.

†Vynbynd; *Cornubus* (A.).

†A Vyne knyfe; *fala, falcicula* (A.).

†A Vyrelle of A knyfe²; *Spirula* (A.).

Virgille; *proprium nomen virgilius, Maro* (A.).

a Vyserne³; *larva*.

†to Vyserne; *larvare*.

to Vysett; *visitare, visere, re-, reformare*; versus:

¶ *Visitat jnf[i]rmum, sed Amicus visit Amicum*.

A Visyoñ; *visus, visio, oremā* (A.).

A Visitoure; *reformator proprie in religione, visitator* (A.).

A Vyner; *vinarium* (A.).

A Violence; *violencia* (A.).

Violently; *Raptim*.

A Violett; *viola, violarium locus vbi crescit* (A.).

V ante M.

†to Vmbelappe⁴; *circumvoluere*; *circumvolutus participium*.

†to Vmbesett⁵; *circumsepire* (*Circumcapere* A.); *circumseptus participium*.

routes in the maner of rome.' 'Vyce, a tournyng stare, *uis*.' Palsgrave. See the Will of John Baret, executed in 1463, who directs the 'Seynt Marie preest to haue a keye of my cost of the *rys dore* goyng vp to the candilben.' *Bury Wills, &c.*, p. 29. Cf. the editor's note at p. 244. See a Turne grece, above, p. 397. 'Then an aungell came downe from the stage on hygh by a *vyce*.' Caxton, *Chronicle of England*, pt. vii. p. 136^b, ed. 1520. In the description of 'The Bird Mary's Cage,' from the Porkington MS. ed. Halliwell (Warton Club, 1855), p. 4, it is said that

'the pynnaculs schalle go alle by *vyse*, Within and withowte.'

Horman has, 'I go into my chambre by a wyndyng stayre [*per coctium*].' Fabyan tells us that amongst the presents sent to Charlemagne by the King of Persia 'was an horologe or a clocke of laten, of a wonder artyficiall making, that at euery oure of the daye & nyght, whan the sayde clocke shulde stryke, imagys on horse backe aperyd out of sondry placis, and after departyd agayne by meane of sertayne *vyces*.'

¹ A. incorrectly adds *propago*.

² Compare Verelle, above.

³ A visor, *laruale*; visored, *laruatus*.' Manip. Vocab. In the *Anturs of Arthur*, xxxii 5, we read—

'Then he anaylit vppe his *viserne* fro his ventalle.'

This I take to be the meaning here, but compare a Searle, above, p. 321. Neckam, *De Uens.*, gives '*larvam, visere*,' which he explains by '*larvatum ymaginem priapi*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 113.

⁴ See Lappe, above, p. 208. The *umbe-* is the A. S. *ymbe*, O. Icel. *umb-, um-*, around, after. Hampole tells us that as for the wicked vermin shall

'In þam fest þair clowes full depe; þai salle *umtapp* þam alle aboute.'

P. of Cons. 6936.

'Saiand, God forsoke him ai; And *um-lappes* him on ane,'

Fillyhes bathe be night and dai, For þat outakes es it nane.'

Early Eng. Psalter, Ps. lxx. 11.

See also *ibid.* xxxix. 13. In *Sir Gawayne*, l. 628, a pentangle is described as

'a figure þat haldeþ fyue poyntez, & vche lyne *umbe-lappeþ* & loukez in oper.'

In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 426, we have '*umbelapped* with so many synnes.' Compare also *Rauf Coilzear*, l. 412.

⁵ 'þis king sal be *umset* wit sele.' *Antichrist*, l. 277. Hampole, *Pricke of Consc.* 5420, has—

'þai sal be *umset* swa on ilka side,

þat þai may nouthir fle ne þam hide.'

In Barbour's *Bruce*, ix, 331, we read how Bruce

'Ti Perth is went with all his rout And *umbeset* the toun about.'

See also l. 706.

'pe Mirmydons to Menon myghtily pronge,

Umset hym on yche side.' *Destr. of Troy*, 10433.

†to **Vmbethynke**¹; *recogitare; recogitans participium.*

V ante N.

Vn **Abylle**; *inabilis.*

Regula

¶ *Nota quod omnia huiusmodi idiomata jncipiencia ab vn sunt requirenda ad sua simplicia; verbi gratia vnabylle vbi abylle.*

Vn **boxum**; *vbi buxum & sic de similibus (et cetera de similibus) (A.).*

an **Vnce**; *uncia.*

halfe **A Vnce**; *semivncia (est media uncia A.).*

Vncothe (**Vncowthe** A.)²; *vbi strange.*

†Vnnes (**Vnese** A.)³; *vix.*

†Vn **wernyschit**; *Ex inspirato, ex improviso (A.).*

an **Vnycorne**; *egloceros, capricornus, rinoceroñ, vnicornis.*

†Vntyd; *vinctus, junctus, delibitus, Aromatizatus (A.).*

†an **Vntement** (**Vyntment** A.); *ceroma, Aroma, foliatum, guttum, vnguentum.*

†to **Vynte**⁴; *Aromatizare, in-, per-, vngere, delibuerere, linire, per-, exvngere (A.).*

Vnto; *Apud, ad, tenus, vsque, quousque (A.).*

V ante O.

Voyde⁵; *vacare; Anglice to be voyd. to be Vode; vagare (A.).*

Voyde (**Vyde** A.); *vacuus, jnanis & cetera; vbi vayne.*

to make **Voyde** (**Vode** A.); *irritare, vacuare, e-, haurire, & cetera; vbi vayne (A.).*

†**Voydnes**; *Inanitas (A.).*

A Voce; *vox; vocalis (A.).*

‘Whan the Steward was thus *vnbesette* with thise iij bestes he was right sory.’ *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 281.

¹ ‘Sathanas. Nay, I pray the do not so,

Umthynke the better in thy mynde.’

see also pp. 4 and 327. Hampole, *Short Prose Treatises*, p. 10, has: ‘*Vmbethynke* the þat thou halowe þi halydaye.’

‘“A! schir *embethinkis* þow,” said he,

“How neir to þow that I suld be.”’

Barbour’s *Bruce*, v. 613.

See also *ibid.* xvi. 84, xvii. 40, 771, &c.

² A. S. *uncuð*.

³ After death, Hampole tells us, all shall turn

‘Til pou dre and erthe and vyle clay;
And wormes sal ryve hym in sondre;
And þarfor haf I mykel wondere

þat *unnethes* any man wille se
What he was, and what he sal be.’
P. of Cons. 388.

A. S. *uncuðe*. ‘Scantly, hardly, *uneth*.’ Baret. In the Paston Letters, i. 182, we read: ‘The lond is so out of tylthe that *uncles* any man wol geve any thyng for it.’ The form *unnethes* is not uncommon, but I know of but a single instance of *uncles*, which is the Northumbrian form.

‘*Unces* youre mynnyng make, if ye be never so wrothe.’ Towneley *Myst.* p. 325.

⁴ ‘Quhy dred thou nocht to put thy handis in the *vnctid* kyng of the lord?’ *Compl. of Scotland*, p. 120. Wyclif uses the verb *ointen*, to anoint, in Mark xvi. 1. ‘*Oinct, m. oincte, j.* annointed, greased, besmeared, smeared: *ointre*, to anoint, &c.’ Cotgrave. In Lord Surrey’s Fourth Book of the *Æneid*, ed. Bell, p. 156, we read—

‘Paris now, with his unmanly sort,

With mitred hats, with *ointed* bush and beard.’

Major Moor, in his Suffolk Glossary, gives ‘*Aaint, aint*, to anoint.’

⁵ See *Sir Ferumbras*, l. 3131 and note. Wyclif, in his version of 1 Corinth. i. 17, has: ‘that the croc of Crist be not *royldid* away.’ ‘Holowe diches and dennes ben lefte vnder the erthe whan stones and metall ben *roylded* and take theus.’ *Glanvil. De Prop. Recus.* Bk. xiv. ch. lv. p. 487.

†A **Vokett**¹; *vbi* A plettere (A.).
 a **Volyper**²; *caliendum*.
 to **Vouchesafe**; *dignari* (A.).
 to not **Vouchsafe**; *dedignari* (A.).
 A **Vowe**; *votum*; *votiuus* (A.).
 to **Vowe**; *vouere, conuouere, deuotari* (A.).
 to breke **Vowe**; *deuotare, deuouere* (A.).
 A **Vowelle**; *vocalis* (A.).
 A **Vowte**³; *lacunar, lacunarium, Arcus, volta*; *Arcuatus*; *Testudo* (A.).
 ¶ V ante P.
Vppe; *Ana grece, sursum, susum* (A.).

to **Vppebrade** (**Vpbrayde** A.); *improperare, exprobrare, obiectare, obicere, (et cetera; vbi to blame* (A.).
Vpbradyng; *improprium, exprobracio, obprobrium* (A.).
 to **Vpphalde**; *sustentare, supportare*.
 †to **Vppehepe**; *consarcire (consertire* A.), *cumulare*.

V ante R.

*an **Vrchon** (**Vrchion** A.)⁴; *ericus; erinacius*.
 †an **Vryñ**; *vrina, & cetera; vbi pis-synge*.

¹ An advocate. Halliwell quotes—

‘To consente to a fals juggyng,

Or hyredyst a *voket* to a swyche thyng.’

MS. Harl. 1701, leaf 36.

In the fable of the Cat and the Fox in *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 372, we are told that ‘bi the foxe are vndirstondyn *vokettes* þat han xvij^{en} sleightes, and wiles passyng tho a pokedull.’ ‘*Voketty*s ten or twelwe may none help at this nede.’ Towneley *Mysteries*, p. 305. ‘*Causidicus*, a *Voket*.’ Medulla.

² Baret gives ‘a woman’s cap, hood, or bonet, *calyptra, caliendum*.’ In the description of Alison given in the *Miller’s Tale* we read—

‘The tapes of hir white *volupere* Weren of the same sute of hire colere.’ l. 3241. See also the *Reeve’s Tale*, 4303: ‘She wende the Clerke had wered a *volupere*.’

³ ‘*Voute*, f. A vault or arch; also a vaulted or embowed rooffe.’ Cotgrave. ‘*Hec archus*, a vowt.’ Wright’s Vol. of Vocab. 236. In Trevisa’s Higden, i. 221, we have the curious form *fo*: ‘adamant stones þat were in the *fo* [*in arcubus*].’ In the *Destruct. of Troy*, 1607, we have the word used for an underground passage or channel: ‘the water gosshet through Godardys and other great *voutes*.’ See *Vawte*, above, p. 400, and the quotation from Caxton s. v. **Vyce**, above.

⁴ ‘The *hyrchon* yf he mete any beste that wold doo hym harme, he reduyseth hym self as rounde as a bowle.’ Caxton, *Myrrour of the World*, pt. ii. ch. xv. p. 100; and again, ‘The *Hyrchon* whan he fyndeth apples beten or blowen doun of a tree he waloweth on them tyl he be chargid and laden with the fruyt stykyng on their pryckes.’ *ibid*. Horman says: ‘*Yrchyns* or hedge hoggis full of sharpe prykyllis whan they know that they be hunted make them rounde lyke a balle; and again, ‘*Porpyns* haue longer pryckels than *yrchyns*.’

‘Hilles hegh til hertes ma, And þe stane, bi dai and night

Vntil *irchones* es toffight.’

Early Eng. Psalter, Ps. ciii. 18.

Lyte, Dodoens, p. 729, says that chestnuts are enclosed in ‘very rough and prickley huskes lyke to a *Hedghogge* or *Vrchin*.’ ‘*Irnieus*, an *Vrchin*.’ Medulla. See the curious remedy ‘for hym that haves the squynansy,’ given in *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 51, the principal ingredients of which are the guts of a ‘fatte katte and the grees of an *urchem*, and the fatte of a hare, &c.’ ‘*Histric* est animal spinosum, an vrchen.’ Ortus. ‘*Echinus, vrchon* fische is, as I gesse,’ Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 58, l. 404. Wyclif, in his version of Isaiah xiv. 23, has: ‘I shall putte it [*Babylon*] in to the possession of an *irchoun* and in to myres of wates;’ and again, Psalm ciii. 18: ‘the ston refut to *irchoumes*.’ In the description of *Danger* in the *Romaunt of the Rose*, 3135, it is said that ‘like sharpe *urchons* his haire was grow.’ See the burlesque poem from a 15th cent. MS. in *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 81: ‘A *norchon* by the fyre rostyng a greyhownde.’ At p. 302 of the same volume in the ‘*Booke of Hawkyng*, after Prince Edward, Kyng of Englande,’ c. 1450, is given the following recipe: ‘For the cramp in hawkes legges. Fede hym with an *Irchyn*, and but that avayle, take the hote blode of a lambe, and anoynt his leggs unto the tyme he be hrole;’ see also p. 304.

an **Vre**¹; *Minera*.

an **Vrynalle**²; *vrinaria, vrinarium, vrinale (et cetera; vbi Jordane (A.))*.

V ante S.

an **Vschere**; *hostiarius*.

an **Vse**; *Assuetudo jn corpore & in opere (Similitudo in corpore, Assimilitudo et in opere, A.), consuetudo jn opere & (in A.) animo, exercitacio, exercitacio, frequentacio, vsus; vsualis, consuetudinarius, functorius & perfunctorius*.

to **Vse**; *vti, con[u]ti, vesci, frui, per-, fungi, per-, potiri, con-, exercere, exercitare, vitare (visitare A.), & cetera*.

†to **mys-Vse**; *Abuti*.

†a **Mys-Vse**; *Abusio*.

an **Vsure**; *usura, & cetera; vbi okyr*.

V ante T.

†**Vtterly**; *prorsus, penitus, funditus, fundo tenus*.

to **pe Vttermaste**; *ultimatim*.

Vttermaste; *ultimus*.

Capitulum 21^m W.

¶ W ante A.

†**Way**³; *ve, euge euge (A.)*.

to **Wache**; *excubare, excumbare, vigilare, per-*.

a **Wachyng**; *decubie, ex-, vigilie, pervigilium*.

to **Wade**; *vadare*.

***Wadde**⁴; *tinctura, venenum*.

A Wafyre; *Nebula (A.)*.

to lay **Wageoure**; *vadiare, con-, deponere*.

to **Wagge**⁵; *palare, tedere, & cetera; vbi to styrre*.

a **Wagsterd (A Wagstert A.)**⁶; *toda, Auis est*.

a **Way**; *semita est semis via, callis, est parua via a (cum A.) calle pedum durata, trames, orbita, limes, vicus, viculus, strata, platea,*

biuium, triuium, quadriuium, comptum, metodus, eda (oda A.), via.

oute of **Way**; *deuius, delirus producto, -li-, auisus, jnuisus, vnde versus*:

¶ **Delero discordo, deliro deuio dicas**.

Waybrede⁷; *Arnoglossus, Arnoglossa, plantago, herba est*.

†a **Way maker or mender**; *portitor, correpto -ti- (Importator A.)*.

†**A Wayfaryng man**; *hostiator, viator (A.)*.

Wayke⁸; *bassus, jnpos, inpotens, jnbecillis, jnbecillus, debilis, exilis, jnvalidus, lentus ut archus (artus A.) flexibilis, flexuosus, fragilis, effeminatus*.

¹ An ore.

² MS. Vrynalle, corrected by A.

³ Commonly used in the expression *weylaway*, i.e. woe! lo! woe! A.S. *wa*. See *Walaway*, below.

⁴ 'Wad, an herbe wherewith cloth is died blue, *glastum*.' Baret. 'Wadde, or woad, *glastrum*.' Manip. Vocab. A.S. *wad*.

⁵ 'To wag, or wauer. to moue unconstantlie, not to stand sure, to be vnconstant. *vaello*.' Baret. 'pey gnoue at þe Rote of þe tree with alle theire nyght . . . in so muche that the wrecchid man felt it *wagge*.' *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 110. See also P. Plowman, B. xvi. 41. 'Thou must suffre thyself to be holde whyle the arrowheed is plucked out, for the leste *wagging* in the worlde is jeopardous.' *Horman*, p. 239.

⁶ 'A wagtaille, or waterswallowe, *motacilla, motacula*.' Baret. Cooper, on the other hand, gives 'Todi, littell birdes; it may be the titmouse;' in which he is followed by Halliwell. The Manip. Vocab., however, is clear on the point, for it has 'Wagstarte, *motacilla*.' A.S. *steort*, a tail.

⁷ 'Plantaine or waibred. *Plantago*.' Baret. 'Plantain, m. Plantaine, Way-bred.' Cotgrave.

⁸ 'Wayke, *imbecillis*.' Manip. Vocab.

to make **Wayke**; *Attenuare, bassare, debilitare, effeminare, inbecillare.*
Waykly; *basse, debilitet, effeminat.*
Wayknes; *debilitas, imbecillitas, imbecillia, impotencia, fragilitas, inualitudo* (A.).
 a **Wayne**¹; *plaustrum, plastellum, & cetera*; *vbi* A. carte.
 a **Waynge** tothe (*Vange tothe* A.)²; *geminus, maxillarlis.*
 A **Wayt**³; *Arcubius* (A.).
 to **Wayt**; *insidiari, obseruare* (A.).
 A **Waytynge**; *insidie* (A.).

A **Wake**⁴; *vigilia* (A.).
 to **Wake**; *vigilare, per-, re-, deuigilare, e-, noctare, pernoctare* (A.).
 A **Wakyng**; *vbi wachyng* (A.).
 A **Waykman**; *Noctivagus, pervigill, pernox, vigil* (A.).
Walaway⁵; *infundum* (A.).
 y^o **Walde**⁶; *Alpina* (A.).
Waldgode; *osi, vtinum, Si vt* (A.).
 to **Walke**; *vagari, con-, spaciari, & cetera*; *vbi* to *gae* (A.).
 †to **Walke** (to *Walke clothe* A.)⁷; *fullare.*

¹ A. S. *vægn*, O. Icel. *vagn*, a waggon.

² A cheek-tooth, from A. S. *wang*, a cheek. It occurs in Chaucer, *Monk's Tale*, 3234:

'And of this asses cheke that was dreye, Out of a *wang-tooth* sprang anon a welle.'

'*Molares, vel genium, wang-tep.*' Aelfric's Gloss, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 43. '*En bouche sunt les messeleres [wang-tep].*' W. de Biblesworth, *ibid.* p. 146. '*Maxillarlis, a Wangtoth.*' Medulla. Wyclif, in his version of Judges xv. 19, has, 'And so the Lord oppne a *woong toth* in the cheek boon of the asse.' See also Prov. xxx. 14.

³ MS. Watt. Neckam, *Treatise De Utensilibus*, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 106, says that in a fortress there should be

veytes veliabiles noyse noyse sun

'*excubie vigiles, cornibus suis strepitum et clangorem ei sonitum facientes.*' The word now only survives in the Christmas waits. '*Hic excubus, A^o wayte,*' *ibid.* p. 194. 'The lady that þou herde play with instrumentes and that beres a horne, that es the *wayte* that wakens the kyngde alle tymes by hir blawyng.' De Deguileville's *Pilgrimage*, St. John's MS. ff. 130^{bl.} '*Arcubius: ille qui cubat in arce, Anglice, waytyng* in a towre.' *Ortus.* 'A knyghte þat highte Strabo stode in a *weytes* place [*e specula*].' Trevisa's Higden, ii. 191. See *Tale of Beryn*, ll. 856, 903. 'At the last by fortune he came to a castell, and there he herde the *wayters* on the walles.' Copland's *Kyng Arthur*, 1557, Bk. vii. ch. xxxi. 'Rude entendement hath maad him an espyour of weyes, and a *waytere* of pilgrimes.' De Deguileville, *Pilgrimage*, ed. Wright, p. 79; see also pp. 35 and 154. 'And the child *weyter* heuede vp his eyen and bihelde.' Wyclif, 2 Kings xiii. 34. '*He weytyde hym there not oony, ne twyes.*' *ibid.* 4 Kings vi. 10. 'I wayte, I lye awayte for one to hurt hym, or to spye what he dothe. *Je guette.* I wyll wayte him here tyll to morowe but I wyll have hym.' Palsgrave. G. Douglas, in his trans. of the *Æncados*, Bk. iii. p. 75, has—

'Misenus the *wate* on the hie garrit seis

And with his trumpet thame ane takin maid;'

the latin being *specula*: and again, Bk. xi. p. 392, he uses the phrase *at the wate* = in wait. See Gower, ii. 149, and compare **Sawdyour**, above, and the following word.

⁴ '*Wake men* and watches and wardes ben sette and ordeyned in walles and toures.' Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. ix. ch. xxiv. p. 361. 'Cranes ordeyne watches, and the *wakes* stondyth vpon o fote,' *ibid.* Bk. xii. ch. xvi. p. 424.

⁵ See **Way**, above.

⁶ The Wolds. 'Thus the ridge of hills in the *East*, and part of the *North Riding* of Yorkshire is called; and sometimes the country adjoining is called the *wands*.' Ray's Gloss. E. Dial Soc. p. 72.

⁷ The use of the verb to *Walk* in the sense of to *Full* has not yet died out in some rural localities of Yorkshire. The noun, *Walker*, a fuller, is general to Mid-Yorkshire and the North, where is also used a *walking-mill*, a fulling-mill, which we find in the Towneley Mysteries, p. 313—

'His huddokys thai lowke like *walk-mylne* clogges;'

and in Holland's Pliny, Bk. xxxv. c. 11, 'Simus took pleasure in painting a yong boy lying asleep in a *walke-mill* or Fullers worke-house.' In the *Destruction of Troy*, 1587, amongst the trades of Troy are mentioned 'wrightes, websters, *walkers* of clothe.' Trevisa

†a Walker; *fullo*.

†a Walke mylñ; *molendinum ful-
lonicum*.

a Walle; *maceria, maceries, paries, murus, menia, murale, vallum, sepes (ceps A.), septum, iudago*.

to Walle; *meniare, murare, parietare*.

a Waller ¹; *macerio, pallidamentum* a ways of osters est, *vt ego didici paludamentum genus ostri*.

to cast down Walles; *deparietare, ex-*

Walys; *wallia; wallensis participi-
um*.

A Wallett; *Sacculus, & cetera; vbi seke [et] vbi poke (A.)*.

a Walnotte ²; *Auellanus, Auellanum*.

a Walnott tree; *Auellanus, (Auel-
lanum fructus eius A.)*.

to Walte ³; *intercuiare*.

a Walte; *intercuium*.

Walleworte (Walworthe A.) ⁴; *ebu-
lus, similis est in folijs sambuco*.

a Wambe (A Wame A.); *Aqualiculus, cilia, venter viri est, vterus femine pregnantis, alius de utroque dicitur & alius virginis est, Aluiolus, ventricolus*.

to Wamyll ⁵; *iliacare, navsiare*.

a Wamelynge; *navsia; navsians participium*.

†Wamloke ⁶; *succida (A.)*.

A Wande; *virga, virgula; virgosus (A.)*.

to Wayne; *discreocere, redundare (A.)*.

A Wang toth ⁷; *geminus (A.)*.

*Wanhope; *desperacio, diffidencia, discredecia, heresis, incredulitas (A.)*.

in his trans. of Higden, iv. 409, says that 'þe Iewes stened þis James for wrecke þat þey myȝte nouȝt slee Poule, and aftirward þey snyte out his brayn with a *walkere* his perche [*pertica fullonis*].' In the Ordinances of Worcester, 1467, printed in Mr. Toulmin Smith's *English Gilds*, p. 383, is an order forbidding any inhabitant of the town to 'put out eny wolle in hurting of the seid cite, or in hynderynge of the pour cōynalte of the same, wher they be persones ynogh and people to the same, to dye, carde, or spynne, weve, or cloth-walke, withyn the seid cyte.' See the *Cursor Mundi*, 21144, and *Destr. of Troy*, 1587. '*Fullo, id est decorare, leniter tangere [?tingere]*, to walke or to full clothe.' Ortus. 'Walker, a fuller: walk mill, a fulling-mill.' Ray's Glossary. 'Walker's carth, sb. for scouring the cloth.' Thoresby's Letter to Ray. Cf. German *walken*, to full. The MS. has a *Walke*.

¹ There is evidently some confusion here, which I cannot clear up: *paludamentum* is, of course, properly a cloak.

² Properly a Walsh *i.e.* a foreign nut. The true form occurs in Arnold's *Chronicle*, 1502, p. 165 (ed. 1811): 'Yf thou wyll plante an almaunde tree, or a *Walsh nutt* tree, or a chery tree.' Glanvil. *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. xvii. ch. cviii. p. 671, calls them 'Frenshe nottes.'

³ 'I welte a garment, I set a welte or edge about the borders of it. *Je escolte*. Some welte their kotes for pride, but I wyll do it for profyete.' Palsgrave. '*Bardece d'habilement*, a border or welt of a garment. *Border & couerir le bord*, to border, to welt.' Hollyband. '*Hoc intercuium, A^c welte*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 201.

⁴ 'Wallwort: This herbe groweth in vntilled places, it is hot and drie. *humilis sambucus*.' Baret. Cotgrave gives '*Hygble, m.* Dwarfe Eldorne, Dancwort, Wallwort, Woodwort.' 'With *walwort* that goode lande wol signifie.' Palladius *On Husbandrie*, p. 4, l. 68.

⁵ Cotgrave has '*Allecter*, to wamble as a queasie stomach doth.' Still in use in the North. Cf. Dregbaly. 'It [vomiting] is also good for him that is harte-burned, and hath moche spyttelle, or his stomacke *wambloth*.' Elyott. *Castell of Health*, Bk. iii. c. iv. p. 56. 'I wamble as ones stomacke dothe. *Je allecte*.' Palsgrave. Lyte, in his trans. of Dodoens, p. 6, says of wormwood that it 'is good against . . . the boyling up or *wambling* of the stomacke;' see also *ibid.* pp. 329, 704. Trevisa, in his trans. of Higden, v. 235, says of Homericus, 'he *wambled* ful of wormes.' 'Wamble stomached, to be. *Nausco*. Wambling of stomach, or disposition, or will to vomit. *Nausca*.' Huloet.

⁶ Unwashed wool. Baret gives 'moist with the oile or sweat that is within it, vnwashed out, *succidus; lana succida* Plin. *laine avec le suin*.'

⁷ See Waynge tothe, above.

Wann (Wanne or pale A.)¹; *cerulus, ceruleus, pallidus, lividus.*

to Wante; *carere, desesse, Abesse, deficere, vacare, vt: ego vaco nummis.*

Wanttoñ; *insolens* (A.).

to be Wantoñ; *insolere, insolere.*

Wantonnes; *insolencia* (A.).

A Wapyñ; *Arma* (A.).

without Wapyñ; *exermis, exermus, jnermus, jnermis* (A.).

A Warrane; *warena* (A.).

*Wardcorse²; *reno.*

a Wardnape (Wardnapp A.)³; *limas, limus.*

a Warde of a loke; *trica, trica-tura.*

a Wardoñ (Wardane A.)⁴; *volemum, crustunum.*

a Wardoñ tree; *volemus.*

† Wayr⁵; *quoddam tempus, ver* (A.).

to Wayr⁶; *Comutare* (A.).

A Warysoñ⁷; *Emercio, Emercium* (A.).

A Warke; *opus, operacio, factum, & cetera; vbi travelle* (A.).

a Warkeday; *feria; serialis, profestus.*

a Warkehouse; *ergastulum, ergasterium.*

p^c Warlde; *mundus, cosmos grece.*

Wardely; *cosmicus, mundanus, terrenus.*

Warne; *Calidus, & cetera; vbi hate* (A.).

† Warnes⁸; *Caucio; Cautela* (A.).

to Warne; *premunire, monere* (A.).

Warnynge; *Monicio, premunio* (A.).

¹ 'Wan, *pallidus, lividus.*' Manip. Vocab.

² D'Arnis renders *Reno* by 'Pellicium, vestis ex pellibus confecta, quæ humeros et latera tegit; *pelisse qui tombe depuis les épaules jusqu'au bas du dos.*'

³ A dinner mat. Cotgrave gives '*Garde-nappe, f.* A wreath, ring, or circlet of wicker, &c., set under a dish at meale times, to save the Table cloth from soyling. *Nappe, f.* A table-cloth.' See also Jamieson s. v. *Gardnap*, and Ducange s. v. *Gardenappa*. '*Linus, quedam vestis; Anglice, a sancloth [sauecloth].*' Ortus. '*Garnappe, Basis.* To be laid under the pot upon the table to save the table cloth clean.' Withals. '*A garnop, basis poculi.*' Manip. Vocab.

⁴ '*Warden* appulles rosted, stued, or baken, be nutrytyue, and doth comfort the stomache, speccially yf they be eaten with comfettes.' Andrew Boorde's *Dyetary*, p. 284. And again, *ibid.* p. 291, as a remedy for the Pestilence: 'Let hym vse to eate stued or baken *wardens*, yf they can be gotten, yf not, eate stued or baken peers, with comfettes: vse no grosse meates, but those the which be lyght of dygestyon.' '*A wardeyne, tree, volemus.*' Manip. Vocab. Palsgrave gives '*Warden tree; poyrier.* *Warden frute, poire a cuire;*' and again, '*I stewe wardens, or any frutes or meates. Je esteune.* They must stewe your wardens, can you nat eate them rawe?' See the burlesque tales in *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 83, in one of which we are told '*Petur askud Adam a full greyt dowtful question, and seyde, "Adam, Adam, why cte thu the apull unparde?" "Forsothe," quod he, "for y had no wardyns fryde."*'

⁵ See Barbour's *Bruce*, v. 1:

'This wes in *were*, quhen vyntir tyde Wes ourdriffin.'

Vith his blastis, hydwis to byde

'The world begouth in *veir* baith day and nycht.'

G. Douglas, *Encados*, Bk. vi. prol. p. 160.

'In *veer* is thaire sewynge. Resewe in heruest hem that seede shall bryngc.'

Palladius *On Husbondrie*, Bk. iv. l. 251.

See also *ibid.* Bk. i. l. 389.

⁶ To change, veer about.

⁷ 'Thou sall, to get thi *warisoune*, Ga till Pirrus.' Barbour's *Bruce*, xx. 544. See also *ibid.* x. 526, and Robert de Brunne, p. 24.

⁸ In Wyclif's version of Deut. xxxii. 28, two MSS. read, '*Israel is a folk with out counsel, and with out warnesse [wisdom W.]*.'

†Warnstore¹; *Annona, entica* (*Ev-tica* A.). *vernestura*.

þ^o Warpe of A web; *stamen*.

†to Warpe as byrdis dose²; *incubare, ponere ova* (A.).

a Warpe fatte; *Alveolus*.

to Warpe A web; *protelare*.

*a Werre (A Warre A.) of a tree³; *vertex* (*vortex* A.).

†to be Warre; *Cauere, videre* (A.).

†Warre; *Cautus, & cetera; ubi wise* (A.).

†to Warre; *depremere, deterere, -E-correpto, dirigare, deteriorare, peiorare* (A.).

Warse; *deterior, peior, nequior* (A.).

Warste; *deterimus, pessimus, nequissimus* (A.).

†a Warte; *veruca* (*verucosus* A.).

†Varty; *verucosus*.

†a Warwolfe⁴; *ravus*.

*a Wase (*Wayse* A.)⁵; *Alga*.

A Waspe; *vespa, vesperula* (A.).

A Waspenest; *vesperium, vespetum* (A.).

to Waste; *Abligurire, abrogare, abstrahere, abstruere, absumere, alienare, adnichilare, ardere, ad nichilum redigere, Cassare, confundere, confutare, consumere, decutere, delapidare, decidere producto -ci-, delere, demetere, demoliri, depopulari, dilapidare, diripere, diruere, dispergere, dissipare, elicere, evertere, exhaustire, exterminare, haurire, linere, pervertere, populari, de-, subvertere & -ti, vastare & -ri* (A.).

A Waste; *vastum* (A.).

Wastyngge; *Abligurigo, Abrogacio, Cassacio, confusio, consumpcio, dilapidacio, delectio, demolimen,*

¹ A store. This word occurs in the St. John's MS. of De Deguileville's *Pilgrimage of the Lyf of the Manhode*, leaf 94, where we find—'3if a pore man base ane ox or a swyne to kepe for his *warnstore* scho takis þam, and neuere rekkes.'

'In eche stude heo sette þere strong *warnsture* and god Of folk of þis lond here, and of here owne blod.'

Robert of Gloucester, p. 94.

See also *ibid.* p. 180, where the form *varinstour* is used.

'I will remayn quhill this *warnstor* began.' Wallace, ix. 1197, in Jamieson. The verb to *warnys*=to store, furnish with provisions, occurs frequently in Barbour's *Bruce*. 'I shal *warnestore* myn hous with toures, swiche as han Castelles, and othere manere edifices.' Chaucer, *Tale of Melibeus*, l. 2523 (6-Text edition). '*Warnstoringe* . . . of hegh toures and grete edifices appertained som time to finde.' *ibid.* In the *Cursor Mautli*, 1698, God bids Noah to 'mak a boure, For to hald in þi *warnstore*;' where the other MSS. read *warnestoure, warnistoure, and ward-stoure*. See also *William of Palerne*, l. 1121.

² 'To warp an egge; *ouum ponere*.' Manip. Vocab. Ray also gives the word in his Glossary of North Country Words, E. Dial. Soc. ed. Skeat, 72. A. S. *worpan*.

³ A. S. *wearr*. In Douglas, *Eneados*, Bk. xii. p. 440, the word is used for a tough or hard knot in a tree: 'fessynnyt sa is in the *ware* the grip.'

⁴ For a full account of Werewolves see the Introduction to Prof. Skeat's edition of *William of Palerne*.

⁵ See P. Wose, p. 532. The author of the *Fardle of Facions*, speaking of the Ichthyophagi, says that 'they builde them preaty cabanes of the ribbes of whales . . . Those do they couer with the *wosse*, and the wicles of the sea tempered together.' Pt. i. ch. vi. p. 105. Trevisa, in his trans. of Higden, i. 63, says: 'in þe sides of þe hulles of Caspii salt veynes mulleþ and *woseth* oute humours.' In the *Tale of Beryn*, 1742, we read of ships being 'nat yit ysetelid, ne fixid in the *wose*.' 'When the heete is sharped by dryenesse heete dealyth the humours. and the humours soo dealed. *wosynth* outwarde. and makith the thyngge safte and smothe.' Glarvil, *De Prop. Rerum*, bk. iv. ch. iii. p. 82. William Fletewood, Recorder of London, writing to Lord Burleigh in 1575, on the manner of tanning leather in different parts of England, says, 'the *wose* of the Oken barke dronke, is the extremest binder that can be founde in phisicke; and even so it bindeleth the lother.' Ellis, *Original Letters*, Ser. I. vol. iii. p. 30. See also P. Plowman, C. xiii. 229, and *Ayebite*, pp. 87, 89.

depopulacio, depredacio, destructio, deuastacio, desolacio; desolatorius; derepcio, dispersio, dissipacio, euersio, exterminacio, haustus, subuersio, prodigalitas; prodigus; eluuius; Eluiuis, elinis; eursorium (A).

A *Wate*¹; *Arcubus (A).*

A *Wastelle*²; *libum, libellum, placencia (A).*

Wate; *Aquosus, aquaticus, Aquatilis, Aspersus, fluidus, humidus, humectatus, humorosus, limphaticus, jrriguus, jrroratus, laticosus, liquidus, madefactus, madidus, madulus, pluuiosus, Riguus, vds, vuidus (A).*

to be **Wate**; *Madere, e-, humere, humescere, uere, uescere, Madescere (A).*

A **Wathe**³; *vadum, flustrum (A).*

a **Water**; *Aqua, Aquila diminu-*

tiuum, riuus, riuulus, idor grece (torrens, flumen A.); idorius, Aquaticus, & cetera; versus:

¶ *Torrens, flumen, aqua, fluuius, lacus, vndaque limpha, Dic riuos, latices, puteos dic stagna, paludes, Illis Addatur Ampnis simul Atque fluentum.*

Watery; [*vbi*] *wate (A).*

A **Watirbanke**; *litus, ripa (A).*

to **Watir**; *Aquare, adaquare actiua, aquari, adaquari deponencia, Austare, Corrigari, humectare, jrrigare, Moys grece, madefacere, & cetera (A).*

A **Watir fure**⁴; *Elix (A).*

†A **Watir edyr**⁵; *jdrus (A).*

A **Watir pott**; *jdrus (A).*

†A **Wattylle**; *Nela (A).*

†**Wattelynge strete**⁶; *lactea, galaxias vel galaxia.*

¹ See **Wayt**, above, p. 406.

² The second best quality of bread, the best being *simnel*; and the third *cocket*. Mr. Wright (Vol. Vocab. p. 198) suggests that the origin of this word is the old Fr. *gastau*, a cake. Baret renders *Libum* by 'a kinde of bunne, or cake; a wafer made of cleane wheate with honie and oyle; *gastau*.' Cotgrave has '*Gastau*, a great cake; *gastelet*, a little cake.' '*Hoc placentum, A^c wastelle*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 199.

³ '*Wath, sb. a water-ford*.' Ray's Glossary. A. S. *wadan*, to wade; *wad*, a ford.

⁴ Tusser, in his *Five Hundred Pointes*, &c. ch. 19, st. 7, writes—

'Seede husbandly sowen, *water-furrow* thy ground,
That raine when it commeth may run away round.'

A. S. *furh*, a furrow.

⁵ A water-snake. '*Hydrus*, a water serpent.' Cooper. 'A *watirnedir, hydrus*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 223. See **Neddyr**, p. 250.

⁶ The milky-way, of which the following description is given in Chaucer, *House of Fame*, pt. 2, ll. 427-435:

'Now, quod he thoo, cast up thyn eye:
Se yonder, loo, the *galoxie*,
Whiche men clepeth the milky weye,
For hit ys white: and somme, parfeye,
Kallen hyt *Wattlynge strete*,

That ones was ybrente wyth hete,
Whan the sonnes sonne, the rede,
That highte Phetoun, wolde lede
Algate his fader carte, and gye.'

See also the Towneley Mysteries, p. 308: 'let us go to this dome up *Wattlyn Strete*.' In *Batman upon Glanvil, De Propr. Rerum*, 1582, Bk. viii. ch. xxxii. ff. 134, col. 2, we are told: 'Where starres be coniuinct nigh togethe[r], they give the more lyght, and bee more fayre and bright. As it fareth in the Seuen Starres, & in the stars of the circle the which is called *Galaxia*, that is *Wattlingstrete*.' In Henryson's '*Traitie of Orpheus*,' Edinburgh, 1508, he is represented as going to heaven to seek his wife:

'By *Wadlyng strete* . . . but taryng.'

'In the stil heuin mone cours we se
Arthurys hufe, and Hyades betaiknyng rane,
Syne *Wattling Strete*, the Horne and the Charle Wane.'

G. Douglas, *Aeneidos*, Bk. iii. p. 85.

In the *Complaint of Scotland*, p. 58, we read of a comet 'in the quhyt circle callit

to **Wavere Aboute** (**Wafyr About** A.); *vagari, fluctuare, palare qui nusquam habet mansionem, vagatur qui aliquantulum huc & illuc discurret, vacillare (et cetera; vbi to dowte A.)*; versus:

¶ *Qui loca discurret Aliqualiter ipse (ille A.) vagatur, Sed proprie palat (volat A.) vir qui nusquam requiescit.*

A **Wawe** of y^e see¹; *Caribdis, fretum* (A.).

to **Waxe**; *deuenire, vt: iste deuenit sapiens* (A.).

to **Waxe as watir**; *Crescere, cremen-tare, jnuundare* (A.).

to **Wax** [as] **A tre or herbe**; *Crescere, & cetera; vbi to growe* (A.).

to **Wax**; *Cerare* (A.).

Wax; *Cera; Cereus* (A.).

† **Waxid tabyllis**; *Cerate* (A.).

† **A Wax kyrnelle**²; *glandia* (A.).

† **A Wax maker**; *Cerarius* (A.).

† **Waxingly**; *Auctim* (A.).

Waxing; *Crementum, jcrementum* (A.).

W ante E.

A **Webe**; *tela* (A.).

A **Webstere**³; *weffere* (A.).

A **Wede**; *Aborago* (A.).

* **A Wedde**; *pignus; pignoratius; Arabo, medio corpepto, Caucio, depositum, vadium, vadimonium* (A.).

* **to lay in Wedde**⁴; *deponere, impignorare, vadari, vt vador illum i. do illum tibi in vadium* (A.).

† **to take Wedde**; *pignerare, de-, jn-* (A.).

circulus lacteus, the quihlk the marynalis callis *vallant streit*.' Other countries have also named this 'pathway in the sky' after terrestrial roads; thus Aventin, a German writer of the 10th century, called it *Euring Strasse*, after Euring, a mythological hero. The Italians, similarly, named it '*Santa Strada di Loretto*,' and in the North of Spain and South of France it is known as Jacob's Way, *Jacobstrasse*. Similarly, Mahommedans call it the 'Hadji's way,' and in Norfolk it was known as Walsingham Street, as though pointing the way to the famous shrine at Walsingham.

¹ O. H. Ger. *waga*, a wave. A. S. *wæg*, a wave; *wagian*, to fluctuate.

'þe godis of þis grounde aren like to þe grete *waves*.' P. Plowman, B. viii. 40.

'Upon the *wavis* wel't'ring to and fro.' *The King's Quhair*, ed. Chalmers, p. 33.

² Enlarged and inflamed glands in the neck. Baret has 'A kernel, a hard impostume gathered in the bodie, *scirrus*: a waxe kernell about the eares, or necke; *parotis, glans*.' *Glandula, nodus sub cute*, a waxynge kernelle.' Me lulla. In the Royal MS. 17, C. xvii, *de infirmitatibus* are mentioned '*Glandulli*, wax kyrnel.' 'Waxynge kyrnels; *glande, glanders*. Kyrnell or knobbe in the necke, or other where; *glandre*.' Palsgrave. 'Waxynge kernell. *Tolles*.' Huloet. Andrew Boorde, in his *Breviary of Health*, 1552, devotes three chapters to '*lytle cornels*' or '*caruels*' in the flesh: 'The cause of harde *Cucialles* cometh of colerycke humours, and the soft *carnelles* doth come of corrupt bloud myxte with fleume.' ch. clxv. fo. 59; see also chh. xiv. and lxxix. Lyte, *Doleens*, p. 719, says that 'The leaves of the figge tree do wast and consume away the king's euil or *swelling kernelles* in the throte.'

³ *Webbe* (A. S. *webba*) is a male weaver in Chaucer, Prol. 362; the feminine is both *webbe* (A. S. *webbe* in Boswulf, ed. Grein, 1942) and *webster* as here. Compare *spynnesters* in P. Plowman, B. v. 216, and *woolwebsteres* in B Prol. 219. The distinction between the forms does not appear to have been strictly adhered to. Thus in P. Plowman, C. vii. 221, we find—'My wif was a *webbe*, and woollen cloth made.' Similarly, in Wright's Vocab. p. 214, *baxter* and *brewster* are masculine, while at p. 216 they are feminine. '*Hic tector, A^c webstere*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 194.

⁴ To deposit as security. In Sir Amadace, xxxiii. the knight 'waxes wille of wone

'Quen he tho3te on his londus brode, That were a-way euerichon;

His castels hee, his townus made, That he had sette and layd to *wedde*.'

'Ethelstan leyde his knyf to *wedde* [*pro vadio*] uppon seint John his auzter.' Higden, Trevisa, vi. 433. '*Depositum*, a wedleyd. *Pignus*, a Wedde.' Medulla. 'I wedge, I lay in pledge. *Je gaige*. I wedge my heed it is nat so.' Palsgrave.

†to take owt of **Wedde**; *depignerare, ex-, oppignerare* (A.).

to be **Wedde**; *Nubere, con-, Sponsare, ducere, exorari* (A.).

y^t is bot ons **Weddet**; *Monogamus* (A.).

Weddyng; *Nupcie, coniugium inter seruos, Connubium inter gentes, Matrimonium inter ciues, Matritagium; Sponsalis, coniugalis* (A.).

y^e second **Weddyng**; *bigamia, deutrogamia* (A.).

A **Weddyng howse**; *Nuptorium* (A.).

A **Weddyr**; *Aries; Arietinus; verrex, & cetera; vbi shepe* (A.).

Weddyr¹; *Aura* (A.).

A **Weddyr Coke**²; *Campanum, ventilogium, Cherucus* (A.).

Wedlake³; *vbi weddyng & vbi Mariage* (A.).

†**Weffabylle**; *textibilis, textilis* (A.).

to **Wefe**; *Texere, con-, in-, ordiri, ex-, textare* (A.).

A **Weffere**; *Textor, textrix; textri-nus* (A.).

†A **Weffer tryndylle**⁴; *jnsubulus, troclea* (A.).

A **Weffynge howse**; *textrinum* (A.).

A **Weffynge**; *textura* (A.).

†**Weffe**; *Trama, Subtegmen* (A.).

A **Wege**⁵; *Cuneus* (A.).

A **Weght**⁶; *Capisterium* (A.).

A **Weght**; *Pondus, pensum, pondo indeclinabile, pendusculum, stater* (A.).

to **Wey**; *Appendere, re-, librare, colibrare, ponderare, pendere, pensare, pensitare, trutinare* (A.).

A **Weyer**; *Appensor, librator, libr-pens, ponderator* (A.).

A **Weynge**; *libramen, librare, libramentum, librarium, Appensio, pensio*; *Tachelle* (A.).

A **Weke**; *vbi wowke; Septimana* (A.).

†A **Weyschalle**⁷; *vbi A balane* (A.).

Weyke⁸; *cicendulum, lichinius, lichinium, licinium* (A.).

¹ Used in a variety of senses, but usually in that of a storm, as in P. In *Genesis & Eccodus*, 3059, it is applied to the plague of hail, 'and wurð ðis *weder* sone al stille;' and Wyclif, in Deut. xxxii. 2, uses it to render the latin *imber*; 'flowe as dewe my speche, as *wedre* vpon the erbe, where the A. V. reads 'as the small rain.'

'þo *weders* grete & vnstable

lord, make gode & sesonable.'

Lay-Folks Mass-Book, p. 36, l. 390.

'God ordains here, als es his wille,
Sere variaunce for certayn skille,

Of þe tyms and *wedirs* and sesons

In taken of þe *wedres* condicions.'

Hampole, *Pricke of Cons.* 1424.

² See *Fayne of a shippe*, p. 122. *weder-coc*

'*Cheruca tamen proprie dicitur ventilogium, quod in Gallico dicitur cocket.*'

Neckam, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 115.

³ Hampole tells us that those who enter heaven shall know the secrets of God, amongst others—

'Whi som er ryche here, and some pore,
And whi som childer geten in hordom,
Er baptized, and has cristendom;

And som þat er in lele *wedlayk* born,
Ar þai be cristened, er ded and lorn.'

P. of Cons. 8258.

A. S. *wedlak*.

⁴ See *Tryndelle of a webster*, above, p. 393.

⁵ 'Yf thai [service-trees] nyl bere, a *wegge* oute of a bronde

Ywrought dryve in the roote.' *Palladius On Husbondrie*, p. 53, l. 246.

⁶ A contrivance for cleansing grains of corn; according to Halliwell it is like a sieve, but without holes in the bottom, and is usually made of sheep-skin. The *Medulla* explains *Capisterium* as 'a flane,' that is a fan or winnowing contrivance. '*Capisterium*. A cribbe or sieve to cleanse corn withal.' Littleton.

⁷ That is a *weigh scale*. In the Invent. of John Cadeby, of Beverley (bef. 1451), we find mentioned 'j þar *weygyscales* de ligno iiii^d. Item j scale pro grano ponendo vj^d.'

iii. 9.

⁸ See *Candyweke*, above, p. 53.

to Welde; *Mancip* (A.).

Wele; *bene, sacius* (A.).

†Wele willed; *benevolus* (A.).

▲ Welle¹; *gurgens, nassa* (A.).

†Wele thowyd²; *Morigeratus*, & cetera; *vbi* vertuose (A.).

▲ Wilke³; *Conchile* (A.).

▲ Welke; *vbi* wilke (A.).

▲ Welle; *fons, fonticulus, puteus; putealis; putiolus*.

to Welle; *bullire, ebullire, & cetera; vbi* to sethe (A.).

†to Welowe⁴; *flactere, Marcere, re-, e-, Marcescere, re-, marcidare* (A.).

†Wellowd; *flactus, Marcidus* (A.).

†Wellowynge; *flactor, flactencia, Marcor; Marcessibilis, Marcibilis* (A.).

to Weltire⁵; *voluere, volutare, & cetera; vbi* to torne (A.).

¹ A wicker trap for fish. Compare a Trunk, above, p. 395. Tusser, in his 'Februaryes Abstract,' bids the farmer

'Watch ponds, go looke to weeles and hooke, Knaues seld repent to steale in Lent.
Five Hundred Pointes, ch. xxxvi. st. 31.

Horman has 'One hath robbed my weyle: *Prolo nassam diripuit.*' In the Harleian MS. trans. of Higden, ii. 319, we are told how 'Moyses was putte in a wecle made of rishes.' 'They putte hym in a wele in to the sea [*in fiscella*].' *ibid.* iv. 353. '*Fascina*, a wheel or leap.' Stanbridge. '*Gurgens, wæl.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 80. 'Weyle to take fyshe. *Excipula.*' Huloet.

² In the *Story of Genesis & Exodus*, l. 1914, we read of Joseph that his father

'wulde ðat he sulde hem ten ðat he wewelwed sulde ben.'

A. S. *þeaw*, manner, custom.

³ In the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 17, is given a recipe for a 'Potage of welkes.' '*Turbin*, m. The shell fish called a whelke or winkle.' Cotgrave. 'A welke, fish. *Turbo.*' Manip. Vocab. A. S. *weloc*. The word occurs again below, p. 418.

⁴ In the *Cursor Mundi*, p. 81; l. 1255, the Trinity MS. reads

'For weweled in þat gres grene þat euer sippen haþ ben sene.'

See also p. 644, l. 11213—

'he þat þe wulud wand moight ger, in a night leif and fruit ber.

A. S. *wcalowian, wcalvian*, to fade, become yellow. 'Thei ben maad as the hei of the feeld, and as grene cerbe of roouys, which is dried, or *welweide*, bifor that it cam to ripenese.' Wyclif, 4 Kings xix. 26 (P.). See also Isaiah xix. 6, Joshua xviii. 3, and Mark iv. 6. In the *Allit. Poems*, C. 475, Jonah on waking is described as finding the gourd

'Al *welwed* & wasted þo worþelych leues.'

'Herbis wox dry, *wallowing* and gan to faid.' G. Douglas, *Aeneados*, Bk. iii. p. 72.

In a poem written c. 1300, we have the following:

'Such serewe hath myn sides thurh-doht, When y shal murthes mete.'

That al y *welweve* a-way to noht,

Wright's Lyric Poetry, xv. p. 50.

'The fayrenesse of the worlde was *welwed* wyth brenmyng of thre fyres.' *Myroure of our Ladye*, p. 216.

⁵ A frequentative formed from A. S. *wcallian*, to roll, totter (Lye). Baret gives 'to turne or walter in mire, as hogges do, *woluto.*' In the struggle between Arthur and the giant we read—

'Jitt es the warlow so wyghte, he *welters* hyme vndere,

Wrothly thai wrythyne and wrystille togeder;

Welters and walowes ouer with in these bushes.' *Morte Arthure*, 1140.

See also ll. 890, 2147. 'He was *waltryd* bifor hir feet, and he lay without soule and wretchedful.' Wyclif, Judges v. 27 (Purvey). 'Thou welterest in the myre, as thou were a sowe. I walter, I tumble. *Je me voystre.* Hye you, your horse is walteryng yonder.' Palsgrave. In Barbour's *Bruce*, xi. 24, we are told that

'A litill stane oft, as men sayis, May ger *weltir* anc mekill wane.'

'By lytel and lytel he synketh in to the fylthy pleasure of it, even as an hors the softer myre or claye he *waltheth* hymselfe in the more easely he lyeth and emprynteth deper his symylitude in it.' Bp. Fisher, Works, p. 204. 'A! in woo I *waltyr*, as wavyis In þe wynd!' Digby Mysteries, p. 86, l. 819. 'Wallowyng, or full of waltryng. *Volutubundus.*' Huloet.

A Welte¹; *intercucium* (A.).
 to Wene; *Arbitrari, Reri, & cetera*;
vbi to trowe (A.).
 A Wenge; *Ala, vola* (A.).
 Wenyng; *Arbitraccio, Autumacio, &*
cetera; *vbi* trowyng (A.).
 to Wepe; *dolere, con-, eiulare, flere,*
lacrimari, lewis cordis structura
flere, grauioris affectus plorare,
velocioris jllacrimare, lamentari,
lugere, merere, gemere, gemiscere,
jn-, plorare, vlulare, lacrimas fundere,
vagire infantum est, vagitare
 (A.).
 Wepyng; *flebilis, & cetera*; *vbi* sary,
 & *vbi* sorow (A.).
 Werre; *guerra; guerrinus, & cetera*;
vbi batelle (A.).
 Wery; *Aliolus, defessus jtinere, lassus,*
lassatus labore (A.).

vn Wery; *jndefessus* (A.).
 to make Wery; *fatigare, fessare, las-*
sare, deficere, fatiscere, lassescere
 (A.).
 to wax Wery; *deficisci* (A.).
 to Wery²; *Strangulare, Suffocare,*
jugulare, prefocare (A.).
 †Weryng; *jugulamen, jugulamen-*
tum, Suffocamen (A.).
 y^o Werlde; *Mundus, Emisperium,*
orbis, orbiculus, Seculum, Cosmus,
Microcosmus; secularis (A.).
 Werldly; *Mundanus, temporalis*
 (A.).
 Werse; *deterior & -vs, peior & peius*
 (A.).
 A Wesande³; *Arteria, jsophagus*
 (A.).
 A Wesche; *tesquum, in plurali tes-*
qua (A.).

¹ A patch.

² Douglas, in his trans. of Virgil, Bk. viii. p. 251, uses this word in the sense here given of strangle:

'twa grete serpentis perfay, The quhilk he weryit with his handis tway.'

Jamieson quotes from the *Lamentation of Lady Scotland*, A. iii. a 6—

'Sum wyrreit was, and blawin in the air.'

Wyntoun, III. iii. 129, has the word in its modern use of worry:

'It hapnyde syne at a huntynge Wythit wolwys hym to weryde be;'

and also Douglas, Bk. x. p. 394—

'He has . . . werryit the nolthird on the plane.'

In *Havelok*, 1921, we read—

'On the morven, hwan it was day, Ilc on other wirwed lay.'

See also *ibid.* l. 1915. Hampole tells us the world is like a wilderness

'pat ful of wild bestes es sene, pat wald worow men bylyve;'

Als Lyons, libardes, and wolwes kene,

where the Addit. MS. 11305 reads for the last line,

'The whilke wol a man strangly and destrye.'

See also the *Romant of the Rose*, 6264, *Worry* in Atkinson's Gloss. of the Cleveland Dialect, and Ray's North-Country Glossary. A. S. *wyrgan*. See also *To Worowe*, below. 'There is ouer mouy doggis in Scotland that *virreis* there master as Acteon was *virreit*.' *Complaint of Scotland*, p. 156.

³ 'The weasan of a man's throte; the windpipe. *curculio*.' Baret. 'Oeson, m. The weason or throte-pipe.' Cotgrave. See also Barbour's *Bruce*, vii. 584. A. S. *wasand*. 'Wesant of the throte. *Curculio*.' Hulot. '*Hic ysophagus, A^o waysande*.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 185. Compare Throtle bolle, above, p. 386. In one MS., Harl. 4789, of Trevisa's trans. of Bartholomaeus *De Propr. Rerum*, *wosen* is constantly used where other MSS. read arteries. Thus in bk. v. ch. xxxvii. ff. 40^b, he writes: 'In a man þe herte is as a rote and a more in a tree ¶ þe wosen þat cometh of þe lifte wombe of þe herte is licke þe stok & þe body of a tree ¶ & fer fro þe tree hert he wexeth forked in tweye partyes, one . . . vpward & þe oþer dounward ¶ & þilke partyes ben y-brauchid & i-forked and departel as a 3erd y-made of rys & of sprayes, bowes & twygges in to alle þe body y-sprad anon to þe weyes of here in þe skyn, ¶ & whan þe hert closeth, þei closen also;' and again, ch. lxi. ff. 49: 'And alle þe veynes be made of [o]rteul and nouzt of two as þe arteries ben & wosen, for þe arteries fongen spirites & kepeþ & saueþ hem. Also þese arteries ben made & compownd of two small ledrene pipes þat ben cleped cartcles.'

to **Wesche**; *Abluere, colluere, diluere, luere, lauare, di-, Mundare, purgare, purificare, tergere, de-* (A.).

† **Weschyn**; *lotus, lautus, lauatus* (A.).

† **vn Weschyn**; *jllotus, jllautus, jl-lauatus* (A.).

† **Weschynge**; *lauacio, laucio, locio* (A.).

Wesylle; *Mustela; Mustelinus* (A.).

y^e Weste; *Occidens; Occidentalis* (A.).

to **Wete**; *humectare, lauare, dilauare, Madefacere, madificare, humefacere, madidare, liquidare* (A.).

† **Weytt**; *Maditas, [et] cetera; vbi Moystour* (A.).

† **A Wethy**¹; *Restis* (A.).

W ante H.

Whay²; *Serum* (A.).

Whaynte; *vaser, & cetera; vbi wily* (A.).

to **Whake**³; *tremere, con-, ex-, tremiscere, con-, ex-, palpare, frigitire* (A.).

Whakyng; *frigor, frigucies, tremor* (A.).

A Whalme⁴; *quassacio, molacrum* (A.).

Whare; *vbi, quo, sed differunt: quo est jnterogatiuum motus, ut: quo tendit rex; vbi vero est jnterogatiuum permanencie, ut: vbi per-*

noctauit (pernoctat A.) regina vel domina vel hera, & cetera.

Whare of; *vnde.*

Whare fore; *quare, quapropter, vnde & cetera; vbi why (qwy A.).*

Wha sume euer (**Wha som euer** A.); *quicumque, quisquis.*

Whase (**Whayse** A.); *cuius, cuias; versus:*

¶ *Cuias de gente, cuium de re petit apte.*

Whedir; *An, ne, putas, siue* (A.).

Whedir; *uter* (A.).

Whedernot pæs; *hiccine, heccine, hoccine* (A.).

Whedirnot; *eciam, numquid, nonne, si* (A.).

Whedirnot þus; (A.).

A Wheylle; *Rota, Machina, rotula, rotella* (A.).

† **A Wheylle of A drawe wele**⁵; *Anlea* (A.).

† **A Whele wryght**; *Rotarius* (A.).

† **a Whelebarowe**; *cenovectorium, (scenovectorium A.).*

A Whelpe; *Catulus, Catula, Catellus & -la* (A.).

Whenne; *quando.*

Whete; *ceres, frumentum, triticum; triticeus, cerialis, frumenticeus participia.*

to **gedder Whete**; *frumentari.*

a Whette stone⁶; *cos.*

† **A Whewe**⁷; *fistula* (A.).

† **to Whewe**; *fistulare* (A.).

¹ 'A with, restis.' Manip. Vocab. 'A willowe tree, or withie, salix.' Baret. 'Har, f. A with of greene stickes.' Cotgrave. 'Take an arme greet withi bough.' Palladius On Husbandrie, p. 75, l. 412. A. S. wiððe, wiðig.

² 'Hoc serum, A^e way.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 200.

³ 'To whake, trepidare.' Manip. Vocab. At the end of the world, says Hampole, 'þe erthe þat þai sal on stand sal scake, Thurgh þair syn, and tremble and whake.'

P. of Cons. 5410.

'Contremo, to whakyn.' Medulla.

⁴ Chaucer says that the

'Hous of Fame was ful Of qualme of folke & eke of bestes.' Pt. 2, l. 878.

⁵ See a **Drawynge whele**, above, p. 107. 'Anlea. A wheell off a drauthe welle. Haustia. A wheel þ^e drawyth water.' Medulla. Horman uses a similar word: 'there must be made a trace-whele [tympanum] to wynd vp stone.'

⁶ See **Questane**, above, p. 297.

⁷ 'To whistle shrilly, as plovers do.' Jamieson. Hence our interj. 'Whew!'

A Why¹; *bucula, juuena, juuencula* (A.).

Why; *Cur, quare, quamobrem, quapropter, qua de causa, vnde* (A.).

Whidir; *quo* (A.).

Whiddirward; *quorsum* (A.).

Whilke²; *vbi qwyлке* (A.).

A While; *Articulus, Momentum; momentaneus* (A.).

Whilke; *qui, que, quod* (A.).

a Whyñ buske (A Whyne A.); *saliunca, saliuncula, paliurus (paturus A.)*.

Whenne; *vnde* (A.).

a Whip; *flagrum (flagellum A.), scutica, scopius (scorpio A.), & cetera; vbi A scourge.*

to Whype; *flagellare.*

†a Whip corde; *resticula.*

†a Whyscheñ (Whischyne A.)³; *puvillus.*

A Whistylle; *fistula* (A.).

Whyte; *Albus natura, Albidus, Alburnus, Albiosus, bissimus, medio producto, Candidus arte, candidatus* (A.).

to be White; *Candere, ex-, in-, candescere, ex-, in-, Alberc, ex-* (A.).

to mak White; *Albare, de-, albidare, candidare, candidare, de-* (A.).

Whittnesse; *Albedo, Albucies, Candor* (A.).

a Whyte of A negge (Whitt of ye egge A.); *Albucium, Albumen (Albumens A.)*.

A Weche⁴; *veneficus* (A.).

A Wechecrafte; *Sortilegium, veneficium idem est* (A.)

a Whyte of A nee; *Albugo, Albucies; versus:*

¶*Albucies oculis, albumen conuenit ouo.*

†Whyte As snawe; *niveus.*

†Whyte wyne; *Amenium.*

¹ In Ray's *Gloss. of North Country Words*, ed. Skeat, is given 'Whye, *sb.* juuena Danis hodiernis et Scotis *que*—*Nicholson*. Whee, or whey, *sb.* an heifer. 'The only word used here (in the East Riding of Yorkshire) in that sense.' 'Why, an heifer,' also occurs in Thoresby's Letter to Ray, 1703. Jamieson gives 'Quey, Quy, Quooy, Quoyach, Quoyach, Queoch, Quoyoch, *s.* A cow of two years old.' Cf. Dan. *que*, a heifer. '*Hee juuena, Anglice quee.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 204. '*Hee juuena, a qwy.*' *ibid.* p. 218. 'Augt. 24, 1462. Codicillus. Coram Deo et hominibus, etc. It is my will yat my sister haue ij kye, i *qwy*, xl yerds of lyncloth, xl yerds of herden cloth.' Will of Simon Merflet, Vicar of Waghen. *Test. Ebor.* ii. 261. 'Item, I gene to him vj oxen iiii^{or} kye or *qwehes* to be taken out of my store at Newbiggine.' Will of E. Michell, 1565. *Wills & Invents.* i. 230. 'Item I gyue vnto Jane wate my dowghter one *quye* calfe.' Will of C. Cotts, 1568, *ibid.* p. 293.

² Qwylike does not occur: perhaps qwylike is meant.

³ A cushion, see Qwhischen, p. 298. In *Sir Gawaine*, 877, are mentioned 'Whyssynes vpon quildepoyntes, þat koynt wer boþe.' The Invent. of W. Duffield, in 1452, includes 'ij *whisshons* de tapisteriwerke.' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 139.

⁴ The term witch was applied to persons of both sexes. Thus the author of *Genesis & Exodus*, speaking of the magicians of Egypt, says that Pharaoh 'sente after *wi* his kire'; l. 2919; see also l. 2927, and *Ahit. Poems*, C. 1577: '*wychez* and walkyrie; wonnen to þat sale.' Trevisa, in his trans. of Higden, ii. 321, renders *augures* by *wiches*: 'their *wiches* 3afe answe;re;' and again, iv. 167, he says of Julian the Apostate, 'þis Julianus in his childehode lerned nygromancie and *wiechecraft* . . . and a fend shewed hym to hym by the doynge of a *wicche* [*magico mediante apparuit*].' 'In þat Persida hygan first *wicche craft* [*ars magica*] in Nemproot þe geauntes tyme.' *ibid.* i. 95; see also iii. 177, and v. 87. In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 402, we read of 'A man that was of false bileue and a *wich*, that leuyd not on the sacramente.' 'And some of the laughed him to scorne . . . and . . . called hym a *wytche*.' Copland's *Kyngge Arthure*, 1557, Bk. I. ch. viii. See *Handlyng Synne*, 351, Hampole, *Prose Treatises*, p. 9, &c.

'Drizmenn, weppmenn & wifmenn ec þatt foll;henn *wicche craftless*.'

Ormulum, 7077.

In *Roland & Otuel*, l. 1151, we have *wichede*=bewitched. '*Hic sortilagus, A^c wyche.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 195. See *Wyche*, below.

†a Whywer (Whyver A.)¹; *corinthus, faretra* (pharatra A.), *forulus, forellus*.

†a Whywer for bowes; *Architesis*.
a Wharle²; *giraculum, neopellum, vertibulum*.

*a Whorlebone³; *internodium* (*giraculum* A.) *vertibra, vertibrum*.

a Whorle wynde; *turbo, -binis, medio correpto*.

W ante I.

Wyche crafte; *sortilegium, sors*.

a Wyche (Whiche A.)⁴; *fitonissa, maleficus, sacrilege*; versus:

¶ *Venificas, magicas dicas lami- asque (quoque A.) sagas.*

incantatrix, strix, sagana, prestigiatrix, rates, noxa, & cetera; vbi A diuinaure.

Wyde; *Amplus, spaciosus*.

a Wydnes; *Amplitudo*.

Wyde opyn; *resupinus* (*supinus* A.); versus:

¶ *Debet habere virum mulier resupina supinum.*

A Wydowe; *vidua, Relicta, orba; orbatus, viduatus* (A.).

A Wiefe; *Coniux, gamos grece, Nupta, Sponsa, vxor; vxoreus* (A.).

A Wife modir; *Socrus* (A.).

Wight; *Alicer, Acer, Accelerans, Acupediis, Admissus, Adripes, Alipes,*

Agilis, Celer, Celiber, Citus, Concitus, Curax, Curaculus, Efficax, festinus, leuis, properans, Subtilis, jmpiger, velox, properus, pernix, producto -i-, ocior, ocissimus, impetuus, prepes, volucer, preceps (A.).

Wightnesse; *Alacritas, Alacrimonia, celeritas factorum, velocitas pedum est & corporum, perniciis, pernicitas*⁵ (A.).

a Wyke of y^e eghe (Wyte of the ee A.)⁶; *hirquus*.

Wicked; *Austerus, Cauteratus, execratus, execrabilis, flagiciosus, facinerosus, ferus, jmprobus, crudelis, jmpius, Nefandus in opere, Nepharie de preteritis, peruicax, iniquus, Malignus, malificus, pernix, medio correpto, perniciosus, peruersus, prauus, proteruus, sceleratus, seuerus, sinister, scelestus* (A.).

Wickidly; *jnique, i[n]iuste, perperam, peruicaciter, male, prave, peruerse* (A.).

Wickidnes; *facinus, flagicium, sed flagicia sunt que in deum fecimus, facinora que in homines; versus: ¶ flagicium dic quod in deum, facinus homines quod dic. jmpietas, iniuitas, malignitas, nephas jndeclinabile* (A.).

¹ A quiver. 'Hee feretra, Anglice, qwywere.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 196. 'Item ij. bowes and a whyver and xvij shafts xij.' Invent. of Anne Nycolson, 1577, *Richmond Wills, &c.* p. 107.

² 'Whorle or wherne for a spindle, *spondilus*.' Huloet. 'A wherle or wherne that women put in their spindles, *spondylus*.' Baret. 'Peson, m. A wherne or wherle to put on a spindle.' Cotgrave 'A whorle, *verticillum, splendilus*.' Manip. Vocab. 'I tryll my whirlygyg rounde aboute. *Je pivolette*. I holde the a peny that I wyll tryll my whirlygyg longer about than thou shalte do thyne.' Palsgrave. 'Giraculum, a chyldys whyrle.' Medulla. See Paston Letters. iii. 270 where are mentioned 'vj soketes with branches to remove, iij wherchilles to the same, &c.' See Qwherel, above, p. 298.

³ See Qwhirlbone, above, p. 298.

⁴ See A Weche, above, p. 416.

⁵ These latin equivalents appear to have been inserted by a mistake of the copier, whose eye perhaps was caught by Wicked and Wickidnes.

⁶ Manip. Vocab. gives 'The wike of the eye, *hirquus*.' In *Sir Gawaine*, 1572, we read of the boar that 'he frose fened at his mouth vnsayn bi he wykes,' where the meaning is the corners of the mouth. H. Best, in his *Farming, &c. Book*, p. 14, uses it in the same sense: 'this discease proceeds from a defeckt in nature, for a greate parte of thaire meate, whiles that they are chewing of it, workes forth of the wykes of thaire mouth.'

a Wykett (Wickett A.)¹; *valva*, & cetera; *vbi* A 3ate.
 A Wicker²; *vitiligo*, *vimen*, *vitulamen*, & cetera; *vbi* twygge (A.).
 Wylde; *Acer*, *jndomitus*, *bruteus*, *feralis*, *Silvester*, *ferus*, & cetera; *vbi* felle (A.).
 A Wylde beste; *ferus*, *fera* (A.).
 Wylde vyne³; *labrusca*; *labruscosus* (A.).
 Wyldernes; *desertum*, *heremus*, *solitudo*; *herimicola*, *que colit heremum* (A.).
 A Wile; *Astus* (A.).
 Willfulle; *Adoptimus*, *beneuolus*, *beneplacitus*, *voluntarius* (A.).
 †A Wylght; *Salix* (A.).
 Wylly; *Argutus*, *Astutus*, *Callidus*, *Cautus*, *dolosus*, *subtilis*, *vafes*, *versipellis*, *versutus*, & cetera; *vbi* wise & *vbi* false (A.).
 †vn Wylly; *vbi* fonde (A.).
 Wylynes; *Argucia*, *Astucia*, *Astu* indeclinabile; *versus*:

¶ *Calliditas*, *Astucia*, *Carutela* vel *Astus*,
Hijs prudencia vel versucia consocietur (A.).
 A Wilke⁴; *Conchile*, *testudo* (A.).
 A Wille; *Beneplacitum*, *libitum*, *voluntas*, *sentencia*, *desiderium*, *velle* (A.).
 of an Wille; *vnanimis*, *vnanimus*, *unicors* (A.).
 †Willy; *beneuolus*, *voluntarius*, *gratuitus*, *Spontarius*, *vltroneus* (A.).
 †vn Wylly; *Coactus*, *jnuitus* (A.).
 a Wymbylle⁵; *dolabra*; *dolabellula* (*dolabrella* A.), *dolabellum*, *terebrium*, *terebellum*, *teratrum*, *terabrum*.
 A Wympylle⁶; *peplum* (A.).
 Wynchester; *vintonia*; *wintoniensis* (A.).
 a Wyndas (Wyndes A.)⁷; *troclea*, *carchesium* vel *carchesia* plurali (pluraliter A.).

¹ See *Allit. Poems*, B. ll. 501, 857. In Neckam, *Treatise De Utensilibus*, *viket* is used apparently for a small window. Speaking of the room in which a scribe writes he says—

viket	fenestrat	les asauz
-------	-----------	-----------

'habcat et lodium, cuius beneficio lux intrare possit si forte fenestrellam impugnet insultus del nor3

uenti aquilonaris. Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 117.

² 'Item j basket of wykers.' Inventory of Sir J. Fastolf's goods, at Caistor, 1459, in *Paston Letters*, i. 482.

³ MS. wyne. 'A wild vine, *labrusca*, *labruscum*.' Baret, who adds, '*Labrusca autem dicta est (teste seruo) quod in agrorum labris, hoc est marquicibus et sepibus nascatur.*'

⁴ See a *Welke*, above, p. 413.

⁵ 'A wimble, or auger, *terebra*.' Baret. '*Toret*, m. a small winble.' Cotgrave. 'Make an hole with a *wimball*, and what colour that thou wylt dystemper with water, and put hit in at the hole, the fruite schalbe of the same colour.' *Treatise on Grafting, &c.* from the *Porkington MS.* Percy Soc. p. 68. See the directions for grafting olives in *Palladius On Husbondrie*, p. 190, l. 85: 'Unto the pith a ffrensh *wymble* in bore.' '*Dolabellum*. A lytyl *wymhyl*.' *Medulla*. Tusser, amongst the farmer's '*Husbandlic Furniture*,' mentions 'cart ladder and *wimble*, with percer and pod.' ch. xxiii. st. 6. '*Tercere*, *wymble* (naugere)'. W. de Biblesworth in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 170.

⁶ Cotgrave gives '*Guimple*, f. The crepine of a Frenche hood.' Baret renders *Peplum* by 'an imbrodered vesture, or manner of hoode to couer the heade; it is now vsed for a kerchiefe, worned specially as women do going to church.' Gower uses the verb *bi-wympled*, MS. Soc. Antiq. 134, leaf 4. A. S. *winpel*. In Trevisa's trans. of Higden, vol. v. p. 33, it is stated that Sother the pope 'odeynede jat a nonne, a mychoun, schulde nouzt handle je towyales of the awter, noþer doo ensens [yn þe encenser], but sche schal bere a veile on hire head,' where the Harl. version reads 'sche scholde use a *wymple*,' the Latin being *velum in capite portet*. See also G. Douglas, *Æneados*, pp. 46, 124, 383, &c.

⁷ In a letter from Margaret Paston to John Paston, 1449, *Paston Letters*, i. 82, we read—'I pray you to gete some crosse bowis and *wyndacs* to bind them with and quarrels;' on which Sir J. Fenn, the editor, says '*wyndacs* are what we call now grappling irons

to Wynde clews¹; *globare, con-
glomerare.*

†to Wynde spules²; *deoluere.*

a Wynde; *Aura, flatus, flamen, in-
petus, spiramen, turbo, ventus, ven-
ticulus diminutivum (ventulus
A.).*

Wyndy; *ventosus, ventuosus.*

a Wyndowe; *fenestra, -trelle, festa
(fenestratus A.), specular, specu-
lare, & cetera.*

*a Wyndowe clathe³; *pala, venti-
labrum.*

†to make Wyndowe; *fenestrare (A.).*

†to Wyndowe; *ventulare, euentulare
(A.).*

a Wynde mylne; *moleulinum ven-
titicum.*

a Wype⁴; *vpipa, Avis est.*

Wyne; *vinum, liber, cecubium, liens,
temetum, temulentus, sapa, laticus,
euan i. deus vini, rosetum, cla-
retum; vineus, viniferus, vinolen-
tus, vinosus participia; versus:*

¶ *Vint, merum, bacchus, bromius
vel liber, yacus,
Est idromel, mulsum, nectar,
ceruisera, siseria,
Pigmentum, mustum, mellicra-
tumque, phalerum.*

Wyne lees (Wyne leys A.); *tarta-
rum, vinacium.*

with which the bow-string is drawn home.' Again, at p. 487, we find 'iij grete crosbowes of stele, with one grete dowble wyndas ther too.' See also iii. 34. Dutch *windas*, Fr. *guindas*, a winding axle. See *Allit. Poems*, C. 103, where the seamen

'Wist at þe wyndas wejen her ankres.'

Neekam, in his Treatise *De Utensilibus*, in Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 115, speaking of the fitting out of a ship, says—

sedem windeyse grece lant ro
'juxta transtrum assit troclea, et dicitur a troclos, quod est rotundum, vel a rota
kables, cordes

dictum instrumentum, eo quod circumvolvitur troclea ut rudentes circumligati firmiores
veil diverseté venti suslevé avalé

sint, et ut velum, per variacionem aure nunc superioretur, nunc inferforetur. Dicitur
vindoyse

troclea rotunda moles.'

¹ See Clewe, p. 67. 'To wind vp as a thred, *glomerare.*' Baret.

² See Spule, above, p. 357.

³ In the *Ancien Récit*, p. 270, we are told that Ish-bosheth lay and slept and had set a woman to be keeper of the gate 'pat *windwede* hweate.' and the sons of Rechab, Remmon and Baanah, came and found that the woman had left off 'hire *windwenge.*' In a recipe for 'Furments,' in the *Liber Cure Cocorum*, p. 7, we are told to take wheat, pick it clean and 'þen *wynds* hit welc.' See also *Forme of Curie*, Recipe No. 1. Maundeville tells us how Julian the Apostate dug up the body of John the Baptist, 'and let *wynde* the Askes in the wynd.' p. 107.

'Hinn sholde bringenn inn hiss hanud & forr to clennsem himm hiss corn.'

Hiss *windell* for to *windwenn*,

Ormulum, 10483.

In the Invent. of Master George Nevill, taken in 1567, are mentioned 'one grin-istone and one *windoclothe* iij3.' *Richmond. Wills*, doc. p. 211; see also p. 61; and in the Invent. of Thomas Arkyndal, in 1449, we have 'a stevynd clathe vj3.' A *wynde* clath iij3. *Wills & Invent.* i. 104; and in that of Hugh Grantham, in 1410, is an item 'de iij3. de iij saccis cum j *wyndoyngclathe.*' *Test. Ebor.* iii. 49. Trevisa, in his trans. of Higden, iv. 341, has: 'mishleued men . . . *wynewde* þe askes away with þe wynde [*pulsis in acre ventilatus est*].' '*Ventilo*, to wyndyn or sperplyn.' *Medulla.* '*Hoc ventilabrum.* A⁶ wyndylle.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 201.

⁴ Baret gives 'Vpupa, a bastard Plouer or blacke Plouer.' Halliwell says this is the Lapwing, but the *Vpupa* is properly the Hoopoe. Cotgrave gives '*Uape*, f. The Whoopoe or dunghill Cooke, a bird that nestles in mans ordure.' Cooper, in his *Thesaurus*, says '*Vpupa.* A birde no bigger then a thrush, and hath a creste from his bill to the vtermost parte of his heade, which he strouteth vp, or holdeth downe accordyng to his affection: wherefore it can not be our lapwyng, as it hath been taken for. It is rather to be called an Houpe.'

A Wyne potte; *bacarium, bacarina, bascanda, vas vinarium, & cetera.*
 Wynninge; *Emolimentum, lucrum, questus; questuosus; lucellum diminutivum, molimentum* (A.).
 to Wynne; *lucari, lucrificare* (A.).
 A Wyner; *lucrificus* (A.).
 to Wynche¹; *Calcitrare, re-, repercutere, repedare, dumpedare* (A.).
 Wynter; *Bruma, brumalis, yems; jemalis, hibernus; ymber, hiemacula, & cetera* (A.).
 to Wyntyr; *brumare, brumescere, hybernare* (A.).
 A Wyntir haule²; *hibernium, hibernaculum, hiemaculum* (A.).
 to Wype; *tergere, de-, ex-, Abstergere* (A.).
 to Wype away; *Abstergere* (A.).
 Wypynge; *tergosus* (A.).
 Wyrshipe; *honor, honoriculus, Cultus, decor, decus, decusacio, dulia hominis est, latria dei, ydolatria*

ydlorum, dignitas, digma, fasses, honoracio, laus, Nomen (A.).
 vn Wyrshipe; *vbi Schame* (A.).
 to Wirshipe; *Adorare, Colere, per-, decorare, decusare, deferre, donare, honorare, honorificare, procumbere, venerari, venustari, prophannare, reuereri* (A.).
 Wirshipfulle; *vbi worthy* (A.).
 Wyrdis (Wyrde systres A.)³; *parce.*
 Wyre; *ereductile.*
 to Wyrke; *Aporiare & -ri, Aniciari, conari, cooperari, Conniti, instare, jnsudare, jnuigilare, laborare, Niti, operari, pario, pepereri, re-, vexare, sudare* (A.).
 †to Wyrke A Medycyn; *Conferre* (A.).
 †yt Wirkis with bothe y^e handis; *equimanus* (A.).
 A Wrytte; *breue* (A.).
 to Wysche; *interpretare in malo, optare, vouere causa; vt voueo quod fecissem librum .i. opto* (A.).

¹ 'To kicke; to spurne; to winse; *Calcitro, recalcitro.* A kicking, or winsing. *Calcitratus.* A kicker, or winner, *calcitro.*' Baret. Cotgrave gives '*Regimber, to winse, kick, spurn, strike back with the feet. Regimbeur, m. a winner, kicker, spurner.*' See also s. v. *Calcitrer, Recalcitrer, Ruer des pieds.* 'I wynche as a horse dothe, *je regymbe.*' Palsgrave. 'To winche or wince, *calcitrare.*' Manip. Vocab. Derived by Stratmann from O. Fr. *guincher*, q. v. in Cotgrave. In the *Morte Arthure* we find—

'Qwarelles qwayntly swappe; thorowe knyghte;
 With iryne so wekyrly, that *wynche* they neuer.'

² Amongst the rooms mentioned in the Inventory of Sir J. Fastolf's castle at Caistor, 1459, we find 'The utmost chamber nexte *Winter Halle,*' called again '*Aula Yemalis.*' Paston Letters, i. 486, 487. '*Zetas hiemales, winter-selde; zetas asticales, sumer-selde.*' Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 57.

³ Fate or destiny. The *weird sisters* of Shakspeare, *Macbeth*, I. iii. 32, &c., are the Parce or Fates, of whom Pecoock, in the *Repressor*, p. 155, says: 'iij sistris (whiche ben spiritis) comen to the eradilis of infantis forto sette to the babe what schal bifalle to him.' In the *Allit. Poems*, A. 249, we have: 'what *wyrde* hatz hyder my iuel vayned?' see also l. 273, 'þou hatz called þy *wyrde* a þef,' and B. 1224.

'As hus *werdes* were ordeined by wil of owre lorde.' P. Plowman, C. iv. 241. In Barbour's *Bruce*, xviii. 45, we read—

'We ar few, our fais ar feill God may richt weill our *werdis* deill.'

A. S. *wyrd*, fate. 'This goddes etillit, gif *werdes* war not contrare,
 This realme to be superior and maistres
 To all landis.' G. Douglas, *Æneidos*, Bk. i. p. 13.

'The *weird* sisteris defendis that suld be wit.' *ibid.* Bk. iii. p. 80.

'Worþe hit wele, oþer wo, as þe *wyrde* lyke; hit hafe.' *Sir Gawayne*, 2134.

The word occurs several times in the *Destruction of Troy*: thus at l. 4499, Calchas goes to the temple of Apollo, 'praiond hym full prestly, as a pure god,

To warne hym full wightly which *wirdis* shuld happyn.'

See also ll. 629, 4188, and 7051, and *Rauf Coilsaar*, 379, where the Collier, when his wife dissuades him from venturing to Paris, exclaims, 'lat me wirk as I will, the *weird* is mine awin.'

to be Wisse; *Callere, sapere* (A.).

Wyse; *Altus, Argutus, Artitus, Astutus, Callidus, cautus, concertus, conspectus, cordatus, doctus, dogmaticus, disertus, discretivus, dolosus, discretus, deliberans, effaber, faber, varus, gnarus, Nauus, gnauus, ingeniosus, judicialis, fronos grece, fronicus, peritus, prouidus, prouidens, prudens, Sagax, sapiens, Sciens, Sciens, Sciolus, solers, Subtilis, Sophisticus, Sophismaticus* (A.).

Wysdome; *Argucia, Artus, Astucia, Calliditas, Cautela, Circumspectio, doctrina, discrecio, deliberacio, dissertitudo, dolus, ingenium, grauia, Elacio, fronsis, Musa, Minerua, sapientia, Sciencia, Solercia, Sal Apud antiquos erat neutri generis, Sophia* (A.).

Wysely; *argute, callide, caute, prouide, prudenter.*

to Wytt¹; *imponere, imputare, & cetera; vbi [to blame]* (A.).

†to Wytt gude; *legare, gadiare, disponere* (A.).

†Wyttinge; *legacio; legatorius* (A.).

Wyth; *Cum, preposicio* (A.).

to Withdrawe; *Subtrahere, & cetera; vbi to Steylle* (A.).

to Withhalde; *Detinere* (A.).

Wyth-jn; *infra, jntus, jntra, jntrinsecus, jntrorsus, jnterius, jmplicite, jnclusiue.*

Wyth-oute; *foras, foris, af-, exclusiue, extra, exterijs, extrinsecus, explicite, foras signat mocionem, vt: venio foras; sed foris signat permanenciam jn loco, vt: sto foris.*

Wyth owtyñ; *sine, expers, immunis, jnpers.*

Wyth owtyñ doute; *examussim, jndubitanter, certe, profecto, proculdubio, prorsus.*

Withowteñ ende; *vbi endles.*

Withowteñ rewle; *Abnormis, Anormalus.*

to Withstande; *vbi gaynstande.*

Wittlesse; *vbi fonde.*

Wittnesse; *testamentu[m], testimonium, Martiria, Martirium in singulari; testabilis.*

Wyttnes; *affirmare, asserere, testari, con-, de-, prohibere, testificari, testimoniare.*

A Wyttnesse; *testis, Martir* (A.).

A Wytte; *genium, jn-, indolis, jntellectus, sensus naturalis est, jntellectus in re obscura, & cetera; (vbi wisdome A.).*

¹ 'I wyte, I blame or put one in faulte, *je encoulpe.* I lay the faulte, I laye the wyte or the blame to a person. *Je lay donay tort.* I layed the wyte upon hym: *je lay donay le tort.* I laye the wyte of an offence to one's charge. *Je encoulpe.'* Palsgrave.

'*De wite is hise, De right is hire.*' *Genesis & Exodus*, l. 2035.

'*þan hym spak syre Sortybrant; "Wyt þat þe selue, syr Amyrant."*'

Sir Ferumbas, 5127.

See also the *Sege off Mclayne*, 555: '*þe wyte is all in the;*' and *Roland & Otuel*, 1326, and the *Song of Roland*, l. 90. '*To wite, culpore.*' *Manip. Vocab.* In the *Ancien Riolt*, p. 304, we read—'*Gif þu witest eni þing þine sunne hute þi suluen.*' A. S. *witan*, to blame, reproach. See also P. Plowman, A. x. 73, *William of Palerne*, 519, and Ray's Gloss. of North-Country Words. In the 'Kings Quair,' pr. in Poetic Remains of Scottish Kings, ed. Chalmers, p. 98, we read—

'Who should me *wite* to write thereof?

See also *Allit. Poems*, B. 76, and C. 501. In the *Reliq. Antiq.* i. 197, is a Ballad on 'Man his owne woe,' the burden of which is—

'I may say, and so may mo, I *wyte* mysylfe myne owene woe.'

In King Solomon's Book of Wisdome, l. 42, we are advised

'*þer while þi sones þonge beþ þou hem chastise & lere;*
Wite þi douttren with eye wel, þat þai haue of þe fere.'

†A Wytte worde¹; *legacio, legatum.*

W ante O.

Wode; *Arepicius, Abrepticus, amicus, Astralis, Astrosus, Amiens, cervicatus, demens, demoniacus, euarguminus, ferax animo, ferus natura, freniticus, furibundus, furiosus, interdum expes indeclinabile, immanis, insanus, separ, lunaticus, rapidus, vesanus (A.).*

†to be Wode; *bachari, debachari, jnsanire, evire (A.).*

†to make Wode; *furiare (A.).*

†to wax Wode; *efferrare, jnsanire (A.).*

Wodenes; *Amencia, demencia, furor, furia, jnsania, jnsanies, ferocitas, jmmanitas, rabies, vesania (A.).*

A Woke²; *vbi wouke (A.).*

to Wakyn; *deuigilare, expergifacere, a sompno excitare (A.).*

to Wokyn; *expertisci, deponens & actiuum (A.).*

†A Welpe; *lupus .i. morbus & piscis, licos grece, lupa, lupulus (A.).*

¹ A covenant, testament, or legacy. O. Icel. *vitord.*

‘Festnes es Laverd him dredand to,

And his wite-word [*testamentum*] þat he schewed in þo.’

Early Eng. Psalter, Ps. xxiv. 14.

In the Kirkton-in-Lindsay Church Accounts, under date 1513, is an item, ‘Received for Will. Briggs bereall and for his *wytward* vjs. viij^d.’ The verb to wite = to bequeath occurs very commonly in 15th and 16th century wills. Thus in the *Test. Ebor.* iv. 41, in the Will of Robert Pyukney, Chantry-priest at Hornby, in 1489, we read: ‘for my mortuary I wite my best moveable. Also I wite v pund of wax to be burnyd at myn obiet. Also I wite to evere preist dwelling in Hornby forsaid viij^d.’ And again, p. 77, in the Will of John Brown, of York, 1492, ‘I wite a grete brasse pot to Seynt Anton gild, to be prayed for.’ ‘The residue, my dettes paid and my *witworde* fulfilled, I wite to Richard Wynder, Pewterer, and to Robert Preston, glasier.’ *Test. Ebor.* iv. 88, Will of W. Wynter, 1493. ‘My *wytword* fullyllyd, then I will that my wyfe have hal the tone half.’ Will of John Ferrily, 1470, *Test. Ebor.* iii. 180. In the York Hours of the Cross, pr. in the *Lay-Folks Mass-Book*, p. 86, l. 55, we read—

‘At þe tyme of none iesu gon cry, he *wytte* his saul to his fadyr.’

See the Editor’s note at p. 309.

² A week. A.S. *wice, wuce.* In the *Cursor Mundi*, 2857, is a curious legend about Lot’s wife, that ‘anes o þe *wok* day And þan þai find hir on þe morn,
þan es sco liked al away, Hale als sco was ar be-forn;’
where the other MSS. have *woke, wouke, and wike*; see also l. 11012; *Morte Arthure*, l. 354; *Tale of Beryn*, 19; and the *Knight of La Tour Lundy*, p. 12. Maundeville says that ‘in the Kyngdoms of Georgie, of Abchaz and of the little Armenye, ben godē Cristene men and devote. For thei schryuen hem and howsele hem evermore ones or twyes in the *Woke*.’ p. 261.

‘She drof forth hir dayes in hir depe thought,

With weping and wo all the *woke* ouer.’ *Destruct. of Troy*, 499.

Barbour, in his *Bruce*, xiv. 132, has ‘refreschit weill ane *ouk* or mair;’ where other MSS. read *wouk, oulk, and weeke*; and Lyndesay, *Dreme*, p. 284, ed. 1866, has—

‘He mycht pas round aboute, and cum agane,

In four 3eris, saxtene *oullkis*, and dayis two.’

In the Ordinances of the Guild of St. George, Norwich, is one that ‘ye pouer brother or sister shall haue, in ye *woke*, viij^d.’ *Eng. Gilds*, p. 18. Trevisa, in his trans. of Higden’s account of Britain, says that ‘þere beþ salt welles fer fram þee see, and beeth salte alle þe *woke* longe forto Saturday at none; and fresche fram Saturday at none for to Monday;’ ii. 25; and again, v. 415, he says of ‘Seynt John þe Auncner, patriark of Alexandria,’ that ‘he vsede twyes a *wooke* to sitte al day to fore þe chirche dore for to acorde men þat were in stryf.’ See also Genesis xxix. 28, and Exodus xxxiv. 22. The form *wuoke* occurs in the *Ormulum*, 4173, and *Genesis & Exodus*, 2473. ‘Ape was the pharisee that with outh shewede him clothed with bounete, counterfetinge that he was juste and livele wel, and, as he seyde, fastede twyes in the *woke*.’ De Deguileville’s *Pilgrimage*, p. 122. ‘*Dicretus*, the *woke* day. *Ebdomasdas*, a *woke*.’ *Medulla*.

- Wodde bynde; *terebintus*; *terebintinus*.
- †a Wodde caste; *strues*, *struacula* - *diminutivum*.
- a Wodde coke; *castrimerkus*.
- †a Wodde crab¹; *acroma*.
- a Wodde; *arbustum*, *arboretum*, *boscus*, *silvester*, *lucus*, *silva*, *nemus*, *vimen*, *virgulta*, *viretum*, & *cetera*.
- a Wodde keper; *lucarius*, *lucar* est *precium luci* *i. silve*².
- a Wodde hewer; *lignarius*.
- †a Wolle bode (Wolbode A.)³; *multipes*.
- Wolle; *lana*; *laneus*.
- †a Wolle berere; *laniger*.
- a Wolle house; *lanarium*.
- †a Wolle maker; *lanifex*.
- †Wollañd warke (Wolle werke A.); *lanificium*.
- a Woman; *femina*, *femella*, *feminella*, *feminula*; *femineus*, *femininus* participia; *mulier*, *-ercula*; *muliebris*, *mulierarius*, *i. per mulieres ordinatum*.
- A Wondyr; *vbi Marvelle* (A.).
- A Wondyr; *Spectaculum* (A.).
- *to Wonne; *Assuefacere*, *Assuescere* (A.).
- to Wonne; *Accolere*, *Colere*, *habitare*, *manere*, & *cetera*; *vbi* to dwelle (A.).
- Wonnynge; *vbi dwellynge* (A.).
- Wonnynge; *Assuefacio*, *consuessio* (A.).
- †to be Wonte; *Assuere*, *Assuescere*, *consuere de bono*, *insuescere de malo*, *Assuescere de vtroque*, *indolere*, *solere*, *persolere*, *solescere* (A.).
- †Wonte; *Assuetus*, *inolitus*, *solitus* (A.).
- †to be vn Wonte; *dessuere*, *dessuescere*, *dissolere*, *absolere*, *solere* (A.).
- A Worde; *diccio*, *dictum*, *hemus*, *logos grece*, *sermo*, *verbum*, *verbulum*, *verbiculum*, *vocabulum*, & *cetera*.
- †Wordy; *verbosus*, & *cetera*; *vbi* Chaterer (A.).
- a Worme; *vermis*, *gurgulio vel* (*sed* A.) *secundum hugonem* (*dicitur* A.) *curculio*, *eruca* est *vermis*, *bombrius*, (*lumbricus* A.) *producto -bri-*, est *vermis intestinorum*; *lumbricosus* participium; *simultum* est *vermis in capite veruecis*, *teredo* est *vermis in ligno*, *xilofagus*⁴ *idem est a xilon lignum* & *fagin comedere*, *bombix*, *producto -bi-*, est *vermis faciens sericum*, *multipes*, *noctiluga* (*noctiluca* A.) est *vermis lucens in nocte*.
- Wormede (Wormode A.)⁵; *absinthium*.
- to Worowe⁶; *jugulare*, *Suffocare* (A.).
- to be Worthē; *valere* (A.).
- Worte; *ydromellum* (A.).
- Worthy; *Augustus*, *Autenticus*, *autorozabilis*, *commendabilis*, *dignus*, *digniciosus* *vel digniosus*, *egregius*, *grauis*, *g[e]ncrosus* *ex genere*, *honorabilis*, *ydoneus*, *inclitus*, *laudabilis*, *Nobilis*, *ingenuus*, *insignis*, *illustris*, *patricius*, *preclarus*, *presignis*, *preclius*, *strenuus*, *probus*, *perspicuus*, *reuerendus*, *venerabilis*, *venerandus*, *bonus animo* est, *pulcher corporis*, *egregius e grege electus*, *preclarus operis claritate gloriosus*, *mag-*

¹ A wild crab tree. See Crab of þ^o wod, p. 79.

² See a Pryse of wodde, p. 291.

³ Compare P. Bowde, p. 46, and Malte Bowde, p. 323.

⁴ See Treworme, above, p. 393.

⁵ Wormwood. 'I am more hastyf than coles and more soure than wermode.' De Dequileville, *Pilgrimage*, p. 134. 'Absinthium, aloigne, wermode.' Wright's Vol. of Vocab.

p. 139.

⁶ See to Wery, above, p. 414.

nificus virtutibus magnis facte, Nobilis Notus bello, insignis fortitudine & insignis virtutibus, Mirabilis est uel nobilis operibus vel opibus vel operibus factus, clarus honoribus, illustris factis, eximius ob eminencia[m] exemptus, sincerus, sinceris (A.).

†vn Wordy; *indignus, ignobilis, gregalis (A.).*

Wordly; *digne, Merito (A.).*

vn Worthily; *indigne, jmerito (A.).*

*a Wortewalle of a nayle¹; *redundium.*

Woune; *exorditus, textus (A.).*

A Wowke²; *Ebdomada, Ebdomas; Ebdomidarius; Septimana (A.).*

to Wowe³; *petulari, procari.*

A Wowere; *petulcus, proccator, proccus; proccax.*

A Wounde; *Apporia, Apparigo, Cicatrix, Citricula, vulnus Armis illatum, lior virga, plaga ha-*

bundancia humorum, lesio, Stigma; vulnerosus; vulnuseulum (A.).

to Wounde; *vulnerare, Carporoforare, Collidere, sauciare, plagare, plagiare plagis affligere uel plaga imponere uel inferre (A.).*

Woundid; *Saucius semel, sauciatus sepius (A.).*

A Wounder; *plagarius, plagijs (A.).*

W ante R.

a Wwaste⁴; *pecten, plectrum (plectrellum A.), plectellum diminutium.*

to Wwaste; *pectinare.*

Wwonge; *distorcio, extorcio, iusticium quasi stacio juris, jnius-ticia, jniuria (A.).*

to do Wwonge; *diuriare, jniuriare (A.).*

Wwongfulle; *jniustus, jniuriosus, jniqus, erroneus; jniurius qui*

¹ A hangnail.

² See a Woke, above, p. 422.

³ 'Wowerys ther come ful many oon.' *Lyrys of Seynlys*, 1447 (Roxb. Club.), p. 62. See *Sir Eglamour*, 1064, and Wyclif, *Judges*, xiv. 20. 'To wowe, *procare, ambire*: a wower, *procus*.' *Manip. Vocab.* 'Males of byrdes drawe to company of females, and wowe wyth becces and voyce.' *Glanvil, De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. xii. ch. i. p. 405. '*Procus*. A wower.' *Wright's Vol. of Vocab.* p. 176. '*Proccax*, a woware or covetous.' *Medulla*. '*Hernia* (broke-ballokyd) *prava proco* (a wowere) *spurcum genus*.' *Wright's Vol. of Vocab.* p. 176.

'Thanne wowed wronge wisdome ful 3erne.' *P. Plowman*, B. iv. 74.

Again, in *Passus*, xi. 71, the Author rebukes the False Friars—

'By my faith, frere, quod I, 3e faren lyke peise woweres,
pat wedde none wydwes, but forto wedde here godis.'

In 'The Christ's Kirk' of James V, pr. in *Poetic Remains of the Scottish Kings*, we read—

'Was never in Scotland heard nor seen

Such dancing nor deray

As was of wowaris as I ween

At Christ's Kirk on a day.'

A. S. *wogian*.

⁴ A kind of musical instrument. Baret gives 'a Wwrest to time with, *plectrum, pecten*;' and again, 'a quill, or like thing to plaic on a harp, or such other musicall instrument; the little bowe to plaic on a rebeck. *plectrum*.' *The Manip. Vocab.* also has 'A wrest for an instrument, *plectrum*.' '*Hoc plectrum, A^c wrastt*.' *Wright's Vol. of Vocab.* p. 202. Wyclif, in his *Tracts*, cd. Matthew, uses this word several times in the sense of tune: thus, at p. 341, he says 'sorowe of trespassse . . . shal wwaste þis harpe to a-corde welle;' and 'many men failen in þis wwastung and in goostly syngyng aftur.' See *Sir W. Scott's Legend of Montrose*, ch. ix. '*Plectrum, extremu pars lingue* or a wrest. *Pecten*, a playse, a comb, a wrest, a Rake.' *Medulla*.

infert, jniuriosus qui sustinet
(A.).

†A Warse¹; *fasciculus* (A.).

Wrath; *jra presens est & repentina est & ex causa nascitur, iracundia vicium perpetuum est; versus:*

¶ *Preterit² ira cito, via iracundia transit.*

Oidium jnveterata est jra, rancor; versus:

¶ *Signat idem bilis offensaque rancor & jra.*

Wrathfulle; *bolosus, iracundus, irascibilis, iratus, jnfensus, rancidus, stomachosus.*

to be Wrathef[ulle] (A.).

to Wrastylle; *luctari, per-, col-, palestrare, palestrizare.*

a Wrastyller; *luctator, atleta, gignatista, palestrator, palestrita; palestriticus.*

a Wrastillynge; *gion grece, lucta, luctacio, con-, luctamen.*

a Wrastillynge place; *palestra, palisma.*

a Wryghte; *architector, architectus, carpentarius, lignarius, lignifer, tignarius; lignarius.*

a Wrytynge burde; *pluteus.*

†a Wrytynge chare; *epicaustorium.*
to Wroote³; *verrerer.*

a Wrotynge; *verriculum; verrens.*

Capitulum 21^m 3.

3 ante A.

* 3a; *immo, ita, sic, eciam, quinni.*

to be 3alowe; *flauere, flauescere, fuluere, -escere.*

3alowe; *aureus, glaucus, croceus, cerulus, ceruleus, flavus; versus:*

¶ *Dic apte flauum crinem, fuluumque metallum.*

a 3alownes; *fuluedo, glaucitas.*

†3alownes of hare; *allepecia.*

*3arowe; *millefolium.*

A 3ate; *ianua, porta, fores, bifores, ostium, ostiolum, valua, antica, postica, posticum, posticum; versus:*

¶ *Vrbis porta, fores thalami, sed ianua templi,*

Penoris est valua, quod & ovidius manifestat.

†A 3ate house; *menianum.*

¹ Probably a slip for Wase. A pad of straw worn on the head to relieve the weight of any burden. 'A Wase, or wreath to be laid under the vessel that is borne upon the head, as women use a wispe; *cesticillus*.' Baret. 'A wase, *circus*.' Manip. Vocab. In Wright's Vol. of Vocab. p. 180, *wase* is identified with *stupa*, which we have already had, p. 175, as the latin equivalent for *Hardes*:

wase

stoppe

'Cum grossa stupa rimas edis bene stupa.'

² MS. *Preterit*.

³ In the *Arwryngc of King Arther*, xii. 13, we read of the wild bear which the king is hunting, that

'With wrathe he be-gynnis to wrote,
He ruskes vppe mony a rote,

With tussches of iij fote,
So grisly he gronus!

In the *Gesta Romanorum*, p. 148, we are told how a certain Emperor laid out a garden, but that 'a swyne enterid into hit, and wrotide [MS. wrotithe], and shent the yonge plantis.' 'Al swa þat wilde swin, þat wroted 3eond þan grouen.' *Luzamon*, 469. 'Delphyns knowe by smelle yf a deed man. that is in the see ete euer of Delphyns kynde, and yf the deed hath ete therof he etyth hym anone. and yf he dyde not he kepeth and defendyth hym fro etyng and bytyng of other fishe. and showyth hym and bryngyth him to the clyffe with his owne wrotyngc.' Glanvil, *De Propr. Rerum*, Bk. xiii. ch. xxvi. p. 460.

'God wayned a worme þat wrot vpe þe rote.' *Allit. Poems*, C. 467.

Harrison, *Deser. of Engl.* ii. 52, says that sheep are so fond of the saffron bulbs that they 'will wroot for them in verie eger maner.' 'I wroote or wroute as a swyne dothe. *Je fouille du muscau*. He wroteth lyke a swyne.' *Palsgrave*.

3 ante E.

to 3e¹; *vosare in plurali numero vos vestrum vel tibi.*

†a 3eddyr²; *liuor, vibex; vibicosus.*

3eferous; *ambrosinus.*

*to 3eke³; *prurire.*

*A 3eke; *prurigo, impetigo, scaturigo, pruritus; pruriens.*

to 3elde; *dedere.*

3eldyng; *dedicio.*

A 3ere; *annus, anniculus, annuus; annualis, annuarius, annotinus; annulus, annuus totum anni spacium, Anniversarium est quando repentibus annis idem dies recolitur.*

†A 3ere olde; *anniculus.*

3erly; *annuatim, annuus ut supra ornatinus.*

3este⁴; *affronicum, fusma, spuma, Afros grece, cereal, quasi alens cererem.*

*to 3ett⁵; *fundere, fusare.*

†to 3ett be twene; *interfundere.*

*3ettyd; *fusilis.*

*3ettyd jn; *infusus.*

*3ettyd oute; *effusus.*

*a 3ettyng jn; *infusio.*

*a 3ettyng oute; *effusio.*

*A 3ettyng place; *fusorium.*

3 ante I.

*to 3yske⁶; *singultire, singultare.*

*A 3iskyng; *singultus.*

¹ See Mr. Way's notes to Powton, p. 535, and 3ytinge, p. 538.

² *Vibex.* A spotte remainyng in the skinne after healing; the marke or printe of a stripe.' Cooper. '*Liur*: a bloonesse or enuy.' Ortus.

³ See P. Ichyn, or ykyn, or 3ykyv, p. 258. In the *Aneren Rivle*, p. 80, we read of '3eekinde earen'; and at p. 238, 'þeo hwule þe 3eekinge ilest, hit þuncheð god for to guiden.' '*Yuck*, to itch,' is given in Ray's Collection of North Country Words, and *Yecke* in Thoresby's Letter to Ray, 1703. See also *Yuke* in Mr. C. Robinson's Glossary of Mid-Yorkshire and Jamieson. Turner, in his *Herbal*, 1551, p. 171, tells us that 'Bitter fitches . . . are . . . good for kybes or mould helles, and for itche or *yeck* that goeth ouer the hole body.' 'The Lord smyte thee with scabbe and *3eekyng*.' Wyclif, Deut. xxviii. 27. '*Prurigo*. 3yte. *Prurio*, to 3ytyn.' Medulla.

⁴ 'Yeast or God's good. *Vide* Barme. Barme, *flos vel spuma ceruisie*.' Baret.

⁵ Trevisa, in his trans. of Higden, v. 15, says that 'Adrianus was konnyng of gravinge, of 3ettyng and of castyng of bras;' and again, vi. 185, 'þis picher het 3it Dunstan [*fundi mandaverat*].' See also *ibid.* i. 233. In the Thornton MS. leaf 192^b is a piece 'Of the Vertu; of the haly name of Ihesu. Ricardus Herimita super versiculo, oleum effusum nomen tuum in Cantic., &c.,' which begins by rendering the versicle as follows: 'That es on Inglysee, Oyle out-3ettile is thi name.' 'Newe lawe is newe wyn þat Crist hap 3etid in her hertis.' Wyclif, Works, ed. Arnold, ii. 147. 'The whiche whaame he hadde takun, he fowmyde with 3etun werk, and made of hem a 3otun calf.' *id.* Exodus xxxii. 4. 'That God wole now weel allowe . . . ymagis 3uttē of gold and siluer and bras and of othere metallis, and none ymagis graued of tre or of stoon.' Peacock, *Repressor*, pt. ii. ch. ii. p. 138. 'Some worship the some, some y^o moone, other, ymagis of yoten metall.' *Fardle of Facions*, pt. ii. ch. viii. p. 188. In 1407 Cecilia de Horneldon bequeathed '*Thonesyng jilic Johannis Paule unam ollan cream, et unam 3ettyng*.' *Wills & Invent.* i. 45.

⁶ 'The yexing, or hicket, a sobbing, *singultus*. To yexe, solbe, or haue the hicket, *singultire*. In yexing, or after the fashion of the hicket, *singultim*.' Baret. '*Hoquet*: to yex or clocke; to have the Hickup, or Hiccock. *Hoquet, m.* The Hickock or yexing.' Cotgrave. Chaucer, in the *Reeve's Tale*, 4151, tells us that the Miller

'3axep and he spekep þoruhe þe nose, As he war on þe quakke or one þe pose.'
See Jamieson s. v. Yeisk. A. S. *giscian*, *singultire*; *giscing*, *singultus*.

'With 3edire 3oskenges and 3erre.' *King Alseunder*, ed. Stevenson, p. 172.

In the Harl. MS. trans. of Higden, v. 389, we are told of a pestilence at Rome that 'was so sore that thei were infecte in the way, at the table, in disportes, pereschyng moche peple in 3oskenge or nesynge.'

'Ane laithlie smok he 3eiskts black as hell.' G. Douglas, *Encados*, Bk. viii. p. 250. '*Tructus*, 3yskyng.' Medulla.

3isterday; *heri; hesternus; pridie; pridianus.*

3 ante O.

to 3oke Oxen; *iugare, sub-, copulare; iungere.*

†A 3oke of Oxen; *iugum.*

†3okabylle; *iugalis.*

†a 3oker; *iugator.*

†3oked to geder; *siniugus.*

a 3oke; *iugum, iugulum.*

†a 3oke styke; *fisticulus.*

†A 3oman; *effebus, valecta.*

3onge; *adolescens, adolescentulus, butro, jmpubis & jnpubes, iuuenilis, pubes vel pubis vel puber,*

genetiuo huius pubis vel puberis, iuuenis, iuuenalis.

†to be 3onge; *jnpubere, jnpubescere, iuuenere, -nescere.*

a 3onge man; *Adolescens, -tulus.*

a 3onge woman; *Iuuenula, Adolescentula.*

3orke; *eboracus; eboracensis participium.*

a 3owe¹; *barbica.*

†to 3owle²; *vlulare.*

†3owlynge; *vlulatus; vlulans.*

a 3owre³; *uber.*

A 3owthe; *Adolescencia, iuuentus, iuuenta, iuuentilitas, jndoles, iuuenticulus, pubertas.*

Nota.

Cum ad uirilitem et comodum singulorum, jn grammatica precipue proficere cupiencium, hanc breuem et summariam tabulam extractam de tabula prescripta, (Catholicon breuiter nuncupatur jn linguam maternam,) deo disponente disposuj, sic anima proferre respicienti Seu studenti, Supplicans, Si qua in ea reprehensione digna jn-uenerit, Aut corrigat, aut oculis

clausis pertranseat, Aut saltem humane ignorancie jmputet.

¶Sed jn querendo quisque prudenter caueat, tum de variacione li[n]guarum diuersarum, tum de translacione diuersorum uerborum latinorum jn linguam maternam transformandorum.

¶Et quicquid jnferius offendero, michi parcat socialis dileccio. Amen.

¹ An ewe. See Ducange s. v. *Berbica, ovis, Fr. brebis.*

² In the *Anturs of Arther*, vii. 8, we read—

‘3auland ful 3amerly, with mony loude 3elles,
Hyt 3aulit, hit 3amurt, with wlonkes ful wete;’

and again, ix. 3—

‘Hit 3aulut, hit 3amurt lyke a woman
Nauther of hyde, nyf of heue, no hillyng hit had.’

‘On this thing Y shal weile and 3oule.’ Wyclif, Micah i. 8. ‘With a greet 3owlyng ho wept.’ Genesis xxvii. 37.

‘With mony 3oule, and an ful pictuous rerde.’ G. Douglas. *Encados*. Bk. xi. p. 363, l. 10.

‘With 3owling and with uoicis miserabil.’ *Ibid.* p. 367, l. 37.

³ An udder. ‘*Uber, -is; Anglice hyddere.*’ MS. Reg. 17 C. xvii. lf. 38^b. ‘*Uber; idem est quod mamma; a pappe.*’ Wright’s Vol. of Vocab. p. 186. ‘*Uber, a breaste, pappe or udder.*’ Cooper. ‘An udder, *uber.*’ Baret. Mr. Robinson, in his Glossary of Mid-Yorkshire, gives ‘*Ure, an udder.*’ Compare Icel. *jugr*, an udder.

Corpus scribentis benedicat lingua
legentis.

Explicit *Catholicon* in lingua
materna
Anno domini 1483^o.¹

¹ Here, in the MS. follow six blank leaves, and on the seventh is written, in the same hand as the corrections throughout the text, the following table of relationships with their latin equivalents:—

Hic pater, -is, -i; A fader.
Hec mater, -is, -i; *An^{ce}*. A moder.
Hic filius, -i, -o; *An^{ce}*. A son.
Hec filia, -e, -e; *A^{ce}*. A doghter.
Hic frater, -is, -i; *a^{ce}*. A brodyr.
Hec soror, -is, -i; *A^{ce}*. A Systyr.
Hic vitricus, -i, -o; *A^{ce}*. A stepfader.
Hec nouerca, -e, -e; *a^{ce}*. A stepmodyr.
Hic priuignus, -i, -o; *an^{ce}*. A. stepson.
Hic filiaster; *An^{ce}*. *idem est*.
Hec priuigina; *An^{ce}*. *idem est*.
Hec filiastra, -e, -e; *a^{ce}*. *idem est*.
Hic auus, -i, -o; *An^{ce}*. A. gudsyr.
Hec Aua, -e, -e; *An^{ce}*. A. graundam.
Hic Abauus, -i, -o; *a^{ce}*. A. neld fadyr.
Hec Abaua, -e, -e; *a^{ce}*. A. neld moder.
Hic patruus, -i, -o; A neme of y^o fader syde.
Hic auunculus; *An^{ce}*. a neme of y^o moder syde.
Hec Amita; *A^{ce}*. a naunte of y^o fader syde.
Hec matertera; a naunte of y^o moder syde.
Hic nepos, -tis, -i; A neveye.

Hec neptis, -is, -i; A nesc.
Hic socer, -is, -i; A fader in lawe.
Hec socra; *An^{ce}*. A moder in lawe.
Hic sororius, -i, -o; A broder in lawe.
Hec Glos, -is; *A^{ce}*. A syster in lawe.
Hic gener; *An^{ce}*. A some in lawe.
Hec nurus; *a^{ce}*. A doghter in lawe.
Hic cognatus; a cosyn. *Versi*:
Hij sunt cognati, quos fratres progeniere:
Hij consobrini, quos sorores genuere.
Hic consobrinus; a cosyn.
Hic patrimus puer superstes defu[n]cto patre
uel puer filio patri.
Hic patrimus qui Aliquem leuat de sacro
fonte, et sacerdos dicitur patruus spiri-
tualis.
Hic compater; *a^{ce}*. godfader.
Hic commater; godmoder.
Hic filiulus; a godson.
Hec filiola; goddoghter.
Filius Ancilla benedictus plus valet ille,
Quam regis natus si sit male moregeratus.

CATHOLICON ANGLICUM.

LIST OF THE PRINCIPAL AUTHORITIES QUOTED FROM IN THE NOTES, WITH THE DATES OF THE ORIGINAL WORKS AND OF THE EDITIONS USED¹.

C.S. = Camden Society.
Ch. S. = Chaucer Society.
E.D.S. = English Dialect Society.
E.E.T.S. = Early English Text Society.

P.S. = Percy Society.
R.C. = Roxburgh Club.
R.S. = Rolls Series.
S.S. = Surtees Society.

- Alexander and Dindymus*, c. 1340. E.E.T.S. ed. Skeat, 1878.
- Alexius, Life of*, in Adam Davies' *Five Dreams*, &c. E.E.T.S. ed. Furnivall, 1878.
- Alisaunder*; see *King Alisaunder*.
- Alliterative Poems*, 1340; see *Early English Alliterative Poems*.
- Amadace*, c. 1370; in *Three Metrical Romances* (Camd. Soc.), ed. Robson, 1842.
- Ancren Riule*; 1230. C.S. ed. Morton, 1853.
- Anturs of Arther*, c. 1370. C.S. ed. Robson, 1842.
- ARNOLD. *Chronicle*, 1502; ed. 1811.
- Arthour and Merlin*, c. 1320. Abbotsford Club ed. 1838.
- ASCHAM, R. *Toxophilus*, 1545; Arber Repr.
- AUDELAY, J. *Poems*, 1387. P.S. ed. Halliwell, 1844.
- Avowyng of Arthur*, c. 1370. C.S. ed. Robson, 1842.
- AWDELAY, J. 1561. *Fraternite of Vacabondes*, &c. E.E.T.S. ed. Viles and Furnivall, 1869.
- Ayenbite of Inweyt*, 1340. E.E.T.S. ed. Morris, 1866.
- Babees Book*, 1400-1500. E.E.T.S. ed. Furnivall, 1868.
- BARBOUR, J. *The Bruce*, 1375. E.E.T.S. ed. Skeat, 1870-7.
- BABET, J. *Alvearie*, 1580.
- BARNES (or Berners), Juliana. 1486. *Treatise of Fysshynge wyth an Angle*. Reprint 1880.
- *Boke of St. Albans*, 1486. Repr. 1881.
- Beket, Life of*, c. 1300; ed. Black, 1845.
- Bernardus De Cura Rei Familiaris*, c. 1475. E.E.T.S. ed. Lumby, 1870.
- BEST, H. *Farming and Account Books*, 1641. Surtees Soc. ed. Robinson, 1857.
- Bestiary, A*, c. 1250; in *An Old Eng. Miscellany*. E. E. T. S. ed. Morris, 1872.
- Bevis, Sir*, c. 1320; ed. Turnbull, 1838.
- Bible; see Coverdale, Wyclif.
- Book of Quinte Essence*, c. 1460. E.E.T.S. ed. Furnivall, 1866.
- BOORDE, A. *Breviary of Health*, ed. 1552.
- *Dyetary of Helth*, 1542. E.E.T.S. ed. Furnivall, 1870.
- *Introduction of Knowledge*, 1547.
- BRACHET. *Etymological Dictionary of the French Language*.
- BRAND. *Popular Antiquities*, 1777; ed. Hazlitt, 1870.
- BRITEN & HOLLAND. *Plant-Names*. E.D. S. 1878. (Still in progress.)
- BROCKETT. *Glossary of North Country Words*, 1825.
- BRUNNE, R. DE. *Handlyng Synne*, 1303 (Harl. MS. 1370, Rox. Cl.), ed. Furnivall, 1862.
- *Translation of Langtoft's Chronicle*, 1327; ed. Hearne, 1725.
- Bury Wills and Inventories*. C.S. ed. Tymms, 1850.
- Castell off Loue*, c. 1380. Phil. Soc. ed. Weymouth, 1864.
- CAXTON, W. *Charles the Grete*, 1485. E.E. T.S. ed. Heritage, 1880-1.
- *Chronicle of England*, 1482; ed. 1820.
- *Fayts of Armes*, 1489.
- *Game of the Chesse*, 1474.
- *Mirror of the World*, 1481.
- *Paris and Vienn*e, 1485; ed. Hazlitt.
- *Reynard the Fox*, 1481. Arber Repr. 1879.

¹ This list does not pretend to include every work quoted from: where a book has only been referred to once or twice, I have given particulars as to the dates, &c., in the notes.

- CHAUCER, G. *Boethius*, 1374. E.E.T.S. ed. Morris, 1868.
 — *Canterbury Tales*, ed. Tyrwhitt; Six-Text edition, Chaucer Society, ed. Furnivall.
 — *The Astrolabe*, 1391. E.E.T.S. ed. Skeat, 1872.
Chester Plays, c. 1450. Sh. Soc. ed. Wright, 1847.
 CLEASBY AND VIGFUSSON. *Icelandic Dictionary*, 1874.
 COCKAYNE, Rev. O. *Leechdoms, &c.* c. 1000. R.S. 1864-6.
 COCKERAM, H. *English Dictionarie*, 1626.
 COGAN, T. *Haven of Health*, 1568.
 COLES, E. *Eng.-Lat. and Lat.-Eng. Dictionary*, 1677.
Complaynt of Scotlande, 1549. E.E.T.S. ed. Murray, 1872.
 COOPER, T. *Thesaurus*, 1573.
 COTGRAVE, R. *French Dictionary*, 1611; ed. 1650.
Coventry Mysteries, 1468. Sh. S. ed. Halliwell, 1841.
 COVERDALE, M. *Bible*, 1535.
Cursor Mundi, c. 1280. E.E.T.S. ed. Morris, 1874-78.
 DE DEGUILLEVILLE, W. *Pilgrimage of the Luf of the Manhode*. MS. St. John's Coll. Camb. c. 1450.
 — — MS. Trinity Coll., c. 1440. R.C. ed. W. A. Wright.
Degrevant, Sir, b. 1440; see *Thornton Romances*.
Destruction of Troy, c. 1400. E.E.T.S. ed. Donaldson & Panton, 1869-74.
Digby Mysteries, c. 1486 (MS. 1512). N. Sh. S. ed. Furnivall. (Not yet published. The quotations are from proof-sheets kindly supplied by the Editor.)
 DOUGLAS, G. Translation of *Virgil's Æneidos*, 1513; ed. 1710.
 DUCANGE, C. *Glossarium ad Scriptores Medice et Infime Latinitatis*, ed. 1762.
Early English Alliterative Poems, c. 1340. E.E.T.S. ed. Morris, 1864.
Early English Miscellanies (15th century). Warton Club, ed. Halliwell, 1855.
Early English Psalter, 1315. S.S. ed. Stevenson, 1843-7.
Early English Poems and Lives of Saints, c. 1300. Phil. S. ed. Furnivall, 1862.
Eglamour; see *Thornton Romances*.
 ELYOT, Sir T. *Castel of Helth*, 1533.
 — *The Governor*, 1531.
English Gilds, 1389-1450. E.E.T.S. ed. Toulmin Smith, 1870.
Erle of Toulous, c. 1430; in Ritson, *M. R.* vol. iii.
 FABYAN, R. *Chronicle*, 1494; ed. Sir H. Ellis, 1811.
Fardle of Facions, 1555.
Ferunbras, Sir, 1380. E.E.T.S. ed. Herrtage, 1879.
 FISHER, Bp. J. *English Works*, 1509-1530. E.E.T.S. ed. Mayor, 1876.
 FITZHERBERT, Sir A. *Boke of Husbandry*, 1523.
 FLORIO, J. *Italian Dictionary*, 1611.
Floris and Blancheflour, b. 1330. E.E.T.S. ed. Lumby, 1866.
Forme of Cury, c. 1400; ed. Pegge, 1780.
Gawaine and the Grene Knight, 1360. E.E.T.S. ed. Morris, 1864.
Generydes, c. 1400. E.E.T.S. ed. W. Aldis Wright, 1873-80.
Genesis and Exodus, c. 1250. E.E.T.S. ed. Morris, 1865.
Gesta Romanorum, c. 1440. E.E.T.S. ed. Herrtage, 1879.
 GOULDMAN. *English-Latin and Latin-Eng. Dict.*
 GOWER, J. *Confessio Amantis*, 1393; ed. Pauli, 1857.
 GUYLFORD, Sir R. *Travels to the Holy Land*, 1506. C.S. ed. 1851.
Guy of Warwick, 1420. E.E.T.S. ed. Zutpiza, 1875.
Hali Meidenhad, c. 1220. E.E.T.S. ed. Cockayne, 1866.
 HALLIWELL, J. O. *Dictionary of Archaic and Provincial Words*, 2 vols 1878.
 HAMPOLE, R. *English Prose Treatises*, c. 1340. E.E.T.S. ed. Perry, 1866.
 — *Pricke of Conscience*, 1340; ed. Morris, 1863.
 HARDYNG, J. *Chronicle*, 1543; ed. Sir H. Ellis, 1812.
 HARRISON, W. *Description of England*, 1577-87. Sh. S. ed. Furnivall. (Still in progress: 2 parts having been published.)
Havelok the Dane, 1250. E.E.T.S. ed. Skeat, -1868.
 HENRYSON. *Moral Fables*, 1571.
 HIGDEN, R. See TREVISA, J.
 HOLINSHED, R. *Chronicle*, 1577.
 HORMAN, W. *Vulgaria*, 1519.
Household Book of Edward II. English, 1601. Ch. S. ed. Furnivall.
 HULDET, R. *Abecdarium*, 1552.
Ipomydon, c. 1440; in Weber *M. R.* vol. ii.
Isunbras. See *Thornton Romances*.
 JAMIESON, J. *Dictionary of the Scottish Language*.
Joseph of Arimathie, c. 1375. E.E.T.S. ed. Skeat, 1871.

- King Alisaunder*, c. 1300; in Weber *M. R.* vol. i.
- Knight de la Tour Landry*, c. 1440. E.E.T.S. ed. Wright, 1868.
- Kyng Horn*, b. 1300. E.E.T.S. ed. Lumby, 1866.
- Lancelot of the Laik*, c. 1475. E.E.T.S. ed. Skeat, 1863. (Dated by the Editor 1500, but certainly earlier.)
- LANGLAND, W. *Piers Plowman*, A. 1362; B. 1380; C. 1392. E.E.T.S. ed. Skeat, 1867-72.
- Notes to Texts A. B. C. 1877. See SKEAT.
- LANGTOFT, P. See BRUNNE, R. de.
- Lay-Folks Mass-Book*, 1300-1450. E.E.T.S. ed. Simmons, 1879.
- LASAMON, 1305; ed. Madden, 1847.
- Le Bone Florence*, c. 1460; in Ritson *M. R. Legends of the Holy Rood*, c. 1400. E.E.T.S. ed. Morris, 1871.
- LEVINS, P. *Manipulus Vocabulorum*, 1570. E.E.T.S. ed. Wheatley, 1867.
- Liber Albus*, 1419. R.S. ed. Riley, 1859.
- Liber Cure Cocorum*, c. 1460. Ph. S. ed. Morris, 1862.
- Liber Custumarum*. R.S. ed. Riley.
- Life of Beket*, c. 1300; ed. Black, 1845.
- LITTLETON. *Eng.-Lat. and Lat.-Eng. Dictionary*, 1678; ed. 1735.
- LONELICH, H. *History of the Holy Grail*, c. 1450. E.E.T.S. ed. Furnivall, 1874-8.
- LYDGATE, J. *Minor Poems*, c. 1430; ed. Halliwell, 1840.
- *Pilgrimage of the Soule*, c. 1426; ed. 1883.
- LYNDESAY, Sir D. *The Monarchie*, 1552, &c. E.E.T.S. ed. F. Hall, 1865-6.
- LYTE, H. Translation of *Dodoens' History of Plants*, 1578.
- Manipulus Vocabulorum*. See LEVINS, P.
- MÄTZNER, E. *Altenglische Sprachproben*, 1878. (Still in progress: the work has reached to Gae.)
- MAUNDEVILLE, Sir J. *Voiage and Trauaile*, 1356; ed. Halliwell, 1836.
- Medulla Grammatica*. MS. St. John's Coll. Camb. 1468. See Introd. p. xix.
- Merlin*, c. 1440. E.E.T.S. ed. Wheatley, 1865.
- Metrical Homilies*, c. 1400; ed. Small, 1862.
- MINOT. *Poems*, 1352; ed. Ritson.
- MINSHEU, J. *Ductor in linguas*, 1623.
- Morte Arthure*, c. 1440. E.E.T.S. ed. Brock, 1865.
- MYRC, J. *Instructions to Parish Priests*, c. 1420. E.E.T.S. ed. Peacock, 1868.
- NODAL, J. H. *Glossary of Lancashire*. E. D.S. (Still in progress.)
- OCCLEVE, T. *Poems*, c. 1410; ed. Mason, 1796.
- Octorian*, 1460; in Weber *M. R.* vol. iii.
- Old English Homilies*, 1175-1230. E.E.T.S. ed. Morris, 1867-8.
- Old English Miscellany*. E.E.T.S. ed. Morris, 1872.
- ORM. *The Ormulum*, c. 1220; ed. Holt, 1879.
- Ortus Vocabulorum*, 1530.
- Oure Ladyes Myroure*, 1530. E.E.T.S. ed. Blunt, 1873.
- Owle and Nightingale*, c. 1230; ed. Stratmann, 1868.
- Palladius On Husbandrie*, 1420. E.E.T.S. ed. Lodge, 1872.
- PALSGRAVE, J. *L'Éclaircissement de la langue française*, 1530; repr. 1852.
- Partenay, c. 1475. E.E.T.S. ed. Skeat.
- Partonope of Blois*, c. 1430. Roxb. Club, ed. Buckley.
- Paston Letters*, 1422-1509. Arber Repr. ed. Gairdner, 1875.
- PEACOCK, E. *Glossary of Manley and Corringham*. E.D.S.
- PECOCK, *The Repressor*, 1449. R.S. ed. Babington.
- Perceval*. See *Thornton Romances*.
- PERYUAL, R. *Spanish Dictionary*, 1591.
- Pierce the Ploughman's Crde*, 1394. E.E.T.S. ed. Skeat, 1867.
- Piers Plowman*. See LANGLAND, W.
- Play of the Sacrament*, c. 1460. Phil. S. ed. Stokes, 1860-1.
- Political Poems*, v. d. R.S. ed. Wright.
- Political, Religious, and Love Poems*. E.E.T.S. ed. Furnivall, 1866.
- Political Songs*, v. d. 1264-1327. C.S. ed. Wright, 1839.
- Quinte Essence*. See *Book of Quinte Essence*.
- Ratis Raving*. E.E.T.S. ed. Lumby, 1870.
- Rauf Coilzeur*, c. 1500. E.E.T.S. ed. Herrtage. (Not yet published.)
- RAY, J. *Glossary of North Country Words*. E.D.S. ed. Skeat.
- Religious Pieces in Prose and Verse*, from the Thornton MS. c. 1440. E.E.T.S. ed. Perry, 1867.
- Reliquie Antiqua*, v. d.; ed. Halliwell and Wright, 1841.
- Richard Cœur de Lion*, b. 1300; in Weber *M. R.* vol. ii.
- Richard the Reddes*, 1399. E.E.T.S. ed. Skeat, 1873.
- Richmondshire Wills and Inventories*, v. d. 1442-1579. S.S. ed. Raine, 1853.
- RITSON, J. *Metrical Romances*, 1802.
- ROBERT DE BRUNNE. See BRUNNE.

- ROBERT OF GLOUCESTER, 1297; ed. Hearne, 1724.
- ROBINSON, C. *Glossary of Mid-Yorkshire*. E.D.S.
- Roland and Otuel*, c. 1440. E.E.T.S. ed. Herrtage, 1880.
- Romaunt of the Rose*, (?) bef. 1400; ed. Tyrwhitt.
- Sege off Melayne*, c. 1440. E.E.T.S. ed. Herrtage, 1880.
- Seinte Marherete*, 1200. E.E.T.S. ed. Cockayne, 1866.
- Seven Sages*, c. 1420. P.S. ed. Wright, 1845; in *Weber M. R.* vol. iii.
- SHERWOOD, R. *Eng.-French Dictionary*, 1650.
- SHOREHAM, W. *Religious Poems*, 1327. P. S. ed. Wright, 1849.
- Sir Ferumbras*. See *Ferumbras*.
- Sir Gawatne*. See *Gawaine*.
- Sir Perceval*. See *Perceval*.
- SKeat, Prof. *Etymological Dictionary*, 1879-80.
- *Notes to P. Plowman*, 1877.
- Song of Roland*, c. 1400. E.E.T.S. ed. Herrtage, 1880.
- Songs and Carols of the Fifteenth Century*. P.S. ed. Wright, 1847.
- Sordone of Babylone*, c. 1400. E.E.T.S. ed. Hausknecht, 1881.
- SPEUSER, E. *Faerie Queene*, 1591.
- St. Juliana*, 1230. E.E.T.S. ed. Cockayne, 1872.
- Stacions of Rome*, 1460. E.E.T.S. ed. Furnivall, 1867.
- STANBRIDGE, J. *Vocabula*, 1500.
- STANIHURST, R. *Virgil's Æneid*, 1583.
- STARKEY, T. *England in Henry VIII's Time*, c. 1538. E.E.T.S. ed. Cowper, 1871.
- STEWART. *Cronicles of Scotland*, 1535. R.S. ed. 1850.
- STRATMANN, F. H. *Dictionary of the English Language*, 1878. (A Supplement has just been published.)
- STUBBES, P. *Anatomie of Abuses*, 1583. N. Sh. S. ed. Furnivall, 1877-79.
- SURREY, EARL OF. Translation of *Virgil's Æneid*.
- Tale of Beryn*, c. 1400. Ch. S. ed. Furnivall, 1876.
- Testamenta Eboracensia*, 1316-1510. S.S. ed. Raine.
- Thomas of Erceuldoune*, c. 1440. E.E.T.S. ed. Murray, 1875.
- Thornton Romances*, b. 1440. C.S. ed. Halliwell, 1844.
- TOPSELL, R. *History of Animals*. 1658.
- Townley Mysteries*, c. 1446. S.S. ed. Raine, 1836.
- TREVISA. Translation of *Higden's Polychronicon*, 1387. R.S. ed. Lumby. (Still in progress: six volumes have appeared.)
- TURNER, W. *Herbal*, 1551.
- TUSSER, T. *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandrie*, 1580. E.D.S. ed. Payne and Herrtage, 1878.
- WEDGWOOD, H. *Dictionary of English Etymology*, 1872.
- William of Palerne*, 1350. E.E.T.S. ed. Skeat, 1867.
- Wills and Inventories of the Northern Counties*, 1085-1600. S.S. ed. Raine, 1835-60.
- WITHAL, M. *Dictionary for Little Children*, 1602; ed. 1634.
- Wright's Chaste Wife*, c. 1462. E.E.T.S. ed. Furnivall, 1865.
- WRIGHT, T. *A Volume of Vocabularies from the Tenth to the Fifteenth Centuries*, 1857¹.
- WYCLIF, J. *Bible*, 1382-1388; ed. Madden and Forshall, 1850.
- *English Works*; E.E.T.S. ed. Matthew, 1880.
- *Select English Works*; ed. Arnold, 1871.
- WYNTOUN. *Chronicle*, 1420; ed. Macpherson, 1795.
- Ywaine and Gawain*, c. 1400; in *Ritson M. R.* vol. i.

¹ I have not, when quoting from Glossaries printed in this work, given the dates of their composition. The following table will, however, enable any one to see at a glance the date of the MS. from which any word is quoted. The numbers are in all cases inclusive.

PAGES.	DATE.	PAGES.	DATE.
1 to 48	... c. 990	142 to 174	... c. 1290
49 " 61	... c. 1025	175 " 182	... c. 1400
62 " 86	... 11th cent.	183 " 184	... c. 1400
87 " 95	... c. 1150	185 " 205	... c. 1420
96 " 119	... c. 1200	206 " 243	... c. 1450
120 " 138	... c. 1220	244 " 279	... c. 1480
139 " 141	... c. 1250	280 " 291	... c. 1000

REPORT OF THE COUNCIL
OF
THE CAMDEN SOCIETY.

READ AT THE GENERAL MEETING

ON THE 2ND MAY, 1882.

THE Council of the Camden Society elected on the 2nd May, 1881, deeply regret the loss of one of their number—

FREDERIC OUVRY, Esq, V.P.S.A.

Mr. Ouvry was one of the original Members of the Camden Society, and to the day of his death continued his services on its Councils, and in every way promoted its interests. A highly cultivated, genial, and active man, he was ever ready to assist his brethren on the Council with opinions of the kindest as well as of the most business-like character. Much of the valuable work done by the Society since its foundation has been helped forward through the late Mr. Ouvry's attendance and thoughtful advice at its Councils. The Council feel satisfied that the Society will wish to join them in expressing sincere regret at the loss of so valuable a Member.

The Council have also to regret also the loss of

The Rev. S. BENSON.

The Rev. W. H. CARTWRIGHT, M.A.

JOHN O'REILLY, Esq.

The Very Rev. the DEAN OF WESTMINSTER.

The following Members have been elected during the same period :—

W. H. BOTHAMLEY, Esq.
 PROFESSOR MONTAGU BURROWS.
 J. J. CARTWRIGHT, Esq.
 RICHARD J. DAY, Esq.
 F. DE M. LEATHES, Esq.
 MISS LENA MILMAN.
 W. NESBITT Esq.
 WALTER B. SLATER, Esq.

In consequence of the unusual bulk of *The Puritan Visitation of the University of Oxford*, edited by Professor MONTAGU BURROWS, and of the heavy expenses attending its issue, the Council have been compelled to offer it in return, not merely for part of the Subscription of the year 1880-81, but for the whole of the Subscription of the year 1881-82.

In the hope of an increased number of Members the Council have issued from 600 to 700 pages of printed matter in the course of each year—the limit fixed when the Society was more prosperous than it is at present. The time has however now arrived when, in order to keep the expenditure within the income of the Society, it will be necessary to diminish the amount of printed matter given.

The books of the present year will therefore be :—

- I. *The Catholicon*. Edited by SIDNEY J. HERRTAGE, Esq.
- II. *The Index to the First Series of Publications, Letters A and B.*

The Council regrets the necessity of coming to this decision all the more from the fact that an unusual amount of most valuable Historical matter has been offered to them recently by competent editors, which for want of larger funds cannot be published as early as they could wish.

The Council venture to hope that every effort will be made by the Members to add to their numbers, in order that the above-mentioned difficulties may be overcome and the work of the Society may proceed with undiminished activity.

On the 7th day of December the Secretary acquainted the Council that he had received a letter from Mr. Chappell resigning the post of Treasurer to the Society. The Council immediately directed that a Resolution be entered on the Minutes in the following words:—

“ The Council wish to express their extreme regret at the resignation of Mr. Chappell, and at the same time to tender to him their warm acknowledgment of the many zealous services rendered by him to the Society from its commencement, and more especially in his capacity of Treasurer for seventeen years.

“ They venture to hope that they may long continue to have the benefit of his advice at the Meetings of the Council.”

The Council feel sure that the Society will adopt in the fullest manner possible the expressions they have made use of with regard to their sense of the valuable services rendered to the Society by Mr. Chappell during so many years, and will unite with them in thanking him for having occupied the post of Treasurer for so long a period and with such advantage to the Society.

By order of the Council,

SAMUEL RAWSON GARDINER, *Director.*
ALFRED KINGSTON, *Hon. Secretary.*

REPORT OF THE AUDITOR.

I, the Auditor appointed to audit the Accounts of the Camden Society, report to the Society, that the Treasurer has exhibited to me an Account of the Receipts and Expenditure from the 1st of April 1881 to the 31st of March 1882, and that I have examined the said accounts, with vouchers relating thereto, and find the same to be correct and satisfactory.

And I further report that the following is an Abstract of the Receipts and Expenditure during the period I have mentioned:—

RECEIPTS.	£	s.	d.	EXPENDITURE.	£	s.	d.
To Balance of last year's account..	381	4	5	Paid for printing 600 copies of Visitors' Register of Oxford	407	0	0
Received on account of Members whose Subscriptions were in arrear at last Audit	14	0	0	Paid for printing 500 copies of Catholicon Anglicum... ..	123	4	10
The like on account of Subscriptions due on the 1st of May, 1881.....	219	1	0	Paid for Transcripts	24	17	9
The like on account of Subscriptions due on the 1st of May, 1882.....	24	0	0	Paid for Miscellaneous Printing	7	8	6
One year's dividend on £466 3 1 3 per Cent. Consols, standing in the names of the Trustees of the Society, deducting Income Tax..	13	14	0	Paid for delivery and transmission of Books, with paper for wrappers, warehousing expenses (including Insurance)	10	0	0
To Sale of Publications of past years.....	40	6	0	Paid for postages, collecting, country expenses, &c. ...	4	3	5
To Sale of the Medieval English-Latin Dictionary Promptorium Parvulorum (3 vols. in 1)	5	5	0	By one subscription returned.....	1	0	0
	<u>£697</u>	<u>10</u>	<u>5</u>				
				By Balance	<u>£577</u>	<u>14</u>	<u>6</u>
					119	15	11
					<u>£697</u>	<u>10</u>	<u>5</u>

And I, the Auditor, further state, that the Treasurer has reported to me, that over and above the present balance of £119 15s. 11d. there are outstanding various subscriptions of Foreign Members, and of Members resident at a distance from London, which the Treasurer sees no reason to doubt will shortly be received.

HENRY HILL.

FOURTEEN DAY USE

RETURN TO DESK FROM WHICH BORROWED

This book is due on the last date stamped below, or
on the date to which renewed.

Renewed books are subject to immediate recall.

LIBRARY USE

MAR 23 1955

DEC 23 1971

REC'D LD DEC 13 -2 PM 8 5

M.27527

THE UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA LIBRARY

